THE BOOK of KNOWLEDGE

THE HEIR OF ALL THE AGES

In this beautiful painting, the artist, Mr. T. C. Gotch, has tried to picture the wonderful idea that a child of to-day is the heir of all the ages, inheriting all the treasures of learning and the achievements of the past.

The Book of Knowledge

The Children's Encyclopædia

EDITORS-IN-CHIEF

ARTHUR MEE
Temple Chambers, London

HOLLAND THOMPSON, Ph.D.
The College of the City of New York

WITH AN INTRODUCTION BY

JOHN H. FINLEY, LL.D.
Late President of the College of the City of New York
Commissioner of Education of the State of New York

DEPARTMENTAL EDITORS

All Countries
M. Alston Buckley

Natural History
Ernest Ingersoll

Plant Life
Edward Step

Book of Wonder
Arthur Mee

Familiar Things
Harold Begbie

Men and Women
Ernest A. Bryant

Our Own Life
C. W. Saleeby, M.D.

Famous Books
J. A. Hammerton

School Lessons
A. M. Skinner, B.S.

Poetry and Rhymes
A. Von Hartmann

Dominion of Canada
W. Peterson, D. Litt., LL.D.

The United States
Holland Thompson, Ph.D.

The Earth
Ivin Sickels, M.S., M.D.

Golden Deeds
M. Perry Mills

Stories and Legends
Edward Wright

Things to Make and Do
E. R. Sayre, B.A.

VOLUME XX.

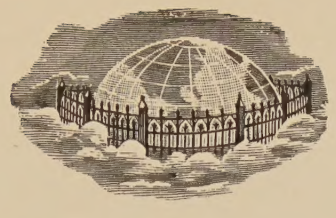
New York: THE GROLIER SOCIETY

London: THE EDUCATIONAL BOOK CO.

Text and Illustrations in this work are protected by copyright as follows:

Copyright, 1911, 1912, 1918, by THE GROLIER SOCIETY
Copyright, 1911, 1918, by THE EDUCATIONAL BOOK CO.
Copyright, 1910, 1911, 1912, 1918, by M. PERRY MILLS
Copyright, 1908, by AMALGAMATED PRESS, LTD.
Copyright, 1868, 1870, 1872, 1874, 1875, 1876, 1878, 1881, 1883, 1884, 1886, 1887, 1888, 1889, 1890, 1891, 1902, 1906, by TICKNOR & FIELDS, JAMES R. OSGOOD & CO., and HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN & CO.
Copyright, 1874, 1880, 1892, 1894, 1895, 1896, 1904, 1908, by CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS
Copyright, 1908, 1909, by THE CENTURY CO.
Copyright, 1897, by HARPER & BROS.
Copyright, 1906, by THE BAKER & TAYLOR CO.
Copyright, 1901, 1902, 1906, 1907, 1909, by H. C. WHITE CO.
Copyright, 1897, 1907, by THE AMERICAN BOOK CO.
Copyright, 1890, 1899, by JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY
Copyright by PHOTOGRAPHISCHE GESELLSCHAFT
Copyright by KEYSTONE VIEW CO.
Copyright by UNDERWOOD & UNDERWOOD
Copyright by BROWN BROS.
Copyright by BROWN & DAWSON
Copyright, 1899, by R. L. SINGLEY

The poems by Thomas Bailey Aldrich, Phoebe Cary, Ralph Waldo Emerson, Oliver Wendell Holmes, James Russell Lowell, John Greenleaf Whittier, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, Edmund Clarence Stedman, Richard Watson Gilder, John Hay, Edward R. Sill, Bayard Taylor and Celia Thaxter included in this work are reprinted by permission of, and by special arrangement with, Houghton Mifflin Company, the authorized publishers of the Works of these authors. The poems by Robert Louis Stevenson, Eugene Field, Mary Mapes Dodge, Richard Henry Stoddard and Henry Van Dyke included in this work are printed by permission of Charles Scribner's Sons.



CONTENTS OF THIS VOLUME

This is a short guide only to the principal contents of this volume. It is not possible to give the titles of all the Poems and Rhymes, Legends, Problems, color pages, questions in the Wonder Book, and many other things that come into the volume; but in all cases the pages where these parts of our book begin are given. The full list of these things comes into the big index to the whole work.

PAGE

THE BOOK OF THE UNITED STATES
- The Lost Colony of Roanoke . . 6271
- The School Republic 6387

THE BOOK OF FAMILIAR THINGS
- Ships and Sailors of Our Navy . . 6203
- Boring Through the Alps . . . 6259
- A Monster Ship of the Skies . . 6276
- The Deserted Palace of Peace at The Hague 6298
- Down in the Deep, Deep Sea . . 6311
- How a Lock Is Made 6357
- How a New Power Dawned Upon the World 6370
- The Precious Stones 6377

THE BOOK OF WONDER
- Who Is the Man in the Moon? . . 6215
- How Does a Gyroscope Work? . . 6216
- Which Is the Bird with the Longest Tail? 6217
- Where Were the First Lighthouses Built? 6218
- Why Is a Lighthouse Called a "Pharos"? 6219

THE BOOK OF NATURE
- The Hunters of the Wild . . . 6241
- The Story of Your Dog . . . 6319
- The Winter Sleep of Animals . . 6371

THE BOOK OF CANADA
- The Dominion of Newfoundland . 6293
- The Spirit of Canada 6345

THE BOOK OF MEN AND WOMEN
- Two American Pioneers . . . 6249
- A Modern Wizard 6349
- Scientists Who Have Saved Lives . 6363

THE BOOK OF OUR OWN LIFE
- Jack's Fresh Air Supply . . . 6231
- The Wonderful River of Air . . 6307
- Jack's Wireless Telephone . . . 6353

THE STORY OF FAMOUS BOOKS
- Two Years Before the Mast . . 6235

PAGE

THE BOOK OF STORIES
- The Stone in the Road . . . 6283
- The Wonderful Friends . . . 6284
- The Grey Terror 6287
- Why the Swallow Builds on the Wall . 6290
- The Robber and the Monk . . . 6291
- The Man Who Broke the News . . 6291
- The Pair of New Boots . . . 6291
- Stories Told in India 3,000 Years Ago 6292
- The First Apple Dumpling . . . 6339
- The First Home, Sweet Home . . 6340
- When the Fire Went Out . . . 6342
- How They Got a Holiday . . . 6344

THE BOOK OF POETRY
- The Bard 6299
- O Wert Thou in the Cauld Blast . . 6300
- The Bell of Atri 6301
- The Miller of the Dee 6302
- I Saw a New World 6302
- The Wild Rose 6303
- The Moss Rose 6303
- The Pretty Fisher Maiden . . . 6303
- Whither? 6303
- To My Sister 6303
- The Castle by the Sea 6304
- Rest 6304
- The Erl King 6304
- Little Verses 6305

THE BOOK OF ALL COUNTRIES
- What I Saw at Pompeii . . . 6221
- The Scattered Nation 6329

THINGS TO MAKE AND TO DO
- How to Play Football 6277
- Making a Set of Bookshelves . . 6279
- The Mysterious Chinese Bat . . 6280
- How to Mark Your Name on Fruit . 6281
- Flashing Messages at Night . . 6281
- A Simple Entertainment for a Party . 6282

COLORED PLATES
- The Heir of All the Ages . *Frontispiece*
- Dogs of Many Different Kinds, Shapes and Sizes 6318
- Specimens of the Most Useful Breeds of Dogs 6326

Young Sailors Learning to Tie Knots at the Pelham Bay Station.

SHIPS AND SAILORS OF OUR NAVY

CONTINUED FROM 6202

IN another part of our book we have told you some of the stories of the United States Navy while it was small and weak. There are many other stories of bravery and skill which we did not tell, but we cannot find space for them all. They would entirely fill our book. Now we shall talk a little about our navy to-day, when it is one of the largest and strongest in the world.

The ships in which Perry, Decatur, Hull and the rest fought were sailing vessels built of wood. They carried a great many guns, more than the largest battleships do now, but these guns were small, did not carry far, and were not very accurate. One of the smaller battleships of to-day would destroy any number of the best wooden ships of the War of 1812. They could hardly get near enough to fire a shot, and if by chance they did, they could not do much harm.

THE FIRST BATTLE OF IRON SHIPS IN THE WORLD

You have read of the battle between the Merrimac and the Monitor in the Book of the United States. This was the first battle of iron ships in the world, and soon all the nations were building them. From this small beginning have come all the mighty battleships which cost so much money and can do so much harm.

Though the United States had a large fleet during the Civil War, after the war was ended the people wanted peace so much that the navy was neglected. It was thought that no foreign power would interfere with the United States, and the old wooden ships were allowed to rot. It had been found that vessels like the Monitor were not safe in a storm and few of them were built. For a time the United States did not have a single armored ship.

Men began to see that the United States would be helpless if attacked, and in 1883, Congress ordered four armored ships. Four more were ordered in 1885, and more ships were ordered every year after this. In 1890 Congress ordered three large battleships. Others were built later, and the work of the navy in the War with Spain convinced the country that we must have many more ships.

THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF SHIPS IN A NAVY

There are many kinds of ships in a first-class navy, used for different purposes. We often speak of the great gray battleships as if they were all. These battleships are very important, and they cost more than all the others together, but in any navy they are few, compared with the whole number. Besides the battleships there are usually cruisers of several kinds, scout ships, gunboats, destroyers, torpedo boats,

Copyright, 1918, by M. Perry Mills.

submarines and submarine chasers, flying-boats, colliers, supply ships, hospital ships, and others.

Let us look at the United States Navy. First to be mentioned are the battleships. We had thirty-six of these at the beginning of 1917, and there are probably several more now, for the government has been building steadily for years. Some of these are old, and some are new. The newest ones are the most powerful, for they carry either more guns or else heavier ones. Such ships are several hundred feet long, and have very powerful engines which give all the newer ships a speed of twenty knots an hour, or more. The ship is protected above the water line by heavy plates of hardened steel, twelve inches or more thick. They have eight to twelve big guns, and a large number of smaller ones.

One of these great ships costs at least $10,000,000, and some of them cost much more. It costs thousands of dollars to fire its big guns. It carries a crew of several hundred men. Ships differ so much that it is hard to give exact figures which will be true for all of them. The battleships are named for the states of the Union, as Wyoming, New York, and Oklahoma.

Next come the cruisers. There are several kinds of them. Generally we can say that a cruiser has lighter armor and fewer guns than a battleship, but greater speed. The idea is to have a ship which can get to the point of danger quickly and will still have power enough to do damage to the enemy. Some of the cruisers are named for states, but generally they are called for cities, as St. Louis, Milwaukee and Charleston.

THE SWIFT DESTROYERS WHICH PATROL THE SEAS

One of the most important ships is called the destroyer, and got the name in a peculiar way. Years ago, when the torpedo first came into common use, small ships were built which fired torpedoes from the deck. Larger ships were built to fight the torpedo boats and were called torpedo boat destroyers. They carried torpedo tubes, and rapid fire guns also. They were so much superior to the torpedo boats that few of the latter are built now, but every navy has many destroyers.

The destroyers have no armor, but do have great speed. Some of them can make over thirty knots an hour. They are armed with three or four-inch guns, and carry torpedo tubes. They run errands, protect merchant vessels and look for mines and submarines. If they get the opportunity their torpedoes will sink a battleship. Their guns will smash a submarine, and if it submerges, they will drop a depth bomb into the water where it went down, or where they think it has gone. The depth bomb is a steel case containing explosives, which can be set to explode at any depth desired. As you know the pressure of water increases with the depth, and since experiments have shown the difference the bomb is set to explode at a certain pressure. This bomb may destroy a submarine even if it explodes some distance from it. The United States destroyers are named for the naval heroes, as Porter, Sampson and Cushing.

We have already told you about torpedo boats. Now we come to the patrol boats, or submarine chasers. They are really scout boats, and can do good work against the old-fashioned submarines. The newer submarines carry guns on their decks, which are sometimes heavier than those of the patrol boat, however, and could easily destroy it. But the patrol boats can be of much service in many ways.

We have told of the submarines and of the flying-boats in other stories in our book, and cannot tell more of them here. Every first-class navy must have both.

A battleship uses a great deal of coal, but does not have much room to carry it. So we have colliers which carry many tons, and meet the battleships at some place agreed upon, or else stay with the fleet except when a fight is expected. Formerly ships were coaled by taking on coal in small bags, but the new colliers use derricks and scoops. Some of the battleships burn oil, and for them there are oil ships.

There is not much room for wounded on a warship of any sort, and they can not be looked after very well. So hospital ships are fitted up, to take care of the wounded from the fleet. Some of them have every convenience that a good hospital would have.

Besides these which we have mentioned, many vessels are needed in a well equipped navy. It must have tugs, supply ships, and often a vessel is fitted up as a workshop, where repairs too difficult to be made on a fighting ship may be

ONE OF THE MOST POWERFUL BATTLESHIPS

The United States ship Arizona carries twelve 14-inch guns, and twenty-two 5-inch as a secondary battery, besides four torpedo tubes. The shells of the great guns weigh 1,400 pounds. The horse-power is 32,000 and it was designed to make twenty-one knots an hour. It is said that some of the ships now building will carry 16-inch guns, which will throw a shell weighing 2,100 pounds a distance of twenty-two miles. There are six other vessels in the United States Navy of about the same power as the Arizona. We show some pictures of a sister ship, the Pennsylvania, including the heavy guns, which are so formidable.

Pictures on pages 6205, 6208, 6209 from Brown Bros.

A LATTICE MAST ON A BATTLESHIP

The United States battleships have these peculiar masts, made of rods of steel bound together, which are seen upon those of no other nation. Ladders inside enable the sailors to climb to the lookout or to repair the wireless and do many other things. Note the two enormous searchlights near the bottom of the picture. They can make the spot upon which they are turned as bright as day.

Pictures on pages 6206, 6207, 6212, 6213, 6214, copyright by Underwood & Underwood, N. Y.

THE GREAT BATTLESHIP IS PREPARING TO DEPART

The Pennsylvania is getting up steam, preparing to depart. The engines are so large that this cannot be done all at once. Here you see the small boats stacked on the deck and one is hanging on the left. This is about the centre of the boat.

You see here a closer view of the derrick, which is lowering the tender into the water. It has been swung from its position on the deck and swung out over the water. A modern battleship is a very expensive mass of exceedingly complicated machinery.

During the Great War the United States built a great number of swift wooden boats for use against the submarine. They carried a small crew, a light gun, and a machine gun. Steel boats were built also.

Sailors are here shown painting the sides of the immense Pennsylvania. This was done before she was finished, but battleships are often painted.
Copyright by Underwood & Underwood, New York.

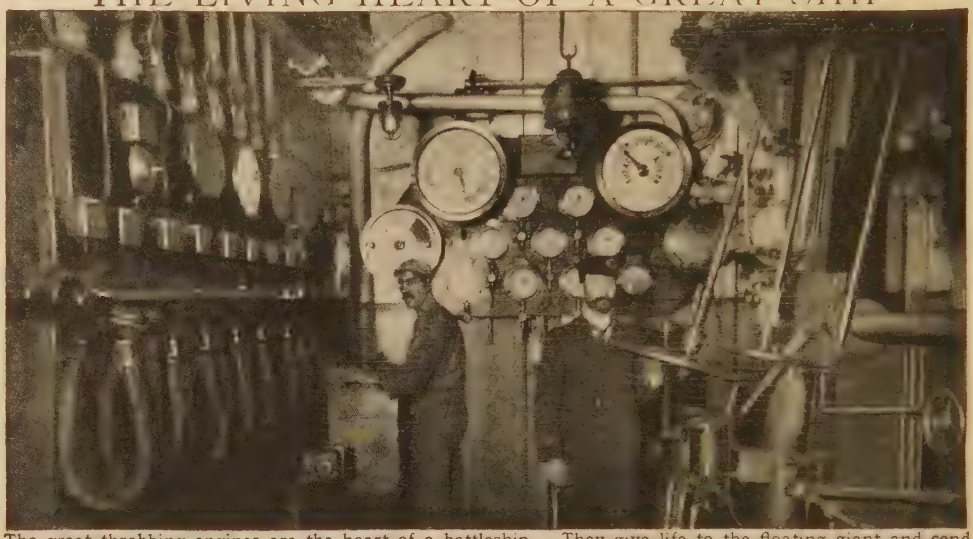
Here is a "mother ship" with two United States submarines lying beside her. The mother ship carries supplies, fuel, spare parts, and has a complete forge and workshop, where repairs to machinery can be made. This mother ship was an old monitor before it was assigned to its present duty. It carries two 12-inch guns but is not suited for regular ocean duty as it lies too low in the water.

ONE OF THE GREYHOUNDS OF THE SEA

Soon after the self-propelling torpedo was invented, many torpedo boats were built, but soon larger boats, called torpedo boat destroyers, took their places. This is one of many United States destroyers. It has a speed of nearly thirty knots, and carries four torpedo tubes and four 4-inch guns. Such boats are dreaded by enemy submarines, because of their speed and the accuracy of the fire of their guns.

Here we see sailors working on a torpedo, which is fired from the torpedo tube to the right. The explosive is in the nose of the torpedo, which we cannot see. The body of the torpedo contains the chamber for compressed air and the machinery which moves the propeller and guides it. The torpedo is shot over the side of the ship by compressed air, and then moves by its own power.

THE LIVING HEART OF A GREAT SHIP



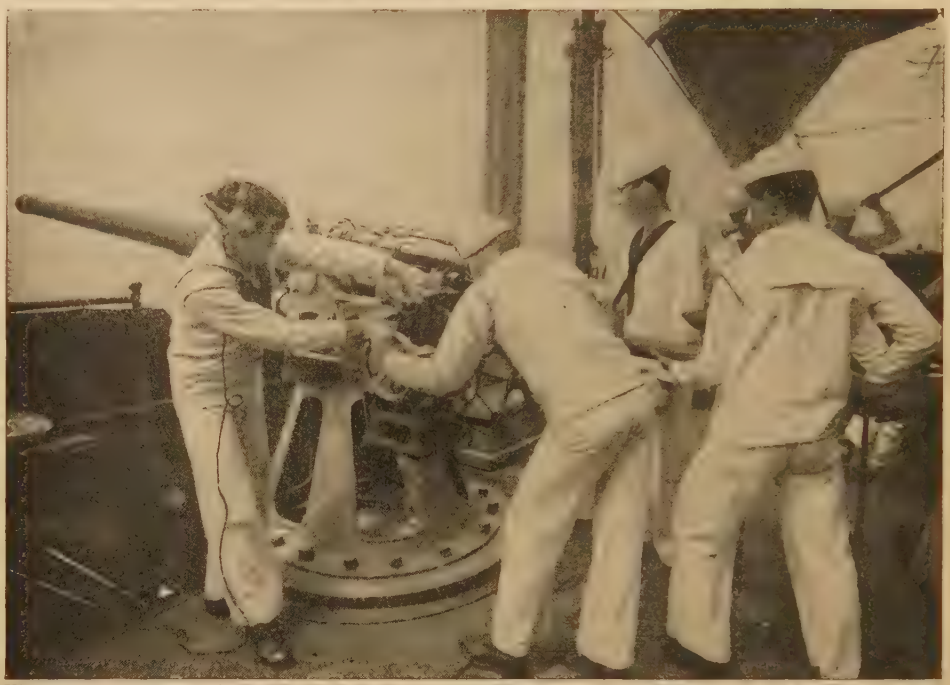
The great throbbing engines are the heart of a battleship. They give life to the floating giant and send it through the waves at the rate of more than twenty miles an hour. Here we see the engine-room.

The engines of the latest battleships do the work of over 30,000 horses, and when they are moving the furnaces must be fed This is the stoke-hole of a battleship, where the coal is shoveled into the furnaces.

The battleship must not only be watchful by day, it must be effective at night; in order to keep keen look-out for enemies, it is fitted with wonderful searchlights that can be flashed in all directions. These lights are of many thousand candle-power and reveal quite distinctly places and objects miles distant.

Magnificent and imposing as is a battleship by day, when its steel walls and powerful armament are plainly seen, it is, perhaps, even more impressive by night, when its massive outlines and sombre figure, only dimly to be perceived, are dark and ominous. Themselves almost invisible they can at any moment throw a powerful light upon their foes. The possibilities of these great fighting vessels are appalling.

BIG AND LITTLE GUNS ON A BATTLESHIP



While the chief power of a battleship is its heavy guns, they carry lighter guns, and the smaller ships, of course, cannot carry the heavy guns. Here we see the guns of small calibre being fired from a small ship. The sailor with the telephone at his ears is aiming the gun according to directions received from an officer above. One shell is in the gun and you see that two sailors each have another ready.

So far no United States ship has carried larger guns than fourteen-inch. They are arranged three in a turret, which can be turned. Here you see six of the twelve heavy guns on the Pennsylvania. They throw shells weighing 1,400 pounds. Five hundred and fifty pounds of powder is required to send out these missiles. Some countries have ships with eight fifteen-inch guns, and the United States is experimenting.

DAILY ROUTINE ON A GREAT BATTLESHIP

Sailors do not often come very close to the enemy, for most naval battles are fought at a distance of several miles. However, it may be necessary to land a party sometimes for various reasons. The sailors therefore are drilled in the manual of arms, exactly as soldiers. Here we see a part of the crew of a great battleship being drilled on the deck, by the officer in the background. Some of the sailors are curious.

Everything about a battleship must be kept scrupulously clean since so many men must live in a small space. Even the decks are washed and scrubbed every day until they shine. Here we see the sailors whose turn it is to do this work, making the deck so clean that one could eat from it. The effect of the light and the wet deck makes a very attractive picture, which the sailors probably do not notice as they work.

done. One or more of these will go with every fleet.

Now who are the people on the battleship? Let us first take the officers. In our story of Annapolis we told you that the young graduate was appointed an ensign. This corresponds to the second lieutenant in the army. Next in rank is junior lieutenant, equal to first lieutenant in the army, while lieutenant corresponds to captain. Next comes lieutenant-commander, corresponding to major, and commander, corresponding to lieutenant-colonel in the army. The captain in the navy is equivalent to the colonel in the army.

Copyright, Underwood & Underwood, N. Y.

The food served on the ships is always good, but on holidays and special occasions extra attention is given to the bill of fare. Young men almost always improve in health while in the navy. Here you see the cooks preparing for Thanksgiving. A great quantity of everything is required to feed several hundred hungry men.

Above the captain the ranks are rear-admiral, vice-admiral, admiral, and admiral of the navy. There are many petty officers and warrant officers, which correspond in a general way with sergeants and corporals in the army, though their positions are more important in some ways and they get more pay.

A sailor enlisting in the navy for the first time must be between seventeen and thirty years of age, and must be able to read and write English. He may enlist as a seaman, or for work at the particular trade he knows. A battleship is a great mass of complicated machinery, and blacksmiths, carpenters, machinists, shipwrights, steamfitters, plumbers, electricians, and the like are needed. Yeomen are the clerks. Hospital attendants, druggists, cooks, bakers, etc., are also needed.

When a young man enlists he is usually sent to a training station for a few weeks or months. Here he learns the drill, the great lessons of obedience, neatness and promptness, and begins to learn his duties. Many things on a ship are not done the same way as on land. The sailors sleep in hammocks, which are rolled up out of the way in daytime. The tables from which they eat, are often swung up to the ceiling to get them out of the way when not in use. Every inch of space is precious, and the same room must be used for several things. Each sailor has a box with a lock in which he may keep any small thing he prizes. His clothes are kept in a strong bag and every article must be folded and rolled in a particular way. An officer frequently inspects the bags, and the young recruit soon learns to be orderly.

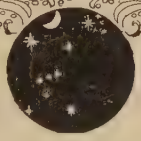
Enlistment in the navy gives many young men a better education than they would get outside. Classes are held on shipboard in time of peace, and besides a young man may learn a trade which will enable him to make a good living when his term of enlistment has expired. In addition he sees the world, gets good food and clothing, and learns habits which will be of use to him in after life.

THE NEXT STORY OF FAMILIAR THINGS IS ON PAGE 6259.

When we say that we can see a man in the moon we mean that the shadows seen in the left picture look like the eyes, nose, and mouth of a man ; but in the right picture, which shows the moon as seen through a telescope, our artist shows us how we may get a very much clearer image of a man in the moon by merely emphasising a few of the lines that are really in existence.

WHO IS THE MAN IN THE MOON?

CONTINUED FROM 5996



FANCYING that we see faces or figures in the moon is rather like playing the game of pictures in the fire. At times we can certainly imagine that we see a great face in the moon, though we change as we grow older, and the writer of these words, who used to see the face very clearly when he was a child, has not seen it for many years—probably because he is looking for something else.

At any rate, there is no doubt that there are markings on the moon, and that in proportion to the moon's size they are very large, and many of them very high. We can prove that they are so by measuring the length of the shadows which they throw upon the moon's surface when the sun's light catches them sideways. These markings are partly what we must call mountains ; they are partly, perhaps, in the nature of creeks, or clefts, and the most remarkable and beautiful of them look like craters of huge volcanoes. These are very large and have very high sides, as we can see when the sun shines sideways upon any of them. It is these craters, above all, that help us to see the man in the moon, or the little old woman gathering sticks, or whatever else people have thought they could see there.

There remains, however, a deeply interesting question which astronomers are now studying keenly. Are these craters really craters, and was the moon's surface really once covered with gigantic volcanoes? Some argue that things are indeed what they seem on the surface of the moon, and that the volcanoes were very large because the moon is so small. That sounds curious, but the explanation is that the moon, being small, would cool very quickly, and if it cooled very quickly and shrank very quickly its volcanoes would all be on a large scale.

But other astronomers are beginning to say that perhaps these markings never were volcanoes at all. They argue that the moon has no atmosphere to act like a great protective blanket or like the armor-plate of a ship, as our atmosphere does, and that the effect of meteorites, or shooting stars, falling upon the moon

would therefore be very serious. They argue that, at a certain stage in the moon's history, when its surface was much softer than it is now, pieces of rock, or whatever we like to call them, flying about in space and striking the moon at a tremendous rate might produce those effects which we now imagine to be craters. If this is true, the "marks" are not really craters at all, but are mighty scars, or holes, punched in the moon.

HOW DOES A GYROSCOPE WORK?

A gyroscope is very like a top. Indeed, it is only a very heavy and carefully-made top. It usually takes the form of a wheel with a heavy metal rim, and this is held or enclosed in such a way that if it is set spinning it can do so freely. Of course, any spinning thing tends to slow down, owing to the resistance of the air, and the friction where it is supported—unless, like the earth, it does not spin on anything. So by various means a gyroscope may be made to go on spinning, and then we can observe its behavior in all sorts of conditions.

It has been learned by men of science that mere motion will give resistance and force and all the properties of hardness and rigidity to things which had not these properties before. This is true of the gyroscope. Its spinning motion gives it the power to resist very firmly anything that tends to alter the direction of its spin. The heavier the gyroscope, the greater will be the amount of motion in it when it spins, and the greater its resistance to any force that tries to alter the direction of its motion.

Therefore, a railway car may run safely on a single rail without tilting over, simply because it carries a spinning gyroscope, spinning so fast and made so heavy that its tendency not to be disturbed or tilted will prevent the car from tilting.

WHY ARE CHILDREN FOND OF DOLLS?

Some people have said that children are not fond of dolls because they are dolls, but because they are possessions. These people declare that the secret is found in the liking which children have to possess things, just as grown-up people have the same liking, and that children will become quite as fond of anything else that is theirs as they will of a doll.

But those who really know anything of children know a great deal better than this. They know that, as a rule, a child, at any rate during several years of its life, is far fonder of a doll than of anything else, and that the child is more pleased with the chance to nurse a real baby. So the truth is that the love of dolls is really the mother-instinct and the father-instinct showing themselves already, even in little girls and boys.

Often little boys are told that they should not play with dolls, but with soldiers. One little boy, who had not been taught such nonsense, had his doll out with him in the street, and some big boys cried out and jeered at him. But the little fellow had a good reply. He turned round and said, "None of you will ever be a good father."

WHY DOES A HEN CACKLE AFTER LAYING AN EGG?

Of course this is not an easy question to answer, for we cannot ask a hen why she cackles, and indeed, if she could speak, she could not give a reason; for this act, like many of our own, is not a reasonable one, but simply a consequence of the way in which a hen is made. It is what is called an instinctive action. Yet we can understand it because we can compare it with actions of other creatures about which there is no doubt.

The doing of anything which we were meant to do gives us pleasure. The bodies of living things are constructed in this way, as we might well expect. Now, pleasant feeling in ourselves and in other creatures often excites the body to some kind of activity, as when we say that a person sings for joy. When we feel very pleased with ourselves we want to sing, or whistle, or dance, or do some such thing. It is a question of what is called the expression of the emotions. A dog has the advantage of us in one respect, because it has a tail, and when a dog is pleased, it not only gives a special bark, which is its way of singing for joy, but it also expresses its emotion by wagging its tail. On the other hand, an angry lion will sway its tail from side to side, and express its anger in that way.

So when the hen cackles after laying an egg, it is simply her way of singing for joy. Her body and her feelings have

the satisfaction of having done something which her body is meant to do. It is probable that the actual laying of the egg causes discomfort, and there is a corresponding feeling of ease and satisfaction when the task is done.

WHAT ARE "BLIND-ALLEY" OCCUPATIONS?

A blind alley is a road along which one can go for a certain distance, and then no farther. We have to go back and make a fresh start, and we have lost all our time. And so we now give the name of "blind-alley" occupations—a name which every boy should know—to those which seem to offer a road to somewhere, but lead a boy nowhere, waste years which he can never regain, and perhaps even destroy his power to learn something better afterwards.

All who have studied the subject know how important this question is, and boys and girls should all be warned in time of the consequences of going into a "blind-alley" occupation. A boy leaves school at fourteen or sixteen, and can at once get employment which brings in a few dollars a week, but which teaches him nothing. For instance, this may be the case with telegraph boys, as we all may see. After a few years, when the boy is beginning to become a man, and to expect a man's wages, he is, instead, turned off to make room for a younger boy. Since his "blind-alley" occupation has taught him nothing, and has only given him time to forget what he learned at school, he has to seek unskilled and poorly-paid labor, and often can get no work at all. Many scores of thousands of boys and girls in our country are now in these "blind-alley" occupations, and the time has come when we must put an end to a process which causes so much harm. It injures the boys and girls themselves, and it afterwards only too often makes them a burden upon the nation, instead of part of its real wealth.

WHY CAN'T LIGHT TURN A CORNER?

There are several ways in which light can be made to turn a corner, but it is true, and it is one of the most important facts about light, that it naturally travels in straight lines. This does not mean that the light from a lamp travels only in one direction. It travels equaly in straight lines in all directions, and since it is a property of light to travel in straight lines, of course it cannot turn a corner by itself.

But fortunately there are many ways in which light can be made to turn a corner, for there are many ways in which rays of light can be bent or turned. By means of a mirror, or any surface which reflects light at all, light can be made to turn a corner, or any number of corners, so long as at each there is placed a reflecting surface. In just the same way, of course, a ball can be made to turn a corner.

Light can also be readily made to turn a corner by what is called refraction. This is the name given to the bending of a ray which in passing from one thing to another, as from air to water, or air to glass, becomes, as it were, cracked.

WHAT IS A CYNIC?

The word cynic is simply the Greek for *dog-like*, and means a person who has rather a snarling and dog-like kind of temper; at least, that is supposed to be the origin of the name. The great argument of the cynics in ancient Greece was that men must give up luxury and beauty, and even cleanliness, and any kind of decent human comfort. As we can imagine, they were not pleasant people, though it cannot be denied that they showed much courage and suffered much discomfort. One of the most famous of the cynics, pretending to be very humble, used to show himself in a cloak full of holes—a perfect instance of what has been called "the pride that apes humility." This particular cynic lived in the time of Socrates, who said to him, "I see your vanity peeping through the holes in your cloak."

WHICH IS THE BIRD WITH THE LONGEST TAIL?

We all know that the peacock's tail, which is so beautiful when opened out, is very long when it is closed up; but there are some birds in Japan that have tails as much as twelve feet long, and when they walk about in the open air special train-bearers support their tails, so that the feathers may not be dragged through the dust and dirt. These birds are a variety of the barndoor fowl. In the same way pouters and fantail pigeons have been developed in Europe from the common pigeon. The long-tailed cocks are reared at Shinowara, a village in the island of Shikoku. That they

may not damage their tails they are kept in high, narrow cages, lighted at the top.

The bird naturally remains on the perch at the top, its tail hanging gracefully down. It is seldom allowed outside its cage, and then it walks in the open air for about half an hour, followed by its tail-bearer. Occasionally it is washed in warm water, and allowed to dry its feathers in the sun.

For traveling, special long, narrow boxes are used, and the feathers are bent as little as possible. The root of the tail in these birds is much stronger than it is in an ordinary cock. Even the feathers on either side of the body grow to an enormous length, and hang down with the tail feathers to a depth of three or four feet, so that the tail has the appearance of being not only very long but also very bushy.

A Bird's Tail 12 Feet Long.

WHY DOES A LEVER MAKE A WEAK MAN STRONG?

In the case of all levers and pulleys the principle is the same. No form of lever or pulley makes power out of nothing. The secret lies somewhere in the special way in which the power is applied to the weight which it has to move.

If we think of a simple case of a man using a long iron rod to dislodge a piece of rock, by pressing the rod, near its lower end, against something firm, we shall see that the two ends of the lever—that is, the rod—move through very unequal distances in the same time. We can see this for ourselves by holding a pencil across the edge of anything, with nearly all the pencil on one side. Then, if we tilt it up and down, one end moves through a very much smaller distance than the other in the same time. The more unequal the two arms of the pencil, the greater is the difference between the distance moved by the two ends of the pencil.

That is what happens when a man is levering up a stone. He has not strength enough to move the lower end of the lever by pressing there, but he can get the necessary movement there by spending his power over a greater distance at the top end of the lever. Less power is required there, but it is required to act through a greater distance. So the work is done, and the law that power cannot come from nowhere holds good in this case as it does in all others, no matter if it does seem otherwise.

WHERE WERE THE FIRST LIGHTHOUSES BUILT?

It is difficult to think of a time so far back that there were no lighthouses to guide the sailor on the pathless sea and protect him from dangerous reefs, shoals and cruel rocks. No doubt the very first lighthouse was the light set in the window by the fisherman's wife to bring his boat safely home. And today, we have lighthouses whose flashing or revolving lights can be seen for many miles at sea and which protect the dangerous coasts all over the world.

It is said that the first lighthouses were built in that oldest of countries, Lower Egypt, but it is so long ago that no one knows just when. These early timers were very crude. The fuel was placed in a large pot and hung from the end of a pole which projected from the tower like the flagpole from a window. The first regular lighthouse built to guide sailors was stationed on a cape of Asia Minor, in the Troad, and a Greek poet 660 years before Christ mentioned it, so we see that this poet gave us something

more valuable than his poetry, which no one ever reads.

WHY IS A LIGHTHOUSE CALLED A PHAROS?

One of the most famous lights of history is the Pharos of Alexandria. It was built of white marble and stood on the island of Pharos at the entrance of the great harbor. From its summit, 400 cubits above the sea, an immense beacon fire of wood could be seen for thirty miles. It was completed 280 years before Christ, in the reign of Ptolemy Philadelphus, and was one of the Seven Wonders of the World. It took its name from the island on which it stood, and after that date Roman lighthouses were spoken of by this name, "pharos." This beautiful structure, 100 feet on a side built in terraces, lasted for 1,600 years, until destroyed by an earthquake. The lighthouses at the English port of Dover, and the French port of Cologne, were built by the Romans and were supposed to be the first lighthouses ever built in Western Europe. The Colossus of Rhodes, another one of the Seven Wonders of the World, may also have been a lighthouse.

The earliest lighthouse which was built on a rock in the ocean, swept by waves, and which is still standing, was built at the mouth of the Gironde River in France. The Cardouan Light was begun in 1584 and finished in 1610, but earlier towers are said to have been built upon this very rock by Louis le Debonnaire about 805, and later by Edward, the Black Prince. The light which shone from this tower was at first made by the burning of an oak log, and later by a coal fire, which was lighted in an open basket or grate, called a "chauffer."

To-day "the light that shines over the sea" is of many kinds. It is made by electricity, by a kind of gas called acetylene gas, and by oil gas, which is largely used in the United States and England. Oil for this purpose is brought to the lighthouse in large iron tanks and stored in a room near the entrance, and from there it is pumped up into the lantern. By means of lenses, prisms and reflectors, the rays which would naturally turn upward or downward are thrown out in a horizontal line. The electric light of Heligoland, an important island in the North Sea, is equal to the enormous number of forty-three million candles, and the Highland Light at Navesink has sixty million candle power, and flashes its light a distance of twenty-eight miles over the water.

WHICH IS THE OLDEST LIGHTHOUSE IN THE UNITED STATES?

The oldest lighthouse in this country is the Boston Light, which has been shining from Little Brewster Island ever since the year 1716. Some one may ask whether it is the very same lighthouse which was built then, but a little thought will answer that question, for we know what power there is in the winds and waves beating constantly against the rocks to wear them away, and a lighthouse would be far more easily destroyed than solid rock. The lighthouse which stands on the island to-day was built in 1819. During the Revolution it was destroyed and rebuilt no less than three times.

WHY ARE LIGHTSHIPS USED INSTEAD OF LIGHTHOUSES?

The most famous lighthouses in the world are built miles out at sea and the task of building such a tower in these dangerous places is one to awe the stoutest heart and tax the utmost skill. And there are many places where no lighthouse can be built on account of the terrific force of the wind and the waves and the strength of the currents. These reefs or treacherous shoals or sunken rocks are protected by lightships. One of the best known in this country is the Ambrose Channel Light, off Sandy Hook. The lightship off Cape Hatteras guards the dangerous Diamond Shoal. There is another at the Nantucket Shoal, and many more all along the New England coast. All these ships are equipped with wireless telegraphs, which is a safeguard to the ships.

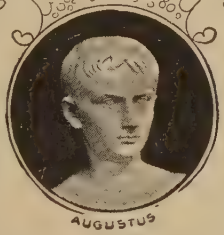
There are lonely spots where no man could live without the danger of losing his mind, and here lights are stationed, called "unattended lights," because they are worked by wonderful clockwork devices, and no one goes near them for periods varying from three months to a year. The light burns all the time or is lighted at regular hours by mechanism, or, more wonderful still, by a Swedish invention which makes use of the sun. As the sun rises and sets, its increasing or decreasing light works a valve which controls the flow of the gas so that the light begins to shine after sunset and goes out after sunrise.

THE FAITHFUL SENTINEL OF POMPEII

When the city of Pompeii was overwhelmed by burning ashes and destroyed, a brave soldier stood at his post to the last, watching death come towards him. When, 1,700 years after, the diggers found the ruins of the city buried in the earth, they found the soldier's body lying where he had kept watch. Sir Edward Poynter has painted this picture of the sentinel who was "Faithful unto Death," and it hangs in the Liverpool Art Gallery.

WHAT I SAW AT POMPEII

CONTINUED FROM 6189



NOTHING will live longer in the mind of a visitor than this city of a vanished life, a sight to look upon with doubting eyes even as you walk through its streets and sit down in its houses; but something almost beyond belief, when, afterwards, you fill in all that you have seen of this city which passed out of the world in a night.

There are mightier ruins in the world than Pompeii, things bigger to look at, things bigger in history, things that stir the mind more in themselves; but nowhere is there so great an area of ruin so well restored to its former appearance as this.

Here is a city nearly two miles round, with streets of houses, with market-places and shops, with gardens and squares and monuments; all so well preserved that if the tenant of one of these houses were to come back to life, and were set down at one of the three gates of Pompeii, he would walk along the old pavement he helped to wear down over 1800 years ago, and would walk to his house quite naturally, and perhaps recognize his old home, in some cases, by still fresh paintings at the gate. He would find the mosaic floor still almost as new in many of his rooms; he would find beautiful statues still unbroken; he would find the pipes which brought water to his bath still in their place; he would find the bath still capable of holding water; and he would find things at home in such a condition that no power would make him believe that his home had been buried in the earth over 1,700 years. It is difficult to think of anything so hard to believe as Pompeii. Every little detail has been preserved. Here, in a kitchen, is a pan on the fire, resting on the ashes which were boiling water more than fourteen hundred years before the discovery of America.

It is this which makes Pompeii almost too true to be true—the preservation, through all that dread catastrophe, through all these nineteen centuries, of *the very life of the moment when Pompeii heard its doom.*

The architecture of this vast ruin is

wonderful. The freshness of some of the color is as if it were done yesterday. The sense of luxury is everywhere, and there is even a sort of atmosphere that comes up from the long ago. But the miles of ruin, the well-planned houses fit for kings, the famous frescoes and mosaics, which are in some cases our only picture-record of historical events, are, with all their value and their tremendous interest, not the most impressive fact of Pompeii. Pompeii is unmatched as something preserved through nearly twenty centuries, preserved in big and in little so that identity is easy; but Pompeii is unique in the world because it has stamped for ever upon the earth itself the life of a single moment in the dim mists of Time. Remember, a moment; not a period, not a day, not even an hour —but a *moment*, for one may see the pan boiling on the fire, the loaf of bread half eaten, the meat being cooked for dinner, the wine still in the bottle, the ink still in the pot, the key still in the door.

A mosaic in the floor of a doorway in Pompeii, with the words Cave Canem, "Beware of the dog."

You may visit the cellar where sixteen people hid themselves when the calamity came, where the master of the house was found with the key in his hand, a slave close behind him with money and valuables. Outside is the courtyard from which they must have fled.

You may even see the pain on a man's face as he died on that terrible day. There were no cameras to take photographs then, but Nature can do without cameras.

In the ashes where they lay, the features of these poor people were pictured as in a photograph; the ashes hardened so that the likeness was preserved through all the centuries; and when these bodies were discovered there came to Signor Fiorelli a wonderful idea. Removing the bones carefully, he filled the space with plaster, making a perfect image of the figure which had lain there, hidden from sight for more than a thousand years. And here to-day lies the image of a man who died in that terrible ruin, his face wrought with the very pain of death. Not all the destructiveness of Vesuvius, not all the weight of the earth for nineteen hundred years, has changed a muscle of this dead man's face, and his image lies here to-day that all the world may see something of that awful moment when a great city vanished from the earth. Near by him lies the image of a dog. And here, near the homes in which they lived, lie images of other men and women —men and women no longer now, but only forms, statues that Michael Angelo or even a greater than he never could have rivaled.

It is almost tame, after this, to think of all the wonderful things the guide would show you if you allowed a guide to hide the interest of Pompeii from you, as guides do; but there are three wonders of Pompeii. There is the wonder that it should ever have been built, so rich in art, so poor in vision; there is the wonder that so much of it has been preserved from so tremendous a destruction; and there is the wonder that it should have been lost hundreds of years and found again.

It must have been an interesting city in ancient times, and there is no wonder that Rome flocked here to live its lighter life, that an emperor and statesmen and poets and nobles had houses here. And what houses they were, occupying a whole street sometimes, lavish in paintings and marbles. It is odd to stand at the gate of one of these houses and look at the mosaic in the floor, a picture of a dog, with the old *Cave Canem*, "Beware

HOW A CITY WAS SEALED UP BY A STORM

THE BEAUTIFUL CITY OF POMPEII, AS IT LAY HIDDEN FOR NEARLY 2,000 YEARS

No more terrible fate ever happened to a city full of life and gaiety than that which befell Pompeii, with its splendid buildings—temples, palaces, baths, and theatres—in which were stored many treasures of art. On the morning of August 23, in the year 79 A.D., it must have been a brilliant sight to see. But within a few days Pompeii and the neighboring city of Herculaneum, lay buried, to be remembered only in name for the next seventeen hundred years. Mount Vesuvius, which had been sleeping for centuries, woke up suddenly in the year 63, and caused an earthquake that destroyed a great part of Pompeii. The people rebuilt the city, and had almost finished it when a still more terrible calamity overtook them. The mountain poured forth a storm of burning ashes, which fell upon the city and buried it completely. Then heavier cinders poured forth from the mountain and sealed it up, as shown in this picture.

POMPEII COMES OUT OF THE EARTH AGAIN

Pompeii, buried for more than seventeen hundred years, has in the past century been brought to light, and here we see it as it is to-day. Here are streets and pavements, houses and shops, theatres and temples, law-courts and market-places, in which we can walk about as the old Romans did.

This shows one of the main streets of Pompeii, which has been completely unearthed. The curb-stones and stepping-stones, paths and roadway, are exactly as in the days of the Emperor Titus. Nearly all that we know of Roman life and manners has been revealed by the discoveries at Pompeii.

BEAUTIFUL COLUMNS COME TO LIGHT

This is the Basilica at Pompeii. The word basilica comes to the Romans from the Greek and means either a court of law or a sort of merchants' exchange. In form it was a long rectangular hall supported by great columns. Later both the word and the kind of building were borrowed for churches.

The view of the ruins of Pompeii given on the preceding page was taken from above, and does not show the open spaces shown in this, which is even more interesting, if there can be said to be degrees of interest in this marvelous city. Notice how clearly the beautiful fluted columns stand out. Soon after the destruction of the city, the ruins were reached by tunneling down through the lava, and many valuable objects were removed. Then the people went away, and the ruins were forgotten. Photographs from Brown Bros.

of the dog," under it; and it is wonderful to stand in the garden of another house, with flowers growing now where they grew then, with lovely little statues still unbroken where they were first set up, with the gateway still fresh with paintings, with color everywhere, and with people moving to and fro, and to imagine to yourself that the lord of the house is giving a party and you are among the guests. No great imagination is called for at Pompeii, for if imagination did not people these houses and these streets the very stones themselves would cry out. One thing you must do, however, before you go to walk about these streets of destruction: you must go upstairs and downstairs in the museum in Naples, where what is left of all that was beautiful and all that was useful in Pompeii is gathered together. Here is a collection that must stir the dullest mind that ever wandered mechanically about a great museum. Here are the marbles—frescoes, statues, columns, tombs—that made Pompeii a beautiful place to walk about in.

A PAN STILL ON A FIRE IN A KITCHEN IN POMPEII, AFTER BEING BURIED 1800 YEARS

Hundreds of pieces crowd the ground floor of this museum, most of them in marble or in bronze, and most of them from the villas and temples and streets and spaces of this stricken city. No corner of Pompeii was left unadorned; it is astonishing to see the splendid friezes in the arcades, where things were bought and sold: even the butcher and the fishmonger, with their benches next to an emperor's temple, carried on their unlovely work in an artistic environment. It is not easy to understand how rich this place must have been until you have seen the museum, because it has been the habit in the past to carry off the art treasures of Pompeii to Naples. The city itself is to-day without roofs, like a city after a great fire has done half its work, with beautiful things left only inside houses and courtyards.

For, of course, the treasures of Pompeii can never be brought together again. How much of this artistic wealth must have been destroyed in that year 79! How much was carried off by the inhabitants, who tunneled underneath the lava ashes to find their treasures. How much lies still buried in the earth, waiting for the spade to bring it into the light of day! Only half, perhaps, of this field of ruin has been recovered since the work of excavation began in the eighteenth century. Men are still at work digging up houses and gardens and marbles, and nobody knows whether there may be a new piece of

A HOUSE IN POMPEII—AS IT WAS AND AS IT IS

The wealthy noblemen of Rome had beautiful palaces at Pompeii, to which they went in the hot summer months, just as people go to their country houses nowadays for a vacation. Here is the atrium, or drawing-room, of a fine house in Pompeii. The house belonged to a man named Cornelius Rufus.

Here we see the same room as it appears to-day. In the middle is a marble water-basin, let into the floor and surrounded by mosaics, and on the margin are the supports of a rich marble table. Rooms opened out all round, and in the distance can be seen the remains of the peristyle—an open court.

sculpture, or some beautiful fragment of mosaic.

For hundreds of years this great treasure-house was unknown to the world, for the ancients left it covered up when they had taken from the ruins all that they thought it contained, or all that they thought worth digging for. But Vesuvius spat out dust enough to bury Pompeii nearly twenty feet deep, and so it happened that the ancients robbed the surface only, leaving the depths to be trampled down or built over or neglected throughout the Middle Ages. Then a farmer would dig up a piece of marble, and perhaps it would be a man's hand. A peasant found a piece of cloth as he dug his garden one day, and used it to clean out his oven. It did not soil, it did not burn—because it was a piece of asbestos cloth in which some ancient Roman had wrapped the ashes of a dead friend!

A PAVEMENT LAID ON A STREET IN POMPEII OVER 1800 YEARS AGO

Coming to Pompeii by train, the traveler sees green orchards with stone columns rising among the trees, filling the mind with wonder as to what lies beneath. We come, too, upon whole fields black with lava, which remind us that even while men dug up one civilization Vesuvius covered up another.

The busy spades and pickaxes, which have revealed to the eyes of men this vanished city, have brought up out of the earth much more than a collection of marbles. The ground floor of the Naples Museum is filled with monuments, but come upstairs and see *a hundred thousand things*. That is not a guess, or a mere general number; there are, indeed, a hundred thousand things, counting coins and brasses and everything brought out to the light of day to show us the life of these people of long ago.

Here are the things with which they beautified their homes—little bronzes for the mantelpiece, hundreds of pictures from their walls, lovely vases of every kind. Here are locks and keys, and every sort of thing still used in a kitchen; pots and pans, and salt-cellars, and scales, and bottles, and knives; things for boiling twenty eggs at once; little stoves; actual beds that people slept on, chairs they sat in; stocks they put their prisoners in, in which four skeletons were found; safes for their valuables; pens they wrote with; ink still in the bottle, though now dried up; and even doctor's instruments made of bronze.

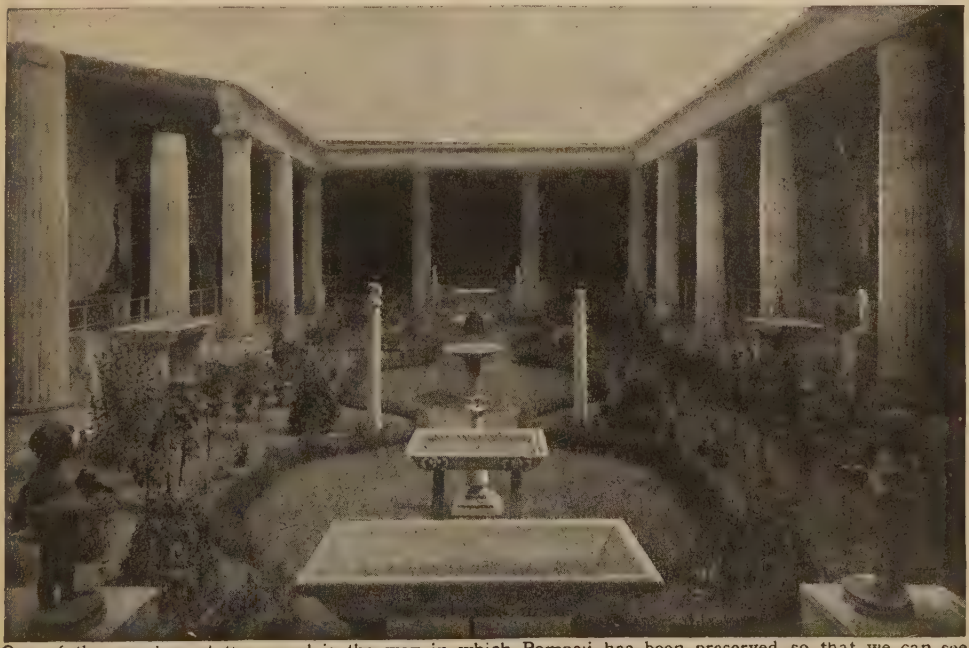
In one room are the cakes that were on the table when the calamity came, a loaf half cut, meat in a saucepan ready for cooking, peas, beans, prunes, raisins, fruits ready for dessert. Everything to eat seems to be in the room, fragments from the last dinner-tables of Pompeii, preserved through all but two thousand years by Mother Earth. And there is one thing you will not believe. There is an egg—*unbroken!* Think of it! Vesuvius destroyed this city, drove off its population, cut off at least 2,000 lives, all in an hour. It buried the city under thousands and thousands of tons of dust, buried it in the earth through all the years while Europe has been made. Vesuvius could do this, yet could not break an egg!

Pompeii is something to see and never to forget, for no other work of man's hands has ever been buried in the earth and come out so wonderful.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6329.

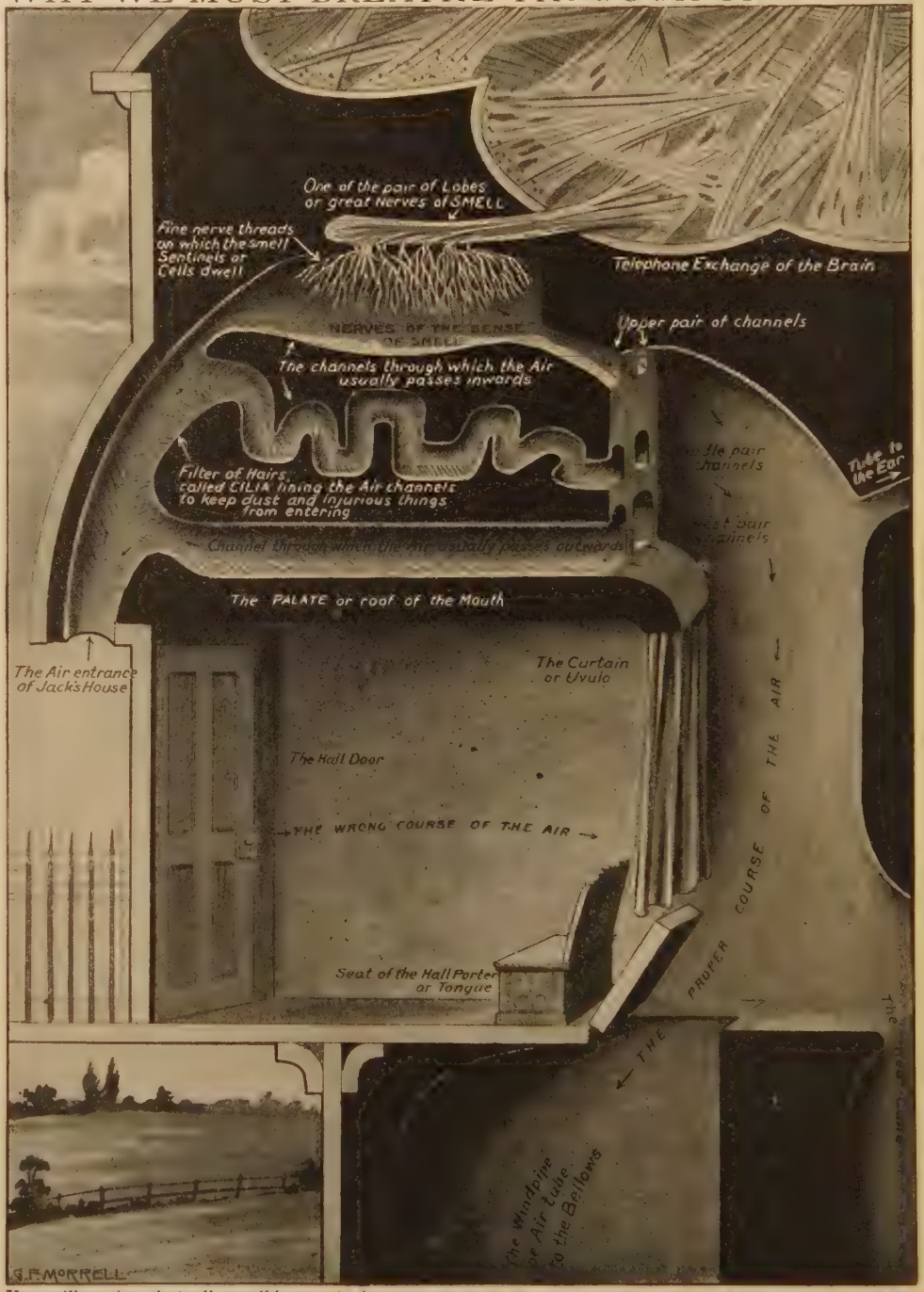
A POMPEII GARDEN THEN AND NOW

This shows life in one of the houses of Pompeii. The children are playing with their mother in a court similar to the one seen in the lower picture. These courts, inside the house and quite separate from the outside garden, were laid out with shrubs, flowers and fountains, and adorned with sculptures.

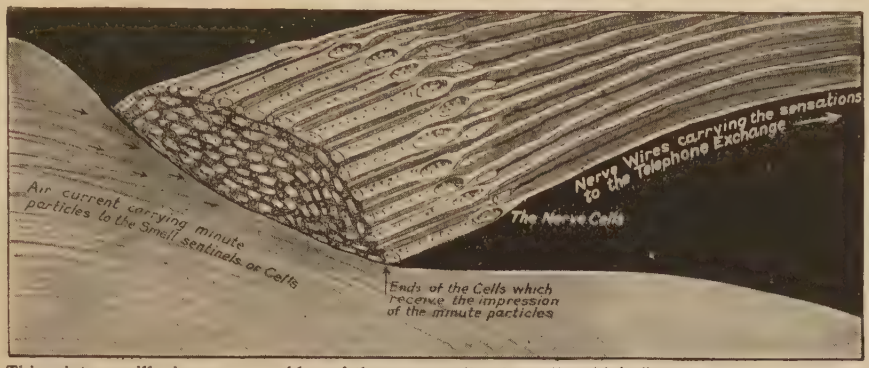


One of the wonders of the world is the way in which Pompeii has been preserved so that we can see much of it almost as it appeared two thousand years ago. Here is the open court of a house of the first century as it may be seen in this century. It is almost identical with its original appearance.

WHY WE MUST BREATHE THROUGH THE NOSE


One of the pair of Lobes or great Nerves of SMELL
Fine nerve threads on which the smell Sentinels or Cells dwell
Telephone Exchange of the Brain
NERVES OF THE SENSE OF SMELL
Upper pair of channels
The channels through which the Air usually passes inwards
Tube to the Ear
Filter of Hairs called CILIA lining the Air channels to keep dust and injurious things from entering
Channel through which the Air usually passes outwards
The PALATE or roof of the Mouth
The Air entrance of Jack's House
The Curtain or Uvula
The Hall Door
THE WRONG COURSE OF THE AIR
THE PROPER COURSE OF THE AIR
Seat of the Hall Porter or Tongue
THE
The Windpipe or Air Tube to the Bellows
G. F. MORRELL

You will notice that all sensible people breathe through the nose and not through the mouth, and this picture shows us why they do so. The little hairs which line the channels of the nose act as a filter, keeping back dust and other harmful things, and the value of this filter is lost if we breathe through the mouth, and consequently allow dust and germs to have free entrance into the lungs. This picture shows also the little cells which enable us to smell. When we smell a thing, small parts of it break away and touch the cells which live on the nerves of smell, and these cells are able to detect a particle of musk that weighs only a thirty-millionth of a grain, the sense of smell being more acute even than the eye aided by the microscope.


Air current carrying minute particles to the Smell Sentinels or Cells
Nerve Wires carrying the sensations to the Telephone Exchange
The Nerve Cells
Ends of the Cells which receive the impression of the minute particles

This picture will give us some idea of the nerve-cells of smell, which line the upper part of the nose. When we smell a rose or anything else a small particle of the rose or whatever it may be is drawn to these cells, and the sensation is carried by the nerves to the brain, which recognizes it.

JACK'S FRESH AIR SUPPLY

CONTINUED FROM 6110

IF the Architect of Jack's house had forgotten to provide for its proper ventilation the house could never have been built at all. The pity is that men are allowed to build any kind of houses without providing for the breath of life to flow through them; for Jack's house has to spend much of its time in houses built by men, and if they are not properly ventilated half the value of his own ventilation system is lost.

Jack's house needs air in order that his countless living servants may breathe. If we had said *burn* instead of *breathe*, that would have been an equaly true saying, for we may look upon Jack's house as a wonderful furnace, which requires a draught of air if it is to burn properly. The fuel which Jack eats, and which his chemists cook so skilfully, would be of no use to Jack unless he had a supply of air with which to burn it.

Burning, as we have already learned, means combining with oxygen which we get from the air, and this goes on everywhere all through Jack's house, and all through the houses of all living creatures, animals, or plants, whether they live in the air or at the bottom of the sea. Therefore every living thing requires and has a ventilation system which is suited to its body.

The centre of Jack's ventilation system is Jack's middle story, where are his bellows and, as we have seen, his pump is placed. But we must begin at the beginning, and we find that a special channel has been provided, just above the front door of Jack's house, for the air to enter.

The whole of the outside of Jack's body is more or less exposed to the air, but none ever enters through his skin, though a little does enter through the walls of ordinary houses. The living houses of some animals and plants are ventilated more or less through their walls. A plant breathes all over its surface, and a frog breathes partly by its skin. But Jack depends for his air supply entirely upon what enters his windpipe, the great air tube that runs down his neck into his chest, and if he cannot receive enough air through that tube he will die.

Jack's mouth, or hall, and his nose both lead to his windpipe, and air can reach it either through his hall door or through the two holes above it called his nostrils. If Jack runs hard, or swims hard, or if he has a cold, he is bound to open his hall door, and get a larger quantity of air that way,

but as a general rule air should not be admitted through the hall at all. Unless Jack has something to say, or something to swallow, his hall door should be kept closed. The Bible rightly says that God put the breath of man's life *in his nostrils,* not in his mouth; and, indeed, Jack may well remember this very good rule—*Shut your mouth and save your life.*

It is true that it feels easier to breathe through the mouth than through the nose. Why, then, should the mouth not be used, and why is it actually dangerous to allow the front door to be constantly open for ventilation?

Well, it is dangerous for many reasons, but one of them is easy to guess, for it is the very reason which often prevents us from opening our front doors. If we carelessly leave our doors open burglars may get in; and if Jack keeps his front door open burglars will get in there too—microbe burglars which may smash and destroy his house or burn it. There are several other reasons, but we cannot understand them until we study those openings, and what is behind them.

THE IMPORTANCE OF THINGS YOU MAY NEVER HAVE THOUGHT OF

If we look at our nostrils we shall usually notice a number of fine hairs. They act as if they were a kind of grating or sieve, and keep back tiny flies or specks of dirt which might otherwise enter with the draught of air. Now, from the two nostrils right onwards until the air reaches the great lungs, or bellows, themselves, it has to pass one thing after another which, though we cannot see it or understand it so easily, plays exactly the part of those hairs.

When we study the inside of the nose, we find that it has various channels or passages from the nostrils to the back of the throat. Instead of being straight these passages are most crooked and twisted, so that the air can never flow through the nose without striking against the inside of it at the turns, and having to go round corners. The inside of the nose is moist, and can readily be made moister whenever the air is rather dry or cold. The nerves that govern the blood-vessels inside the nose see to that. Thus, not only is the inside of the nose crooked and moist, but it is also warm. Nor is that all. The moisture produced inside the nose by the chemists which line its walls is distinctly poisonous to microbes. It is to some extent an antiseptic, like carbolic acid, or the acid which poisons microbes in the food when they reach Jack's great oven.

What all this means we can only learn by very carefully catching some air which has been breathed in through Jack's nose, just before it reaches his windpipe, and comparing it with the air in the room from which Jack breathed it.

THE FILTER THAT SURPRISES THE CLEVEREST BUILDERS

If we do this—as we can in a very wonderful way—we discover that Jack's nose is the filter of his ventilation system—a filter which does everything that can be done by the cleverest human builders, and much more besides. We can best prepare ourselves to understand and value this filter rightly by studying the construction of specimens of the best air-filters which have been made by men.

At a well-known hospital there are rooms for performing surgical operations. All the air which enters them does so through a special shaft, which it can only reach by passing through a filter. Now, this air-filter is made of a great screen of hanging cocoanut fibres, down which water is always dripping. As the air passes between these dripping fibres, it is filtered of dust and microbes to a large extent, and is also moistened. If the water were warmed, the air would also be warmed by the filter. Then a fan drives it down the shaft and into the rooms, and there the people who breathe it all filter it again, if they are wise and well, by breathing through their noses.

HOW THE AIR WE BREATHE IS CLEARED AND MOISTENED

The nose is the great air-filter of Jack's house, and it does just what the filter does in those beautiful rooms. But the nose is a better filter than anything man can make, and it does more for Jack's house than the cocoanut fibres and the dripping water can do.

For when we compare the air taken from the back of Jack's nose with the air outside, we find, first, that the inside air contains fewer microbes, and practically no dust, except of the very tiniest kind; and we find, next, that it is moistened, containing much more water-vapor than it did before; then we find, again, that it is warmed, for it has passed

over a large surface lined with plenty of warm blood.

How wondrously this filter of Jack's excels all the filters made by men we shall see. To begin with, not only has air to enter through this filter, but it also has to return by it.

THE AIR THAT TRAVELS ROUND CORNERS AND THROUGH CHANNELS

No human builder can make such an arrangement as this. He must always have an inlet shaft, where the filter is, and an outlet shaft. At the hospital the inlet shaft sends the air straight to the patient's place, and the outlet shaft is near where the lookers-on are, so that nothing can travel against the stream of air from them to hurt him. But in Jack's house the inlet shaft and the outlet shaft are one and the same, which is unlike any other system of ventilation in the world.

Now, the inlet has purposely been made difficult so that the air may be filtered and moistened and warmed. It has to flow round corners and through narrow places, but it would be an inconvenience if the air had to do this in coming out. Therefore the lowest of the three channels which we find inside the nose on each side is short and is almost straight; and we have discovered that practically all the air, on going in, travels through the middle and the upper pair of channels; but practically all, on coming out, travels by the lower pair of channels, though one pair of nostrils suffices for both purposes.

THINGS THAT WE NOTICE ON A VERY COLD DAY

This is really a beautiful discovery, for when first we study the shape of the inside of Jack's nose we cannot understand why the two upper pairs of channels should be so crooked and narrow, if the lower pair could let the air in. The fact is that, though the lower pair is open all the time, it and the others are just so placed that the in-draught is almost entirely through them, and the out-draught almost entirely through it. Further, if the upper and middle pair of channels are blocked, which too often happens, the lower pair still remains, and the air will do better to enter through them than through the mouth.

Indeed, this is an adaptable filter in every way. When the air is warm and moist, it is allowed to pass quickly and easily through the filter; but when it is cold and dry, and would do harm inside Jack's house, it is compelled to pass more slowly, and is exposed to more warmth and more moisture.

This beautiful arrangement is worked by those servants of Jack who sit in his upper story, and control, by nerves, the size of every blood-vessel in his body, as the train despatchers in their tower control the traffic over the railway tracks which run in and out of the railway station. When they get messages saying that the air is rather too dry and cold, they give orders to flood the lining of his nose with warm blood, by relaxing the walls of all the blood-vessels inside it.

THE FILTER THAT POISONS ITS ENEMIES

In order that the orders shall be effective, we find that the lining of Jack's nose is extremely loose on the bony walls, and so it can be stretched and filled with a great quantity of blood whenever it is feared that Jack is being supplied with air so cold and dry that it would injure the inside of his bellows.

We have seen that the inside of the filter produces something that poisons many microbes. When we blow our noses—which we should do more respectfully after learning what our noses are!—we clear the filter of a mixture of dirt, dust, and microbes; and if we consider how soon a used handkerchief becomes unpleasant, we realize what might happen to our lungs if we had no filter to breathe through.

But if we examine the lining of this filter with a microscope, we find still more wonders such as no other filter can show. Nearly the whole of its surface is covered with tiny living servants of Jack—cells which produce a steady flow of moisture to purify the air. These cells have a sort of hairs—called *cilia,* which is Latin for eyelashes—sticking out from them into the air-channel. These cilia form a sort of broom, which the cells that bear them keep brushing in one direction, so as to keep the filter clean. Their action never stops, even when we sleep, but goes on night and day.

These ciliated cells line the whole of Jack's ventilating shaft, from the nostrils down to the bellows, or lungs, themselves. When Jack has a "cold," and especially

when he has bronchitis, he loses the services of these excellent servants for a time, for multitudes of them are killed by the microbes that have succeeded in getting past the sentinels and have made Jack ill. Not until new ones take their place is Jack quite comfortable. One other interesting fact about these cells is that, like the white cells of the blood, which have wonderful powers of movement also, they are independent of Jack's officials in his upper story. No nerves order them about, and they move as they know they should, on their own account.

Very different are the cells which line one special part of Jack's nose, just where the incoming current is strongest. They are not merely connected with nerves, but are themselves nerve-cells.

THE SERVANTS WHICH GIVE JACK THE SMELL OF A ROSE

These servants of Jack are of a far higher kind than the cells which wave their cilia. They do not show, under the microscope, anything so wonderful as the "ciliary movement" of the other cells, but their power of feeling is really far higher and far more wonderful. When certain gases or particles of material come in with Jack's air-current and reach these sentinels, they are known and recognized as good or bad, or as not mattering one way or the other; and this smelling, as we call it, is done by the smell-sentinels in Jack's nose, together with a part of his brain, with a special kind of nerve-cells, which are experts at smelling, and can communicate with every other part of Jack's brain.

As a matter of fact, Jack's house is far from being as well supplied in this respect as the house of his dog. In human beings, the sense of smell has lost most of its importance, and the marvelous sentinels for seeing and hearing have taken the place of smell for most purposes—such as recognizing Jack's friends and enemies.

Nevertheless, these sentinels that line the upper part of the air-filter are not to be despised, even though they are stupid in comparison with the smell-sentinels of many animals.

SENTINELS THAT MAY SAVE JACK'S LIFE

These little servants can still recognize many bad things. For instance, if the gas has not been properly turned off at night, Jack's sentinels tell him that it is escaping, for they recognize some of it in the air-current which passes them. But for this warning Jack might go on breathing the gas until it overcame the unsleeping cells that govern his bellows, and he would stop breathing for ever and would wake up from sleep no more.

Also these sentinels give Jack much pleasure in the sweet scents of flowers in the country; and they are very useful in helping him to enjoy his food, for the scent of his food gets into his nose, and, indeed, a good deal of what he calls the taste of his food is not really taste at all, and should go, not to the credit of his hall-porter, but to that of the sentinels in his nose. The best proof of this is that Jack has a very dull taste of food when he has a cold, and the smell sentinels are drowned in fluid for a time, so that the smell of the food cannot reach them and his favorite dishes seem to him dull and unpalatable.

THE LITTLE TUBE OF AIR THAT HELPS US TO HEAR SOUNDS

Lastly, from each side of this filter there runs a tube which carries a little air to the inside of Jack's ear, so that there is air inside as well as outside Jack's ear-drums, and sounds can move them freely. This tube has a long difficult name—the Eustachian tube. The name was given to it in honor of a famous Italian named Eustachio who lived in the eighteenth century. This great man found out what a faithful servant this tube is in Jack's house.

Such is Jack's filter. If it is not in good working order—as when part of the lining is overgrown and he has *adenoids*—he becomes a "mouth-breather," and suffers in many ways. No one can afford not to use this living filter, which stands at the beginning of the ventilation system, and without which Jack's house can never be as clean and habitable and durable as it should be.

If Jack is to gain the full benefit of this wonderful filter, unless when he is talking or shouting, he will always breathe with his mouth shut, whether he wakes or sleeps. If he does this, almost all the air that enters his house will be cleansed and purified, and the tiny enemies that would take away his health will be stopped at the outer gates by the trusty sentinels who stand on guard.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6307.

A FAMOUS BOOK ABOUT A FAMOUS VOYAGE

RICHARD HENRY DANA was a member of a distinguished family of Boston, and, as he tells us, made the voyage around the Horn for his health while a student at Harvard. His book tells of the life of a common sailor, of the strange Spanish land of California, of the manners and customs of the people, and of his thoughts and feelings on the voyage. Sailing ships had almost disappeared when the Great War began, but it has called some of them back. This book is one of the best descriptions we have of life on one of these vessels in the first half of the last century. After Mr. Dana's voyage he returned to his studies, was graduated at Harvard, and later became a famous lawyer. He wrote a book for sailors telling them what their rights were, and to the end of his life was interested in the sea, and in sailors. This book is read as much to-day as when it was first published.

TWO YEARS BEFORE THE MAST

CONTINUED FROM 5955

RICHARD HENRY DANA, when an undergraduate at Cambridge, determined to take a long sea voyage in order to cure a weakness of the eyes which threatened to spoil his career. Accordingly he shipped on the brig Pilgrim, bound from Boston round Cape Horn to the western coast of North America, a long and tedious voyage. The first day at sea the captain of the ship addressed the crew as follows: "Now, my men, we have begun a long voyage. All you've got to do is to obey your orders and do your duty like men,—then you'll fare well enough;—if you don't, you'll fare bad enough, I can tell you. That's all I've got to say. So below, the larboard watch."

Dana was utterly new to the sea, and felt very keenly all the discomforts of a sailor's life. At first he lived in the steerage, which was filled with coils of rigging, spare sails and old junk. There were no berths built into the sides, no nails for their clothes, no light allowed to find anything with, and the rolling of the ship pitched everything about in great confusion. In the darkness and noise the new sailor had the added misery of seasickness. While in this state he was first ordered aloft to reef topsails, and the wonder is that he did not pitch headlong upon the deck. So matters continued for two or three days till the weather bettered, and Dana was able to take good solid rations of salt beef and biscuit. From that time he was a new being. By degrees the strange names of things on board became familiar to him, and he entered upon the regular duties of sea-life.

He soon realized what a busy life this was which he had adopted. The discipline of the ship required every man to be constantly at work when he was on deck, except at night and on Sundays. When not actually engaged in sailing the ship, the vessel was overhauled and repaired by the men. Her running gear had to be kept, at all times, ready for any emergencies. When it was not the sails, then it was the rigging which needed examining. All the yarn used on board a ship for the numberless ropes or yards that showed signs of wear had to be made on board, and the mending of this "chafing-gear," as it was called, gave constant employment during the entire voyage. Added to this was all the tarring, greasing, oiling, varnishing, painting, scraping and scrubbing required in the course of a long voyage. On wet days, instead

Copyright, 1918, by the Educational Book Co.

of allowing the men to stay in sheltered places at work, they were separated in different parts of the ship and kept busy picking oakum. All these things young Dana was to find out during the long months of the journey, when the monotony of the days was broken only rarely by the sight of a sail.

Through the late summer and autumn the ship ran on with few adventures upon her southerly course towards Cape Horn. Once they were chased by pirates for a day and a night, but escaped by spreading more sail, and putting out all lights on board at nightfall. In the latitude of the La Plata the first of the gales struck the brig, and early in November they sighted the Falkland Islands, as they ran between them and the mainland of Patagonia. They were now in the region of Cape Horn and saw the Magellan Clouds and the Southern Cross, the latter the brightest stars in the heavens. All were prepared for the dreaded Cape weather and it did not delay its onslaught upon them. A fine specimen of it appeared in a great cloud of dark slate-color which drove upon them from the southwest; in an instant the sea was lashed into a fury and it became almost as dark as at night. The sailors did their best to take in sail, but a cold sleet and driving hail almost froze them to the rigging, while the sails were stiff and wet, and the ropes and rigging covered with sleet and snow. The little brig plunged madly into this tremendous sea, and wave upon wave rushed in through the portholes and broke over the bows. An order was given to furl the jib, the sail forward of the foremast, and two of the men had to go out on the bowsprit. An old Swede (the best sailor on board) sprang forward and Dana followed him. As the vessel plunged downward the men were submerged in the sea up to their chins, and for some time could do nothing but hold on. No help came to them from the decks, for the fury of the wind and the breaking of the seas against the bows prevented any shout from being heard. At last they succeeded in furling the jib, after a fashion, and came in to find all snug and the watch gone below, for they were soaked through and very cold.

Day after day passed with but little change in the weather. The men's clothes were all wet through and they had no means of drying them, and could only change from wet to wetter. They could not read or work below, for the hatches were closed and everything black and dirty. Their only relief was to come below when the watch was out, wring out their wet clothes, hang them up and turn in and sleep until the watch was called again. At night and morning they were allowed a tin pot full of hot tea sweetened with molasses, which, bad as it was, was the only warm food they had, and which with their sea biscuit and cold salt beef comforted them somewhat. One of their shipmates then fell overboard heavily dressed with heavy coils of rope around his neck. He could not swim and probably sank immediately. This depressed the sailors seriously, for the man had been a fine seaman and a good shipmate, and one out of their little company was seriously missed. As was the custom, the captain immediately held an auction of his things, and in this way the trouble and risk of keeping them through the voyage were avoided, and they were generally sold for more than they were worth ashore.

At the end of November they sighted land and made out the island of Juan Fernandez rising like a deep blue cloud out of the sea. The captain and some of the crew went ashore to get fresh water, and they found that the island was used by the Chilian government as a convict settlement, with a governor, a priest, half a dozen taskmasters, and a body of soldiers to keep the prisoners in order.

They saw neither land nor sail from the time of leaving Juan Fernandez until their arrival in California. Dana's lot was lightened by being allowed to shift his berth from the steerage into the forecastle and bunk and mess with the crew forward. The weather in the Pacific was fair and the climate never extremely hot or cold. At last, early in January, they came to anchor in the spacious bay of Santa Barbara after a voyage of one hundred and fifty days from Boston.

The brig expected to trade upon the coast of Upper California, but instead of going first to Monterey, the seat of government and only custom house, where the cargo had to be entered, the captain had orders to put in at Santa Barbara and wait for the agent, who lived there and transacted all the business for the firm. Accordingly as soon as they had

picked him up they set off for Monterey. The weather had changed again and for four days of rainy, stormy weather they beat up the coast against a violent head wind. After some delay they entered the Bay of Monterey and found good anchorage where they could lie safe from the "southeasters," which were the chief difficulty on this coast.

Then the trading began. A room was fitted up in the steerage, and the men, women and children were rowed out to the vessel to look at the cargo and make their purchases. The Pilgrim's cargo consisted of everything under the sun—from Chinese fireworks to English cartwheels—and everything was sold very dearly, partly because of the heavy duties laid upon imports, and partly because of the great expense of the long voyage. The ship's crew was busy from daylight until dark in the boats, carrying goods and passengers, for everybody made a holiday to come on board and see the strange vessel even if they only bought a packet of pins. Thus engaged the men gained considerable knowledge of the character, dress and language of the people, and Dana himself borrowed a grammar and dictionary from the cabin and soon got the name of a linguist among the crew.

As soon as the trade slackened at Monterey the brig left for Santa Barbara, and there the crew had their first glimpse of what taking up their own cargo would mean. They had come for hides, and had supposed when they left Boston that it was on a voyage of eighteen months or two years at most. It was found that the hides were scarce and yearly becoming scarcer, and it would take a year at least to collect their own cargo; in addition, they learned for the first time that they had also to collect a cargo for a large ship belonging to the same firm which was soon to come up the coast. The gloomy prospect of two or three years at the end of the earth, on a coast almost solitary, and in a country where there was no law, hung over the ship and the men became miserable and indifferent. Trouble was brewing and nothing went right. The captain quarreled with the cook, and disputed with the mate, and finally tied two men up to the shrouds and cruelly flogged them for fancied insolence. After this the comfort of the voyage was at an end.

The book is one of the best descriptions we have of life in California under Mexican rule, for the state did not become a part of the United States until fifteen years after Dana's voyage. Scattered through it there are many incidents of persons and places which enable us to understand the country of those days, when there were few white men in the whole region. Those of unmixed Spanish blood called themselves Castilians, and were very proud of the fact. Most of them, however, were part Indian. The Indians themselves were little more than slaves. Little farming was done, but there were great herds of cattle and horses. A good horse could be bought for ten dollars or less, and the cattle were chiefly valued for their hides and tallow. Thousands were killed for these alone, and of course fresh meat was sold for almost nothing.

For some time the brig cruised up and down the coast, collecting hides till she had as many as her hold would carry, and she then sailed to San Diego, where the firm had a hide-house built to hold forty thousand hides. There was not a man on board who did not go a dozen times into the house, and look around and make a calculation of the time it would require to fill it. As the hides came rough and uneven from the vessels they were piled outside the house and then carried through a regular course of pickling, drying and cleaning, in order that they might keep during a warm voyage. For this purpose an officer and some of the crew were left ashore and Dana was among the shore gang. He and the others made their home in one corner of the large hide-house, which was boarded off, and in which there were berths, a table, a small locker for pots and spoons, and a hole cut to let in the light. The officer had a similar small room where he lived in state.

His companions on the beach, other than the ship's crew, were, for the most part, Sandwich Islanders, or, as they called themselves, "Kanakas." Dana liked these men for their kind-heartedness and intelligence and soon learned to speak their language, though they had no books and very little education. Whatever one of these men had, they shared with the others,—money, food, clothes, even to the last pipe of tobacco to put in their pipes. Then there was a

large number of dogs, who were useful in guarding the beach at night. These same dogs, and a few chickens, made up the entire population of the beach.

The men turned out every morning at the first signs of daylight, and allowing a short time for breakfast, got through their labor between one and two o'clock, for there was a regular amount of work to do each day, and when that was done the time was their own. Just before sundown, the dry hides were beaten and put in the house and the others in their various stages of preparation covered over. The evenings were their own and were usually spent at one another's homes. The work was hard, disagreeable and tiring, but they became hardened to it, and the feeling of freedom made up for much. Through the season other vessels came to the beach to discharge or pick up hides, and the crews came ashore every evening and made a varied gathering from almost every country under the sun. The Pilgrim, too, from time to time brought fresh cargoes of hides, and the news that the company's large ship, the Alert, had arrived, and that their own captain had taken charge of her and gone up to Monterey with her.

Dana was becoming very anxious as to his own future. If he had to stay with the Pilgrim for four years, his chances of another career would be gone forever, for he would be a sailor in tastes and nautical knowledge, and his companions at college would have gone on and left him far behind. He became then eager, as indeed were all the crew, though for different reasons, to get home. But if the worst came to the worst and he was forced to stay at sea the best he could do was to qualify himself for an officer, and for that purpose must learn practical seamanship on board ship, and must leave his hide-curing and join in the cruising upon the coasts. When the Alert arrived he obtained permission from the captain to exchange with one of the crew and accordingly entered upon a new life at sea once more.

The new ship was better in many respects than the Pilgrim, in order and cleanliness, in discipline and good feeling. Dana had mended and generally overhauled his wardrobe during his time ashore and in spare time now had nothing to do but read when he could find a rare book among the chests of the crew. But this was too good to last and rough weather came on, when all hands were ordered on deck to make or trim sail, and the men's clothes got wet through again as they had done off Cape Horn, and again there was no place to dry them. So the winter through there was little difference in the seasons, and the months were given up to collecting the tale of hides that the company expected and taking them down to the hide-house to be prepared for the voyage.

At last in March came the first assurance that the voyage was really drawing to a close. The captain gave orders for the ship to go down to San Diego, to discharge everything from the ship, clean her out, take in hides, wood, water, etc., and set sail for Boston. There followed six or eight weeks of the hardest work they had yet seen, from the gray of the morning till starlight, with only just time to swallow their meals. The hides were stowed in the hold by hand, and then " steeved " or forced down, by which a hundred hides are pressed into a place where one could not be forced by hand. The crew was a cheery one, and filled with the hope of home, and songs rose and fell in tune with the work. All this time they lived upon nothing but fresh beef,—fried beefsteaks three times a day,—morning, noon, and night. A whole bullock lasted but four days, but all were in perfect health and needed the heavy food to keep up with the heavy work and exposure.

The Pilgrim was not returning to Boston, but Dana knew that the owners through the influence of his friends had arranged for him to go back in the Alert and his heart was easy. One day he received a summons into the cabin, and going aft found his own captain and the agent there. Captain T—— turned to him.

" Dana, do you want to go home in the ship? " he asked.

" Certainly, sir," Dana replied. " I expect to go home in the ship."

" Well," said he, " you must get some one to go in your place on board the Pilgrim." Such a blow was so unexpected that for a moment Dana was completely taken aback. As soon as his wits came to him he told the captain plainly that he had a letter in his chest informing him that the owners had written the captain to send him home in the

Alert. His firmness enraged the captain, and had he been friendless and poor, there is no doubt that he would have been condemned to spend two more years in California.

With over forty thousand hides, thirty thousand horns, and barrels of otter and beaver skins, the Alert pulled up anchor and set sail. The ship was only half manned, and loaded so deep that every heavy sea washed her fore and aft, the forecastle leaked, and the journey round the Horn had to be made in the depth of winter, yet the men made the best of it, though drenching rain kept them in a state of perpetual discomfort, and scurvy made its ravages upon the crew. All fresh food soon gave out and things were beginning to look bad when they hailed a brig outward bound from New York which gave them potatoes and onions and thus arrested the progress of the dread disease. Scurvy is hardly known these days, but then it was common. It is caused by a lack of fresh fruits or vegetables. Then salt provisions were the usual food, and prisons and ships often had many cases. Now fresh meat can be carried in the ice chest, and more attention is paid to carrying vegetables.

As the ship neared the home port, great preparations went ahead to make her trim. The rigging was set up and tarred, the masts stayed, the ship scraped and painted inside and out. After a voyage of one hundred and thirty-five days they came up the harbor and by night lay snug, with all sails furled, safe in Boston Harbor, the long, perilous voyage ended.

In those days the life of the common sailor was very hard. The captains had absolute power and many were brutal and cruel. The members of the crew could do nothing in self-defence while on ship, and except in a case of unprovoked murder, their complaints on shore had little effect. In the story we find many instances of the harshness which sailors were compelled to endure. Sick men were neglected, or set to work when too weak to stand. Everything in the way of clothing the sailor bought from the ship was charged to him at a very high price, and he was lucky if he had any of his wages left when the ship reached the home port after a long voyage. He was compelled to get another ship at once, where he was likely to be just as badly off. It is not surprising that the common sailor was careless and reckless.

This is a picture of State Street, Boston, at the time that Dana made his famous voyage. The old State House still stands, but the other buildings are different. Costumes have changed as well as everything else.

A DASH AFTER BIG GAME IN THE JUNGLE

THE HUNTSMAN, HAVING APPROACHED NEAR, MAKES A DASH UPON THE ANIMALS

Giraffes, zebras, elands, and other animals of this kind, always take to flight at the least sound. The hunter who wants to catch them alive has to be very cautious. He approaches them carefully, making no noise, and, keeping himself well out of sight till he is near, rushes out and overtakes the younger animals, that cannot run so fast as the older ones. It is the young animals that are wanted, as they easily adapt themselves to a life of captivity, whereas the older ones remember and pine for the freedom of the wilds, and quickly die.

YOUNG WILD ELEPHANTS BEING LED CAPTIVE BY TRAINED ANIMALS

THE HUNTERS OF THE WILD

HOW THE ANIMALS CAME TO THE ZOO

CONTINUED FROM 6068

WHEN we spend a day at the Zoological Park, in New York, and see the enormous number of animals, birds, and reptiles there, we cannot but feel that we have around us a little model of the whole animal world. Of course, there are still many species of animals and birds not represented, for there are many which it is impossible to keep alive in captivity. However, we have before us a collection drawn from all quarters of the world.

They have come from the vast spaces of Australia, from the jungle of India, from the sub-tropical forests of South America, from the rolling prairies of North America, from the burning plains of Africa, from the frozen North, from the little islands where it is always summer; they are taken from the wild highlands of Tibet, from the steep sides of the Alps, from caves and burrows, from the air, and from the sea.

Many of the animals, after their capture, have made long journeys on foot through the desert, have been carried in ships across the sea, and have been treated on their way with as much care and anxiety as if they were royal princes. There are many other zoos like the one in New York, not all so well stocked, but still good. There are several good collections in the United States and more than forty in Europe, to say nothing of private collections and a host of menageries.

To get together great families of animals such as these needs a world-wide system of hunting. We can see that this must be so when we look at the elephant, the rhinoceros, and the hippopotamus, with their huge bulk and terrible strength; the lions and tigers and leopards, with their savage natures, their strength, and speed; the bears, with their fierce, slow strength; the monkeys, with their agility and cleverness; the snakes, with their deadly powers.

Probably his own misfortunes first taught man how to capture animals more powerful than himself. The men of old times saw mammoths and other great creatures made prisoners by the marshes into which they wandered; and, desiring food, these men gathered their forces and attacked the imprisoned animals where they were. Then, having practised this for some time, they easily learned how to catch these animals by making

traps for them, simply by digging a pitfall into which the creatures fell. To this day we employ this method for the capture of many of the animals which come to our zoos, particularly for the rhinoceros and the hippopotamus. Men often shoot the parent animals, and capture the young ones as best they can. But the methodical hunter lays his plans more deliberately.

How the Hippopotamus and Rhinoceros are Trapped

As we already know, the mother hippopotamus, when she takes her young one out from home to drink at a pool, sends him on ahead, while she brings up the rear, carefully looking out for danger. The hunter seeks the well-beaten paths in the reeds or grass or bushes leading to and from the water which the hippopotamuses take. When he has found one he digs a pit in it and covers it over with boughs. The baby hippopotamus and the mother trot along, and suddenly, as the youngster puts his foot down, the earth seems to open under him, and he disappears from sight.

Now, if it were an open enemy which had attacked her little one, the mother would charge him with all her strength, but this disappearance is so mysterious that she turns round and bolts for home. The hunters come up, slip a noose over the head and front feet of the little one, then raise him from his prison, tie all four legs, and bind him up so that he can be carried away.

A Tame Rhinoceros and Its Friends

Much of the same plan is adopted for the snaring of the young rhinoceros, but here the difficulties are less, for the young rhinoceros is a better-tempered fellow than the other, and can soon be taught to follow his captors like a dog. A rhinoceros captured in Africa at once made friends with a tame goat, a vulture, a stork, and a baboon, and all the way down to the coast these friends were not to be separated. Especially was the young animal friendly with the goat, for it was upon the milk of this creature that it was first fed. The rhinoceros was taken to Germany, but its captors had to send the goat with it, and when it was last photographed it had grown to be quite a big rhinoceros, while the goat was the proud mother of two kids, which also lived with the rhinoceros.

Most of the lions which we see in zoos and menageries were captured when young, though many are born in captivity. They are not taken without a struggle, unless they are very young, for when only six weeks or two months old they make a brave fight for liberty. Therefore, the hunters generally throw a net or cloth over them.

If they are very young, they have to be reared by the kind attention of some other animal. For this purpose goats and kind-tempered dogs are used. Naturally, these animals are a little alarmed at first at the rough and fierce manners of their foster-children, but there is a marvelous power of friendship between a mother animal and baby animals, even if the baby animals are of an entirely different order.

The same practice applies to the capture of tigers as to that of lions. When full-grown lions or tigers have to be taken, it is a much more serious business. Many hunters make the old pitfall; then, when the animal has tumbled in, they lasso its feet and head, and throw a net over it. But often the animal injures itself in its fall, and dies.

A Giant Mouse-Trap Set to Catch a Beast of Prey

The safer way, therefore, is to set a sort of gigantic mouse-trap. The door leading into the cage is held up by a spring. When the lion or tiger enters, and takes the bait, the spring is released and the door shuts down with a bang. Sometimes a lion, with more cunning than its fellows, suspects one of these traps, and, instead of walking into it, lies down and hides outside in waiting for the men who set the trap. One lion which was trapped got one of its paws shut in by the door, and when the hunters came up to secure the animal, it made a tremendous effort, burst open the trap, and, springing out, killed two of its would-be captors.

The same sort of trap serves for the leopard, the hyena, and the wolf, though the American master of craft, the wolverine, has been known to travel forty miles, stealing the bait from trap after trap set to catch it, and never once entering one of them.

The Swift Cheetah Famous Among Indian Hunters

The cheetah is one of the animals most commonly trapped in India, where

WATCHING FOR THE WILD ELEPHANTS

The capture of wild elephants alive is a very exciting business, and months are occupied in preparing for the hunt. A great enclosure is built, and hundreds of natives, armed with rifles, drums, and firebrands, surround the haunts of the elephants, and, by frightening them with noise and fire, drive them into the enclosure, of which we see a corner in this picture. They are afterwards secured and tamed.

The driving of the wild elephants into the enclosure is watched by Europeans from a platform built high up in a tree. Any number up to a hundred elephants may be caught at one time in this way. When they have been in the enclosure for some time, tame elephants, which have been trained for the purpose, are driven in, and these occupy the attention of the captives while their legs are being tied to tree-trunks by natives.

the native princes keep packs of these animals for hunting. An interesting thing is that cheetahs, to be good hunters, must be caught wild; those which have been born in captivity are worthless for the work. The natives have a peculiar way of catching these animals. Grown-up cheetahs are wanted, and the grown-up cheetah is the fastest runner in the world. Probably the fleetest thing on legs, next to itself, is the swiftest of antelopes. Should a cheetah see an antelope two hundred yards away, it runs with such amazing speed that it can catch the antelope before it has run four hundred yards. Luckily for the antelopes, the cheetah can run only for a short distance.

When wild, the cheetah, after killing an animal, retires to some secluded spot to sleep off the effects of its meal. When it is hungry, it goes to a place where many cheetahs meet, generally in the neighborhood of a tree. The natives tie running nooses to this tree, and the cheetah gets its head fast in one of these and so is easily captured.

THE GORILLA IN A TREE
No man has ever caught a grown-up gorilla alive.

CATCHING THE GIANT GIRAFFE

When men set out to catch giraffes or deer, elands, and other animals from which little or no danger to themselves is to be feared, they approach very cautiously and quietly as near as possible to a herd, then suddenly dash out on their horses into the open in pursuit. Away go giraffes, zebras, and gnus, and gazelles, and antelopes in company. There are young ones with them, and it is these that the men capture. They really do not want the old ones, for they would be likely to die. Many animals do die in this way, from a mixture of fright and sorrow. The young of wild animals, however, are like children; though they may feel their griefs acutely for the time being, they soon forget the bitterness of their sorrow. The young ones are introduced to cows or motherly goats, which, after a few protests, give the little things all the milk they need, and so fortify them for the long march which they will have to make night by night, when the hot sun is out of sight, down to some seaport.

THE FIERCE GORILLA THAT DIES WHEN IT LOSES ITS FREEDOM

Men have caught species of nearly all the known apes and monkeys. Yes, even young gorillas and chimpanzees and gibbons have been taken. Hunters have never yet managed to take an adult gorilla alive, and probably never will, so fearful is its strength, so unyielding its ferocity. If they did, it would probably die by starving itself. Even the little ones cannot be kept alive, so homesick are they, and so delicate through the change of climate and of food. No gorilla has had a longer life in captivity than the famous one that lived in the Bronx Zoo for almost a year.

Hunters find it easy to catch monkeys and baboons. There are all sorts of ways of catching monkeys, for they are great thieves, and will go wherever food is to be got. In India the monkey is sacred, because an old tradition tells that a monkey god helped to do a great work for the people of the country.

A WILD ELEPHANT BEING TIED TO A TREE

Tame elephants are very skilful in assisting hunters to tie captured animals, and they seem to enjoy the business thoroughly. They entice the captives near suitable trees, and all through show almost human intelligence. Here two tame elephants are leading a young wild one to a tree, while a man is about to put a rope round the captive's leg. Tame elephants sometimes use their trunks to protect the hunters.

One after another the legs of a captured elephant are fastened to stout trees. The creature grows furious, but, after wasting his energy in pulling and trumpeting, becomes exhausted, and gives in. Then he is treated to luscious food, and gradually becomes tamer, until at last he can be untied. Here the elephant seen in the upper picture has given up the struggle, and lain down. When a wild elephant will not lift up a leg so that he can be tied, the hunters tickle his foot with a leaf, and he at once raises it and the rope is slipped under it.

Therefore, recognizing that they are secure from injury, they become very bold, and are a real nuisance. Out in the wilds they have great battles, and fight in the natives' gardens, doing grievous damage to the poor people's crops. One wily native decided to punish the ring-leader of a swarm of monkeys which had injured him in this way.

He made a hole in the ground, and in it he placed a nice ripe banana. He concealed round the mouth of the hole the noose of a rope, which he hid in the sand. This rope ran through an iron ring which was attached to the trunk of a tree near by; and the end of the rope the native himself held as he hid and waited. Up came the monkeys, the bold old male leader coming out into the open, while all his wives and children remained for the time being hiding in the bushes. Ambling up he caught sight of the banana lying in the hole and grabbed at it. The native pulled the rope, and the noose closed round the arm of the monkey.

A good pull at the rope drew the monkey up to the tree where the iron ring was fastened. Then the native came out, and, walking round and round the tree, wound the rope round the monkey till he was securely fastened. The man then got a pot of soap and a brush, lathered the monkey, and shaved him. Then he released the monkey, who returned to his companions. They gazed upon him with amazement and disgust, fell on him and beat him, and drove him away. Their band broke up, and the man and his crops were left in peace.

A WILY NATIVE TRAP FOR FIERCE BABOONS

Baboon-trapping is exciting. It is easy to catch the animals, but the danger comes when they have to be handled, for their bite is terrible, and their strength is almost beyond belief. The hunters block up all the drinking-places but one. Near this they construct a trap like a hut, with a spring door. This is left open for some time, and grain is scattered in and about the trap, till the animals look upon it as a sort of refreshment-room. Then one day, when many are inside, a hunter pulls the trigger, the door shuts down, and the baboons are prisoners.

But no man dares go in to secure them. So pronged sticks are thrust through the sides of the trap, and by this means the baboons are fixed, one by one, without hurt, to the walls of the hut, while their legs are secured. After they are thus tied, they are muzzled, and wrapped from head to foot in canvas, till they look like mummies. Very soon this treatment tames them, and they are placed in cages.

ELEPHANT-CATCHING: ITS EXCITEMENT AND DANGERS

Elephant-catching is exciting and interesting. These great animals are so much used for work in India that it is necessary to make frequent hunts for their capture, because elephants are rarely born in captivity. There are four ways in which these hunts are carried out. There is the hidden pitfall, into which the poor creatures tumble, often injuring themselves badly. Another way is for brave natives to steal up to a wild elephant as the herd is running away, and to cast a noose round its leg. Then the rope is twisted round the trunk of a tree, so securing the runaway. A third plan is to pursue a herd, the hunter riding on an elephant, and casting a noose over any one that he can catch. This, however, is not satisfactory, for by this means only the slowest, and therefore not the best, animals are caught, and there is great risk of injury, not only to the fleeing elephant, but to that which is pursuing, as well as to its rider. The best-known way of capturing elephants is to surround a herd and take them all.

When food is scarce, a large herd of elephants will break up into several small groups, the several parties keeping a few miles apart from each other and coming together again when rains have made food plentiful. The hunters go out three months in advance of the time fixed for the actual attempt at capture.

The party of men numbers two or three hundred. Their work is to find out the groups of elephants, and gradually to drive them all together. The men make, as it were, a ring round that part of the country over which the scattered herds are distributed. All work toward one centre and to this the elephants are gradually driven. Generally the wild elephant will seek safety in flight rather than attack a man.

While the hunters are slowly working the elephants up to a certain point, other men are busy preparing a great enclosure. A space of ground is fenced round with

a giant stockade, each piece of timber being the trunk of a strong tree. There is only one way into this—a narrow, funnel-shaped opening, which is closed once the herd has entered. At last, on the day fixed, the whole herd—males, females, and little ones—is driven toward this entrance. So far the task of the hunters has only been to keep the elephants together day and night.

By day they fire their guns to keep them within certain bounds; at night they light large fires to keep them from breaking out of the ring. Now that the animals are at last in the fatal enclosure, the time has come for the *mahouts*, as the elephant-keepers are called, to show their skill. But no matter how skilful they are, they could do very little were it not for the help given by tame elephants, as will be seen in the following account of a capture.

A HERD OF CAPTURED WILD ELEPHANTS

Photograph copyright by Underwood & Underwood

A herd of wild elephants had been driven into a safe enclosure, and two tame elephants, bearing their riders, entered. One had been doing good service in captivity for over a hundred years. The other elephant, named Siribeddi, was about fifty years of age. She entered the enclosure with a noiseless step, carrying two men on her back, and sauntered along with a simple air toward where the trapped elephants were. Every now and then she stopped to pluck a tuft of grass or a few leaves, as though she were engaged in the most ordinary work. The older elephant jogged innocently along behind. As the two tame elephants drew near, the wild ones advanced to meet them, and their leader put his trunk in a friendly way over the head of Siribeddi.

Siribeddi crept after him, and gave the man with the noose a chance to slip down and put it over the other elephant's foot. He saw the danger, and shook off the rope; then he turned to make a furious attack upon the man, who would have been killed had not Siribeddi driven back the attacking elephant.

The herd again formed a circle, and the two tame elephants pushed their way into the middle of the group, one on each side of the largest male, so that the three stood abreast. The male made no resistance, but showed his uneasiness by shifting from foot to foot. The man with the noose now crept up, and, waiting until the elephant lifted a hind foot, drew the rope tightly round it. The other end of the rope was fastened to Siribeddi's collar. When the noose had been fixed, Siribeddi instantly drew back, dragging the elephant with her. The old elephant followed.

The wild elephant had to be drawn backwards for fully thirty yards, struggling and plunging all the way. But Siribeddi knew her business. She walked round and round a tree, winding the rope round it, all the time holding it tight. With all her strength she could not draw the elephant close up to the tree, so the old elephant now approached, and facing him, head to head and shoulder to shoulder, forced him backwards. At every step Siribeddi drew in the slackened rope, and finally brought the wild elephant to the very foot of the tree. Then the man tied the second hind leg to the tree, after which the tame elephants placed themselves on each side of him, so the man could creep down and draw a rope round his fore feet, and he was a prisoner.

The largest and strongest female elephant is generally the leader of the herd, and there is often a strong family resemblance between members of the same herd. In India even the elephants are known as "high-caste" or "low-caste" according to their distinctive marks.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6319.

A GREAT PIONEER

Daniel Boone is here represented on a hunting expedition in his old age. Up to the end of his long life he made long hunting trips, sometimes with only one companion, and it is said that on one of these trips he traveled across the continent, and that he saw the wonders of the region that is now Yellowstone Park.

A Pioneer's Log Cabin in the Backwoods.

TWO AMERICAN PIONEERS

CONTINUED FROM 6177

THE pioneers of an army are the men who, armed with spades and axes, go before the main body to prepare a camp, dig trenches, or bridge rivers. So we can easily see how the word came to be used as a name for men who strike out on a new path, making a way for others to follow. When we speak of "The Pioneers" in the history of North America, we mean particularly those men who left the older settlements and struck out into the forest, across rivers and mountains, plains and deserts, to make new homes in the wilderness. They were brave, hardy men, filled with great courage. Sometimes they left the older settlements to make room for other members of their families. Sometimes on a hunting expedition, they wandered into a more than usually fertile or beautiful spot, of which they made haste to tell their friends. A few of them, like Cooper's "Pathfinder," grew to love the quiet and loneliness of the woods. The sound of the wind in the trees and the song of the river were more to them than the voices of men, and they fled at the approach of civilization. Some of them were men to whom any kind of settled life was hateful. Others set out in search of gold, like the miners of California, or, nearer our own time, of Alaska and the northern part of British Columbia. Where they went others followed, and we owe it to the pioneers that the vast prairies of the West, over which the buffalo roamed, have become a granary for millions, and the busy hum of cities is heard where once the howl of the wolf broke the silence.

THE BEST KNOWN OF AMERICAN PIONEERS

Many of the picturesque band of early pioneers are to us nameless. Others had names which will be handed down through history, and perhaps the best known of all, not so much for what he did, as for what he was, is Daniel Boone.

Throughout Daniel Boone's long life, the frontier was his home, and from his early childhood to his old age his days were full of adventure. It is strange to us now to think of the Schuylkill Valley as being on the frontier, but when he was born there, in 1734, not fifty years before the Declaration of Independence, it was just on the edge of civilization. He was born in a log cabin, and until late in his life he did not know what it was to live in a less primitive dwelling.

Copyright, 1916, 1918, by The Grolier Society.

It is always interesting to know something about the family of a noted man. We like to ask about his people, where they came from and what they were like, and fortunately in the case of Daniel Boone we can answer all these questions. Some years before the time that our story begins, a Devonshire weaver came to settle in the Quaker colony of Pennsylvania, bringing with him his wife and a large family of boys and girls, whose influence for good in the country has been great and far-reaching. Squire Boone, one of these boys, married Sarah Morgan, a Welsh Quakeress, and Daniel Boone was one of their sons. Both his father and mother were brave and good, and taught their children the self-dependence, self-control, large patience and loyalty for which Daniel was noted.

LIFE ON THE FRONTIER

There were few schools in the country in those days, and none within his reach, and it was not until he was fourteen that he got a chance to learn to read and write. Then his brother's marriage gave the boy a sister-in-law who gladly taught him all she knew,—reading, writing, and a little arithmetic. But though he was able to gain little knowledge from books, he learned many things from nature. He knew well the trees and plants in the forest, and was familiar with the haunts and habits of the wild things that made the woods their home.

About five or six miles away from his clearing, Daniel's father owned some good pasture land, to which the cows were sent to graze each summer. There the boy's mother took him every year from the time that he was ten years old, and there they stayed until the cold weather forced them to go home again. His task was not an easy one. He had to keep the cattle from straying away into the deep forest through the day, and in the evening drive them back to the log enclosure round the cabin, where he helped his mother to fasten them up for the night, safe from wild beasts and thieving Indians.

THE INDIANS IN PENNSYLVANIA

For themselves they had no fear of the Indians, who were always friendly to the Pennsylvanians. From his earliest infancy Daniel was familiar with the silent Red Men, who came perhaps to trade their furs for the cloth and blankets that his father wove, or stood to watch the sparks that flew from the anvil in his blacksmith's shop. Or perhaps two or three of them would come on a cold winter's night to ask for shelter from the storm, and wrapping themselves in their deerskins, would lie down to sleep on the cabin floor, with their feet to the log burning on the low hearth. He soon learned to imitate them, as they glided through the forest, and it was in these early days that he gained the knowledge of their ways, which helped him out of many a difficulty in the Indian warfare in which all the settlers were forced to take a part.

In spite of hard work, he had plenty of time for play, and it was during his summer days in the woods that he laid the foundation for his fame as a hunter. At first, his only weapon was a sapling torn up by the roots and trimmed down until it was just such a weapon as the staff which David used to kill the lion and the bear. His father was very proud of his skill in bringing down game by flinging this light club, and when he was twelve years old gave him a rifle of his own. With this he soon became an unerring marksman, and henceforth kept the family larder well supplied with food, for the forests around his home swarmed with game.

THE BOONE FAMILY MOVES TO NORTH CAROLINA

When he was about sixteen, the family left Pennsylvania, and traveled down through the Shenandoah Valley into North Carolina. It was a long journey for a large family to take with their horses, cattle, implements and household goods, but they traveled slowly, and Daniel had plenty of time to go on long hunts and explore the country through which they passed. They took two years on the way, but at length they reached their destination, and settled down at Blue Lick in the Yadkin Valley.

These "Licks," of which we read so much, were very interesting places. In many parts of our country, and especially in Kentucky, there are a number of salt springs, and from time immemorial these springs were haunted by wild animals, who came to lick the salt left by the water as it flowed away. They kept the ground around the spring licked bare, and so the place was called a "lick."

EARLY DAYS IN KENTUCKY

This rather crude picture is taken from an old drawing, representing Daniel Boone and his friends rescuing his daughter and two companions from a party of Indians who had captured them. The three girls were on the Kentucky River, near the Fort at Boonesborough, when their canoe was carried to the other side by the current, and the Indians, who were hiding in the bushes, caught them and carried them off.

This picture shows the ruins of Daniel Boone's cabin at Femme Osage, in what is now the state of Missouri. When Boone left the western part of Virginia, in 1799, to find a place where he would have "elbow room," as he called it, he crossed over into Louisiana, which had been transferred by France to Spain, at the end of the French and Indian War. It became part of the United States by the Louisiana Purchase.

YOUNG BOONE GOES TO FIGHT AGAINST THE INDIANS

For the next three years Daniel lived at home, helping his father and brothers in the blacksmith shop in the winter, and in the summer going off on long hunting trips. But when he was twenty-one, war broke out with the French and Indians, and his hunting ended until it was over. The war, which is called the French and Indian, or the Seven Years' War, had been brewing for some time. A struggle was going on between the French and British for possession of the country west of the mountains. The warlike northern tribes of Indians were friendly to the French, and encouraged by them began to make raids on the Indians who were friendly to the British. Soon they became bolder, and began to attack the settlements which had been made in the valleys between the mountain chains. Then the French built forts in territory which was claimed by Virginia, and under their leadership the hostile Indians became very daring.

In 1756 General Braddock with a small army was sent from England to drive back the intruding Frenchmen, and teach their Indian allies a lesson. The expedition ended badly. General Braddock knew nothing about Indian warfare, but would not listen to the advice of the frontiersmen who were with him, because he thought they knew nothing about the profession of arms. In consequence, he fell into an ambush, and although he and his men fought bravely, they were defeated, and he himself was killed. Daniel Boone was with the army, and was in the thick of the fight.

BOONE BEGINS TO EXPLORE THE WILDERNESS

He was married shortly after this to Rebecca Bryan, the daughter of one of their nearest neighbors, and settled down to a life of hunting, trapping, blacksmithing and farming. But though he lived for many years in the little log house that he built, his days were not peaceful. Once the Indian wars had begun, they did not cease until after Canada was taken from the French in 1763, and at one time there was so much danger that Daniel thought it best to take his wife and little ones out to Virginia for a while.

But he soon came back, and took his full share in the fighting. We know that he was present at some of the battles, and once he went away down into Tennessee, —it is thought on a scouting expedition. Up to a few years ago, a tree stood on the banks of Boone Creek, in Tennessee, on which was cut an inscription reading:

D. Boon
cilled a BAR
on this tree
year
1760.

After peace came he devoted more and more of his time to hunting, and in fact made it his principal occupation. Very soon he began to think of changing his abode, for there were now a great many families living in the valley, and it is said that he liked his nearest neighbors to be so far away that he could not see their chimney smoke as it curled in the breeze.

In 1765, he set out on horseback, with seven other men, to find his way to Florida, which was then a new colony. They had a terrible journey down through the swamps, and once nearly died of hunger, for the hunting was very poor, and food hard to get. However, he reached Pensacola, and might have gone to live there, if his wife, when he told her of the trip, had not decided against it. She knew that he would be unhappy unless he had plenty of his beloved hunting.

THE "DARK AND BLOODY GROUND" CALLED KENTUCKY

Then he turned his thoughts westward to the land beyond the mountains,—Kentucky, the "dark and bloody ground" of the Indians, of which he had heard many wonderful tales.

He made an attempt to find it in 1767, and, with one companion, actually spent the winter there without knowing that he had reached it, but it was not until 1769 that he set out on the expedition that made him one of the founders of the state. It was his report, based on observations made on this second trip, which induced Colonel Henderson to organize the famous Transylvania Company.

This time, he and his companions penetrated into the country. They climbed up over the Blue Ridge Mountains, the Stone and Iron Mountains, through Moccasin Gap of Clinch Mountain, through Powell's Valley, up a hunter's trail through Cumberland Gap until they

struck the "Warrior's Path," beaten by the feet of generations of Indian war parties, and so down into the forests of Kentucky.

ALONE IN THE WOODS

Daniel did not leave Kentucky, the land of his dreams, for two years, and twice was left alone for months, without even a dog as companion. But during these lonely months he was not idle. He wandered all over the country, exploring it in every direction, noting its beauties, its well-watered plains and valleys, and storing up in his active mind knowledge that was of great value to the settlers who followed him into this fertile region. His brother Squire, who had been his companion during the year, came back in December, and they spent another winter in the woods. But this time they fell in with another party of hunters who met them in a curious way. One evening when these men were making camp, they heard what, in that place, was a most extraordinary noise. Motioning his companions to be silent, the leader crept cautiously forward and presently came on Daniel Boone, lying flat on his back and happily singing at the top of his voice as he waited for his brother.

Boone was delighted with the Kentucky country, and in 1773 persuaded a number of families to join in attempting to make a settlement there. But one night, when they were on the way, his eldest son and some companions were surprised and killed by Indians, and overcome with sorrow and fright, the little party decided not to go on. Boone and his family stayed for a time in Western Virginia, and the others went back to their old homes.

BOONE IN "LORD DUNMORE'S WAR"

A new war now broke out with the Indians, who had been greatly angered by the treatment they had received from the white men. Boone did good service in this war, which is known in history as "Lord Dunmore's War," and received great praise for his work. During this war he was sent to warn some scattered parties of their danger, and traveled eight hundred miles in sixty days through woods which were alive with Indians.

The Indians were soon subdued, and when peace came the settlement of Kentucky was seriously begun. The new effort was made, on a much larger scale than before, by the Transylvania Company, with Colonel Richard Henderson at its head, and Daniel Boone for one of the leaders. Early in 1775 the first party of settlers reached Big Lick on the Kentucky, by the path which has since been marked out by the Daughters of the Revolution. They at once began to build a fort, and Boone turned surveyor, laid out the site of a town, to be called Boonesborough, and planned the fort. Outside this fort there was a great elm tree, and under its shade the first assembly ever held in Kentucky met to make laws to govern the little community.

THE GROWTH OF KENTUCKY HINDERED BY WAR

In spite of various drawbacks, the little colony grew steadily. Boone and a number of the other settlers brought their wives and families, and prosperity seemed in sight. But the War of the Revolution broke out and the Indians who were allied to the British commenced to raid the weak settlements. The first warning that the Boonesborough settlers had of their peril was the kidnaping of Boone's daughter Jemima and her two friends, Betsey and Fanny Calloway. The three girls were paddling on the Kentucky one Sunday afternoon when their canoe was carried by the current to the opposite bank, and they were captured by five Indians who had been watching the fort from the bushes. Colonel Calloway, the father of Betsey and Fanny, followed in hot pursuit with a party of mounted men. Boone, leading a party on foot, followed the trail and, guided by the scraps of clothing and bruised twigs which the brave girls contrived to leave in the path, caught up with them and rescued them.

BOONE TAKEN CAPTIVE BY INDIANS

The war times were gloomy days for Kentucky. Provisions were scarce, and game was hard to get, for there was always danger of surprise from the Indians. Boone's fort was often attacked, and once he was wounded and barely escaped with his life. Another time, when he had gone into camp at Blue Lick to make salt, he was captured by a war party of Indians who were on their way to attack Boonesborough. He knew that the fort was not ready for defence, and in desperation promised the Indians that if they would put off the attack until spring,

he would persuade his companions to surrender to them. The Indians made the promise, thinking that he would lead them in the spring, when they could comfortably and safely carry off the whole community. The other members of his party listened to his persuasions, and these brave men, to save their families and friends, voluntarily went into what they knew would be a hard and bitter captivity. All through the winter they were dragged about the country from place to place, going even as far as Detroit.

In the spring, when the Indians were gathering for the attack on the settlements, Boone managed to escape and, without food, traveled steadily on towards the fort. He reached it in four days, walking forty miles a day, having eaten only one meal during the whole journey.

THE FAMOUS SIEGE OF BOONESBOROUGH

The fort was quite unprepared for an attack, but he set the people vigorously to work, and soon had everything in readiness. However, the Indians did not reach the fort until September, when they appeared in large force, and the siege of Boonesborough, which lasted for ten days, is famous in the annals of Kentucky. At times the settlers almost despaired; but at last, to their joy, the noise of shouting and fighting suddenly quieted down, and the Indians silently disappeared in the forest.

For years the settlers in Kentucky endured hardships and suffered many things from the Indians, who continued to harass the settlements even after the War of Independence came to an end, and they were no longer supported by the British. In spite of sorrow and hardships, however, the country continued to fill up, and Boone was in great demand as a surveyor. His knowledge of the Indians and his calm bravery and patience made him a tower of strength. He was made lieutenant of his county, town trustee, and was sent as representative to the legislature at Richmond.

BOONE LOSES HIS LAND THROUGH CARELESSNESS

He does not appear to have been a good business man, and in spite of the fact that he was a surveyor and must have known the regulations, he failed to file his own land claims. As a consequence, new settlers registered claims against the property which he had marked for his own, and then brought suit against him to obtain possession of them. As he had failed to comply with the law, the courts could

After Daniel Boone moved over into that part of Louisiana, which is now the state of Missouri, the Spanish governor made him syndic, or magistrate. While he held office, he held his court under this tree, which is now called the "Judgment Tree."

do nothing for him, and he found himself without an acre of ground in his beloved Kentucky. Sadly disappointed, he left it and went back to Western Virginia, where he lived at the little village of Point Pleasant in the Kanawha Valley for a number of years. He was held in great esteem by the people of Virginia, who again sent him to the Assembly at Richmond, though he cannot be said to have been a brilliant success as a legislator.

After the final defeat of the Indians by General Anthony Wayne, more people began to arrive in Kanawha Valley, and again Boone felt that he must move so that he might have "elbow room" as he expressed it. Some members of his family had gone down in 1799 to Missouri—then under Spanish rule—and there he followed them in the following spring with his wife and family and all his possessions. They went by water, and we can imagine the picturesque little procession as it followed the shores of Kentucky down the broad Ohio.

He was very happy for a few years in Missouri. He received a large tract of

land from the government, had plenty of room, good hunting, and was made magistrate of his district, an office in which he was very popular.

BOONE AGAIN HAS TROUBLE ABOUT LAND TITLES

But after what is known as the Louisiana Purchase, Missouri came under the government of the United States, and again we have a repetition of the old story. Where the pioneers had gone, others followed, the land was broken up for cultivation, the Indians moved away, and the wild animals were killed off, or fled before civilization.

Under the new laws, Boone lost his office, and for some time had a good deal of trouble about his lands, because he had again neglected to see that his title was registered. However, this difficulty was settled happily by the government making a special grant to him of a thousand acres. He did not move again, for he was now an old man, but contented himself with making long hunting trips, and once, it is said, went as far as the region of Yellowstone Park.

In 1813, he was greatly saddened by the loss of his wife, and after her death left the little house in which they had lived for years, and for the remainder of his life was tenderly cared for by his sons, to whom he had sold his land, so that he might pay some debts which he owed in Kentucky. He lived until 1820, always happy and active, going off sometimes on a hunting trip, sometimes working a little on the farm.

At the time of his death, there was in session, in St. Louis, a convention to draft a constitution for the state of Missouri, which had applied for admission to the Union. Upon hearing the news of his death, the delegates to the convention adjourned for the day as a token of the respect in which he was held, and each member wore a band of crape on his left arm as a sign of mourning.

A PIONEER HOME

This is the kind of home which the pioneers built on the edge of the wilderness. The men have felled trees, in clearing the ground for cultivation, and are dragging them into a heap to burn them. During his adventurous life, Boone must have assisted many times at such a scene as this.

KENTUCKY ERECTS A MONUMENT TO BOONE

Some years after his death, the people of Kentucky felt that some honor should be shown to Boone, and a monument was built to his memory at Frankfort, the capital city. He was not the first man to explore the region, nor even the first to settle in it, but they realized that he was the best type of pioneer, and that in honoring him they honored what was greatest in the men who had taken their lives in their hands and gone out into the wilderness to build a nation.

JAMES ROBERTSON OF TENNESSEE

WHILE Daniel Boone was helping to build the state of Kentucky, the same work was being done in Tennessee by James Robertson. Robertson, who was a few years younger than Boone, was born in Virginia. We know little of his early years, except that while he was only a child, his family moved to North Carolina. Of course, he learned to hunt and shoot, and knew all the trees and plants, and the birds and animals of the woods, how they lived, and where they made their homes. Every boy of pioneer days learned these things, or was counted of not much use to his community. But he never went to school, for it is probable that he was out of reach of one, and his father was poor. When he was about twenty-six, Robertson married, and his young wife took time, from all the other tasks that fell to the lot of a pioneer's wife, to teach him how to read and write.

When he had been married about two years, Robertson decided to go in search of a place where he could make a new settlement. With nothing but his horse and his rifle for company, he crossed the mountains and found himself in the lovely Watauga Valley, where there were already a few settlers as adventurous as himself. He stayed long enough to prove the fertility of the land by growing a field of corn, and then recrossed the mountains to bring his family back to build the new home that he planned.

On the long journey back through the mountains he lost his way and his horse, and if he had not been rescued by hunters, he would have lost his life; but he reached home safely, and so full of enthusiasm that sixteen other families determined to join him when he set out in the spring.

A LONG JOURNEY TO A NEW HOME

Many of us know the discomforts of moving even from one comfortable house to another, though with the aid of skilled packers, who take every care of our treasured belongings. But can you imagine the moving of those seventeen families who set out to make the Watauga settlement? Early in the spring, everything that could be carried on the backs of horses was packed, the things that could not be taken were sold or given to neighbors, the door of the old home was closed, and each family set out for the meeting place. There the sadness felt at leaving the old home was forgotten in the feeling of adventure. With the leader at the head of the column, the women and children on horseback, the men trudging at the horses' heads and keeping vigilant watch, and the boys ranging the forest on either side, or driving the cattle that they brought with them, the little party went forward with high hopes. At night they camped, and you can imagine the delicious feeling of safe fear with which a little boy went to sleep under the starlight, in his father's strong arms, or a little girl nestled close beside her mother, near the fire, sure that any prowling Indians or bears or wolves would fall before the unerring aim of the men on watch.

They arrived safely at the Watauga and the men soon built the log cabins that were to be their homes, and gradually made the simple furniture that had to fill their needs in the early years of the settlement. Trees were cut down to clear the fields, and the land was tilled. The next year John Sevier, also a native of Virginia, joined the settlement, and he and Robertson became the leaders of the little community.

THE LITTLE SETTLEMENT FORMS A GOVERNMENT

The Watauga Valley, in which the new settlement was made, was far from the older settlements and the towns where the courts of law were held. So the men met in convention and decided to form a government of their own. They drew up a written constitution known as the "Articles of the Watauga Association" and elected a little assembly of thirteen representatives to govern them. From among the representatives five were chosen, and these men formed a court to try all cases of wrong-doing.

That same year Robertson and another man made a treaty with the Cherokee Indians who lived near by. To celebrate the treaty, sports were held, to which the Indians were invited, and a feast was made. But some bad men who were prowling around in the woods killed an Indian, and the whole party left the settlement vowing vengeance upon it. Not a moment was to be lost. Leaving Sevier and the other men to build a strong fort as a place of refuge, Robertson set out alone to make peace with the Indians.

Although he knew that they might torture him to death, he followed them through the forest, and when he came up with them apologized for the action of the wrong-doer and won them over completely by his fearlessness and courtesy.

ANOTHER MOVE THROUGH THE LONELY WILDERNESS

Robertson prospered in Watauga, but about eight years after he settled there, he determined to go further afield. This time he made up his mind that before the moving began there should be some houses for the people to move into. So, in the spring, he and eight other men climbed the Cumberland Mountains and went down the other side into the land that lies between the Cumberland and the Tennessee. They traveled as far as French Lick, which they decided was a good place for a settlement, and there they planted a large field of corn and built log cabins. When the work was done, three men stayed to guard the crop and the houses, and the others went back to Watauga to show the way to the men and women who were to make the new settlement.

Most of the younger men of Robertson's party followed him through the mountains to the Cumberland Valley. It was a toilsome road, however. It was thought that the river would be an easier way for the women and children to take, and with a few men, they went round by boat. Look at your map, and you can easily follow the adventurous voyage taken in the winter of 1780 by so many boys and girls, some of them perhaps the ancestors of some of our readers. The party, we are told, left Cloud Creek, on February 27, 1780, under command of John Donelson, a friend of Robertson. They floated down the Tennessee until they reached the Ohio, rowed and paddled up the Ohio to the Cumberland, and up the Cumberland to Big Salt Lick, where Robertson met them. Two months had been spent on the way and much of the time they had been in peril from Indians, and toward the end, they were sometimes hungry.

No sooner were the people settled down in fixed habitations than Robertson and Colonel Richard Henderson, who had been associated with Boone, helped to organize a government. Representatives were chosen by each of the little villages in the settlement, and the representatives met in Nashborough, the central fort, which was built where Nashville now stands. Robertson was made chairman of the court, and colonel of the militia, and seems to have been looked upon as the natural leader of the whole community. He was one of those men who seem born to lead others, not because of birth or education, but because of bravery, good judgment, and high character.

HARD DAYS OF INDIAN WARFARE ON THE FRONTIER

Before long the Indians attacked the new settlement and the settlers were kept constantly on the alert. Some families deserted their clearings and went back to their old homes. Others wanted to go but Robertson persuaded them that to face the dangers was the braver part, and heartened by his strength, they stayed and were able to fight off their attackers. As winter came on the powder and bullets began to run short, and the dauntless Robertson went alone through the woods to Kentucky, where he got a supply, and brought it back just in time to beat off two attacks made by the Indians.

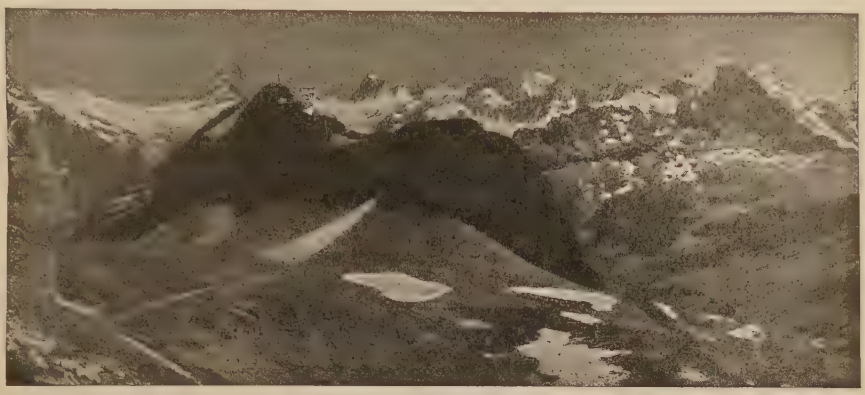
Robertson suffered much hardship during the years of Indian warfare which came after the Revolution. One of his sons was killed, and he, himself, was wounded and almost captured. But the great-hearted man was a tower of strength to the people of the Cumberland region. We find him promising that a road should be built and seeing that it should be done, organizing armed forces and leading an expedition against the Indians, and persuading new settlers to come into the district, for he knew that the only way to quiet the Indians was to overawe them by filling the country with white people. Many strong men and women did come in. By degrees the country filled up with comfortable farms, and except on the border, the warfare died out.

All this time the country which is now Tennessee had been part of North Carolina. In 1791, however, North Carolina ceded it to the nation, and it was made the Territory of Tennessee. Robertson was put in command of the militia in the western part of the territory, and a few years after the State of Tennessee was admitted to the Union he was made a state senator. He died in 1814 at the age of sixty-eight, and his memory is honored to the present day.

THE NEXT STORY OF MEN AND WOMEN IS ON PAGE 6349.

AN IMAGINARY VIEW OF THE TRAIN RUNNING THROUGH TUNNEL UNDER THE ALPS

More than a mile below the tops of the mighty mountains rushes the brilliantly lighted train, with its load of perhaps five hundred passengers. The artist here shows us an imaginary section under the Alps, with children above, all unconscious of the fact that, could they but see through the solid rock, the train would appear below, like a fiery serpent boring its way through the black mass beneath them.



The greatest mass of mountains in Europe, through parts of which the Simplon Tunnel runs.

BORING THROUGH THE ALPS

THE MOST WONDERFUL WAY EVER MADE

CONTINUED FROM 6214

THE story of the boring of the famous tunnels through the Alps is like a fairy tale. There are three of these tunnels—the St. Gothard, the Mont Cenis, and the Simplon—and through them, every day, hundreds of travelers pass out of Switzerland into Italy, beneath the Alps, in the very heart of the greatest mountains in Europe, with millions of tons of earth stretching for more than a mile between them and the sky.

Let us take one of these tunnels only—the Simplon. The work occupied 10,000 men nearly eight years, and cost over fifteen million dollars. When Hannibal crossed the Alps with his army, it took him fifteen days, and cost an enormous number of lives. Napoleon took five days to cross when he set out to conquer Italy. He did not forget the difficulties of the crossing, and when he became emperor he built the Simplon Road running along the Simplon Pass, over a shoulder of the mountain, and rising to a height of 6,600 feet. It is 42 miles long; it is carried over 611 bridges, through many galleries and short tunnels cut in the rock, or built of solid masonry to protect the traveler from the swift rush of avalanches in winter. Until the opening of the Simplon Tunnel, that was the only way over the Alps at this point. The Alps are pierced by two other famous tunnels—the Mont Cenis and the St. Gothard—but they are far away from the Simplon.

There are two features in which the Simplon Tunnel differs from all others. Being 12¼ miles in length, it is longer than any other railway tunnel in the world. A more remarkable point is the immense distance beneath the surface at which it runs. When we reach the highest point to which the tunnel climbs in the heart of the mountain, we have still more than a mile of solid rock above us. It could have been made much nearer the top of the mountain, but that would have meant a very high climb for the trains before reaching the tunnel. On the north, or Swiss, side the entrance is 2,249 feet above sea-level, while on the Italian side it is 2,079 feet. The tunnel slowly rises till it reaches a height of 2,310 feet. Above that lies a mass of mountain more than a mile high. At one point it is 7,005 feet below the surface. The tunnel slopes slightly towards each end, so that any water which enters may run down the slopes and escape. The tunnel is

double: that is, there are two parallel tunnels 56 feet apart, each carrying one line of railway. This plan greatly helped ventilation, and ensured the health of the men.

The engineers expected to find great heat—for the deeper we go in the earth the higher the temperature rises. They expected to find a heat of about 100 degrees, but when they came to the worst part they met a heat of 132 degrees, while hot water flowed in. There were rivers and lakes hidden in the mountains of which they had previously known nothing. There were soft parts, too, in the mountains, which they had not expected to find.

The two ends of the tunnel—Brigue on the Swiss side, and Iselle on the Italian—became cities of industry. The Rhone at the Swiss end and the Diveria at the Italian were harnessed and made to supply power for driving the many kinds of machinery which were used. A new colony sprang into existence at each end of the tunnel, in which were comfortable homes for the workmen and their families, cafés, hospitals, places of amusement.

Everywhere these little towns were lighted by electricity, made by the running of the harnessed rivers. The comfort of the workmen was looked after. They had special clothes to work in, warm and cold shower-baths, and cooling chambers were furnished, to prevent their feeling the cold on coming out from the hot depths of the mountain into the chill atmosphere of the Alps. Machinery forced in enormous quantities of cold, pure air, and drew out the foul air. Few horses were allowed in the tunnel, because they made the air impure; and special watering machinery instantly converted the dust into mud, so that the men should not breathe it. The conditions were excellent, and the men worked with extraordinary goodwill. When the St. Gothard tunnel was built the death-rate among the working force was 800 in eight years. During the seven years' work on the Simplon, only 60 deaths occurred.

Work was begun at both ends of the tunnel at once—with 6,000 men on the Italian side, where the harder work was expected, and 4,000 men on the Swiss side. Drills driven by hydraulic power were used to bore holes in the rock, and in the holes thus made charges of dynamite were placed and fired. Water under heavy pressure smashed up the rock which the dynamite dislodged, and long trains carried away the rubbish and brought in building material, so that solid masonry could be built to form walls, and give extra support. Day and night men were at work, working in shifts of eight hours each. All the machinery for the work had to be specially made, and with this the men bored away 18 feet a day. The men on the Italian side worked toward the Swiss side, and those on the Swiss side toward the Italian.

For a time all went well. Soon, however, those on the Italian side met with unlooked-for difficulties. They broke into soft and treacherous ground, where they had expected to meet solid rock. To make this secure, they erected enormous timbers, but these were crushed. Next, heavy steel girders were tried, but so great was the pressure above and all round that these became twisted like wires. Not until quick-drying concrete was built round them could the girders be made to hold up.

Then the workmen came upon an underground river of intensely cold water. It rushed into the galleries at the rate of 10,564 gallons a minute. That gives nearly 100,000 tons of water in the course of the day and night, enough to supply all the wants of a large city. The coldness of the water reduced the temperature to 55 degrees, the lowest point recorded.

The men worked in waterproofs and rubber boots and leggings, but they were in a shower-bath the whole time, and up to their knees in water, and often in danger of drowning. Drainage systems had to be constructed to carry away this river, and, after a delay of six months, the danger-spot was safely passed.

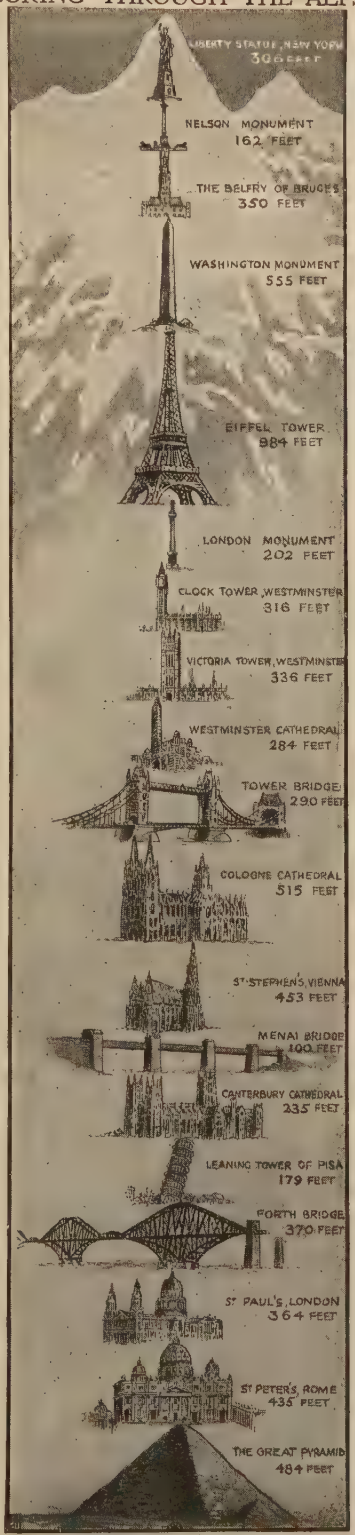
Very soon afterwards, however, the rocks into which they were boring began to get hotter, and streams of hot water gushed out. Having passed a river of cold water, they had now come upon another, which filtered down through the scorching rocks. It flowed into the galleries at the rate of nearly 100,000 gallons an hour—a river of scalding water. Nobody on the spot dreamed of giving up the work, though everybody outside thought that the task must be abandoned. The men on the Swiss side

also had come upon baking rocks and hot water. The same idea was adopted for both sides of the tunnel. On the Swiss side powerful machinery pumped in cold water from beyond the end of the tunnel upon the burning rocks and upon the cracks from which the scalding water issued, and so cooled both rock and water. Cold water was also sprayed in the air.

The plan on the Swiss side worked well, until a great storm at that end of the tunnel caused a landslide, which cut off the water supply. The hot water was still pouring in, so the engineers had to put up enormously strong iron doors, right across the tunnel. This, to a great extent, shut out the flow of hot water, and enabled the men to go on building up the walls in the rest of the tunnel. And there they had to leave their boring, and wait for the men on the Italian side to work their way through.

The brave fellows on the Italian side worked doggedly on. They now turned one river against another. The cold river through which they had fought their way was made to serve the pumps, and to help to cool the scorching rocks and water where their present work lay.

Little by little they worked their way onwards to the spot where they expected to break through. They knew exactly the spot at which they *should* break through and make the tunnel complete. They had been for years working in what they hoped was a straight line. Had they gone straight, or had they gone astray, and might they have to go on boring, and find that they had missed the line that they should have followed?



These 19 high buildings could stand like this between the mountain-top and the trains.

At last the men on the Swiss side heard the sound of the drills, and knew that the others were approaching them. Twenty feet, nineteen feet, then only sixteen feet remained, and so the last barrier was gradually bitten away by the drills. Then came the last charge of dynamite which was to open the way. It was put in and fired, and a hole in the rock eight feet wide opened. The tunnel was complete! After twelve miles of boring, starting from different countries, the workmen met in the heart of the Alps.

In May, 1906, the King of Italy and the President of Switzerland met in the tunnel, and a month later, nearly eight years from the beginning of the work, trains were running through the Simplon, the longest and deepest of all the tunnels in the world. The trains are drawn through by electric locomotives.

The route became so popular that a new or second Simplon tunnel was necessary. By 1915 the length of completed tunnel at the north and south ends was half done. The work was then seriously interfered with by the drafting of workmen for the Italian army, as so many great undertakings have been stopped by the greatest war in history.

WHERE THE UNSEEN TRAINS RUSH PAST

For thousands of years the famous Simplon Pass, shown in this picture, was the principal route across the Alps, but since 1906, when the Simplon Tunnel that had been bored through the solid mass of the mountains was opened, the pass has been very little used. The splendid road was built by Napoleon. Now, instead of plodding or driving across this road, travelers dash through the mountains unseen by the mountaineers.

THE CRASH, CRASH OF AN AVALANCHE

This picture gives some idea of the scene of terror when an avalanche crashes down the mountain-side. A very small cause will set the mass of overloaded snow in motion. The Simplon tunnel was built not only in order to shorten the route but also to avoid the possibility of a railway being blocked by an avalanche.

BLOWING UP A MOUNTAIN FROM INSIDE

The great tunnel was made by blowing a passage through the mountains with explosives. After drills had bored holes in the face of the rock, cartridges were inserted and a man set light to them, as shown.

In firing cartridges, a time-fuse was used—a match that would burn for a time before exploding a cartridge —in order that the workmen could get to a place of safety. Here we see the tunnel after an explosion.

HIDDEN RIVERS OF HOT AND COLD WATER

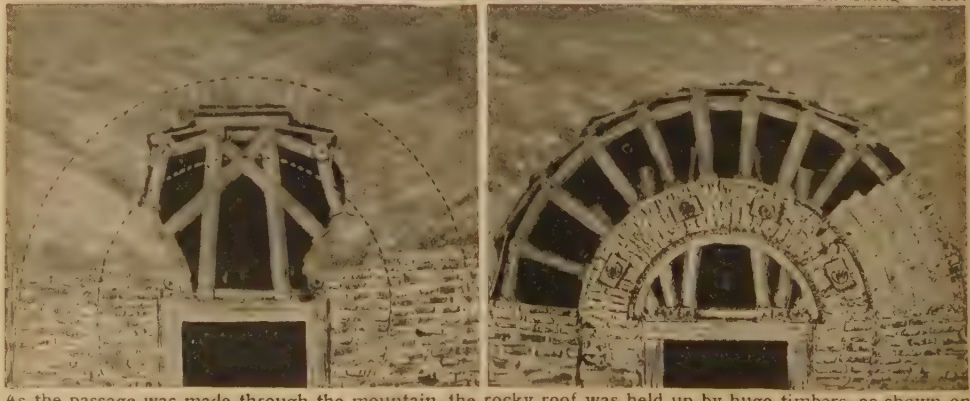
After blowing away the rock, the men were often in danger of being drowned by inrushing water from springs that had been let loose. Sometimes the water was very hot, like that shown in this picture.

Many times the springs rushed in like a torrent, and here we see a cold spring that was tapped, pouring 15,000 gallons of water a minute into the workings. This caused a delay of six months in the work.

THE LITTLE PIPES THAT PIERCED THE ALPS

It is really to these wonderful machines that we owe the tunnel. By means of a stream of water driven at tremendous pressure, a little pipe with a jagged end is turned round and round, eating away the rock.

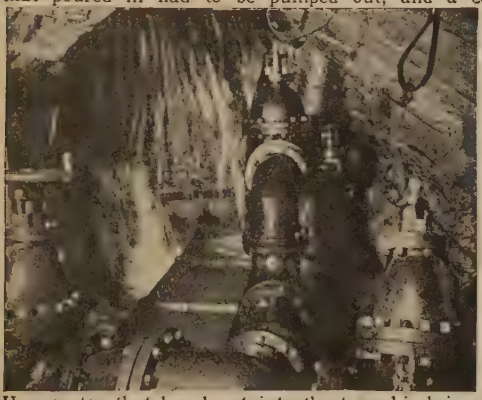
For a great part of its length, two passages were excavated, as shown here, and then the dividing wall was removed. This plan made easier the ventilation of the tunnel and the removal of inrushing water.



As the passage was made through the mountain, the rocky roof was held up by huge timbers, as shown on the left. Then steel frames with more timber were erected, as on right, and stone walls were built in.

WATER PUMPED OUT AND AIR PUMPED IN

Tunneling was made possible by the work of huge pumps like the one shown here. Vast volumes of water that poured in had to be pumped out, and a constant supply of fresh air had to be pumped in.



Here water that has burst into the tunnel is being driven into the mouth by a great pump. Flooding was one of the greatest troubles during the work.

Not only was air driven in for breathing purposes, but the locomotives used by the workmen in making the tunnel were driven by compressed air.

In the heart of the mountains, especially where hot springs were tapped, the heat was so intense that only by means of spraying cold water upon the walls to cool them, was it possible for the men to work.

A HORSE IN THE HEART OF A MOUNTAIN

This picture shows a horse inside the Alps. Our ancestors would have laughed at such an idea. Owing to the difficulties of photographing in the tunnel, the front of the horse is larger than it should be.

While the tunnel was being bored, the roof was supported by huge wooden beams; in some parts the pressure of water and loose rock was so great as to break massive beams, and even bend steel girders.

A THRILLING MEETING INSIDE THE ALPS

By means of a theodolite, which is the surveyor's chief help, the workmen were able to start boring on both sides of the Alps, and they met in the middle. The last wall of rock is about to be pierced.

This illustration shows one of the most thrilling moments in the making of the great tunnel. The workmen on the Italian side have just pierced the last rocky barrier that separates them from their Swiss comrades.

WHERE THE TRAINS COME BACK TO LIGHT

The Simplon Tunnel, the longest in the world, runs through the Alps from Brigue in Switzerland to Iselle in Italy. This picture shows Brigue, and on the left can be seen the double entrance to the tunnel.

This is the Iselle entrance to tunnel. In boring this passage, one of the world's greatest engineering feats, 3,740,000 holes were drilled, 1,496 tons of dynamite exploded, and 1,229,500 cubic yards of rock excavated.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6311.

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

YOUR editors have admired Sir Walter Raleigh from their boyhood, and in other volumes of our book you will find much said about him. His most important claim to the admiration of American boys and girls has been hardly mentioned, however, and this story will tell you why Americans should respect his memory. He had the idea of building up a new England in America, and gave much of his money, and spent much of his time to bring it about, only to fail in the end. The failure was not his fault but was a great grief to him. The story of the "Lost Colony of Roanoke" is one of the most romantic in American history, and we wonder about the fate of little Virginia Dare.

THE LOST COLONY OF ROANOKE

CONTINUED FROM 6142

THE first expeditions to the New World were not sent with the idea of permanent settlement. They spent their time looking for the passage to India and China, or else sought only gold and silver. Walter Raleigh, and his half-brother, Sir Humphrey Gilbert, were among the first Englishmen who desired to set up "little pieces of England" in America. They started with seven small ships in 1578, but whether to explore America or to capture Spanish treasure ships is not quite certain. At any rate they had a fight with the Spaniards, and returned without success. Sir Humphrey Gilbert was lost at sea, returning from a voyage to Newfoundland in 1583, but Raleigh was not discouraged.

The next year Queen Elizabeth made him a knight, and gave him permission to settle any "remote heathen and barbarous lands," still unoccupied by Europeans, giving the people who should settle there all the rights of Englishmen, including the right to make their own laws.

TWO LITTLE SHIPS SENT OUT TO EXPLORE THE LAND

Raleigh soon sent out two little ships commanded by Philip Amadas and Arthur Barlowe. They touched Florida, and then sailed along the coast until they reached what is now North Carolina, July 4, 1584. Following the coast they came to a gap in the sand banks which fringe the coast and entered Pamlico Sound. They landed upon an island, which to their eyes seemed a paradise. The stately pines, the cedars, and the abundance of grapes, which they reported grew down to the water's edge, so that "the very beating and surge of the sea overflowed them," filled them with wonder. Game and fish were also plentiful. The Indians called the island Roanoke.

The Indians were friendly and brought them fish, and were much pleased with a few trifles given them. The explorers visited the Indian village, and were charmed with all they saw. Two of the Indians agreed to go to England with them. The name of one was Manteo, and the little town on the island to-day bears his name. The whole country was named Virginia, in honor of Queen Elizabeth, sometimes called the "Virgin Queen."

Sir Walter Raleigh was delighted with the report of his explorers, and early in 1585 sent out over a hundred men under Ralph Lane to found a colony. Unfortunately Sir Richard Grenville, who commanded the ships which took them over, quarreled with the Indians and set fire to their corn.

THE FIRST COLONY AT ROANOKE DOES NOT PROSPER

The little colony built a little fort, but seems to have spent more time exploring and hunting gold than in planting crops. Some of them followed the broad Roanoke River, hop-

Copyright, 1912, 1918, by M. Perry Mills.

ing to find a passage to China. One of the party was John White, who had some skill in drawing. He made pictures in water-colors of the Indians, at work and at play, and of their houses. Some of these were published at Frankfort, in Germany, in 1590, five years after they were made, to illustrate the story of the expedition, written by Thomas Hariot, the famous mathematician. Both story and pictures tell us much of Indian customs, before they were changed by the white men. The pictures themselves are in the British Museum in London. We show you here some photographs of the drawings.

As the Indians refused to sell their corn, the party began to suffer for want of food the next year, and the expected supplies did not come from England. Just at this time Sir Francis Drake, of whom you may read on page 862, stopped on his way home from an expedition against the Spaniards. He agreed to take the hungry, homesick men home, as they asked, and the island was deserted.

A little while later Sir Richard Grenville arrived with the supplies which had been delayed, only to find the island uninhabited. He could not believe that all the men were dead, and did not guess that they had gone back to England. He thought that they were somewhere on the mainland, hunting gold or trying to get to China, and so he left abundant supplies, with a guard of fifteen men, and sailed back to England.

All England was then stirred up over the war with Spain, which all saw was coming, but Sir Walter Raleigh would not give up the idea of planting a colony. So in the next year, 1587, he sent out another colony, of about one hundred and fifty men, women and children, under John White, who drew the pictures we show you here. Governor White was ordered to go to Roanoke Island, get the supplies and the fifteen men left there the year before, and then go further north into Chesapeake Bay, where there were better harbors. The commander of the ships, however, was anxious to get back to Europe, and after a part of the men had gone to Roanoke Island in a small ship, he landed all the rest on the coast, and sailed away. So the third colony was forced to settle in the same place.

This in one of John White's pictures, showing in the foreground two Indian hunters, and behind other hunters chasing the deer. You can easily distinguish the figures he drew from life and those for which he drew upon his imagination. The physical strength of these men seems to have impressed the artist very much, and he brings out their muscles very carefully.

HOW THE SOUTHERN INDIANS COOKED

The methods of cooking among the Indians seem to have interested the first Europeans who came to America very much. The two pictures on this page show that the Indians on the North Carolina coast did not suffer for want of food. The earliest explorers tell us all kinds of food were plentiful. Here we see the preparation of a sort of stew, of fish, green corn and other things hard to recognize.

The waters of North Carolina to this day abound in fish of every description, and here is the simple method of cookery common among the Indians. Several varieties seen in the picture may be recognized by every one who has studied fish. The report of Sir Walter Raleigh's first expedition says that an Indian caught all that the ships could use in a very short time. Several were entirely new to the Englishmen.

THE THIRD COLONY, AND LITTLE VIRGINIA DARE

The party looked in vain for the fifteen men and the supplies, when it reached the island, but found only a skeleton here and there. The Indians had killed the men and taken all of the supplies they fancied. Since the ship had sailed away, the colony had to remain, and all set to work to build huts. In the party was the governor's daughter, Eleanor White, who was the wife of Ananias Dare. To them was born, August 18, 1587, soon after they landed, a little daughter whom they named Virginia in honor of the country. This little girl, Virginia Dare, was the first child born of English parents in what is now the United States. The county of North Carolina, of which Roanoke Island is a part, is called Dare County in her honor.

Since the Indians had not only killed the men, but had taken or destroyed the stores and supplies they were set to guard, the colony had great need of many things in order to live. Governor White, therefore, thought it necessary to take the one little ship left them and start back to England for help, when his little granddaughter was about a week old.

When he arrived in England the great Armada, which Philip of Spain expected to conquer England, was almost ready, and every ship in England was being prepared to fight. Sir Walter Raleigh made two attempts to send aid to his little colony. Once the ships were seized for the government, and the second expedition, under Governor White, was driven back by Spanish ships. Then came the Armada, about which you may read on page 862, and there were many months of fighting, in which Raleigh had a prominent part.

Finally poor Governor White, who must have been almost distracted, arranged with a sea-captain sailing to the West Indies to take him as a passenger, and to stop at Roanoke Island on his return voyage. Finally, in August, 1590,

We are told that this picture represents a solemn festival dance among the Indians of what is now North Carolina, as seen by an Englishman more than 325 years ago. The savages, almost naked, danced around the circle of posts, striking them with their rattles as they passed. The one who could dance the longest and jump the highest was considered the winner.

when his little granddaughter would have been three years old, he reached Roanoke Island.

GOVERNOR WHITE DOES NOT FIND HIS GRANDDAUGHTER

On the island there was not a sign of human life; the doors of the huts stood open, and grass grew in the fort. Chests and boxes which had been buried had been dug up. Some of Governor White's books and drawings had been scattered to the winds. There were no signs of a struggle, and the only clew was the word CROATOAN carved deep on a great tree.

The ship proceeded toward that place, but one of those severe storms common on that coast sprang up and after beating about for several days the captain, in spite of the prayers of the father and grandfather, set sail for England, leaving the colonists to their fate.

Raleigh made two further efforts to find his colony, five in all, and after the failure of his last, in 1602, just before he was imprisoned, declared that he would yet see "an English nation in Virginia." He was sent to prison by James I, in 1603, and finally put to death in 1616. Before his death the colony of Jamestown had been founded by others and the weak little colony managed to exist.

WHAT BECAME OF THE LOST COLONY OF ROANOKE

The settlers at Jamestown, after their arrival in 1607, were told that this colony had lived peacefully among the Indians for several years, adopting the Indian mode of life. Finally the medicine-men had stirred up the tribe to murder all except four men, two boys and a girl. Perhaps this story was true, perhaps not. If so, was this girl Virginia Dare?

To this day many believe that some of the colonists, at least, were adopted by the Indians, and married with them. As proof they point to the gray eyes and red hair sometimes seen among the Croatan Indians, who yet live in North Carolina. The Indians themselves say that they have been told by their grandfathers, who were told by their grandfathers, that their ancestors came over the sea and could "speak out of a book." All we really know is that the little colony disappeared, and has never been found.

THE NEXT STORY OF THE UNITED STATES IS ON PAGE 6387.

Though Sir Walter Raleigh's attempts to found a colony in the New World failed, he was not forgotten. When North Carolina became a state it named the new town, built for the capital of the state, Raleigh, in his honor. This is the dignified capitol building in the centre of the town which reminds the people of the state of the great man who tried so faithfully to settle the country. Photograph by Brown Bros.

A MONSTER SHIP OF THE SKIES RETURNING FROM PATROL

The balloons of twenty years ago were small affairs at the mercy of every wind. Now they carry dozens of passengers, or fighting men, their engines drive them against the wind, and their rudders guide them. This is one of the giant airships used by the British. Notice the gun mounted on top and the two propellers on the car. The markings are to enable their own men to identify them, so that they will not be fired upon by their friends. These balloons are made in sections, so that if one of the gas chambers should be pierced it would not fall to the ground. In the ordinary balloon a small hole would empty the whole gas bag.

Copyright, Underwood and Underwood, N. Y.

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

THE two great sports of the United States are baseball and football. Baseball is played by a great many more people, for thousands of boys and young men play the game at every opportunity. Fewer play football, but the public interest in the game is quite as great. The following description gives a general idea of the game, and will enable the reader to understand.

HOW TO PLAY FOOTBALL

Continued from 6170

DURING the autumn months of every year, thousands of American boys and young men are playing football. It is the favorite sport in colleges and high schools, and the newspapers print long accounts of the games, some of which are attended by many thousands of spectators.

It is a rough game and a boy who is not strong should not attempt to play it. Even strong boys are sometimes hurt, and, therefore, some parents and some schools object to the game, and do not allow their boys to play. However, if only strong boys, wearing proper clothes, play the game, there is not much danger of serious injury. Players should always wear regular padded football clothes, and strong shoes which fit closely around the ankles. Nose-guards made of rubber and shin-guards are often worn, but are not absolutely necessary.

Football is a very old and very widely played game. Several thousand years ago, we know, it was played by the Greeks. Through the Romans it was passed on to the Britons. The English gave it to America, where it has, in the last thirty-five years, developed into a game distinct from any played elsewhere.

The American Intercollegiate game, played by nearly all of the colleges and most of the schools, is played upon a rectangular field, 360 feet long and 160 feet wide, enclosed by white lines marked on the ground. Two lines, 300 feet apart, are called the goal lines. In the middle of each of these is erected a goal, consisting of two upright posts 20 feet high and 18½ feet apart, with a horizontal cross-bar 10 feet from the ground. Parallel with the goal lines, white lines run across the field 5 yards apart, and these lines give the field its familiar name of gridiron. These are the official dimensions. In games between teams of boys, however, the field is often smaller, depending on the space available; and the 5-yard lines, which are merely an aid to the referee in judging distance, are usually omitted.

The ball is an inflated rubber bladder, with a leather cover, usually made of pigskin. It is not round, but drawn out lengthwise into rounded points at opposite ends, to make it more easily handled. The game is played by two sides of eleven men each. Seven of these men are forwards, who form the rush line, and they take positions beside one another, facing the goal line to be attacked, as shown on the diagram. The man in the middle is called the centre. At each side of him stands a guard; outside of the guards come the tackles, and outside of these, the ends. The remaining four men compose the backfield. Of these, the quarter-back stands directly behind the centre; two half-backs take their positions at the sides of, and a little further back than the quarter. Still further to the rear, and behind the centre of the line, is the full-back's place. This is, in general, the arrangement of the men when in possession of the ball and lined-up for an attack. When on the defence, while the line-men keep their positions, the backs shift to meet different plays by their opponents, sometimes playing far to the rear in readiness to receive a kicked ball. Because they take so many different positions, we do not show the defence on the diagram.

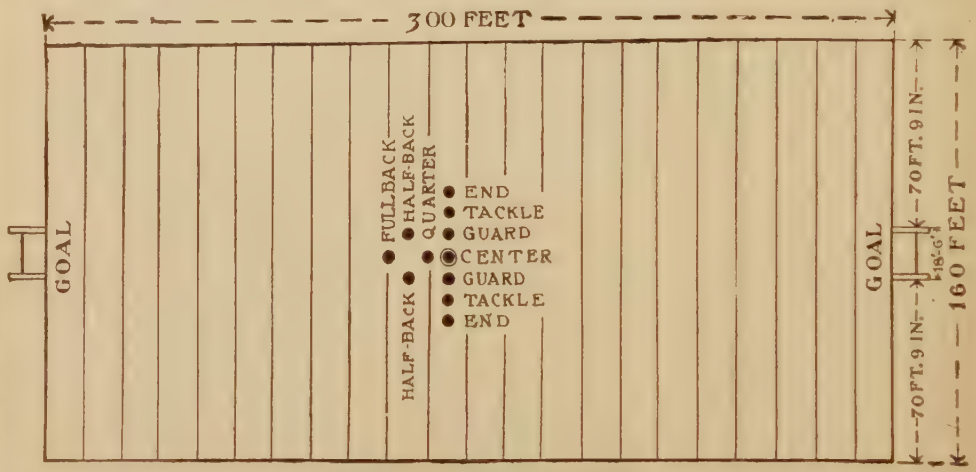
The standard length of time of a game is sixty minutes of actual playing. This is divided into four periods called "quarters," of fifteen minutes each. Between the first and second quarters, as well as between the third and fourth, there is an intermission of one minute. The period of rest between the second and third quarters lasts fifteen minutes.

Scoring is accomplished in two ways: by touching the ball down behind the goal line, or by kicking it over the cross-bar of the goal. When a player succeeds in carrying the ball across the opposing team's goal line and there touches it to the ground, it is called a *touch-down*, and counts six points. When a team has made a touch-down, the ball is brought out into the playing-field, and one of the men of that side tries a *place-kick*, that is, kicks the ball from the ground where it is held in position by one of

Copyright, 1912, 1918, by M. Perry Mills.

his team-mates. If the ball passes over the cross-bar, it is called a *goal from touch-down* and adds one point to the score. A *field-goal*, which counts three points, may be made without having scored a touch-down, by sending the ball from the playing-field, over the cross-bar, by means of either a place-kick or a *drop-kick*. A drop-kick consists in dropping the ball from the hands and kicking it just as it begins to rise from the ground. When any member of a team is forced to carry the ball behind his own goal line and there touch it down, his team is said to make a *safety*. This counts two points for its opponents. If, however, a team recovers, behind its own goal line, a ball kicked across *by the opposing side*, a safety is not counted. This is called a *touch-back;* it does not add to the score. After a touch-back, the defensive side has the privilege either of carrying the ball out to its own twenty-five yard line, and there putting it in play, or of kicking out to its opponents from any point within its own twenty-five yard line.

The two captains having decided the choice of goals and kick-off by tossing a coin, play begins with a kick-off from the kicker's forty-yard line. The players of this side line up even with the ball. One of their number, after a short run, kicks the ball into the territory of the enemy, who have scattered about their half of the field in readiness to receive the kick. The man who catches the ball starts on a run toward the hostile goal, protected as much as possible by his comrades, and striving to evade his opponents, who have come charging down the field as soon as the ball has been kicked. If the runner succeeds, by dodging, in making his way through the ranks of his opponents and crosses their goal line, he has scored a touch-down. Usually, however, he is tackled and thrown. When his course is thus arrested, the ball is said to be *down*. In that case, the ball is given, at that spot, into the charge of the *centre* of the runner's side. His team-mates line up at the sides of the centre on a line even with the ball and parallel with the goal line in the manner described before when speaking of the players. Opposite them, their antagonists line up. Both sides are now ready for a *scrimmage*. At the signal, the centre snaps the ball to the quarter-back, who passes it to the man in the back-field who has been called on to advance the ball by *rushing*. The rusher tries to carry the ball either through the line or around one of the ends. When he has been stopped, the ball is said to be *down* for the second time. Four such *downs* are allowed, in which to make a gain of ten yards. When ten yards have thus been gained, it is again called *first down*. Thus, the team continues its progress toward the enemy's goal, unless it either loses the ball on a fumble, or fails to gain the required ten yards in four tries. When a team perceives that it will not make the necessary ten yards in its four downs, the practice is not to rush the ball on the last down, but to kick it so as to place it as far away from their goal as possible. In either case, the ball comes into the possession of the other side, which now makes its attack in a similar way. A *forward-pass* may be made from scrimmage formation by any man in the back-field, and may be received by an *end*, or by any man who was in the back-field when the ball was put in play. Such a pass may be intercepted by any opponent.



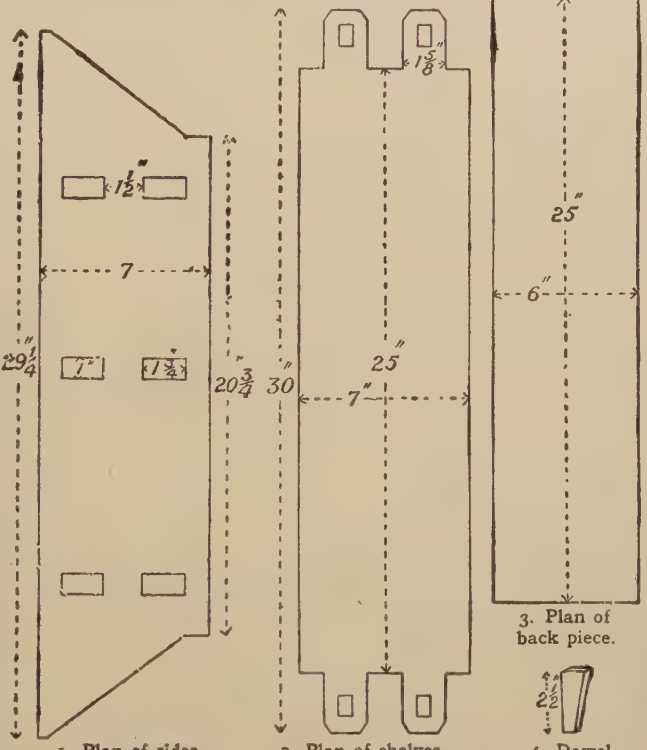
The Field Laid Out for Football.

Regarded as *fouls* and forbidden are: off-side play, that is, getting in front of the ball; holding or tackling any one but the man with the ball; tripping, striking, or kicking a man; "piling up" on a "downed" player. Boys who wish to play the game in earnest should get the book of rules and study them, and better still, get some person who knows the game to teach it to them. Football is hard to learn from a book.

MAKING A SET OF BOOKSHELVES

IN proceeding with our carpentry work, we must not try to advance too rapidly. We shall do better work if we make very simple things at first. Another point to keep in mind is the utility of the articles we set ourselves to make. Our work is likely to be more thorough if we know that it has to stand the test of perhaps daily use. Here we shall see how to make an exceedingly useful article—a set of hanging bookshelves—which we can attach to the wall.

Everyone needs an article of this kind, and everyone with ordinary intelligence and the necessary tools can make one. The sizes given in the sketches are good useful sizes, but the best sizes for the article to be made depend upon the space available for its accommodation. Many of us remember how the Vicar of Wakefield had his family's portrait painted, and then found the canvas so large that it had to stand against the kitchen wall. Thus everyone who makes the bookshelves from these sketches must first decide if these sizes are the best in his individual case, and if they are not he must modify the sizes given to suit his own case.



1. Plan of sides. 2. Plan of shelves. 3. Plan of back piece. 4. Dowel.

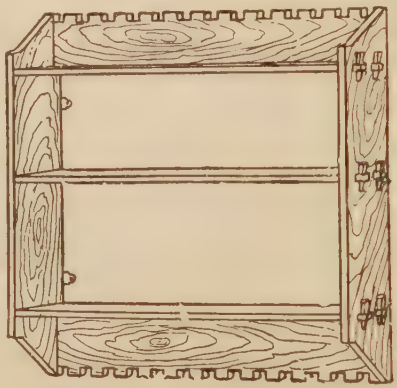
We have first to decide what kind of wood we shall use. We could use oak, beech, or birch—perhaps oak looks better than the other two for the purpose—but all these are hard woods, and it will be much easier for us to use a soft wood, such as pine. Hard woods are much more difficult to work. We can use soft wood, and after the shelves are made we can stain them to imitate any of the harder and more expensive woods.

In picture 1 we show one side of the hanging bookshelves with all the sizes marked on it. We first cut out two pieces of the wood we are using—pine, for instance—to this shape. They must be fairly strong, and we should make them so that the finished thickness shall be not less than one inch, so we had better use wood 1⅛ inch thick and reduce it to one inch by planing it. The holes in the sides we can make with a chisel, and we must be particularly careful that each pair of holes is exactly in the same horizontal line, so that the shelves may be quite flat. It is safer to make the holes a little small at first, for it is very simple to enlarge them if necessary. We must also see that the two sides are exactly alike. Having cut the two pieces, we must finish them carefully with the plane so as to have them true and smooth, afterwards rubbing them well with sand-paper, or glass-paper, these being two names for the same material. We should use No. 1 sand-paper first, rubbing the surface and edges carefully until they are as uniformly smooth as the sand-paper can make them, and then we use No. 0 sand-paper, which will give them the final touches. It is more important to have the sides smooth than it is to have the shelves smooth, because the former are more exposed to view.

Having made the sides, we turn our attention to the shelves, of which we shall make three. We shall make them all alike, and thereby simplify matters. Picture 2 shows the shape and the sizes which we should make them. The thickness of these pieces when finished should not be less than ¾ inch and preferably ⅞ inch, so that the wood, when we begin, should be thicker than this, to allow us to have this thickness when the planing and sand-papering are finished. Having made the shelves, we fit them into the sides so that the ends go through the holes we made in the sides, and if they do not quite fit we must make them fit. We shall want twelve taper pins, or *dowels*, for the holes in the ends of the shelves to cause them to retain their position in the sides, and these pins we can easily make. It will be much better if they are of hard wood—oak, beech, birch mahogany, or walnut, for instance—even if the sides and shelves are of soft wood. There is more strain upon the dowels than upon the other parts, and as they are smaller, strength is necessary. The shape and size of dowel necessary are given in picture 4.

The shelves would do as they now are,

but would be liable to twist unless we strengthened them, and we shall do this by two back pieces, one above the top shelf and another below the bottom shelf. Picture 3 shows the sizes for these pieces, both of which are alike. Having cut them out and finished them, we nail them on, one above the top shelf and one under the bottom shelf. The set of shelves is now complete as far as carpentry goes. If we buy at the hardware merchants' 4 mirror plates, we can attach the shelves to the wall by their means. We must attach these mirror plates to the sides and not to the shelves. We put two at each side, as seen in picture 5. These would do well enough if they were put on to stick outwards, but in that case they would be seen when the shelves are attached to the wall. By putting them on as indicated in picture 5, the books will hide them and the shelves will look much better when they are fixed in the place they are to occupy.



5. The completed bookshelves.

If we have used pine or other soft wood, we can stain the shelves any color we prefer, and can imitate mahogany, rosewood, walnut, or ebony. We purchase any of these stains in either small or large bottles, and apply it with a brush. Then we can put on some French polish if we wish to give the article an extra fine finish and can afford the modest expense. There are several other ways in which we can ornament the bookshelves. We may, if we like, make the top and bottom pieces "embattled" or "dentilated,' as it is called, by cutting out pieces and leaving teeth-like projectors as shown in picture 5. We can carve the sides, or we can stain them with a pattern, using stencils, or we can burn some ornamentation, using a hot iron, or, finally, we can, if we wish, put some ornamental or imitation leather shelf-edging along the front of the shelves. Whether we decide to decorate in any of these ways or not, we shall have an article of wall furniture which we shall find very convenient, and of which we shall feel very proud, because we have made it ourselves, but it will considerably add to its appearance if it is decorated with some simple design.

THE MYSTERIOUS CHINESE BAT

THIS is a miniature cricket-bat, 6 in. long, as illustrated in the picture. In a row down its centre, about half an inch apart, are three small holes, visible on each side, and bored, apparently, right through it. But things are not always what they seem, especially in conjuring. A comparison of picture 1, representing a front view, and picture 2, representing a back view of the bat, will show how, in this case, the reality differs from the appearance. Of the three holes, A, B, and C, shown in the front view, only B and C are genuine, so to speak, A being a mere make-believe, going only half-way through the wood. On the other side of the bat, in a line with B and C, but half an inch nearer the lower end, is another dummy hole, D.

With the bat is used a little peg of wood, bone, or ivory, in length about three times the thickness of the bat, and just fitting comfortably into either of the holes B and C.

To show the trick, we, in the first place, call attention to the bat, asking the company to notice that there are three holes through it, as appears to be the case. We likewise exhibit the peg, which we may introduce with the remark that some of the company have no doubt seen the curious "jumping beans" which have been such a puzzle to naturalists, and that this little peg is a "jumping peg." Whether the motive power is the same in both cases you must leave the audience to decide.

1. Front view. 2. Back view.
The mysterious bat.

We may here remark that whenever a conjurer can introduce in his "talkee-talkee" of a trick some little scientific fact having a resemblance, however remote, to the effect he is about to produce, he should not fail to do so. If we can start people on a wrong scent, they are all the less likely to hit upon the true one.

But to return to our jumping peg. The performer puts it, from the front, into the hole B in such a manner that it shall project equally on each side. Holding the bat upright, he asks everybody to take notice that he has put it in the centre hole. He then lowers the bat as if to show the opposite face of it, but, as he does so, gives the handle a half-turn between his fingers. The effect of this is that *the same side* is still visible.

"Now," he says, "I shall command the peg to jump out of the middle hole and into the top hole." Under cover of a wave of the arm, he gives the bat another half-turn, thereby bringing the reverse side into view. On this side B is the *top* hole; and the peg appears to have jumped accordingly.

"Once more," he says, "we will place the peg in the middle hole." He then transfers it to C, which on the side now visible is the middle hole. Again he shows, apparently, both sides of the bat then commands the peg to jump, and makes the final half-turn as before, when the peg is seen to have jumped into the lowermost hole.

HOW TO MARK YOUR NAME ON FRUIT

IF we have apple, pear, or plum trees in our garden or orchard, it is quite easy to have our monogram, or any design we fancy, marked boldly upon the ripe fruit, without the assistance of ink, pencil, or any other similar material. The printing of the design is really done by the sun, and the method to be followed is quite simple. Cut out in paper, or thin metal foil such as chocolate is packed in, the monogram, crest, or other design that it is proposed to print upon the fruit, and then, while the fruit on the tree is still green, we stick the paper design upon it with white of egg or a thin paste. The design must be fastened upon the side of the fruit that is exposed to the sun, and when the fruit is full-size, though green. As the sun ripens the fruit, the part still exposed will become red, but the remainder covered by the paper will remain pale green or yellow, and when at last the fruit is picked the monogram or other design will stand out clearly and distinctly, and look very effective. In addition to apples, other fruits such as pears, damsons, plums, and peaches may also be treated in this way.

APPLE WITH MONOGRAM

If the weather is very wet, the paper designs are liable to get washed off the fruit, so that it is wise to have several papers of the same design in order that a washed-off monogram may be replaced by another exactly like it. To avoid this washing away by the rain, the paper design may be varnished, when the water will run off it; and it is not a bad idea to fix over the fruit a little wooden cap or umbrella to protect it from the rain. This, however, must not keep off the sun, or the fruit will not be properly colored, and consequently the monogram will not show up well.

By following this system we may cause great surprise to our friends, for, if we are giving a tea-party, and know sufficiently long in advance, it is possible for us to provide fruit bearing the initials of the different guests; and, unless they are in the secret, they will wonder greatly how we have managed to accomplish this. A large fruit-grower, who supplies table-fruit to one of the most fashionable restaurants in New York, always brands the fruit in this way with the monogram of the hotel.

FLASHING MESSAGES AT NIGHT

ANYBODY can make a little instrument by which he can flash messages to his friends at night across considerable distances. The idea of the instrument is something like that of the heliograph which soldiers use for sending messages to one another in daylight. The word heliograph really means to write by the sun, and the instrument consists of a little looking-glass that can be twisted about on a stand so as to catch the sunlight, and make flashes that are seen at a distant point. In the Boer War the heliograph formed the sole means of communication between the besieged British garrison and the relief columns.

The instrument we are going to make is very simple. First of all we obtain from the grocer a wooden box about a foot high by nine inches wide, and nine inches deep; the box should have a hinged lid. Inside this we are going to place a lamp, so we bore in the top a few holes, half an inch in diameter, to allow the fumes or smoke to escape. Then in the bottom of the box, which will be the front when it is stood up on end for use, we make a round hole one inch in diameter. Now on the inside of the lid of the box we hang a reflector of some kind to strengthen the light.

We also want a shutter on the front of the box that can be used to open and close the round hole through which we shall flash our messages. The best thing for the shutter is a piece of sheet tin, zinc, or thin wood. It should be about eight inches long, and two and a half inches wide at the end covering the hole, tapering down to about an inch at the end which will serve as handle. A hole must be punched near the middle, and it is fixed in position with a screw, so that it will cover the round hole in the box. The cover must work quite easily and smoothly on the screw.

Inside the box we place a lighted candle or small lamp, and our instrument is then ready for use. Where a house is lighted by electricity, we can take a lamp on a long wire and put it into the box. Any code of signals can be arranged between two friends, but the most sensible thing to use is the Morse alphabet, giving a short flash for a dot and a long flash for a dash. To make the flashes we hold the shutter by the handle, and work it up and down over the round hole. A little practice will soon make this quite easy.

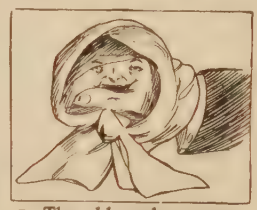
Our friend, if he wishes to carry on a conversation with us over a distance, must have a similar instrument. With two flash-boxes it is possible for two friends to talk at night a distance of half a mile.

We begin by placing the boxes each in a window facing the window of the other, and a few rapid flashes indicate that we are going to begin the conversation. When a boy knows the Morse alphabet, which can be found in our book, it is astonishing how quickly, with a little practice, he can flash out messages and read the replies.

If a boy is confined to his room recovering from sickness, yet not well enough to be out, or if he is quarantined because some one in the family has a contagious disease of some sort, a flash-box can be the source of much pleasure as by it the prisoner can talk to his friends, almost as easily as if they were actually present. A moment's thought will bring up many other uses for this box, which will be a never-ending source of amusement.

A SIMPLE ENTERTAINMENT FOR A PARTY

WE can cause a great deal of fun and amusement, and keep a party entertained for quite a long time, by skilfully using our hand to give the movements of a face or of a man in action. First of all, we can, with one hand, give a representation of an old apple-woman; and picture 1 shows how this is done. The position in which the hand is held is as follows. The fist is clenched, with the knuckles uppermost, but the thumb, instead of being held tightly round the fingers, is drawn back a little, as in the picture, and the forefinger is slightly loosened to make a mouth.



1. The old apple-woman.

We must, before closing the fist in this way, paint two eyes on the hand, one just about where the join of the first and second fingers comes, and the other in about the same position on the other side of the knuckles. Then we paint a nose on the knuckle of the first finger and lips at the opening made by the finger and the thumb. To add to the illusion we put a piece of red rag or an old shawl round the made-up face, and the appearance is then as in picture 1, and is quite realistic and very amusing.

By moving the thumb up and down, the mouth seems to open as if the old lady were talking; and if we make up a story as we are moving the mouth, or, better, answer in a humorous way questions asked by the audience, the delight of the spectators will be evident. The first joint of the thumb makes a very life-like chin. By moving the thumb low down and making the mouth very wide open, the old lady seems to be gaping and it is amusing to see how, by doing this, we can make many people who are watching our hand also gape.

The old apple-woman is only one of many suggestions. We can make up many other disguises for ourselves, as the painted features need vary but very little. A piece of fine lawn, and we have a nun, a little scrap of frilling, and behold we have a little baby. Another amusing performance with the hand is that of the dancing Highlander. We draw a picture of the upper part of a Highlander as far as the waist. Then we fasten to the bottom of this a piece of any cloth material — plaid for preference. Now let us take an old glove, and, after cutting off the two first fingers of it, put the glove on. Our first and second fingers will, of course, come through the holes, and be bare. Next cut off the tips of the fingers that were previously cut from the glove, and put these on the two bare fingers, to look like shoes. Now if the body of the Highlander in cardboard, with the kilt attached, be joined in some way to the glove, by sticking or stitching, we shall get what is a very realistic appearance of a Highlander, with his kilt, bare knees, and shoes. By moving our fingers about on a table, as shown in picture 2, we can make the Highlander dance; and the effect is heightened by putting down on the table two crossed matches, to represent crossed swords.

2. The dancing Highlander.

A third way of using the hand for the entertainment of our friends is to represent a clown or magician or Chinaman, as shown in picture 3. We take any head of a quaint doll that may be available. The heads of those cheap Japanese dolls that are sold in the shops are very suitable. To this we glue, or stick in some other way, a bag of colored calico or rag. The bag should be inverted so that the opening is below, and the head is on what would be the bottom of the bag if it were held in the usual position for putting things into. The bag should have made in it two long pockets, like the fingers of gloves, only longer. Now we are ready to give our entertainment. Holding our hand as in picture 3, we put over it the bag with the head, slipping our forefinger into the opening of the head, our thumb into one of the pockets of the bag, and our second finger into the other. Then we move the thumb and two fingers about, talking at the same time and suiting the actions to the words. With a little skill we can make the figure do the most ridiculous things. With his hand he can pick up a stick, like Punch does in the Punch-and-Judy show.

3 How the hand is held to work the moving doll.

THE STONE IN THE ROAD

CONTINUED FROM 6196

THERE once lived a king who ruled his subjects so wisely and so well that his fame spread near and far.

But everything was left by the people for someone else to do, and at last the king decided to teach them a lesson.

Now, it happened that one of the roads that led to the town passed through a hill. To this spot the king went late one night, and scooped a hollow right in the middle of the cart-tracks. Then from the folds of his cloak he took a small bundle, and placed it in the hole. Going to the side of the road, he loosened a large stone, which he rolled to the hole he had made in the road. There he placed it, so that it completely covered the opening.

Next morning a farmer driving his cart came that way.

"Ah," he cried, "the laziness of those people is terrible! Here is this big stone right in the middle of the road. I dare say it has lain there long enough for someone to have moved it. But no! everyone is too lazy to attend to such a simple matter." So saying, he pulled his horses to one side till his cart grazed against the side of the hill, and so passed on.

Presently down the road came a soldier. He sang gaily as he marched along; but his head was too far back for him to notice the stone, and in a moment he was sprawling in the roadway. He picked himself up, grumbling at people's carelessness, and walked on. But he left the stone where he found it.

Later some merchants, with pack horses heavily laden, passed that way.

"This is a fine country!" said one. "I wonder how long that big stone has been lying there." But not one of them thought it worth while to move it out of the way, but the company divided and passed to right and left of it.

Thus it went on day after day, and no one even attempted to move the stone, though everyone blamed his neighbor for letting it lie. When three weeks had passed, and it still lay in the road, the king sent word to his people to meet him at this very spot.

"My good people and faithful subjects," he said, "it was I who put this stone here; and for three weeks everyone who has passed has blamed his neighbor for not moving it."

Then he lifted the stone, and showed them the hollow place beneath, in which lay a small bag labeled: "For him who lifts the stone."

He undid the string and a stream of golden coins fell out. After that no man in that country left the immediate task for his neighbor to perform.

THE WONDERFUL FRIENDS

A SHEPHERD lad was once sent by his father to carry food to his elder brothers, who were in the army of the king, encamped before a powerful enemy. When the young boy arrived, he found everywhere dismay and anxiety. For the champion of the other side had challenged any of their host to combat, and so mighty was he that none had dared to answer.

"Who is this man," inquired the shepherd lad, "that he should defy the armies of the living God?" He offered to go himself, and was brought before the king, and the king, after speaking to him, had him dressed in his own armor. But the lad said, "I cannot go with these, for I have not proved them." And he put them by. Then he took his shepherd's staff and his sling, gathered some smooth stones from the brook, and went out to meet the champion.

When Goliath, the mighty warrior, saw him, he was enraged, and cursed him in contempt. But the young patriot replied, "You come to me with a sword and a spear and a shield; but I come to you in the name of the Lord of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom you have defied. This day will the Lord deliver you into my hand." And as the warrior bore down upon him he fitted a stone to his sling, and, whirling it about his head, let fly; and the stone struck Goliath on the forehead, and he stumbled and fell upon his face to the earth. Then the lad snatched the fallen hero's sword, and smote off his head. When the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled. But among the Israelites in an instant despair had changed to confidence and enthusiasm.

With a shout of joy, the army of Israel arose, and, flinging itself upon the enemy, drove them away in utter confusion.

Then the King of Israel inquired about the shepherd boy, but none could tell his name. "Inquire whose son the stripling is," he said; and presently the boy was brought before him, with the head of the giant in his hand, to answer for himself. "I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Bethlehemite."

Beside the king was his son, and this gracious young man, regarding the shepherd boy as he spoke to his royal father, felt his soul suddenly knit with the handsome lad's, and there and then loved him as his own heart. So he spoke to the king, and the king said that the lad David should no more return to his father's home, but should live with him in his palace, and be a soldier instead of a shepherd. And the king's son, Jonathan, took off his royal robe, and put it upon David, and gave him his sword, his bow, and his girdle. And he held David's hand, and looked in his eyes, and they made a vow together of a friendship which should last till death.

Life had changed utterly and completely for David in an instant. From living in a humble cot, he went to live in a king's palace. From being a shepherd of the hills, he was a captain of soldiers.

What dreams of glory must have crowded the lad's brain! It seemed as if there was no height to which he might not soar, no fame he might not earn, no happiness he might not now enjoy.

In all the glory and honor which now invested him, there was one thing far more gracious and more glorious than all the rest, and this was the deep love of the king's son. Clothed in such a love, as with a kingly robe, the young David was something more than warrior and hero.

What Julius Cæsar was to the Romans, what Napoleon was to the French army, this and more was David to the hosts of Israel. The spell of the man's *soul* was over the people, and in him they beheld a captain from heaven, whose right hand was terrible with victory. So, wherever David went with the army, triumph followed, and, on the return of the soldiers, the streets were loud with his name and with music to his honor.

In this glory of young David, Jonathan rejoiced with all his noble and generous nature.

But the people shouted, "Saul has slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands!" And this cry pierced the king's chamber, and struck on his soul like the voice of Destiny. From that day Saul regarded David with growing jealousy.

Slowly it came to the mind of the king that David was his enemy. At first he

had been envious of the praise showered upon his favorite; then he became suspicious. He regarded him as plotting for the throne of Israel.

He spoke about this idea to Jonatnan and his courtiers, saying that David was dangerous to the royal house. But

But, in a war that soon followed, David was again so successful that the king's suspicions returned, and, with his own hand, on a sudden impulse of hatred, as he sat with his successful captain, most basely the king sought to kill him with a javelin. Then David fled away from

Courtesy Tissot Picture Soc., N.Y. Copyright by de Brunoff, 1904.

THE STONE FROM DAVID'S SLING STRUCK FULL IN THE GIANT'S FOREHEAD

Jonathan, after he had warned David to lie in secret for a little space, went to the king and spoke so convincingly of David's honor and of his service to the nation that the king put away his suspicion, and said, "As the Lord liveth, he shall not be slain." So David returned to the court and lived as before.

the court that night back to his own house.

Jonathan came to him in secret, and the two friends comforted each other. Then Jonathan returned to soften the king's wrath against David. But when he spoke to Saul, the king this time burst out upon him with violent rage, bidding

him see that he would never succeed to the throne while David lived; and admonishing him to throw aside a treacherous friend, and to try and protect his own interests while there was still time.

To all this Jonathan replied, "Why should he be killed? What has he done?" And this gentle answer so enraged the king that he hurled his javelin even at Jonathan.

Then Jonathan saw that it was in vain to plead, and unsafe for David to be within reach of his father's arm. So he approached David in secret, by a signal agreed upon by them beforehand, namely that Jonathan would shoot three arrows as if at a mark. If he said to his attendant, "The arrows are beyond thee," it would mean that his news was bad. Then David fell upon his knees, bowed his head to the ground, and waited for Jonathan.

Jonathan came near, took David into his arms, and they kissed one another, and wept together, till David was unmanned, and broke into tears.

Then Jonathan comforted the mighty conqueror, valuing his friendship more than life. "Go in peace," said he; "go in peace, because we have vowed, both of us."

Many years afterwards, when David, having gone through a multitude of adventures, was become a king himself, he heard how Saul and Jonathan had died together in battle. The news broke him down, and he cried out, "The beauty of Israel is slain!" and he forgot his own wrongs that he had suffered at the hands of Saul and said, "Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided." Then the old friendship with Jonathan, with all its fragrance of innocence and youth, returned to him, and he mourned for his friend, "I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan. Very pleasant hast thou been unto me. Thy love to me was wonderful!"

The king's son felt his soul suddenly knit with the soul of the handsome lad.

THE GREY TERROR

THE FIRST BOY WHO PLAYED WITH A DOG

AFTER Swar's adventure with the lioness, the men and women in the camp were very watchful over the son of their chieftain. He was never allowed to go out alone beyond the camp where Cornhill now is. It was not till the Grey Terror arrived that he had any more exciting adventures.

"Game is getting wonderfully abundant," said Wawa, one morning, late in autumn, to his wife Bina.

Only a few minutes before he had gone out hunting, and he had returned loaded with spoil. The river swamp was crowded with wild sheep and elk and horses and oxen and deer. That day the tribe got enough meat to last them till the winter months. Everybody was wild with joy, except Wawa.

"Something terrible must be happening on the south side of the river," he said that evening, as the tribe was eating round the great fire on the top of the hill. "I went down to the ford. For a quarter of a mile the river is black with animals swimming madly across to the northern wilderness. They are all going toward the north, and the tribe will have to go with them or starve."

"Why?" cried all the men.

"I do not know why," said Wawa; "but I will soon find out."

He took his heaviest stone axe and his best stone dagger, and tied them round his waist. He then stripped himself of all his skins, and dived into the river, and struck out for the southern shore. None of the men and women of the tribe slept that night.

When morning came, there was no need for them to go out hunting. Herds of terror-stricken beasts came charging up the hill and sweeping through the camp, overturning the skin tents and scattering the tribe. Everything was in confusion when Wawa came limping up from the river. His stone axe and dagger were gone, and he was wounded in the leg.

"Don't trouble about the tents!" he shouted. "The Grey Terror is coming, and there is no time to escape! Out in the jungle for your lives, and get wood to make a great fire round the camp! Out, I say! Out, all of you—men, women and children—and collect brushwood!"

No one had ever seen Wawa look so terrible as he did then. No one dared to wait and question him. All the tribe rushed into the jungle, the children following their mothers, as Swar followed Bina. They helped to tear down the brushwood, while the men hammered with their stone axes at the smaller trees, or lighted fires at the roots in order to burn through the trunks. And the piles of brushwood grew higher in the circle around the camp, but Wawa would not let them stop. "More," he said, "more. We shall need every stick in the jungle."

At this awful moment Swar took it into his funny little red mop of a head to trot away into the swamp and see what was the matter with everything. Bina, of course, missed him, but thought he was with his father; while Wawa, who was limping round the camping-place and studying where to make the circle of fires, naturally fancied that his son was busy with his wife collecting wood.

All the jungle swamp was now empty of large animals. They had fled into the northern wilderness. Swar took the track toward what is now Hampstead, which he had followed on his first voyage of exploration. There was no sound to be heard save that the grey monkeys chattered in the tall forest trees as he passed by, and great long-legged storks, searching for frogs in the pond, slowly flew away at his approach.

"I don't know what I shall hunt today," said Swar to a monkey that was peering curiously at him from the lowest branch of a fig-tree. "Could you tell me where I could find the Grey Terror that daddy spoke of? I must kill it, because it is frightening mummy, and then I will wear its skin when my lion robe is torn."

Swar thought that the monkey would understand him. It looked such a quaint human creature, as it peeped down at him, that he was sure it was some strange sort of child. By a stroke of wonderful luck, the monkey that morning happened to be in a mischievous mood. Plucking a large juicy fig, it threw the fruit at Swar, and struck

SWAR FOLLOWED THE MONKEY FROM TREE TO TREE

him plop! on the face. In the twinkling of an eye Swar had made up his mind. This grey, ugly thing which threw figs at you when you asked it a question was surely the Grey Terror itself, he thought.

He was up the tree in a minute. No man or boy of modern times could climb with the agility that this primitive little savage displayed. He was almost equal to the monkey at its own game. He followed it from tree to tree, never touching the ground once, but swinging from branch to branch, like a little human ape. Sometimes he stopped to breathe and nestled in the forking branches of a tree, and made a meal on nuts and figs. And there, in the tree beyond him, squatted the monkey, imitating his movements, and feeding on what he fed on. It made Swar angry and he kept chasing the animal till nightfall. By that time he was so tired out that he fell asleep over his last meal, and the monkey came and squatted beside him, high in a branching oak-tree, and put its hairy arms gently round the sleeping boy.

All that night there was a strange noise in the silent forest. Pitter-patter, pitter-patter it went on the leaf-strewn ground. Now and then the shriek of a rabbit was heard. And once, as the autumn moon shone for a moment the light from it fell on a vast, grey, moving mass, which was silently sweeping through the forest. A thousand glittering eyes instantly looked up, and the strange stillness of the jungle was suddenly broken by a loud, wailing cry from a thousand red throats. Then the clouds came together, and silence and darkness again fell on the forest, and the pitter-patter, pitter-patter noise gradually died away.

Swar was very angry when he awoke in the cold dawn, and found the monkey's arm around him. He did not think what it was that had kept him warm all night and he had forgotten all about the Grey Terror. But he felt hungry and lonely, and he wanted to get back to his father and mother.

"I don't want to play with you," he said, as his strange bed-fellow began to gambol about the tree and chatter to him. "I'm going back to the camp."

He climbed down from the oak-tree, and set out to find the camp by the river. As you can guess, he was a good distance away from his home. Happily, his father had taught him how to guide himself by the position of the sun, and

after a tramp of four miles he came to the shore of the Thames at the place where Chiswick now is.

"Now I know my way home!" he said joyfully.

And, turning right to the east, he trotted along the river-bank towards Westminster. Of course, there was no path along the river in those distant days. The land was covered with a dead undergrowth, broken here and there by irregular tracks made by the woolly elephants and the huge buffaloes as they went down in herds to the water to drink. At Westminster, where the Thames was shallow, all the jungle for about half a mile had been trampled down flat by the huge droves of terror-stricken beasts that had fled before the Grey Terror into the northern wilderness.

As Swar was passing over this strange place, a little animal came out of a muddy tuft of reeds, and began to follow him. Swar did not notice it until it licked his bare legs, and made him turn round with a start. He had no weapon, and he gave a cry of fear, and ran away as fast as he could. The little animal easily overtook him. Instead, however, of trying to hurt him in any way, it ran by his side, and attempted to play with him. Swar at last stopped—it was no good being frightened—and looked at him in a friendly way.

"You're a funny little thing," he said. "You're like a young wolf-cub, but your grey fur is finer and softer, and you're not a bit fierce."

It was, indeed, only a frolicsome little puppy-dog. Swar found it a delightful playmate. They chased one another in turn from Westminster to Cornhill. Panting from the exercise, and wild with delight over his new pet, Swar at last rushed up to the camping-place of the tribe, and shouted and capered outside the circle of burning wood.

"Joy, joy, joy!" cried Wawa. "Swar is safe! The Grey Terror has not eaten my son. Beat down the fire, men, and let him in!"

Men, women, and children hastily caught up whatever was handy—skins, sticks, and stone spears—and raked some of the burning wood away to make an entrance for the little boy. Bina and Wawa rushed forward to embrace him, but the little puppy-dog got through first, and rushed towards them, barking loudly out of sheer excitement.

"The Grey Terror—the Grey Terror! It is upon us! The river! Jump into the river! It is our one and only chance! Oh—oh—oh!" shouted all the tribe loudly, in a madness of fear.

THE LITTLE ANIMAL TRIED TO PLAY WITH SWAR

They leaped through the line of fire at the water-edge, in a wild, confused, and swift movement. Only Wawa remained behind. Lifting up his great stone axe, he sprang to the opening made in the fire circle, shouting :

" Run with your mother, Swar ! There is still time. I will keep the Grey Terror back while my life lasts ! "

Swar took his little puppy up in both arms, and began to run to the water as fast as his little legs would carry him.

" Kill it, boy ! Kill it ! " Wawa shouted to his son. " That is one of the Grey Terrors you are carrying ! "

Swar stopped running in blank surprise, and looked first at his father, and then at the puppy. The little dog began to lick his face. In the meantime, Wawa had turned, and he was now gazing, open-mouthed with astonishment, at the empty jungle stretching from Cornhill to Walbrook. He had expected to see a vast, grey, surging mass of fierce beasts charging up the hill, their hungry jaws open to devour the tribe.

" This is one of them—a very little one," he said at last, going up to Swar, who, very puzzled, was sitting on the ground, clutching the puppy as tightly as he could. " But the great herd of the Grey Terror seems to have swept northward on the trail of the forest cattle. The tribe is saved then. Where did you find this little beast, my son ? Wow-wow-wow ! How playful and friendly the little Terror is ! "

Wawa patted the puppy, and it licked his hand, while Swar was telling his father his adventures with the monkey, and his finding the dog.

" It was well for you, my son," said Wawa gravely, " that you slept last night high in an oak-tree with your mocking playmate's hairy arms around you. The Grey Terror came sweeping up to our camp early in the evening, and even with a double line of fires we had trouble in beating them off.

" They must have passed you in the darkness when they turned north. Yes," he added, as Swar looked up to him with imploring eyes, " you can keep your little grey beast as a playmate if you like. At least, unless he grows fierce and dangerous."

And that was how Swar came to be the first human being who had a faithful dog to help him when he went out hunting.

WHY THE SWALLOW BUILDS ON THE WALL

IN the days of long ago, when the first swallow skimmed lightly over moor and meadow, she was very proud of her pretty plumage and her long, forked tail. She flew low upon the water that she might see her own reflection upon its clear surface and at last, so occupied, became so vain that she could think of nothing but how best to show herself off before all her feathered friends. So it came about that in time she quite forgot how to build a nest.

After trying in vain for a time, she decided to ask help from some of the other birds. She went to the thrush, for she thought she looked the most good-natured, and asked her help.

" I will show you gladly," said the thrush. " First, you take some of these old grass stalks."

" Yes," said the swallow.

" Then take a lump of clay," went on the thrush, " to plaster them."

" Oh, yes, I know ! " broke in the swallow.

" Plaster them exactly like this."

" Yes, I can do that all right."

" Then you turn it up like this."

" Oh, yes, I know ! " again said the swallow.

" And then you——"

But before the thrush could add another word the swallow interrupted again.

" I know," she said ; " of course."

This made the thrush angry.

" Well," she said, " if you know so much, why do you come bothering me with your questions ? "

So saying, she flew away to look after her own nest and eggs.

Only half round the nest had been built, and the swallow, thus left to herself, could not make out how to finish it. She tried again and again, but all in vain. So she stuck the side she knew how to build on a wall, and made it do.

And thus it happens that the swallow, through thinking she knew more than she actually did know, has only half a nest to this day, as you can easily see.

THE ROBBER AND THE MONK

A MONK who belonged to one of the monasteries near Paris used to travel from village to village in the neighborhood collecting money for the support of the monastery. One day, when he was returning home through a wood, a robber suddenly stepped in his path, and, presenting a pistol, demanded that the bag of money should be handed over.

The monk was of course unarmed and he at once saw that he would lose his life if he resisted, so he gave the robber the bag, asking only one favor in return.

"What is that?" said the man. "I never grant favors in the dark."

"Well," replied the monk, "when I get back to the monastery, I don't want my brethren to think I tamely gave up the bag of money without making a fight, so I am going to hold out my cloak, and I want you to fire a bullet through it. Then it will be clear to my brethren that my life was really in peril."

The robber fired, but the monk could see no hole made by the bullet, and expressed astonishment.

"Ah!" laughed the robber. "That is not surprising, for I will tell you in confidence that I never load my pistols with bullets; I simply fire off gunpowder, and that is sufficient to make any traveler give up his money."

"Really!" answered the monk; and with that he sprang suddenly upon the robber, overcame him and bound him, and so recovered his money. Then he deprived the robber of his pistol, that he might not terrify any other travelers, and for the purpose of convincing the other monks of the perils of his journey.

THE MAN WHO BROKE THE NEWS

THE son of a country landowner went to Paris to study at the University, and, after he had been there some time, he was astonished one morning to see an old manservant from his father's house.

"Why, what is the matter?" said the young man.

"The cat is dead," was the reply.

"The cat dead! Why, what did the poor animal die of?"

"Of indigestion, through having eaten too much meat."

"Too much meat! Where did the meat come from?"

"From your poor horses."

"The horses! Are they also dead, then?"

"Yes, the poor animals died from exhaustion, through having to carry so much water."

"What was the water for?"

"To put out the fire at the house."

"The fire at our house?"

"Yes, it caught fire because the maidservant forgot to put out the candles."

"What candles do you mean?"

"Why, the candles used at your father's funeral."

"My father's funeral! Do you mean to say my father is dead? Why did you not tell me at once?"

"Well, I was told to be sure to break the news to you as gently as possible."

THE PAIR OF NEW BOOTS

A FRENCH soldier who was serving with his regiment in Algeria wrote home to his old father asking that a new pair of boots might be sent to him.

The father went to the village shoemaker's and bought a pair of strong boots, and then asked one of his acquaintances how to send them.

"You can telegraph them," said he.

"But that will cost a great deal of money," replied the old man.

"Oh, no," said the other, "it will cost you nothing. All you have to do is to take them out into the open country and hang them on the telegraph wire."

The old man decided to follow the advice, but hardly had he departed when a beggar, who had noticed the performance, went quietly, and, taking down the new boots, hung up his old and ragged ones in their place.

The father, feeling curious as to whether the boots had gone, went out of the village to see.

"Bless my soul," said he, "this telegraph is a wonderful thing. Here, for nothing, have I been able to send a pair of boots all the way to Algeria, while my son has been able in very little time to send his old ones back again to me."

STORIES TOLD IN INDIA 3,000 YEARS AGO

THE BLUE JACKAL

A JACKAL, prowling round a town one night, fell into an indigo-tank, and came out dyed blue.

"No one will know me now that I am this splendid color," said he, "so I will pretend that I am king of all the beasts."

He began by ruling over the jackals, and then the lions and the tigers submitted to him. This made him proud and insolent, and he no longer took any notice of his old jackal friends.

One night they gathered round the self-made king and began to howl, and as soon as the blue jackal heard the others yelling, his natural instinct led him to do the same, and at once all the other creatures in the jungle knew him to be nothing better than a jackal, and he lost for ever his crown.

Silence is sometimes golden.

THE TRAVELER AND THE HERON

A WEARY traveler lay down to rest under the shadow of a fig-tree and went to sleep. In the tree lived a crow and a heron, and the heron had often been warned he would come to a bad end if he kept company with an evil crow.

As the sun shifted, so the shadow of the tree moved away from the traveler, and he was left exposed to the sun. But the heron, seeing this, felt sorry for him, and spread out his wings and shaded the weary traveler. The evil crow, however, laughed at the heron, and then, to annoy the traveler, dropped a stone upon his face and flew away.

When the traveler, smarting from the sting of the stone, jumped up and seized his bow and arrow, he saw only the heron in the tree above, and, thinking that this was the culprit who had thrown the stone, he fitted an arrow to the string, and fired and killed the heron.

Avoid evil companions or they may lead you into serious trouble.

THE CROWS AND THE ANKLET

A PAIR of crows lived in a hollow tree, and there also lived in the bottom of this tree a fierce snake that used to eat the young of the crows as soon as they were hatched.

One day when the son of the king came down to the river close by to bathe, the male crow flew down, and, seizing a golden anklet that the prince had removed and laid on the bank, he flew away with it and dropped it inside the hollow tree.

Of course, as soon as the king's son came to the bank again after bathing to put on his clothes, he noticed the anklet was missing. There was a great hue and cry, and every place was searched for the missing jewelry. At last the anklet was found in the hollow tree, and the serpent was also found by the prince's attendants, who instantly killed it.

Skill will make up for lack of strength.

THE ELEPHANTS AND THE MOON

IN a time of drought a number of elephants had difficulty in finding water for themselves. But at last they discovered a pool, near which lived a colony of hares, and in going to and fro the elephants used to trample upon several hares every day. At last the matter became so serious that a meeting of the hares was held, and, after a good deal of discussion, an old hare, known for his wisdom, undertook to make the elephants cease using the pool.

Standing erect upon a hillock, as the sun went down, the little old grey hare listened for the crashing in the jungle which would tell him that the great beasts were coming down for their evening drink. When the sound reached his ear he stiffened his thin form, though his heart beat violently, and as the leader of the elephants approached, the hare said:

"Sir, I am an ambassador from the moon, who wishes you to know that this is his pool, and that the hares whom you are driving away are its guardians."

"We know nothing of this," said the elephant.

"Well, if you come here to-night, you will see the moon in the pool, shaking with rage."

The elephant went. He saw the reflection of the moon, which quaked as the water rippled, and in great fear he promised that the elephants should trespass on the pool no more.

Superstition often causes those who are mighty to tremble.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6339.

The beautiful harbor of St. John's, the capital of Newfoundland.

THE DOMINION OF NEWFOUNDLAND
WHERE THE CODFISH REIGNS

CONTINUED FROM 6126

NEWFOUNDLAND, the first born English colony in America, is an island at the mouth of the Gulf of St. Lawrence, which it protects from the full sweep of the Atlantic Ocean. It is not part of Canada, but as it is part of the British Empire, and lies so close to Canada, we tell its story here. The island, roughly triangular in shape, with its area of 42,734 square miles, is one-third larger than Ireland. The coasts are everywhere bold and rugged, presenting a high line of broken cliffs, indented with numerous bays and studded with countless islands.

THE BEOTHUKS, THE EARLIEST INHABITANTS OF NEWFOUNDLAND

The earliest known inhabitants were the Beothuks, a numerous and powerful race, who may have been related to the North American Indian. When John Cabot discovered the island in 1497, these people were at the height of their prosperity. The doom of the natives was sealed with the coming of the white man. The struggle which was waged in the mainland between white man and Indian was also carried on in Newfoundland. The destruction was so complete that all we have left are a few skulls, a skeleton, some bones, and a collection of implements in a museum at St. John's.

THE PEOPLE OF THE ISLAND ARE NATIVE BORN

The population of the island is 247,710, of which one-third is engaged in fishing. The majority of the people live along the southeastern coast. There are few settlers in the interior and the French claims were a check to settlement on the west shores. The inhabitants are chiefly native born descendants of Irish, English and Scotch ancestors.

The chief occupation of the people is cod fishing. In many villages dried cod serve as money, with which people buy food, clothing and fishing tackle. There are three distinct branches of the industry, the Banks, the Shore and the Labrador fisheries. The Banks lie southward of the island, about thirty miles distant from the nearest land, and cover a great area. To these fishing grounds, which are huge submarine islands, which rise nearly to the surface of the water, the fishermen of France, Canada, the United States and the island go during the fishing season. The grounds are on the "high seas" and therefore subject to the jurisdiction of no country or nation. Schooners carrying from twelve to twenty men sail from the mainland and anchor. The crews go out from the schooners in pairs in flat-bottomed boats called dories. They fish with trawls, which are long lines supported at each end, and from which many short lines with baited hooks hang. Oftentimes a passenger on an ocean steamer is surprised as the fog lifts to see scores of small dories, anchored apparently in mid-ocean. Fogs and storms annually cause the death of many of these brave and hardy fishermen.

IMPORTANCE OF THE COAST FISHERIES TO THE ISLAND

Bank fishing is not of very great importance to Newfoundland. By far the greater number of the fishermen are engaged in coast fishing.

Copyright, 1912, 1918, by M. Perry Mills.

Shore fishing is carried on from punts or skiffs. Those fishing from punts use ordinary hooks and lines. The fishermen with skiffs use traps. A trap is an enclosure of netting sunk in the sea and so arranged that the schools of cod in swimming by will blunder into it and become ensnared. The coast fishing is not so good as it was a few years ago. Thousands of fishermen, taking with them their wives and children, leave their homes every June and sail to the fishing grounds off the coast of Labrador. Some live in turf huts or timber shacks along the coast, while others live on the schooners. The women and children assist in curing the fish. They fish until October, when they return home with their catch.

THE FISHERMAN AT HOME IN HIS VILLAGE

A number of little, square, whitewashed, one story cottages nestling in the cliffs overlooking a bay or a cove is a typical fishing village. A score or more goats scamper among the neighboring rocks, as each household has one or more of these animals. Out into the water of the little harbor are built the stages at which the men land their fish. The cod are scaled by the men as they are caught, but the "splitting," "heading" and "salting" is generally done on shore by the women and children. After salting, the fish are taken to the "flakes"—rude scaffolds covered with under-brush—and there spread out to dry.

The hardy, sturdy fisherman lives, as a rule, from hand to mouth. The season's catch is usually mortgaged to the village merchant or "planter," who in turn loans sufficient to carry the poor fisherman through until the following October. This process continues from year to year. The boys are reared on the water and at six can manage a sail. After the fishing season closes in October, the men do little besides mend their nets and fishing tackle. They love to tell stories of their adventurous life and eagerly wait for the season to open in March. The Newfoundland fisherman, inhabiting more than a hundred such villages, is a hardy, burly, uncouth, warm-hearted, hospitable fellow, a blend of English, Irish and Scotch blood.

WHY COD ARE SO PLENTIFUL ABOUT THE ISLAND

The reason why the world's greatest cod fishing ground is centred at this island is interesting. The Arctic current which flows past Newfoundland carries with it hundreds of thousands of tons of minute living matter upon which the small shellfish and other creatures of the sea feed. In turn, these become the food of vast schools of cod. It is strange but true that the Arctic seas and rivers, in spite of the great cold with which they are surrounded, contribute most abundantly to this supply of living slime. Unless this flood from the Pole is stopped, the fishermen cannot lessen very much the supply of cod. Uncountable millions of cod will continue to come from the darker recesses of their unknown deep-sea homes and throng the Banks and shallower waters where conditions are suitable for breeding and where an abundant supply of food is found.

COD-LIVER OIL AND OTHER THINGS

All parts of the fish are used. Cod-liver oil is extracted from the livers. Glue is made from the skins while the heads and entrails are used for the manufacture of fertilizers. Great swarms of herring arrive along the coast during the early part of September. Large quantities are used as bait for cod, and packing herrings for food is fast becoming an important industry. Several lobster canneries are doing a thriving business along the southern coast. The sealing industry is not so important and profitable as it was and the open season for seal fishing now lasts only one month in the year, from the middle of March to the middle of April. If this restriction had not been made, the seals would have been killed off.

The Newfoundland dog, of which you have all heard, has almost died out on the island. It is supposed to have developed from a cross between the sledge dogs, which are closely related to the wolf, and other dogs brought from Europe.

MINERALS AND FORESTS IN THE ISLAND DOMINION

The early history of Newfoundland is filled with the story of struggles between the English and the French, for both nations claimed the island. It was ceded to Great Britain by the Treaty of Utrecht; but the treaty provided that the French were to have the same rights of fishing on the western shore as the English, and that neither nation was to make a permanent settlement on that shore.

CATCHING AND CURING CODFISH

Newfoundland may be said to live from the sea. The fisheries here are very important, and the chief subject of conversation is the size of the catch. These fish will soon be split open and spread to dry on the platform you see below. Later they will be packed and sold. The fishermen are very fine sailors.

The fish shown in the picture above have been split open and are here being rubbed by the fishermen with a salt mixture to preserve them. After this has been done and the salt has well soaked in, they are spread out in the sun to dry, as shown in the picture on the right. The racks upon which the fish are drying are called "flakes." The fish look like thick fleshy leaves as they lie in piles.

This provision led to serious troubles between Great Britain and France later on, and it was not until 1904 that the question was finally disposed of.

The early settlements were made in defiance of the rules laid down by the merchants who provided capital for the fishing. These merchants or "venturers," as they were called in the beginning, wished to keep the island as a fishing station merely, and contrived to have laws made which forbade permanent settlements within six miles of the shore. Men employed in the fisheries were forbidden to bring their families to the island, to live there during the winter, or to build themselves more than a rough shelter for the season. Families did find their way there and settlements were made; but the settlers were all fishermen, and fishermen for the most part they have remained. The men who were ready to brave any danger on the deep, made small effort to explore the land or to cultivate the narrow shore line that they knew. The villages and settlements were scattered, and there was much isolation and poverty. The fishermen are very brave, and are fine sailors, and many of them find their way into the British navy. Their heroism in the Great War has been noted even among the many heroic deeds of that dreadful time.

With the building of roads and railways, however, a new era was begun. The island was explored, and it was found that the interior is not, as was supposed, a desert. On the contrary, Newfoundland is a treasure house of minerals. There is scarcely a man who cannot show you on his mantel-shelf a specimen of the copper, iron, nickel and even gold ore of his neighborhood. Several thousand tons of copper and iron are produced yearly, but the industry is only in its infancy. Various mines of coal, asbestos, nickel, lead, and gold in different parts of the island are in various stages of development, and give promise of becoming properties of great value. Along the coasts and in the interior are large tracts of heavily-timbered land. Lumbering operations are extending rapidly. Large pulp mills have been built, and a great deal of pulp for the making of paper is exported, chiefly to England.

Farming has not been followed to any extent. Out of a large area of over five million acres of tillable land only one hundred thousand are under cultivation. The people do not care to work in factories and are not adapted to such employment. Nevertheless interest in farming is increasing, and the pulp mills have already brought greater prosperity to the island.

St. John's (32,292), the capital of the island, is on the southeast coast and is situated on one of the finest natural harbors in America. The city is entirely devoted to the fishing business. Harbor Grace (8,000), Carbonear (4,500), and Bonavista are the only other towns of importance.

THE GOVERNMENT OF THE ISLAND

The island did not join the Dominion of Canada, and the British Government still appoints the Governor. There are two chambers, the legislative council of fifteen members, appointed for life by the government of the day, and the legislative assembly, consisting of thirty-six members, elected for four years by ballot under manhood suffrage. The executive government is a ministry responsible to the legislature and holding office so long as they command a majority in the assembly. Newfoundland was made a Dominion in the year 1918 in recognition of the help given to the empire in the Great War.

The government of Newfoundland also controls the coast of Labrador, that strange, desolate, thinly-populated country which deserves a whole article itself. Perhaps you have heard of the work of the medical missionary, Doctor Wilfred Grenfell, who is devoting his life to the improvement of the lot of the fishermen there.

The possession of so many useful minerals, such vast tracts of forests, such large areas of fertile plains makes Newfoundland a country most favorably equipped for mining, lumbering, agriculture and manufacturing. With capital, enterprise and labor the island is destined to become a great producing and exporting country.

Newfoundland, as we have read in other parts of the book, has played a great part in the history of wireless telegraphy. It was on a high cliff near St. John's that Marconi set up the first instrument that caught a message, through the air, across the ocean.

THE NEXT STORY OF CANADA IS ON PAGE 6345.

WHERE THE SEA GIVES A LIVELIHOOD

Near St. John's is the quaint little village of Quidi Vidi, where one can see every process in curing and packing fish. Notice the platform upon which the fish are spread to dry, and the towering hills around the little harbor. Every village has its fish platforms, called "flakes." There are few factories to provide work in the towns and the people continue to live in their seaside homes. Some now live on farms.

This is a picture of the rocky, winding entrance to the quaint little harbor of Quidi Vidi, which is shown above. The men have been out for a hard day's fishing along the coast and are now coming back with loaded boats at evening time for a well-earned rest. The picture gives a good idea of the rugged coast of the island dominion, which was the first English colony in the New World.

THE DESERTED PALACE OF PEACE AT THE HAGUE

Soon after the first Conference to discuss the possibility of putting an end to war, which met at The Hague, the capital of the Netherlands, in 1899, Andrew Carnegie announced that he would build a permanent home for the Conference and the Court of Arbitration appointed to sit there. The building was completed at the cost of more than $1,500,000, but the Court has not had the desired effect. The greatest war in history broke out after the completion of the building.

A GREAT HISTORICAL POEM

ONE of the best known poems of Thomas Gray, the English poet, is "The Bard," which he finished in 1757. The Bard is an old Welsh minstrel who halts Edward I of England, conqueror of Wales (Cambria), to terrify him by foretelling the fate of English kings. After lamenting over fallen Welsh kings and bards (stanzas 2 and 3), the singer predicts the death of Edward II at Berkeley Castle, and the wars with France under Edward III (4); the death of Edward III and his son, the Black Prince (5); Richard II; the Wars of the Roses; the murders in the Tower of Henry VI and the little princes; the fall of Richard III ("the bristled Boar"); the marriage of Henry VII (Lancaster) with Elizabeth of York (6); the glory of England under the Tudors, who were of Welsh descent, especially of Queen Elizabeth's reign, with the poetry of Shakespeare and Milton (7, 8 and 9).

THE BARD

CONTINUED FROM 6089

"RUIN seize thee, ruthless King!
Confusion on thy banners wait;
Tho' fanned by Conquest's crimson wing,
They mock the air with idle state.
Helm, nor hauberk's twisted mail,
Nor e'en thy virtues, Tyrant, shall avail
To save thy secret soul from nightly fears,
From Cambria's curse, from Cambria's tears!"
Such were the sounds that o'er the crested pride
Of the first Edward scattered wild dismay,
As down the steep of Snowdon's shaggy side
He wound with toilsome march his long array.
Stout Glo'ster stood aghast in speechless trance:
"To arms!" cried Mortimer, and couched his quivering lance.

On a rock, whose haughty brow
Frowns o'er cold Conway's foaming flood,
Robed in the sable garb of woe,
With haggard eyes the poet stood;
(Loose his beard, and hoary hair
Streamed, like a meteor, to the troubled air);
And with a master's hand, and prophet's fire,
Struck the deep sorrows of his lyre.
"Hark, how each giant-oak, and desert cave,
Sighs to the torrent's awful voice beneath!
O'er thee, oh King! their hundred arms they wave,
Revenge on thee in hoarser murmurs breathe;
Vocal no more, since Cambria's fatal day,
To high-born Hoel's harp, or soft Llewellyn's lay.

"Cold is Cadwallo's tongue,
That hushed the stormy main:
Brave Urien sleeps upon his craggy bed:
Mountains, ye mourn in vain
Modred, whose magic song
Made huge Plinlimmon bow his cloud-topt head.
On dreary Arvon's shore they lie,
Smeared with gore, and ghastly pale:
Far, far aloof th' affrighted ravens sail;
The famished eagle screams, and passes by.
Dear lost companions of my tuneful art,
Dear as the light that visits these sad eyes,
Dear as the ruddy drops that warm my heart,
Ye died amidst your dying country's cries—
No more I weep. They do not sleep.
On yonder cliffs, a grisly band,
I see them sit, they linger yet,
Avengers of their native land:
With me in dreadful harmony they join,
And weave with bloody hands the tissue of thy line.

"Weave the warp, and weave the woof,
The winding sheet of Edward's race.
Give ample room, and verge enough
The characters of hell to trace.
Mark the year, and mark the night,
When Severn shall re-echo with affright
The shrieks of death, thro' Berkeley's roof that ring,
Shrieks of an agonizing king!
She-wolf of France, with unrelenting fangs,
That tear'st the bowels of thy mangled mate,
From thee be born, who o'er thy country hangs
The scourge of heaven. What terrors round him wait!

Amazement in his van, with flight combined,
And sorrow's faded form, and solitude behind.

"Mighty victor, mighty lord!
Low on his funeral couch he lies!
No pitying heart, no eye, afford
A tear to grace his obsequies.
Is the sable warrior fled?
Thy son is gone. He rests among the dead.
The swarm, that in thy noontide beam were born?
Gone to salute the rising morn.
Fair laughs the morn, and soft the zephyr blows,
While proudly riding o'er the azure realm
In gallant trim the gilded vessel goes;
Youth on the prow, and Pleasure at the helm;
Regardless of the sweeping whirlwind's sway,
That, hushed in grim repose, expects his evening prey.

"Fill high the sparkling bowl,
The rich repast prepare;
Reft of a crown, he yet may share the feast:
Close by the regal chair
Fell Thirst and Famine scowl
A baleful smile upon their baffled guest.
Heard ye the din of battle bray,
Lance to lance, and horse to horse?
Long years of havoc urge their destined course,
And thro' the kindred squadrons mow their way.
Ye towers of Julius, London's lasting shame,
With many a foul and midnight murder fed,
Revere his consort's faith, his father's fame,
And spare the meek usurper's holy head.
Above, below, the rose of snow,
Twined with her blushing foe, we spread:
The bristled boar in infant-gore
Wallows beneath the thorny shade.
Now, brothers, bending o'er the accursed loom,
Stamp we our vengeance deep, and ratify his doom.

"Edward, lo! to sudden fate
(Weave we the woof. The thread is spun.)
Half of thy heart we consecrate.
(The web is wove. The work is done.)
Stay, oh stay! nor thus forlorn
Leave me unblessed, unpitied, here to mourn;
In yon bright track, that fires the western skies,
They melt, they vanish from my eyes.
But oh! what solemn scenes on Snowdon's height
Descending slow their glittering skirts unroll?
Visions of glory, spare my aching sight!
Ye unborn ages, crowd not on my soul!
No more our long-lost Arthur we bewail.
All hail, ye genuine kings, Britannia's issue, hail!

"Girt with many a baron bold
Sublime their starry fronts they rear;
And gorgeous dames, and statesmen old
And bearded majesty, appear.
In the midst a form divine!
Her eye proclaims her of the Briton-line;
Her lion-port, her awe-commanding face,
Attempered sweet to virgin-grace.
What strings symphonious tremble in the air,
What strains of vocal transport round her play!
Hear from the grave, great Taliessin, hear;
They breathe a soul to animate thy clay.
Bright Rapture calls, and soaring as she sings,
Waves in the eye of heaven her many-colored wings.

"The verse adorn again
Fierce war, and faithful love,
And truth severe, by fairy fiction drest.
In buskined measures move
Pale grief, and pleasing pain,
With horror, tyrant of the throbbing breast.
A voice, as of the cherub-choir,
Gales from blooming Eden bear;
And distant warblings lessen on my ear,
That lost in long futurity expire.
Fond impious man, think'st thou yon sanguine cloud,
Raised by thy breath, has quenched the orb of day?
To-morrow he repairs the golden flood,
And warms the nations with redoubled ray.
Enough for me; with joy I see
The different doom our fates assign.
Be thine despair, and sceptred care,
To triumph, and to die, are mine."
He spoke, and headlong from the mountain's height
Deep in the roaring tide he plunged to endless night.

O WERT THOU IN THE CAULD BLAST

There is no poetry in the English language so simple in the choice of subjects, so natural in expression, so touching in sentiment, as the poetry of Robert Burns, "the ploughman of Ayrshire." The field-mouse, the daisy, the lassie he loves, he sings about so sweetly that it almost moves to tears. Although he has written a number of long poems, like "Tam O'Shanter" and "The Cotter's Saturday Night," found on page 4063, it is his lyrics like this little poem which have endeared him to all hearts.

O, WERT thou in the cauld blast,
On yonder lea, on yonder lea;
My plaidie to the angry airt,
I'd shelter thee, I'd shelter thee;
Or did misfortune's bitter storms
Around thee blaw, around thee blaw,
Thy bield should be my bosom,
To share it a', to share it a'.

Or were I in the wildest waste,
Sae black and bare, sae black and bare,
The desert were a paradise,
If thou wert there, if thou wert there.
Or were I monarch o' the globe,
Wi' thee to reign, wi' thee to reign,
The brightest jewel in my crown
Wad be my queen, wad be my queen.

THE BELL OF ATRI

Longfellow is pre-eminent among modern poets in his gift of narrative poetry, or the art of telling again in tuneful verse some old, old story. In the following he gives us, with admirable art and sympathy, an old legend of an Italian town. The story is told so simply that scarcely any detail requires explanation, but it will help the young readers to know that "Giovanni" is the Italian for John, and "Re" for King.

AT Atri, in Abruzzo, a small town
Of ancient Roman date, but scant renown,
One of those little places that have run
Half up the hill, beneath a blazing sun,
And then sat down to rest, as if to say,
"I climb no farther upward, come what may,"
The Re Giovanni, now unknown to fame,
So many monarchs since have borne the name,
Had a great bell hung in the market-place
Beneath a roof, projecting some small space,
By way of shelter from the sun and rain.
Then rode he through the streets with all his train,
And, with a blast of trumpets loud and long,
Made proclamation, that whenever wrong
Was done to any man, he should but ring
The great bell in the square, and he, the King,
Would cause the Syndic to decide thereon.
Such was the proclamation of King John.

How swift the happy days in Atri sped,
What wrongs were righted need not here be said.
Suffice it that, as all things must decay,
The hempen rope at length was worn away,
Unraveled at the end, and, strand by strand,
Loosened and wasted in the ringer's hand,
Till one, who noted this in passing by,
Mended the rope with braids of briony,
So that the leaves and tendrils of the vine
Hung like a votive garland at a shrine.

By chance it happened that in Atri dwelt
A knight, with spur on heel and sword in belt,
Who loved to hunt the wild boar in the woods,
Who loved his falcons with their crimson hoods,
Who loved his hounds and horses, and all sports,
And prodigalities of camps and courts;
Loved, or had loved them; for at last, grown old,
His only passion was the love of gold.

He sold his horses, sold his hawks and hounds,
Rented his vineyards and his garden grounds,
Kept on one steed, his favorite steed of all,
To starve and shiver in a naked stall,
And day by day sat brooding in his chair,
Devising plans how best to hoard and spare.

At length he said: "What is the use or need
To keep at my own cost this lazy steed,
Eating his head off in my stables here,
When rents are low and provender is dear?
Let him go feed upon the public ways;
I want him only for the holidays."
So the old steed was turned into the heat
Of the long, lonely, silent, shadeless street;
And wandered in suburban lanes forlorn,
Barked at by dogs, and torn by briar and thorn.

One afternoon, as in that sultry clime
It is the custom in the summer-time,
With the bolted doors and window-shutters closed,
The inhabitants of Atri slept or dozed;
When suddenly upon their senses fell
The loud alarum of the accusing bell!
The Syndic started from his deep repose,
Turned on his couch, and listened, and then rose
And donned his robes, and with reluctant pace
Went panting forth into the market-place,

Where the great bell upon its crossbeam swung,
Reiterating with persistent tongue,
In half-articulate jargon, the old song:
"Someone hath done a wrong, hath done a wrong!"

But ere he reached the belfry's light arcade
He saw, he thought, beneath its shade,
No shape of human form of woman born,
But a poor steed, dejected and forlorn,
Who, with uplifted head and eager eye,
Was tugging at the vines of briony.
"Domeneddio!" cried the Syndic straight,
"This is the Knight of Atri's steed of state!
He calls for justice, being sore distressed,
And pleads his cause as loudly as the best."

Meanwhile from street and lane a noisy crowd
Had rolled together like a summer cloud,
And told the story of the wretched beast
In five-and-twenty different ways at least,
With much gesticulation and appeal
To heathen gods, in their excessive zeal.

The knight was called and questioned; in reply
Did not confess the fact, did not deny;
Treated the matter as a pleasant jest,
And set at naught the Syndic and the rest,
Maintaining, in an angry undertone,
That he should do what pleased him with his own.

And thereupon the Syndic gravely read
The proclamation of the King; then said:
"Pride goeth forth on horseback grand and gay,
But cometh back on foot, and begs its way;
Fame is the fragrance of heroic deeds,
Of flowers of chivalry and not of weeds!
These are familiar proverbs, but I fear
They never yet have reached your knightly ear.
What fair renown, what honor, what repute
Can come to you from starving this poor brute?
He who serves well and speaks not, merits more
Than they who clamor loudest at the door.
Therefore the law decrees that as this steed
Served you in youth, henceforth you shall take heed
To comfort his old age, and to provide
Shelter in stall, and food and field beside."

The knight withdrew, abashed; the people all
Led home the steed in triumph to his stall.
The King heard and approved, and laughed in glee,
And cried aloud: "Right well it pleaseth me!
Church-bells at best but ring us to the door,
But go not in to Mass; my bell doth more:
It cometh into court and pleads the cause
Of creatures dumb and unknown to the laws;
And this shall make, in every Christian clime,
The bell of Atri famous for all time."

THE MILLER OF THE DEE

Charles Mackay's songs always breathe a genial spirit, and this is one of the heartiest. The joy of inward health and gay content is caroled so naturally by the happy miller that he is envied by a passing king. Notice how well a story may be told in easy words. Out of 201 words in these verses 177 are of one syllable, and only one—"nobody"—has three.

THERE dwelt a miller hale and bold
Beside the River Dee;
He wrought and sang from morn to night,
No lark more blithe than he;
And this the burden of his song
For ever used to be—
"I envy nobody, no, not I,
And nobody envies me!"

"Thou'rt wrong, my friend!" said old King Hal,
"Thou'rt wrong as wrong can be;
For could my heart be light as thine
I'd gladly change with thee.
And tell me now what makes thee sing
With voice so loud and free,
While I am sad, though I'm the king,
Beside the River Dee?"

The miller smiled and doffed his cap:
"I earn my bread," quoth he;
"I love my wife, I love my friends,
I love my children three;
I owe no penny I cannot pay;
I thank the River Dee,
That turns the mill and grinds the corn,
To feed my babes and me."

"Good friend!" said Hal, and sighed the while,
"Farewell, and happy be;
But say no more, if thou'dst be true,
That no one envies thee.
Thy mealy cap is worth my crown,
Thy mill my kingdom's fee!
Such men as thou are England's boast,
O miller of the Dee!"

I SAW A NEW WORLD

In this poem, W. B. Rands shows what a mess might be made of the world if it were to be fixed without change, and how interesting it is with all its surprises and strife and hope and dreams.

I SAW a new world in my dream,
Where all the folks alike did seem;
There was no Child, there was no Mother,
There was no Change, there was no Other.

For everything was Same, the Same;
There was no Praise, there was no Blame;
There was neither Need nor Help for it;
There was nothing fitting, or unfit.

Nobody laughed, nobody wept;
None grew weary, so none slept;
There was nobody born, and nobody wed;
This world was a world of the living dead.

I longed to hear the Time-Clock strike
In the world where the people were all alike;
I hated Same, I hated Forever,
I longed to say Neither, or even Never.

I longed to mend, I longed to make,
I longed to give, I longed to take,
I longed for a change, whatever came after,
I longed for crying, I longed for laughter.

THE WILD ROSE

The following is one of the most widely known of Goethe's lyrics. The encounter between the selfish boy and the delicate rose, who has only her thorns to protect her, is delightfully portrayed. Franz Schubert composed the music for this pretty lyric.

A BOY espied, in morning light,
A little rosebud blowing;
'Twas so delicate and bright
That he came to feast his sight,
And wonder at its growing.
Rosebud, rosebud, rosebud red,
Rosebud brightly blooming.

"I will gather thee,"—he cried,—
"Rosebud brightly glowing!"
"Then I'll sting thee," it replied,
"And you'll quickly start aside
With the prickle glowing."
Rosebud, rosebud, rosebud red,
Rosebud brightly blowing.

But he plucked it from the plain,
The rosebud brightly blowing!
It turned and stung him, but in vain—
He regarded not the pain,
Homeward with it going.
Rosebud, rosebud, rosebud red,
Rosebud brightly blowing.

THE MOSS ROSE

This little poem is by Krummacher, who is classed with William Cullen Bryant as a nature poet. He is especially noted for his poems about the Alps.

THE Angel of the flowers, one day,
Beneath a rose tree sleeping lay,—
That spirit to whose charge 'tis given
To bathe young buds in dews of heaven.
Awakening from his light repose,
The Angel whispered to the rose:
"O fondest object of my care,
Still fairest found, where all are fair,
For the sweet shade thou giv'st to me
Ask what thou wilt, 'tis granted thee."
"Then," said the rose with deepened glow,
"On me another grace bestow."
The spirit paused in silent thought,—
What grace was there that flower had not?
'Twas but a moment, o'er the rose
A veil of moss the Angel throws,
And, robed in nature's simplest weed,
Could there a flower that rose excel!

THE PRETTY FISHER MAIDEN

Heinrich Heine wrote this song, for which Franz Schubert wrote the music. It is one of the best known German lyrics which have made him popular.

COME, fairest fisher maiden, here
Put, put thy skiff to land;
Come close to me and sit thee down,
And prattle hand in hand.

Oh, lay thy head upon my heart,
Have not such fear of me,
Thou trustest day by day thyself
Unto the wild, wild sea.

My heart is like the sea, it hath
Its storm, and ebb and flow;
And many pretty pearls, my love,
Rest in its depth below.

WHITHER?

Wilhelm Müller, just as Heine, implies that all water is inhabited by some fairy or water nymph. It is a fanciful idea to suggest that instead of the noise caused by the water flowing over the rocks and pebbles, the nymphs are singing their alluring songs.

I HEARD a brooklet gushing
From its rocky fountain near,
Down into the valley rushing,
So fresh and wondrous clear.

I know not what came o'er me,
Nor who the counsel gave;
But I must hasten downward,
All with my pilgrim stave;

Downward and ever farther
And ever the brook beside,
And ever fresher murmured
And ever clearer the tide.

Is this the way I was going?
Whither, O brooklet, say!
Thou hast, with thy soft murmur,
Murmured my senses away.

What do I say of a murmur?
That can no murmur be;
'Tis the water-nymphs, that are singing
Their roundelays unto me.

Let them sing, my friend, let them murmur,
And wander merrily near;
The wheels of a mill are going
In every brooklet clear.

TO MY SISTER

"To My Sister" was written by Heine, when, as a middle-aged man, he visited the house in which he was born. This is a splendid example of the poet's delightful simplicity of style. Heinrich Heine, as many other poets, vividly recalls his childhood days.

MY child, when we were children,
Two children small and gay,
Who would creep into the hen-house,
And hide us in the hay,

We cackled like the young cockerels
And to everybody going,
"Cock-a-doodle-doo!"—we cried;
And they thought the cocks were crowing.

We spread old bits of carpet
On some chests within the court;
And there we lived together
In a house of the finest sort.

An old cat of our neighbors
Often came to make a call;
We made her bows and courtesies
And compliments and all.

We made very kind inquiries
About the health of our old friend;
Since then we have had to put the same
To old cats without end.

We used to sit conversing
In a solemn, elderly way,
Complaining, how much better
Things had been in our day;

How Love, Truth, and Religion
One hardly ever met;
How coffee had grown very dear
And money hard to get.

They all are gone—the little games
We played at in our youth,
And money, and the good old times
And Religion, Love and Truth.

THE CASTLE BY THE SEA

This poem is by Uhland, and at the time in which he lived Germany was divided into many small principalities. These were constantly at war with one another. The castle so beautifully described is Germany trying to stand against the tyranny of the government. The daughter is Freedom, who no longer lives with her parents in the lordly castle by the sea.

HAST thou seen that lordly castle,
That castle by the sea!
Golden and red above it
The clouds float gorgeously.

And fain it would stoop downward
To the mirrored waves below;
And fain it would soar upward
In the evening's crimson glow.

Well have I seen that castle,
That castle by the sea,
And the moon above it standing,
And the mist rise solemnly.

The winds and waves of ocean,
Had they a merry chime?
Didst thou hear, from those lofty chambers
The harp and the minstrels rhyme?

The winds and the waves of ocean,
They rested quietly;
But I heard on the gale a sound of wail,
And tears came to mine eyes.

And sawest thou on the turrets
The King and his royal bride,
And the wave of their crimson mantles,
And the golden crown of pride?

Led they not forth in rapture
A beauteous maiden there,
Resplendent as the morning sun,
Beaming with golden hair?

Well, I saw the ancient parents,
Without the crown of pride.
They were moving slow in weeds of woe,
No maiden was by their side.

REST

These thoughts in verse are from the great German poet Goethe—the greatest of all German poets and writers, and one of the giants of European literature. He lived between 1749 and 1832. These six lines are worth careful study as an instance of compression of thought. Nine thoughts are expressed in less than fifty words in this fine little poem.

REST is not quitting the busy career;
Rest is the fitting of self to one's sphere.

'Tis the brook's motion clear without strife;
Fleeting to ocean after its life.

'Tis loving and serving the highest and best;
'Tis onward, unswerving, and this is true rest.

THE ERL KING

Goethe tells the story of a father bringing home his sick child, who, in his delirium, believes that the branches of the trees are the Erl king and his daughters trying to seize him. The Erl king, according to German legends, is the spirit which dwells in the willow tree. The poem has been set to music by Franz Schubert as well as many other lyrics.

WHO rides there so late through the night—dark and drear?
The father it is, with his infant so dear,
He holdeth the boy tightly clasped in his arm.
He holdeth him safely, he keepeth him warm.

"My son, wherefore seek'st thou thy face thus to hide?"
"Look, father, the Erl king is close to our side!
Dost thou see not the Erl king with crown and with train?"
"My son, 'tis the mist rising over the plain."

"Oh, come, thou dear infant—oh, come thou with me!
Full many a game, I will play there with thee;
On my strand, lovely flowers their blossoms unfold.
My mother shall grace thee with garments of gold."

"My father, my father, and dost thou not hear
The words that the Erl king now breathes in mine ear?"
"Be calm, dearest child, 'tis thy fancy deceives;
'Tis the sad wind that sighs through the withering leaves."

"Wilt go then, dear infant, wilt go with me there?
My daughters shall tend thee with sisterly care,
My daughters by night their glad festival keep,
They'll dance thee, and rock thee and sing thee to sleep."

"My father, my father, and dost thou not see,
How the Erl king, his daughters has brought here for me?"
"My darling, my darling, I see it aright,
'Tis the aged gray willows deceiving thy sight."

"I love thee, I'm charm'd by thy beauty, dear boy!
And if thou'rt unwilling, then force I'll employ."
"My father, my father, he seizes me fast.
Full sorely the Erl king has hurt me at last."

The father now gallops, with terror, half wild,
He grasps in his arms the poor shuddering child,
He reaches his courtyard with toil and with dread,
The child in his arms finds he motionless, dead.

LITTLE VERSES FOR VERY LITTLE PEOPLE

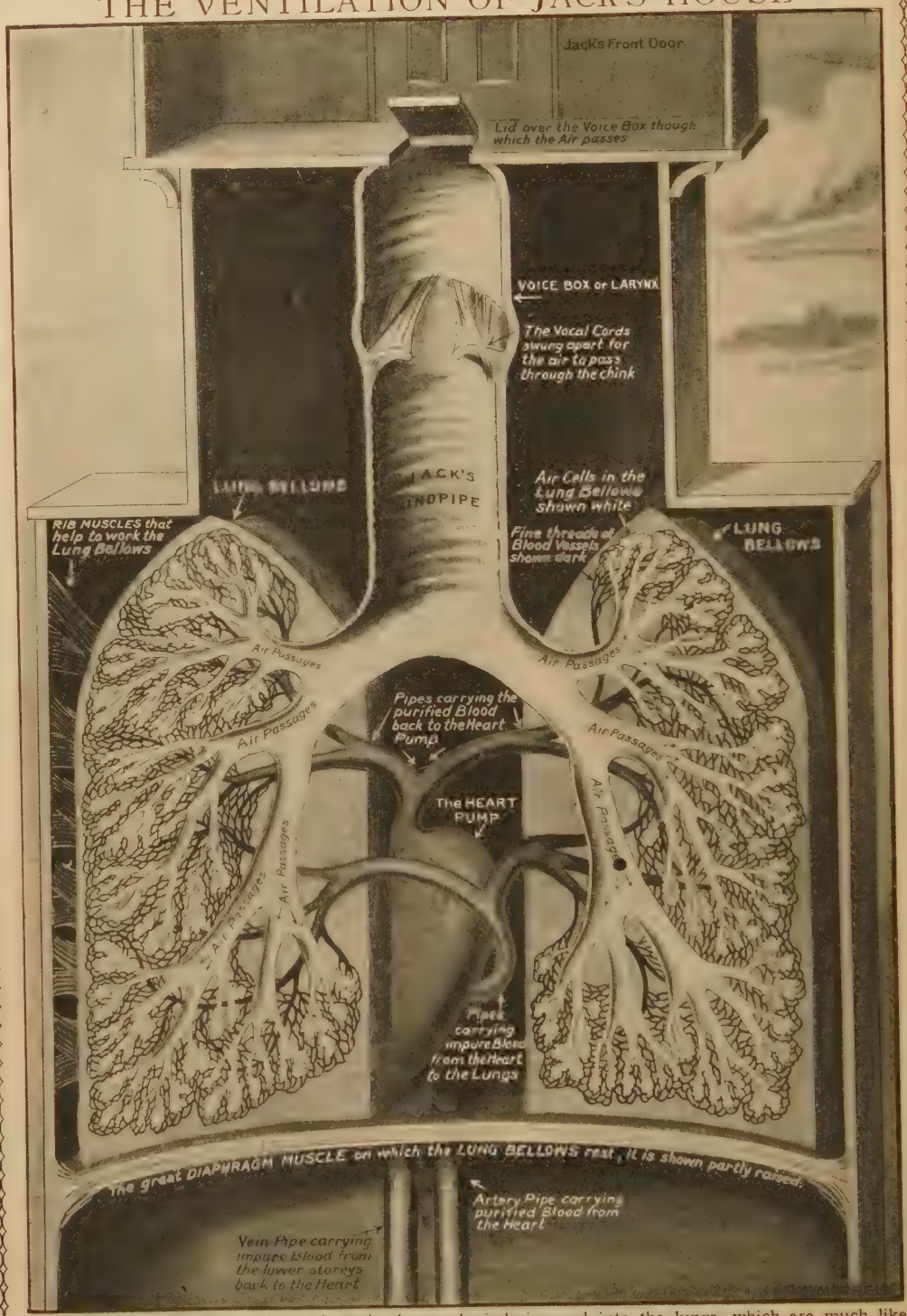
RHYMES AND JINGLES AND THEIR USE

WHAT is the use of Nursery Rhymes? Did any boy or girl ever ask that? Perhaps not; but it is worth asking. The answer is very simple. Just as we all like stories, so do most of us like poems, which are stories told in words that sound pleasant in our ears, and are easy to remember. But before we can learn poems we learn little verses about funny little folk, and these are called nursery rhymes, because all mothers say them to their children, and the sounds of the words are easy to bear in mind. In this part of our book we have given all the best-known nursery rhymes, many of them having clever pictures with them.

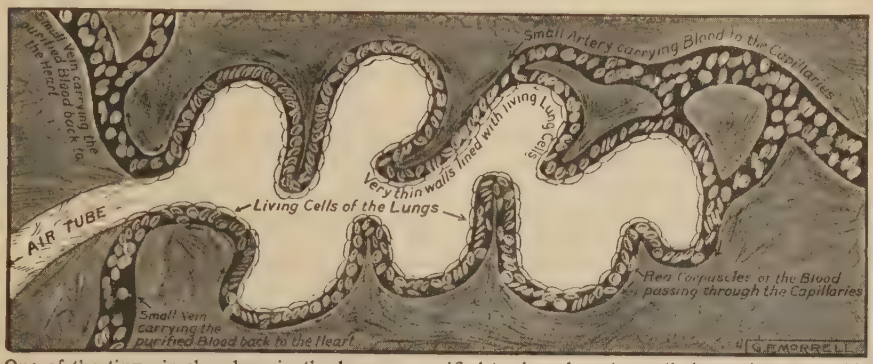
RIDE A COCK-HORSE TO BANBURY CROSS

Ride a cock-horse to Banbury Cross,
To see a fine lady upon a white horse;
Rings on her fingers, and bells on her toes,
She will have music wherever she goes.

THE VENTILATION OF JACK'S HOUSE


Jack's Front Door
Lid over the Voice Box though which the Air passes
VOICE BOX or LARYNX
The Vocal Cords swung apart for the air to pass through the chink
Air Cells in the Lung Bellows shown white
Fine threads of Blood Vessels shown dark
RIB MUSCLES that help to work the Lung Bellows
LUNG BELLOWS
Air Passages
Air Passages
Air Passages
Air Passages
Air Passages
Air Passages
Pipes carrying the purified Blood back to the Heart
The HEART PUMP
Pipes carrying impure Blood from the Heart to the Lungs
The great DIAPHRAGM MUSCLE on which the LUNG BELLOWS rest, it is shown partly raised
Artery Pipe carrying purified Blood from the Heart
Vein Pipe carrying impure Blood from the lower storeys back to the Heart

Air goes in the front door, down the voice-box and wind-pipe, and into the lungs, which are much like sponges, with thousands of hollow spaces lined with living cells. These cells lie between the air and the blood in the hollow spaces, and purify the blood by taking oxygen from the air and sending it into the blood, and by driving the carbon dioxide and water from the blood into the air, to be breathed out again.


Small Vein carrying the purified Blood back to the Heart
Small Artery carrying Blood to the Capillaries
Very thin walls lined with living Cells
AIR TUBE
Living Cells of the Lungs
Red Corpuscles of the Blood passing through the Capillaries
Small Vein carrying the purified Blood back to the Heart
G.E.MORRELL

One of the tiny air-chambers in the lungs, magnified to show how its walls have air on one side and blood on the other. Little muscles expand and contract the air-chamber alternately.

THE WONDERFUL RIVER OF AIR

AND THE WAY IN WHICH IT KEEPS JACK'S BLOOD PURE

CONTINUED FROM 6234

EXCEPT in special need, when Jack is compelled to ventilate his house through his front door, all the air he uses must pass through a complicated filter, warmer, and moistener, which we call his nose. Suppose we have reached the back of his nose, and find a supply of very nearly pure, moist, warm, almost dustless air.

There is some distance yet to go before the air reaches Jack's bellows, or lungs. First it comes to the opening of his great windpipe, which runs down the front of his neck. This pipe must always be kept open, of course, and so it is stiffened with little rings of gristle, or cartilage.

We can readily feel these in our own windpipe just before it leaves the neck and plunges into our middle story. But above the rings there is something much larger, and this is Jack's voice-box, or speaking-machine, of which the proper name is the larynx. Now, before the air which has passed through Jack's filter can reach the windpipe, it must pass through the voice-box.

There is a little risk here, nevertheless. Jack's larynx is, so to say, a new idea, and has had to be contrived as an addition to Jack's house. So far as the inlet of air goes, his voice-box is simply a difficulty. It does no good, and it makes no use of the air which goes in—only of the air which comes out.

There are two difficulties, really. First, the air-current and the food-current cross each other's paths—which does not seem to us to be the best arrangement. Jack's wind-pipe lies in front of his gullet, and every morsel of food and every drop of fluid that enters his gullet has to jump over the opening of his voice-box.

To help this business, his voice-box is provided with a movable lid, attached to the back of his tongue, and when he swallows this lid partly closes over the opening to the voice-box, and partly diverts the current of food to one side, so that nothing goes the wrong way. But, of course, while Jack is breathing, his voice-box must be freely open, and therefore it is quite certain that, whatever happens, he must not try to breathe and swallow at the same time; but sometimes he may laugh—which requires a good in-breath—when he is swallowing, and then he is likely to choke. A choking fit may be unpleasant, but at the same

time it is very interesting. Of course, whatever happens, Jack's ventilation must go on, and therefore his ventilation shaft must be kept clear. When he chokes something has got into the ventilation shaft, and immediately the whole body gives up all other interests and occupations and sets itself to expel the obstruction at once.

For this purpose Jack's house is provided with a large number of powerful servants, or muscles, which can all contract the cavity of his chest. No sooner does the ventilation system come to hold an intruder than the sentinels in its walls send up a message to one of the lower telephone exchanges—not to Jack himself—and the order goes forth to cough and cough and cough again. A cough means that we have contracted some of the muscles so as to force air out of the chest quite violently, and thus the obstruction is blown away. Cells inside the windpipe set to work to produce a smooth fluid, so as to make the passage of the intruder easy; and the body will devote itself with such force to this important task that Jack's eyes may fill with tears.

THE NARROW WAY THROUGH WHICH THE AIR MUST PASS

When the air, apart from such accidents, has passed into the voice-box, it comes at once to a narrow chink, and through this it has to pass. Such a chink would never exist in such a place, were it not for a very peculiar purpose.

The edges of this chink are made of elastic fibres, and they are there placed so as to make sounds when Jack's air strikes against them in coming out. So we shall return to them, but meanwhile we only note that these vocal cords, as they are called, which line the chink, are so placed that they can be swung apart whenever Jack takes a breath. And that is what happens. Before every breath that Jack takes, from the cradle to the grave, the unsleeping brain-cells give orders to the muscles which stand beside his vocal cords, and then the muscles swing the cords apart, so that the air can enter.

Sometimes certain abominable burglars, called the microbes of diphtheria, get into Jack's throat and produce a thick white stuff which may cover over this chink, and then Jack is in danger of death. But nowadays men call in horses to save Jack in such a case. Tiny doses of what the microbes make are given to horses, and the cell-chemists of the horses make something which will dissolve this dangerous stuff. The medicine the horses make is called the diphtheria anti-toxin, and it saves the lives of thousands of children and numbers of grown people all the world over every year.

THE HUNDREDS OF TUBES WHICH CARRY THE AIR TO THE LUNGS

Now when the passage to the chest is closed, the air has a clear passage down the windpipe until the windpipe splits into two, one going to the right and the other to the left. One branch supplies the right lung and the other supplies the left lung. These branches divide over and over again, like a tree, until at last the air is led, by hundreds of little tubes, to the very stuff of the lungs themselves.

The lungs are certainly a pair of bellows, but we find that they consist of a kind of sponge of thousands of tiny hollow spaces, into which the air enters. These little spaces are lined by the living cells of the lungs, and on the other side of this lining of cells is a tremendous number of tiny blood-vessels which carry blood from Jack's heart. So what we find in the stuff or tissue of the lungs is air on one side, blood on the other, and a layer of living lung-cells in between.

THE LITTLE VISITORS TO THE LUNGS AND WHY THEY COME

This blood is not bright blood, but dark blood. It has been sent to the lungs from the right side of Jack's great pump, to which it had just been returned after traveling all through his body. This blood contains a quantity of carbon dioxide, a poison, which it has brought to the lungs from Jack's body, and it also contains more water than it needs. On the other hand, the countless millions of red cells which it contains, the air-porters of Jack's house, are empty-handed. They have no oxygen, for what they got when they were last in the lungs they have given away to Jack's body, and now they have come back to get more from the fresh air that Jack has just breathed in.

What happens, then, is quite simple. Through the thin layer of lung-cells there passes a double stream of gases—a stream from the air to the blood, and a stream from the blood to the air. The

lung-cells supervise and direct them both. The carbon dioxide and the unnecessary water pass into the air—we can see the water when we breathe out on to a window-pane—and the oxygen of the air passes into the blood. In order to make these two exchanges Jack has a ventilation system, and that is what we are all doing day and night without ceasing, as we breathe. We are getting oxygen into our blood, and carbon dioxide and water out of it.

THE LITTLE RED PORTERS WHO PACK AWAY THE OXYGEN

The oxygen in the air is at once picked up by the red porters who are in the blood for the purpose, and who can pack away a most extraordinary quantity of it. Of course, a little oxygen can be dissolved in blood just as it can in water, but Jack's house could never do with the little amount which his blood itself would dissolve. The red porters make all the difference. Each of them can squeeze together and pack on his shoulders, so to say, an astonishing quantity of oxygen for his size.

The blood, with its air-laden porters, after leaving the lungs, returns to the left side of Jack's great pump, and is at once driven onward to supply every part of his body with oxygen. All the red cells leave the pump in one great channel, but it soon divides, and one cell may find itself traveling through one of Jack's toes, while another may be rushing through his eye-sentinels. No part of Jack's house is forgotten.

THE GIVING OUT OF THE FRESH AIR TO ALL PARTS OF JACK'S HOUSE

In every case the walls of the blood-tubes soon become thinner and thinner. And now we can see happen exactly what happened a little while before in the lungs, except that the process is reversed. In the lungs the red porters got oxygen; now they give it. It is for this that they exist. Most of the cells of Jack's body are far away from the air, and if they are to live air must be brought to them. That is what the bellows and the pump and the red porters exist for. Each little porter hands over to the gasping cells of Jack's toes or eyes or liver or muscles the air that they want; and then the red cells, not quite so red as they were, hasten back to the pump.

But we must not forget the carbon dioxide and water. The cells want oxygen for burning. They want to get the power and the warmth, and the fuel they burn is mostly carbon—very like our coal—and hydrogen. When carbon is burned with oxygen we get carbon dioxide, and when hydrogen is burned with oxygen we get water. The cells of Jack's house are always producing carbon dioxide and water, and so the blood which leaves Jack's toe or eye is poorer in oxygen but fuller of water and carbon dioxide, and while its empty-handed red cells scurry back to the lungs for more oxygen, it also carries these waste matters, one of which is a rank poison, to the lungs. As soon as they reach the lungs they are breathed out on the air, and this is why the air of a room in which there are a number of people must be constantly changed. If, for instance, a schoolroom is not well ventilated the air which the children breathe will soon have too little oxygen, and they will begin to do poor work.

THE OVERSEERS WHO LOOK AFTER JACK'S BREATHING

We may now consider the air which has got into the lungs, and how it gets out again. It is by no means the same air, and is also warmer than when it entered, for it has been for a little while quite close to Jack's warm blood.

The air returns by the same route all the way until it reaches the filter, where it takes a slightly different course. On the way, of course, it has to pass through the chink again, but as a rule it does so without difficulty or sound—though not so, of course, when Jack desires to speak or sing.

For us now one more question remains: What drives the air in when we breathe in, and what drives it out when we breathe out? If we notice ourselves we shall agree, assuming that we are quite well, that it is the breathing-in that costs us effort; the breathing-out seems to do itself, and that is quite true. Breathing-in, or inspiration, is like stretching a piece of elastic, and breathing-out, or expiration, is like letting it go again.

Every inspiration is done by certain of Jack's muscles, which exist for the purpose, and are all under the command of a special group of overseers in the lowest part of his brain. These give their orders for an inspiration about

sixteen or eighteen times a minute, but faster or slower according to circumstances. In fever, or if Jack is running hard, and so using up a lot of oxygen, he breathes much more rapidly. On the other hand, if Jack gives orders himself, on purpose, from his own study, and quickly takes a number of extra long breaths, he will find that for a little while afterwards he scarcely takes any breaths at all. He has no need to do so, for the blood and the tissues have been filled with oxygen by the air from the deep breaths that he has just taken. Deep breathing is very important. By doing this we can push the stagnant air out of the lungs. Our lungs are larger than are needed for everyday use. If this were not true, we should be unable to make any unusual exertion.

It has been proved that the overseers in Jack's brain judge by the quantity of carbon dioxide in the blood which passes through them. If it rises a little, then they hasten to deepen Jack's inspirations until its quantity falls. Their business is to keep the quantity of carbon dioxide in Jack's blood below danger point, and to this end they watch and direct, without a pause, from the first breath that he draws in his life to his last before its end.

WHAT HAPPENS IN THE CHEST WHEN WE BREATHE

The chief of the muscles through which they act is the great sheet of muscle stretched between Jack's middle story and his lower story. It is called the diaphragm, and when it gets orders to contract it flattens itself so as to make much more room in Jack's chest, or middle story. Jack could not live very long if his diaphragm stopped working, and it is helped by a large number of other muscles between his ribs. These and various other muscles all have the same action as the diaphragm —when they contract they draw the ribs outward and make the cavity of his chest much larger.

That happens when we work a pair of bellows, and the result is exactly the same. The chest is a pair of bellows, and when it is expanded air from outside rushes in. The air outside has a pressure called the "atmospheric pressure," and directly we create a vacuum, or empty space, in the lungs, no matter how small it is, the atmospheric pressure drives the air in to fill it. Some creatures force the air in by a force-pump action, just as Jack's pump forces his blood along; but we breathe by a suction-pump arrangement.

THE MILLIONS OF ELASTIC FIBRES WHICH STRETCH WHEN WE BREATHE

When the air has entered, and the chest is deepened and widened, its walls are all in a state of being stretched. The ribs are a little twisted, and the muscles are ready to return to their former shape. Further, the lungs themselves contain an enormous quantity of yellow elastic fibres, coiled up in millions and millions all through the lung substance or tissue, and when the lungs are stretched by the air, all these elastic fibres are stretched too, and ready to relax again. So, the instant the muscles of inspiration cease to pull, all these elastic things relax like a rubber that has been stretched, the chest comes back to its old size, the air is squeezed out, and that is how expiration happens. Of course, we can make "forced expirations" when we deliberately use muscles to contract the chest. We do so when we cough, or speak, or sing, or sneeze; but ordinary expiration uses no muscles at all.

Sometimes, when people are old, or take too little exercise, they lose the proper elasticity of muscles, ribs, and lungs, the lungs are never properly emptied, but remain over-stretched all the time; and all sorts of disasters follow.

HOW JILL SOMETIMES FAILS TO COPY JACK'S GOOD EXAMPLE

Breathing is so important that it is one of the things we all do quite naturally without being taught. Only sometimes we adopt foolish habits which interfere with it. Jack is not so bad an offender as Jill in this respect, for she sometimes packs her chest into clothes which prevent her diaphragm from moving and her lungs from filling properly. Nature meant every part of Jack's house to have free play for action, and if she had thought Jack would be better with a strait-jacket she would have made him one. If there is one part of his body more than another which should be perfectly free to move as it will, by day and night, it is the chest or thorax, which provides his every living cell with the air it breathes, and without which he cannot live.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6353.

A life-saving dress in which submarine sailors can float to the surface.

DOWN IN THE DEEP, DEEP SEA

CONTINUED FROM 6270

IN the caverns deep of the ocean cold,
The diver is seeking a treasure of gold.

The bottom of the sea is rich in a harvest of sunken vessels and cargoes, and how can a diver seek this treasure? It is because he wears a sort of armor, which keeps out the water and brings him air from above. By the help of this armor he can also do much valuable work in constructing and repairing foundations under water.

The diver's suit of rubber covers his body from feet to neck, but leaves his hands free, as his sleeves end in water-tight cuffs at the wrist. He puts on a heavy helmet made of tinned copper, which fastens to the neck of his suit. There are three windows in this headpiece, of half-inch glass, secured in brass frames, and in addition to these there may be a window in the top of the helmet. There is a valve attached to a pipe, through which comes the air pumped from above. This valve is what is called a non-return and is very important, for if the air pipe is broken, the valve closes and gives a short time for the diver to realize his danger and act for safety. A second valve in the helmet lets out the air which has been breathed. Electric lamps and telephones are provided, so that not only has the diver the means of seeing around him, but he can communicate with those above him regarding his operations, and be communicated with. In order that he may sink down into the water, he wears extra weights of lead secured by hooks at the neck.

A recent invention provides him with what is called a ground block. This is a stand or anchor with steps cut in the side upon which he may ride down and up in comfort. Its purpose is to relieve the diver of the weight of his cable, which is attached to the block. When he reaches the bottom he can set up his anchor and fix his cable on a pulley so that he then only has to drag about with him the part between himself and the reel.

The deepest that a man has ever been known to dive is 306 feet, but men seldom go down more than 100 feet. The deeper down we go, the greater is the pressure of the air. A man who goes down sixty feet has to breathe air at twice the pressure of the ordinary atmosphere. The result is that the air taken into the blood is forced by the pressure into froth and bubbles, and some of the tissues of

Copyright, 1918, by M. Perry Mills.

the body give off this air very slowly, so that if a man comes up suddenly, many of these bubbles remain in his blood. This may cause paralysis or death. To guard against this, a man must take a long time in coming up out of the water, resting at different depths, so that the bubbles may disappear. A time table for divers has been made so that they may know how to descend, and work and come up again with the greatest safety.

LIGHTENING THE DIVER'S LOAD

The diver often has to do heavy work in attaching cables and otherwise helping to recover wrecks and cargoes. He needs hammers, drills, scrapers and cutters. He needs some way of carrying these to the bottom of the sea, and of storing them while at work. For this a clever inventor has made a submarine air-room, which can be lowered to the sea bottom from the surface, with which it is connected by air-hose. It carries telephone cables and serves as the diver's base, instead of the ship. There he can keep his tools, and there he can retreat for safety from rapid currents or if anything goes wrong with his suit or connections. His own line runs horizontally from it, instead of vertically from the ship above, and is thus less liable to accident from currents. So many ships with valuable cargoes were sunk during the Great War that divers will be busy for many years seeking to recover the treasures.

HOW A DIVER CAN BE INDEPENDENT OF THE AIR-HOSE

Divers are carried by every man-of-war. If anything happens to the ship below the water-line, the men put on their dress, go down with tools, and repair the damage. One kind of diving suit has attached a cylinder of compressed air, and with this the diver is not encumbered with air-hose and cannot be suffocated by a kink in it caused by a current. To make his supply hold out for a long period of time he has an air purification circuit similar to the one described below.

Another invention, for submarine vessels, is a strong helmet and a water-tight jacket. In the jacket pocket is a substance called caustic soda or potash, which, on coming in contact with the sailor's warm breath, gives off oxygen, and so acts that the poisonous carbon dioxide from the man's breath is absorbed. By this means, the air inside the helmet and jacket can be breathed again and again. The submarine sailor, in case of accident, puts on this dress and floats to the surface, when the dress acts as a life-buoy, keeping its wearer afloat until he can be rescued.

A BRAVE DIVER WHO BEAT THE WORLD'S RECORD IN DIVING

In March, 1915, the submarine F 4, belonging to the United States Navy and carrying a crew of twenty-one men, disappeared in deep water off Honolulu. Divers at once went to the scene of the accident to locate the sunken boat, and thirteen descents were made, every one of which broke a world's record for deep sea diving. Five were made to a depth of 306 feet, and eight to 275 feet. The former world's record was 274 feet. And for the first time in the history of diving, a telephone device was used successfully in communicating with the men under water. At last the submarine was found —288 feet below the surface—with a hole in her side. The diver who discovered her was under water for two hours, five minutes for the descent, twelve minutes on the bottom and one hour and forty-five minutes in coming up.

It was decided to raise the submarine to the surface by attaching cables to her hull and gradually drawing her into shallower water, whence she could be raised. Every day, when the currents allowed, divers were busy fastening these cables. Again and again they had to be renewed, for the rapid currents parted them. One morning, after the work had been going on for about a fortnight, a diver went down and successfully accomplished his task. As he was being brought to the surface he became entangled in one of the lines attached to the underneath craft. He signaled to the ship above and another diver, Frank Crilley, who had already made a record, went down to his rescue. Both men worked strenuously to disengage the line to the submarine from the air tube and the line attached to Loughman's apparatus. After heroic efforts, lasting for four hours, the signal came for the final raising to the surface. With what a will those aboard the ship obeyed! Crilley came up first, and then Loughman, exhausted but otherwise unharmed.

THE NEXT STORY OF FAMILIAR THINGS IS ON PAGE 6357.

THE DIVER PREPARES TO GO DOWN

The diver's dress is the result of centuries of experiment, and enables a man to keep under water for five or six hours at a time. The dress consists of a waterproof garment, heavily weighted, massive, heavy boots with leaden soles, and a metal helmet. Here the divers are beginning to put on their costume.

After the diver has put on ordinary clothing, he is helped into a waterproof garment, which covers his whole body, except head and hands. He needs warm clothing, as it is cold working under water.

In this picture the diver has on the waterproof garment and the heavy boots. The rope by which he will be lowered is already round his waist, and he is about to have the helmet put on his head.

TALKING TO A MAN DOWN IN THE SEA

These pictures show a diver going down into the sea, and a man talking to him by telephone. The diver's helmet has three glass windows, and is fitted with valves, so the air he has breathed can escape. Fresh air is supplied through a tube that connects the helmet with an air-pump worked from above.

The diver's costume weighs about 150 pounds, but so buoyant is the water that he has to put his feet under the ladder rungs to pull himself down.

Communication is kept up by means of the telephone. One sailor is here seen speaking to the diver while the other is working the air-pump.

THE MEN ABOVE AND THE MAN BELOW

In this picture the diver is working under the sea, while in the ship above one man holds the rope by which he is raised, another has charge of the air-tube, and a third is telephoning to the diver. The greatest depth to which a diver has been known to descend is 306 feet, but divers can rarely work farther down than 100 feet. A complete diving costume, with all the necessary apparatus, costs several hundred dollars, but this is cheap, when we take into account the valuable work the diver does.

The photographs on these pages are by Stephen Cribb, and others.

THE DIVER COMES BACK TO THE BOAT

On this page we see how a diver works from a small boat. There is no telephone, and the diver communicates with those above by signaling with a rope. He can get to the place where he wishes to work either by descending a ladder that hangs over the side of the boat, or by being let down by a rope.

The diver is pulled to the surface by the rope round his body. The invention of diving apparatus has led to the recovery of a vast amount of treasure. From one ship alone that foundered in sixty feet of water, nearly $1,000,000 was recovered by the brave divers. In the latest kind of diving-dress the diver carries a cylinder of compressed air on his back, and is independent of help from above.

THE BELL THAT RINGS UNDER THE SEA

This shows the best means of warning a ship in foggy weather. By means of electricity, the lighthouse-keeper rings a bell under the sea. The ship has inside its hull on each side a microphone, which collects the sound of the bell as it passes through the water in the direction of the dotted line, and magnifies it. A wire connects each microphone with a telephone receiver in the wheel-house, and by turning his ship until he hears the bell equally loudly from each side, the captain is able to point his ship towards the bell. His chart marks the position of the bell, and he is thus able to know exactly where he is.

MAN'S BEST FRIEND AMID ETERNAL SNOWS

St. Bernard dogs rescuing exhausted travelers after a snowstorm in the Alps.

Eskimo dogs dragging a sledge over hillocks of ice.

Dogs of the Monastery of St. Bernard, famous for their heroism in rescuing travelers.

DOGS OF MANY DIFFERENT KINDS, SHAPES AND SIZES

©1918-F.E.WRIGHT.

Different breeds of dogs vary more than horses or cattle. Some weigh only a few ounces while others are strong enough to kill a man. Some are useful because of their wonderful noses while others are valued only for pets.

Eskimo dogs, from the fine copyright painting by Miss Maud Earl of "The End of the Trail."

THE STORY OF YOUR DOG

CONTINUED FROM 6247

THE lover of the dog would be lost without the faithful creature which guards his home, or keeps him company on his walks. The dog is a very emblem of faithfulness. When it has become fond of a human being, nothing will change its feelings. Starvation and ill-treatment will not kill its devotion. It is almost more than human in its constancy. No matter how poor a man's home may be, his dog cheerfully stays with him, content with scanty food sweetened by a caress and a kind word now and then. Those who keep their dogs in luxury can hardly realize the intense devotion which the animal is capable of displaying when it is called upon to bear hardships and privation with its master and mistress. Dogs remember their friends for a long time, and will recognize them after an absence of years. They will often refuse to give their love to new owners and will pine away when sent among strangers, and they have been known to travel long distances through country unknown to them to find their way to their old homes.

Dogs were the first tame animals which man possessed. It is thousands and thousands of years since the children of the cave men and the lake dwellers of Europe tumbled about and played with the puppies whose descendants are our dog friends of to-day. Some of the races of dogs that we know are, we might say, almost as old as some of the races of man that now exist in the world. We know from the pictures on their ancient temples that the Egyptians hunted with greyhounds from very early times. The Assyrians had large dogs which tradition says the Phoenicians brought to Britain, and it is said that possibly the dogs whose pictures were carved by the Assyrians on their walls were the ancestors of the prize English mastiffs at an American dog show. Other people say that it was the Romans who introduced the mastiff to their colonies in Britain. Wolfhounds too were known from very early times. The Egyptians had them, and it is said that Irish chieftains owned the ancestors of the Irish wolfhound and Scotch deerhound when the Romans held Britain, while a Roman historian says the Roman soldiers used bloodhounds in their wars against the Gauls.

With the exception of the islands of Madagascar and New Zealand, and some of the Polynesian Islands, there is not a country in the world in which dogs have not been found, either as friends of the people who lived there, or, in a wild state, hunting for themselves in packs, as the wild dogs do in India. Perhaps, however, there is one

Copyright, 1918, by M. Perry Mills.

other exception, for we cannot be sure that the wild dog of Australia, the dingo, was not brought to that continent centuries ago by the ancestors of the people whom the early English explorers and settlers found living there.

Ancient friendship between men and dogs

The friendship between men and dogs is so old, that it is no wonder that its beginning is lost in mystery. At first sight it looks as though they must be descended from wild dogs, such as those of which we have spoken, but this is not so. Learned men who know about these things say it is much more likely that the wild dogs are descended from tame dogs, that wandered away, just as the troops of horses on the Western plains came from tame horses that had escaped from the Spanish settlers, and gone wild.

Probably all our dogs, whether they are large or small, rough or smooth, whether they hunt for us, or guard our flocks or our houses, are descended from wolves and jackals. It is perhaps hard to believe that our faithful, loving, intelligent pets have come from fierce wolves or hungry jackals, but it is believed that they have.

If you were to go into a museum, and look at the skeletons of dogs and wolves and jackals, you could not tell one from the other, unless you had read the labels. Perhaps you have wondered why your favorite dog turns himself round and round before he curls himself up on his cushion or his rug to go to sleep. Next time you see your pet do this, you can remember that his wolf or jackal cousin does exactly the same thing when he is trying to find a comfortable resting place in his stony or grassy lair. Perhaps some of our dogs are descended from foxes, which also are included in the dog family, or they may have come from another wolf-like animal that has died out, but few people think that either of these suppositions is possible. It is generally believed that dogs as a separate race, as we know them, did not exist when man first appeared in the world.

How the friendship between men and dogs began

And now comes the question, how were the animals tamed from which our dogs are descended. As we have seen, ages of time have gone to make the friendship between men and dogs what it is to-day, and to look for its beginning we must go, in imagination, far back to the early history of the world, that we have only of late begun to dig out of the earth.

In early times, man was not a tiller of the ground. He did not sow grain, or plant vegetables. He learned in course of time that certain fruits, and berries and nuts were good for food, and as certain animals, which do not rank high in the scale of creation, have the sense to store food, we may imagine that man, even in the early dawning of his powers of mind, did something of the same sort. He did not, however, store up his food on any large or systematic scale. His storehouse, and his very home, might at any time be raided and seized by some one more powerful than himself, or his cave might be invaded by savage beasts. No man will lay up store for the future unless he can be reasonably sure that the store will remain safe to serve the purpose for which it is intended. All this makes it plain to us that man, in the early days, must have lived what we call a hand-to-mouth existence. For months in the year, when there was no vegetable food available for him, he was forced to eat animal food to keep him alive, and to use the skins of the animals that he killed, to keep him warm.

From the moment then that we find the first traces of man on the earth, he was a hunter. For long ages, there was war between him and the animals, and all the flesh-eating animals—the carnivorous animals—warred on him. Now among the flesh-eating animals are numbered all the members of the dog family. Except the fox, these animals, when they are pressed by hunger, hunt in packs, for so they are able to attack large game, and pull down animals much larger than themselves. Man cannot be classed among the large animals, but the wolves soon found that he could easily outwit a single animal. Still, many a man fell before the combined onslaught of the pack, and numbers were killed, as they are still killed in Russia, and in the wild parts of our own continent and of Asia.

But man was more clever than any of the beasts. Though he had only two legs, and could not equal his four-footed enemies in speed, he had the advantage of having two hands free. He quickly learned not only to use the weapons that nature left ready to his hand, but to manufacture new ones. He could throw

a club, or a roughly made spear. He could gather up large stones, and throw them at his pursuers and kill them. That marked him off from the rest of creation. Other animals had to approach and make a close attack upon their prey. Man could stand and hurl a weapon at whatever he wanted to kill.

He probably soon noticed too that the animals that provided for him the best food, were the vegetable-eating animals, and unless they molested him, he let the carnivorous animals alone. But the animals that man slew for food were just the animals upon which the dog family themselves depended for food. Man left large portions of the flesh and bones of his prey upon which these animals could feast, and they could rob him of even the portions that he had hidden from them, just as wolves rob caches made in our own time by travelers in the wild.

THE FIRST PARENTS OF OUR PETS

But man could combine, too, and when the depredations of the wolves and jackals became too bold, probably our wild ancestors banded together, tracked them to their lairs, and killed, or drove them off. Among them, however, there were sure to be young animals, and some of these the cave men probably brought back to their rude dwellings. Probably, even if they objected to the flesh of grown wolves the young animals provided food to their liking. But we may imagine the cave children commencing to play with the little dog-like animal that the men had brought home, and begging to keep it. Then the children, as children will, divided their food with their new playmates. Every one who has much to do with dogs, knows what a difference kindness shown to them in their puppy days makes in their dispositions, so the young wolves or jackals, or perhaps both, grew to love their masters, and later on helped them to hunt. Then seeing their usefulness, the cave men caught more young animals, or, when they drove away wolves or jackals from a good cave in which they wished to live, they kept the young animals. By and by these tame wolves and jackals brought up families of their own. We know from experience in how short a time what we call a new breed of dog appears. For instance, the black retriever is descended from the black Newfoundland and the setter; and the tiny toy dogs that we see carried about in ladies' arms have been brought into the world by selecting for generations the very smallest Pekingese, Japanese, Pomeranian, or other kinds of dogs. So it is likely that the families of tame wolves and jackals quickly changed their form, and with every generation they grew further and further away from their savage cousins of the woods or plains.

Soon a strong friendship grew between man and dogs, and a kind of partnership was made between them. The dog hunted for man, and man killed the game, fed the dog and provided it with a warm shelter.

THE SHEEP-DOG AND ITS CLEVER WORK

The friendship that grew up between men and dogs still exists, and the companionship between them is closer than ever. As civilization advanced, however, and man became independent of hunting, he became less dependent on the dog for aid. Nevertheless, in many countries, away from towns and cities, the old partnership between men and dogs exists in something like its ancient form. The shepherd who watches his flocks upon the mountains would be helpless without his partner. The sheep-dog knows its master's sheep as well as the shepherd, perhaps better than he. It will fetch a lamb out of a strange flock, and restore it to its master's fold. It will collect sheep that have scattered and strayed upon a hill in the mist; it will drive home, unharmed, the lost lamb, the sheep which has been frightened away from the flock.

Other dogs which work for their living are the pointer and the setter, the retriever, the terrier, and the foxhound.

But it is the sheep-dog that we single out as the best representative of the working dog to-day. Wherever the sheep-dog is at work, observers notice that it takes itself very seriously. It loves the shepherd, but it seems to regard its work as of first importance.

There are many different kinds of sheep-dogs, some long-haired like the Scotch collie, with its beautiful silky coat, and long brush-like tail, and some with a rough, shaggy coat like the old English sheep-dog.

Indeed every country may be said to have its own sheep-dog, of which it is exceedingly proud, and with reason, for sheep-dogs are the most intelligent of all

dogs. Probably they are descended from dogs which were first used merely to guard the flock and chase away wild beasts. Only the wisest puppies of these dogs were kept; and in course of time they learned to round up and help to bring home the flocks and herds. Faithful friends and wise and loving companions though they are, we are almost tempted to say that it is cruel to keep sheep-dogs in a city. People who have only seen them trotting along at their owner's heels or running about with muzzles on have no idea of their capabilities. It is a beautiful thing to see a well-trained, fleet-footed sheep-dog at work with its master. It watches every motion of his hand, heeds every tone in his voice or even the sound of his whistle, and quickly and silently gathers in the flock or herd with only now and then a short, sharp bark to impress upon a laggard the need for speed.

THE INTELLIGENT DOGS OWNED BY SIBERIAN SAMOYEDES

The dogs used by the Samoyedes may be classed among the sheep-dogs, for though the Samoyede tribesmen have no sheep in their Siberian home, they use their silvery white dogs to help them to look after their great herds of reindeer. But the usefulness of these wise little beasts does not end with guarding the herds. They find out fords in the rivers for their masters, tow boats along the streams in summer and sledges over the snowy ground in winter, and hunt seals and bears and wild geese. One peculiarity about these dogs is that from among the pack they seem to elect one dog who acts as its leader and chieftain.

Many instances are told of the faithfulness of sheep-dogs to their trust, but we have room for only one or two.

Not very long ago an American shepherd died, and was not found for two days. The dogs went on with the flocks; they drove them gently forward up to the high-lying feeding lands to which they were intended to go, stayed with them, then turned them homewards. Of this faithfulness there is a more charming example, with which many are familiar.

Hogg, the Scottish poet-shepherd, had a fine sheep-dog. One day a great snowstorm swept down over the moors where Hogg's sheep were pastured. Hogg called up the dog, and sent it off in one direction, while he himself took an opposite route. Late at night Hogg returned with his half of the flock, but could see no sign of the dog. Long and anxiously he awaited its return. At last there came a gentle scratching at the door, accompanied by a low whine. He opened the door, and saw all his sheep safe and the dog standing there with a tiny puppy in its mouth. It placed the puppy at its master's feet, then raced off into the snow, soon returning with a second puppy, which, like the other, had been born out in the snow. The faithful creature had gathered the sheep and brought them home, but it had brought home also its puppies, as if to beg from its master the protection it was itself unable to give.

THE FRIEND OF ALPINE TRAVELERS

That is the stage to which the partnership between man and his best animal friend has come. But there is other work than sheep-minding for the dog to do. How many lives have the mighty St. Bernards saved up in the Alps? They are trained by the kind-hearted monks to go out on to the snow-covered mountains, and to find travelers who have become exhausted by the cold. The dogs call assistance by their barking. They themselves carry a little barrel slung round their necks containing refreshments. One of these dogs, a noble creature called Barry, saved the lives of forty persons lost in the snow. He found a little child lying in the snow under the influence of that fatal drowsiness. The dog roused the little sleeper by licking its face, then, lying down, allowed the child to climb upon its back, and so carried the little wayfarer in safety to the monastery.

Dogs such as Barry are big and strong enough to kill the people whom they save, and it must have been a timid person, fearing that Barry had some such intention, who caused the animal's death, for one day this grand old dog was killed. A pathetic inscription is set up over his grave: "Barry, the heroic. Saved the lives of forty persons, and was killed by the forty-first." There is not now so much need for the St. Bernards, for the railway carries people so easily through the mountains that few run the risk of crossing through the pass in autumn or winter weather. But they are still faithful to their task, and many a wayfarer owes his life to their care.

THE OLD SHEPHERD'S LAST FRIEND

THE DEAD SHEPHERD AND HIS DOGS, FROM THE PAINTING BY HENRY H. EMMERSON

THE OLD SHEPHERD'S CHIEF MOURNER, FROM PAINTING BY SIR EDWIN LANDSEER

FAITHFUL DOG AT HIS MASTER'S GRAVE, FROM PAINTING BY SIR EDWIN LANDSEER

THE DOG USED AS A BEAST OF BURDEN

When primitive men first began to make tools, and with them to model contrivances with which they could carry things, doubtless ice-sledges, to which they could harness dogs, were among the first conveyances that they fashioned. This is suggested by the fact that the Eskimos have used dogs as beasts of burden ever since they have been known to travelers.

The Eskimo dog is the animal which shows us most clearly what our own dogs used to be like. It matters not where you find him—in Arctic America, in Siberia, in Kamchatka—he is always the same, a sort of moderately tame wolf. When at liberty he mixes with wolves, if there be wolves about, and in a pack of Eskimo dogs in Arctic America there is almost certain to be as much of the wild wolf as of the true Eskimo dog. In these far northern regions we get a glimpse of the way in which our ancestors and the dogs' ancestors got on together. The Eskimos must have dogs to enable them to move their encampments from place to place. But when the day's work is done the dogs become simply wild animals. They get a few mouthfuls of fish for their wages, take a gulp or two of snow, and that is their supper; they will get nothing more from their master until the morrow, when another piece of fish will be thrown to them. They must hunt for themselves if they need more. And they do hunt, with the result that it is impossible to keep sheep, or goats, or birds where these dogs are. They kill and eat anything, and fight among themselves with terrible ferocity. Doctor Nansen, when he was exploring in the Arctic regions, lost several of his dogs from this cause. When they were liberated at night they would start a quarrel, and every one of the pack would turn upon the dog which seemed to be getting the worst of the battle, and kill it.

Although they are quarrelsome, however, Eskimo dogs are faithful to their masters, and in intelligence they are not very far behind the sheep-dog.

THE AID GIVEN BY DOGS IN TIME OF WAR

After the Great War began teams of Alaskan "malamutes" were sent to the Vosges Mountains to help to bring food and ammunition during the winter months to the French army at the front, and a French writer says that nine of these dogs could easily draw over a bad road, loads that would tire six horses on a good road. One of the teams was employed in a part of the mountains where they had each day to travel round a mountain. This went on for some time, and then one day the dogs themselves suddenly turned into a short cut, of the existence of which their leaders had not had the least suspicion.

Dogs are used in many ways in war time. They are used in Belgium and Holland to draw light guns over the sand dunes; but this is only a small part of their usefulness. They are the most watchful sentinels, and are trained to give notice without barking of a surprise attack; they carry messages from place to place, and will even deliver a message to the man they are ordered to find; they draw small ambulances, and above all they seek out and bring help to badly wounded men whom otherwise the Red Cross workers might never be able to find.

Special kinds of dogs, like the dogs used to draw the Belgian milk carts, are used to draw the guns, but sheep-dogs, because of their faithfulness and intelligence, make the best Red Cross dogs. Airedale terriers, too, make excellent war dogs, and this brings us to another ancient kind of dog—the terrier. Terrier means "earth dog," and for centuries terriers have been used to follow the fox, the otter and other burrowing animals into their homes and drag them out, or else keep them from escaping until the hunters can dig down to the burrow. There are many varieties of terriers, of which the best known, perhaps, are the fox terrier, the black and tan, the Airedale, the Irish, the Scotch, the Skye, the Dandie Dinmont and the Yorkshire. Some of them are rough haired, some smooth. Some are very small, some, like the Airedale, are of a good size; but they are all brave, intelligent little animals, and faithful, loving companions.

THE MANY DIFFERENT VARIETIES OF DOGS

There are so many varieties of dogs that it is difficult to speak of them all. Hunting dogs, or hounds, alone give us many varieties; but they may be divided into two large classes: dogs who hunt by sight or rely on their swiftness to catch their prey, like the greyhound, and the wolf and deerhounds, and dogs that tire-

MANY MEMBERS OF ONE GREAT FAMILY

These pictures of prize dogs give some idea of the astonishing variety in the dog family.

lessly run down their quarry by scent alone, like the foxhound, the beagle, and the bloodhound. These dogs like to hunt in packs, and their bark has a deep baying sound. Bloodhounds, which have been known since the time of the Romans, have an especially keen sense of smell. They have often been used to track slaves and criminals, and many a lost child has owed its safety to the tireless tracking of a faithful hound. Bloodhounds are naturally gentle, peaceful animals, but can be trained into great fierceness. Greyhounds are smooth coated, but deerhounds usually have rough coats, and the

Belgian Milk-sellers with their picturesque Dog-carts.

borzoi, or Russian wolfhound, has long, silky hair.

The long legs of the greyhound family, and their slim bodies, enable them to run with great speed, and to make long leaps. One beautiful borzoi that we knew could leap seventeen feet at a bound, and has been known to pass a runaway horse.

Several kinds of dogs have been trained to help the police in large cities. This is done chiefly in the European cities; but a beginning has been made in some of the cities of this continent.

How Dogs Help the Sportsmen

Dogs like the hounds, of which we have spoken, and setters, pointers, spaniels, terriers and retrievers, are called sporting dogs. It would take too long to tell how the special races of dogs came into existence. They are all clever, and easily trained by kindness. Setters, pointers, and retrievers, like the dogs of old time, find the game that their masters have shot. When it has found the wounded bird or animal the setter sits down and waits for its master to come up, the pointer stands quivering, with nose pointed straight toward the game, and tail outstretched, but the retriever, cleverest of all, fetches the game from the place where it has fallen. This writer's mother owned a large black retriever that would swim out into the water, take a wounded bird in his mouth, swim back with it, and lay it gently at his master's feet without having hurt a feather. Retrievers are very intelligent, and quickly learn to obey commands, and remember what they are forbidden to do.

This same dog, when he was a puppy, tried to follow his mistress to church one day. When she reached the gate, she sternly told him to go home, and closed it. He looked at her beseechingly, then turned and soberly trotted homeward, and though he lived to be old and gray, and was her constant companion in her walks, he never again attempted to follow her on Sunday morning. Nor did he ever attempt to follow the children to school, though he was always their playmate and protector when they roamed in the fields

SPECIMENS OF THE MOST USEFUL BREEDS OF DOGS

©1918-F.E.WRIGHT.

This page shows several useful dogs. Pointers and setters hunt birds, collies guard sheep, and the greyhound is used in the chase. Eskimo dogs are beasts of burden, and all of you have read of St. Bernards and Newfoundlands.

and woods around their home. Once this dog was taken a long distance to a shooting party, and did his work so beautifully that the host at the party begged to be allowed to keep him for a few days longer. Next day the man who borrowed him telegraphed in great distress. The dog was lost, and could nowhere be found. There was great mourning and indignation in the family when the news was told to the children, but in the morning, the household was awakened by a dog's loud barking. Dash had come home, and was announcing the fact with all his might. Afterward his homeward course was traced, and it was found that he had come fifty miles, straight across the country from a place to which he had been taken a roundabout way by train.

All dogs, whether they hunt for their masters, or help him to find the animals he has killed, or safeguard his flocks and herds, or, like the mastiff and the bulldog, watch and guard his property, may be called friends of man. It does not matter whether it is a poodle whose grandfathers and grandmothers have had their names in the dogs' "Who's Who" for many generations, or a Pekingese whose ancestors lived in Chinese palaces for centuries, perhaps, or only a mongrel whose origin no one knows, a faithful dog will cling to his master till death.

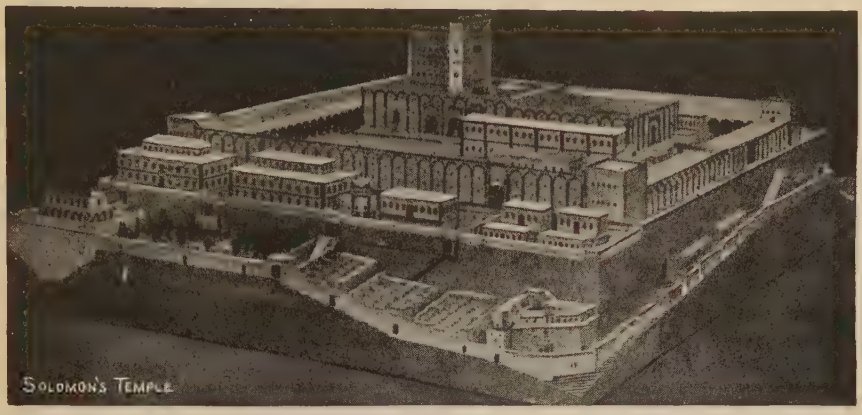
"Dignity and Impudence," from the Painting by Sir Edwin Landseer.

THE NEXT NATURE STORY IS ON PAGE 6371.

HANNAH DELIVERS SAMUEL TO ELI

Hannah had vowed if God would give her a son she would give him to His service. Her prayer was answered. The good woman remembered her vow, and as soon as she was able she brought the infant, whom she had named Samuel, to the old priest, Eli, and gave him up to the service of the Tabernacle.

This beautiful picture is from the painting by Mr. F. W. W. Topham


SOLOMON'S TEMPLE

THE SCATTERED NATION

CONTINUED FROM 6229

THE "Book of All Countries" has now described the principal countries of the world and the people who live in them. We have read of England and the English, France and the French, of Russia and the Russians—to name only a few—and given pages of text and pictures to many very small countries with few inhabitants. Yet we have omitted one of the most important and influential peoples of the world.

We cannot find their state on the map, for they have no separate country of their own, but are scattered over the whole world. They are to be found on every continent and in almost every country. In America they are Americans; in England they are English; in the German Empire they are Germans, and yet they have not been swallowed up in these great nations.

Usually when people come to live in a country, their children intermarry with the natives of the country or with other immigrants and in a few generations the original blood can hardly be traced. Many American citizens can find among their ancestors, Englishmen, Frenchmen, Germans, Irishmen or Scotchmen who came here years ago. The people of whom we speak have not been lost in this way, but are yet distinct. Still, some of them are among the best citizens of the countries in which they live.

Who are these people and where do they come from? They are the Hebrews, commonly called the Jews, and their story is perhaps the most wonderful in all history. There is no other tale like theirs. If you will turn to the map on page 3857 and will get your Bible, we shall soon find out some things about them. Here is the beginning of the story as told in the Bible.

THE BEGINNING OF THE HEBREW PEOPLE

Long, long ago, around a city called Ur of the Chaldees, some of the descendants of Noah lived. Among them were Abram, and his wife, Sarai. Though they had great flocks and herds they were sad, for they had no child. The Lord appeared to Abram and told him to go away from his country into the land of Canaan and promised that he would make of his descendants a great nation.

Abram obeyed and removed to the country we now call Palestine. We cannot tell here all the occurrences, but you can find the story in the Old Testament. Abram was promised a son and told to call himself Abraham and his wife Sarah. The son was born and called Isaac. He married his

Copyright, 1918, by The Grolier Society.

cousin Rebecca and they had two sons, Esau and Jacob, later called Israel. The latter secured the greater part of his father's property by a trick, and married his two cousins, Leah and Rachel. He had twelve sons. One of these, Joseph, his father's favorite, was sold into Egypt as a slave by his jealous brothers, who did not like the way their father favored him; and there, because of his wisdom, he finally became First Minister and the real ruler of Egypt. After a time, because of famine, Jacob and all his sons and their families were moved to Egypt, where land was given them, and where they increased greatly in numbers.

Years afterward, the Egyptians became jealous of them. The rulers inflicted many hardships upon them, though they would not let them go out of the land. At last a great leader, called Moses, arose, and the children of Israel determined to leave Egypt and seek the land promised to Abraham. Finally they were allowed to go, and left Egypt, but for forty years remained in the Wilderness between Egypt and Palestine, where the Lord appeared several times to Moses and gave him laws for the people. The Bible says that the Ten Commandments were given to Moses in this way.

How the children of Israel came to the promised land

After the death of Moses, a brave and skilful general, named Joshua, led them into the "Promised Land," where they contended for possession with the heathen tribes, sometimes conquering, sometimes losing, but always increasing in numbers. A tabernacle for worship was set up and priests were chosen to offer the sacrifices. To this period belonged Gideon, Samson and the prophet Samuel. After a time they decided that they must have a king, and Saul was chosen. One of Saul's lieutenants was a young man, David, who had become prominent because, while a young shepherd boy, he had succeeded in killing with a sling and a stone the great champion of the Philistines called Goliath.

Saul became jealous of David and several times sought his life. Finally David and some companions rose in rebellion against Saul and were able to conquer part of his territories. Saul and his sons were slain in a great battle with the Philistines, and soon after David became king of Israel. There was much fierce fighting for a time, but at length the heathen tribes were forced to obey and the kingdom grew more powerful.

Solomon, the wise king who built the temple

Many interesting events occurred during David's reign, but we cannot stop to tell them now,—not even the sad story of Absalom, his favorite son, who rebelled. At the death of David, his son Solomon became king, and under him the kingdom reached its greatest wealth and power. He built at Jerusalem a magnificent temple for the worship of the Lord; he sent ships to every port of the known world, and built great public works. The fame of his wisdom reached the ears of far-away rulers, who came to talk with him.

All of Solomon's great works cost much money, however, and at his death the people hoped that their taxes might be lightened. Solomon's son, Rehoboam, who succeeded him, was a proud and arrogant young man with high ideas of the power of a king, and threatened to make their lot harder. Under Jeroboam, the northern part of the kingdom revolted and became the independent kingdom of Israel, leaving only the southern part, including Jerusalem, called the kingdom of Judah, faithful to Rehoboam. This division took place, as we count time, somewhere between 975 B. C. and 930 B. C., that is, between twenty-eight hundred and twenty-nine hundred years ago.

The fall of the northern kingdom of Israel

For about two hundred and fifty years, the story of the two kingdoms is not a happy one. Many of the rulers were bad, some were idolaters, and there was much fighting. Sometimes the two little kingdoms were at war with each other and sometimes with the stronger nations about them. Egypt and Assyria at times demanded tribute, and finally, about 721 B. C., Sargon, who had been a general of Shalmaneser, ruler of Assyria, and who succeeded him, captured Samaria, the capital of the northern kingdom, and carried away many of the inhabitants to his own country, though some were allowed to remain.

What became of those who were carried away, no one can say, though some men have tried to prove many curious things. Some have said that these "Ten Lost Tribes of Israel" somehow came to America and became the ancestors of

WHERE THE GREAT TEMPLE OF SOLOMON STOOD

Solomon built a strong foundation for the temple on Mt. Moriah. Now the spot is occupied by a magnificent Mohammedan mosque, shown in the centre of the picture. Other smaller mosques stand on the great raised platform. Ruins of the great castle built by the later kings may also be seen in the neighborhood.

To this part of the great foundation wall of the platform built for the temple, the Jews living in Jerusalem come every Friday to mourn the departed grandeur of their holy city. Nearly two-thirds of the inhabitants of Jerusalem are Jews, but the government was for hundreds of years entirely in the hands of the Turks.

our Indians; some have thought that perhaps the Japanese are their descendants; some have thought that the Irish come from them; and many other theories just as absurd have been taught. It is probable that, in their scattered state, they mingled with the people with whom they lived and finally lost their religion and forgot their ancestors. Their lands were taken by colonists sent out from Assyria.

THE SOUTHERN KINGDOM IS FINALLY DESTROYED

The kingdom of Judah endured for more than a hundred years longer, though for a time it was dependent upon Assyria and then upon Egypt. Some of the rulers were bad men and the people often fell into the worship of the heathen idols such as Baal and Ashtoreth. One great king, Josiah, restored the temple, and for a time things were more hopeful. The prophet Jeremiah, however, said that trouble was coming and warned the people to repent thoroughly of all their sins. Finally, about 606 B. C., Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, which was now the great power in the East, conquered the country, though he allowed the king to remain as his vassal. Many of the wiser Jews, among them the great Daniel, were sent to Babylon to serve the king. Soon the people revolted, and in 586 B. C. Jerusalem was captured and many of the inhabitants were taken to Babylon. The governor whom Nebuchadnezzar had left in charge was killed by a member of the old royal family and many of the remaining Jews fled to Egypt.

EZRA AND NEHEMIAH TRY TO BUILD UP THE KINGDOM AGAIN

In Babylon many of the Jews became important people, and after Cyrus, King of Persia, had conquered the city, he was persuaded to send those Jews who wished to return, to Jerusalem. This was 536 B. C., seventy years after the city had been taken. Later another large company, under Ezra, returned to their old home and soon Nehemiah, a pious Jew, but a favorite of the Persian king, was made governor. Esther, a young Jewess, even became the wife of a later Persian king.

Then for a long period the little province was tossed back and forth among the kings who rose to power. It was taken by Alexander the Great, who granted the inhabitants many privileges. After his death, when his great empire had fallen apart, hapless Judæa was a cause of quarrel between Egypt and Syria, for more than a hundred years. Many Jews went to Egypt to live, and some rose to high position. From the time that Joseph went down into Egypt there had been much intercourse with the Egyptians, and many traders passed back and forth.

Finally Judæa fell into the hands of Antiochus of Syria, who massacred many of the inhabitants and sold others as slaves, and defiled the temple. Their persecution became more than they could bear, and under Judas Maccabeus, a wonderful general, they almost freed their country from foreign tyrants. Unfortunately he was killed in battle, and the work was completed by Simon, his brother, and in 141 B. C. Judæa again became independent. For a time there was peace and prosperity, but divisions arose, and the great Pompey, of whom you may have read in the history of Rome, captured Jerusalem and carried many Jews to Rome. When Pompey fell before the power of Julius Caesar, the latter made the Idumæan Antipater, a foreigner, ruler. Then his son Herod became "King of the Jews" by the vote of the Roman Senate.

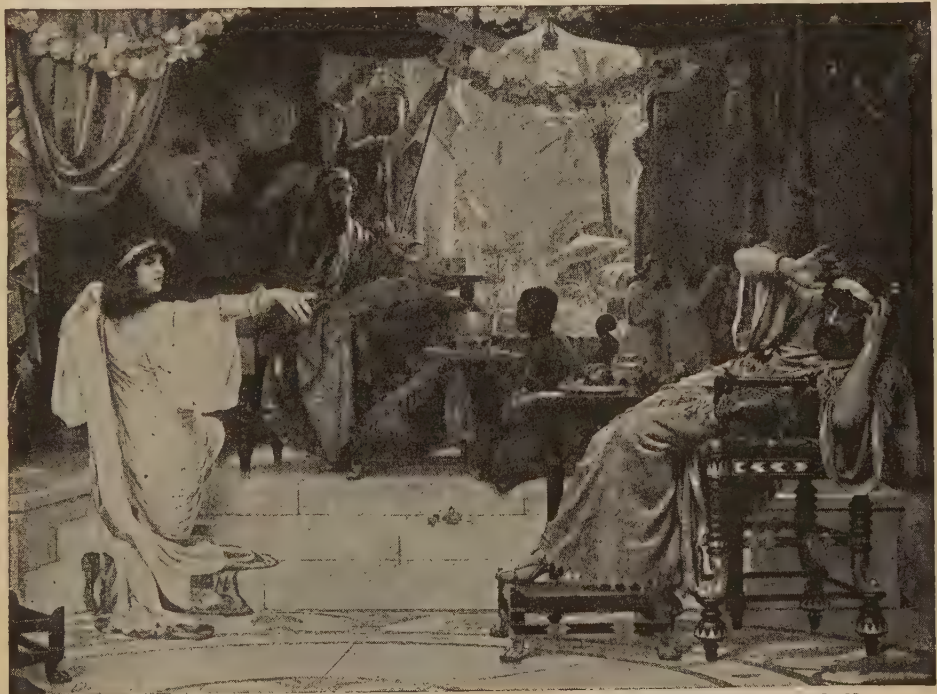
HEROD, THE GREAT KING OF THE JEWS

His rule was hateful to the Jews, even though he married a princess of the old line, but his strong arm and great ability enabled him to maintain his power in spite of all his enemies who carried many complaints about him to Rome. When his troubled, stormy life was over, by his will he divided his kingdom among three of his sons. The one to whom Judæa was given was hateful to the people and the Romans took control, though Herod's descendants had a shadowy rule over some of the provinces for a hundred years longer.

During Herod's reign, Jesus was born in Bethlehem, and under the Roman governor, Pontius Pilate, was put to death, but his disciples preached his doctrines and slowly his followers grew in number. At first they came from the Jews, but after Paul became so prominent among them, they admitted outsiders (Gentiles they called them). Fierce disputes between the Jews and the new sect arose, some of the Roman rulers were tyrants, and in the year 66 A. D. the Jewish war broke out.

HAMAN MEETS HIS DOOM AT A FEAST

MORDECAI AT THE KING'S GATE REFUSES TO DO HONOR TO HAMAN



ESTHER INVITES THE KING TO A FEAST AND DENOUNCES HAMAN

Because he hated Mordecai, the Jew who sat at the king's gate, Haman plotted to destroy all the Jews in the kingdom of Ahasuerus, whose Prime Minister he was. Queen Esther, who belonged to the Jewish race, and had been brought up by Mordecai, heard of the plot of Haman and invited him to a royal feast. Haman went to the banquet, but first of all built a high gallows, meaning to ask the king to hang Mordecai upon it; but at the feast the queen denounced the Minister before the king, who ordered Haman to be hanged on the gallows he had prepared for Mordecai. Mordecai took the place of his old enemy, and so was able to protect his people.

JERUSALEM IS DESTROYED BY THE ROMAN POWER AFTER A FIGHT

The Roman emperor, Nero, sent his best general, Vespasian, to put down the rebellion. Terrible fighting followed, but before Jerusalem had fallen, Vespasian became emperor and left his son, Titus, to complete the work. Titus closed around the doomed city, but its defenders fought desperately. There was no food, the soldiers on the wall were so weak from hunger that they could hardly stand. All, men, women and children, struggled to keep out the invaders, but finally the walls were broken down, the Roman soldiers entered, the temple was destroyed and the captives who were left alive were sold as slaves. This was in the year 70 A. D.

JUDÆA DESTROYED BUT MAY RISE AGAIN

Thus perished Judæa and it has never been restored. The Roman Empire was divided, and became weak, and the land has been held since first by the Persians, and then by Arabs and Turks. During the Crusades it was for a little while ruled by Christian princes, but the Turks soon regained control. In 1917, during the Great War, Jerusalem was captured by the English, and many Jews hope that a Jewish state will again be set up after the centuries that have passed since it was destroyed.

Other countries have gone in much the same way. Assyria, Chaldea, Babylon are now but names. All that is left of them is contained in a few records which the wise men try to read. Their people were swallowed up and soon forgot the glories of the past.

WHY HAVE NOT THE JEWS DISAPPEARED AS A PEOPLE?

Here is the strange, the wonderful difference between Judæa and all the rest. The kingdom of Judæa was destroyed, but the Jews are a vital force to this day. Never in history have there been so many of them, never have they been so influential and so powerful as to-day. What is the reason for this marvelous difference?

Some wise Jews say that the long captivity in Babylon is partly responsible. Before this time they had often forgotten the Lord and turned aside after strange gods; they forgot the Law of Moses, and neglected their religious duties. In Babylon they were in a strange land. Though many succeeded in business and others held high places in the state, they felt that they were strangers. Their religion, the fact that they were Jews, the "chosen people," became more and more important. They thought about it, talked about it, and the feeling grew stronger. The rules of conduct grew stricter and they took a pride in obeying them. Learned men discussed the Law, "The Torah," and the interest in all the sayings of the great teachers became intense.

Not all the Jews in Babylon returned to Jerusalem: many remained there, and as business called them, traveled to different cities and settled there. What is known as the "Dispersion," that is, the scattering, began, and has never ceased to this day.

HOW THE JEWS WERE SCATTERED OVER THE WORLD

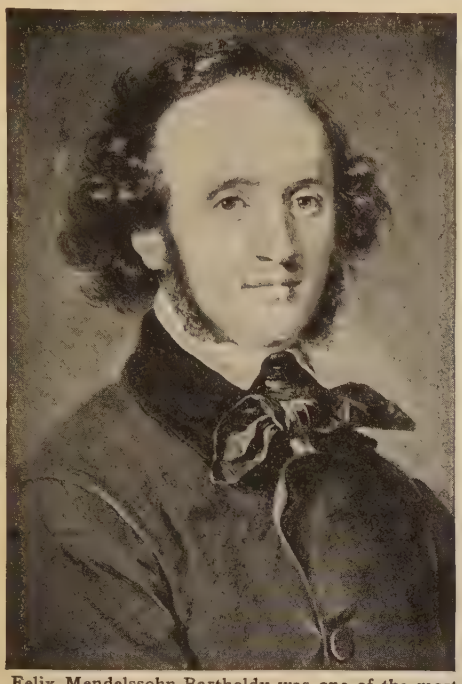
After Jerusalem was destroyed by Titus, most of the inhabitants were taken by their new masters to Italy or to the Roman colonies in France and Spain. Permission was given, however, to a famous rabbi or teacher, Johanan ben Zakkai, to open a school at Jabné, or Jamnia. From this school went out many teachers, all of whom worked to make all Jews feel that nation and religion were one, that all were brothers no matter how widely scattered. There were other schools at Babylon and Alexandria, for example, and all did their work well.

They did not give up their hope of again gaining Jerusalem, and several times strove fiercely in arms against the Roman power, which did not at first treat them so harshly as might have been expected. When Christianity became the state religion of the Roman Empire under Constantine, as you may read elsewhere, their lot became harder, except as their wealth protected them. The Mohammedan power was generally friendly, and in Spain they became very important. Jewish physicians were believed to be the most skilful, Jewish traders and bankers were the favorites at many courts, and Jewish scholars and teachers were the companions of the wisest. Finally, however, they were forced to become Christians or else leave Spain.

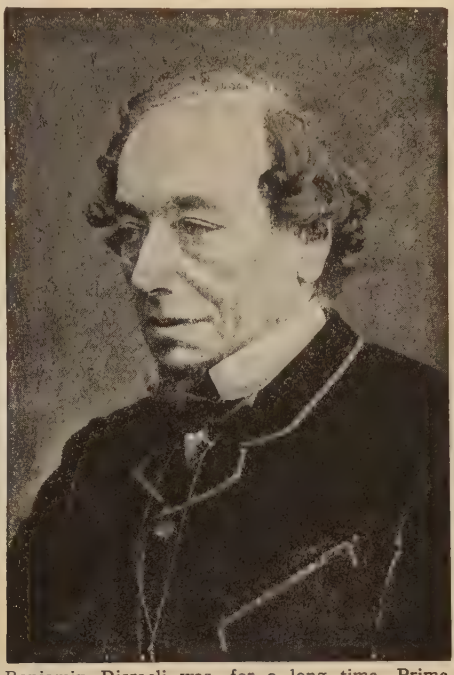
THE TALMUD, WHICH GUIDES JEWISH LIFE

When they were forced to leave Spain and Portugal, they went to Holland, Italy or Turkey. For a time the princes of Germany protected them, but as persecu-

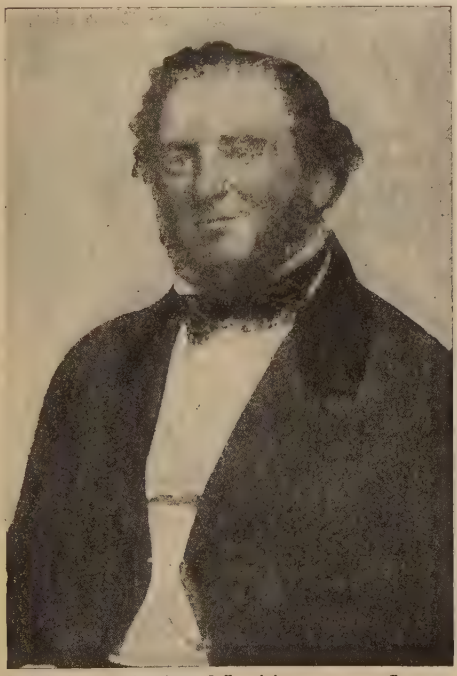
FOUR WORLD-FAMOUS JEWS



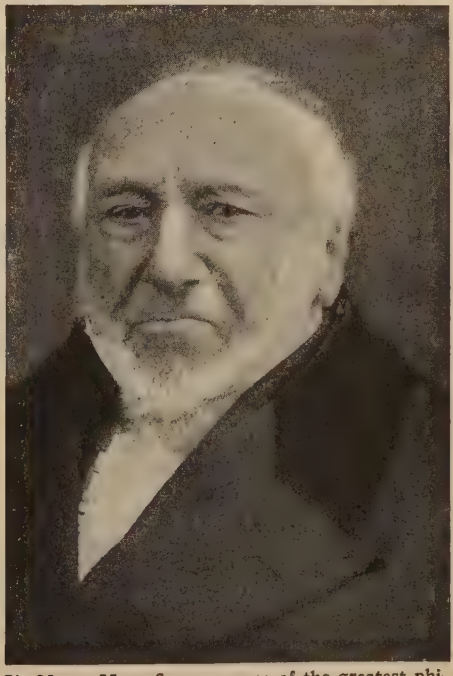
Felix Mendelssohn-Bartholdy was one of the most popular musicians of his time, and his compositions are still much admired. He was a grandson of Moses Mendelssohn, the great reformer.



Benjamin Disraeli was, for a long time, Prime Minister of Great Britain and was raised to the peerage as Lord Beaconsfield. He also wrote many novels and was a brilliant talker.



Judah P. Benjamin, of Louisiana, was a Senator of the United States, and then a member of the Confederate States Cabinet. After the Civil War he went to England and became one of the most successful lawyers in London.



Sir Moses Montefiore was one of the greatest philanthropists the world has ever known. He used much of his great wealth for those less fortunate than himself, but always gave wisely. Evidences of his generous gifts are seen in every country.

tion grew harder, many went to Poland, which was most liberal in its treatment of them though even there they suffered much. Their sufferings, however, only made them cling more closely to the Law, and the explanations of it, comprised in their sacred book called the "Talmud." Many studied nothing else, just as some Christians have said that it is useless to have any knowledge not contained in the Bible, and strict Mohammedans refuse to study any other book than the Koran.

During the Middle Ages the lot of the Jew was very hard, but as men have grown wiser they have recognized the fact that it is both foolish and wrong to persecute a man for his religious beliefs. In the most enlightened countries the laws which were unfair to the Jews have nearly all been repealed. In all English-speaking countries they have equal rights with all other citizens.

How some countries still persecute the Jews

In Russia, however, which has included much of the old kingdom of Poland, where there are more Jews than anywhere else, conditions have been very little better than they were in all Europe five hundred years ago. They have not been secure in the possession of their property, right of travel and settlement except in certain localities has been denied them, and only a small number have been allowed to attend the schools. We shall all watch with interest to see what the new governments of Russia will do for the Jews.

It is a general rule that the more backward a country is in civilization, the more harshly it treats the Jews, or, for that matter, the stranger within its territories. Those countries which are free themselves are willing for others to be free. So it is the states of Eastern Europe, which have had tyrannical governments, which show the most harshness.

During the Middle Ages and afterward the Jews were often forced to live in a particular neighborhood and to wear a special dress or, at least, a yellow badge, so that they might be recognized at once. All of this had its effect upon them, and we cannot wonder that their eyes were always turned backward, and that they lived in the past. One great man, Moses Mendelssohn, is given the chief credit of waking his fellows from their slumber. By his writings, his addresses and his personal influence he started a movement which has made the Jew a citizen of the world.

For a long time all the Jews observed the Law very strictly, though there were some differences among the different sects. After Moses Mendelssohn, however, a party known as the "Reformed" Jews arose. These say that all the different points in the Law do not fit modern life, and so they have omitted many of the ceremonies which the "Orthodox" Jews observe. They cling, however, to the principal things, and have many synagogues in the principal cities of Europe and America. There are also "Conservative" Jews who take a middle course.

What some of the European Jews have done

To name the great men and women of Jewish blood who have accomplished so much would take a long time and occupy many pages of our book. Therefore we can name only a few, not always the greatest, but some of the most interesting.

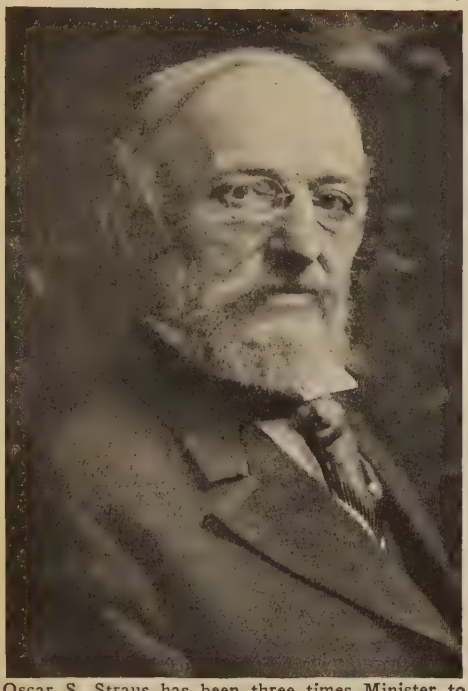
Music is an art in which those of Jewish blood have been prominent. Mendelssohn-Bartholdy, who wrote the "Wedding March" so often played, was the grandson of Moses Mendelssohn, mentioned above. Rubenstein, the great pianist, Meyerbeer and Offenbach, the composers, and Joachim, the violinist, as well as hundreds of other composers, performers and singers, have shown the Jewish talent in this art. Two of the greatest actresses of Europe, Sarah Bernhardt and Rachel, were both born Jews, and many artists are of the same race.

In France and Italy Jews have been ministers of state, but the most interesting of all was Benjamin Disraeli, afterward Lord Beaconsfield, who rose to be Prime Minister of England. Something of his life is told in another place. But though Disraeli was of the Jewish race he did not follow the religion, but became a Christian.

The most powerful bankers in the world

Lionel Nathan Rothschild, a member of the great family of bankers which has been powerful in several European states for a hundred years, was the first Jew elected to the English Parliament. Though refused at first, the city of London continued to elect him until the law was changed and he was admitted. His son, Nathan Meyer, was made a member

FOUR OTHER FAMOUS JEWS



Oscar S. Straus has been three times Minister to Turkey, Secretary of Commerce and Labor, member of the Court of Arbitration at The Hague, and Chairman of the Public Service Commission of New York.

Earl Reading, who was made Lord Chief Justice of England in 1913, while plain Rufus Isaacs gained great renown at the law. He has also been Solicitor General and Attorney General of England.

Louis D. Brandeis studied law at Harvard and practised in Boston, gaining a wide reputation. He was appointed a Justice of the Supreme Court by President Wilson.

Felix Adler was born in Germany, but came to the United States as a child. He founded the Society for Ethical Culture, and also lectures at Columbia University.

Pictures by Brown Bros.; that of O. S. Straus copyright, 1906.

of the House of Lords in 1885, the first Jew to be created an English peer. Several Jews have been members of the British Cabinet and in 1913, Sir Rufus Isaacs, now Earl Reading, was made Lord Chief Justice of England.

While the Jews in Germany have not held so many governmental positions, they have surpassed those of any other country in scholarship, and in literature. Some of the greatest scientists, the most learned historians, and most noted scholars have been Jews. One of Germany's greatest poets, Heinrich Heine, was born a Jew.

We must not forget Spinoza, the Jewish philosopher of Amsterdam, nor Sir Moses Montefiore, who gave a great fortune to help his unfortunate fellows, nor David Ricardo, whose book on political economy, which is the science of wealth, is studied in every university. The socialist, Karl Marx, was also born of Jewish parents.

These are only a few out of thousands who might be named, but they are enough to show how talent and genius will gain fame in spite of prejudice and harsh laws.

THE JEWS IN NORTH AND SOUTH AMERICA

It is said that some of the members of Columbus' crew were of Jewish blood, and some of the earliest settlers of the Spanish and Portuguese colonies were Jews. They were particularly numerous in Brazil, where they became very wealthy. From Brazil came a little colony to New York, or New Amsterdam, as it was then called. This city is now the greatest Jewish city in the world, as it is estimated that nearly 1,500,000 of them now live in or around New York. Before the Revolution there were a few Jews in nearly all the original thirteen colonies.

The persecutions in Russia, together with the hope of bettering their condition, have brought many thousand poor Jews to the United States. Here they have settled chiefly in a few large cities, where they often work hard for small wages, and are too much crowded for health. Nevertheless their condition is steadily improving, and many are becoming prosperous. The Jews who came from other parts of Europe years ago, and their descendants, are nearly all successful.

The Jews in the United States have taken, and are taking part in every form of work. Among them are distinguished inventors, lawyers, physicians, writers, actors, scientists, musicians, artists, scholars, and successful business men, as well as mechanics, workmen and traders.

SOME OF THE POSITIONS HELD BY THIS WONDERFUL PEOPLE

Some of the most noted lawyers and judges are Jews; several have served in the United States Senate and about thirty in the House of Representatives; some have been governors of their states; some have served with credit in the army and navy; one, Oscar S. Straus, has sat in the President's cabinet; and another one, Judah P. Benjamin, once United States Senator, was a member of the Confederate cabinet during the Civil War. Justice Louis D. Brandeis, of the Supreme Court of the United States, is a Jew. Some of our most learned college and university professors are of Jewish blood. They write books, edit newspapers, manage theatres, write plays. In short, they have a great share in the intellectual life of the country.

In business they are no less successful. Some of the most important banking houses in the great cities are controlled by Jews. The manufacture of clothing is almost entirely in their hands, and they are also largely engaged in other kinds of manufacturing. Some of the largest department stores in the great cities are owned and managed by Jews.

They are liberal givers to charity and education. They maintain orphanages for homeless children, homes for the aged and afflicted, and some of the best equipped hospitals in the country have been built by Jewish money. They have organized societies to take care of the ignorant immigrant, and to help him when work fails or sickness comes. Many Jews observe the old rule of Moses which declares that a man must give a tenth of his income to religious and charitable purposes.

The desire for the education of his children is one of the most amazing and hopeful features in the life of the Jews in the United States. Coming from countries where education was denied them, they flock to the schools in the United States. While many go no further than the grammar schools, a very large number continue in the high schools, college and universities, and often carry away distinctions from their Christian companions.

THE FIRST APPLE DUMPLING

CONTINUED FROM 6292

THE princess was looking up at the apple-tree, when—plop! down fell an apple at her feet!

It was not a common, ordinary apple, or it would not have been growing there, but a golden pippin.

"Oh dear!" said the princess, picking it up. "I hope you haven't hurt yourself."

"They dared me to do it," said the apple—"the other apples, you know. They said I should be afraid to let go my stalk and jump. And I just held my breath and counted one, two, three and jumped. And now I *have* done it, I'm sorry, for someone will want to eat me, and I am not nearly ripe enough!"

"I will hide you," said the princess.

And she ran into the palace to look for a hiding-place. But whenever she opened a box or a cupboard the apple cried, "That won't do. Someone will be sure to find me there!"

The princess went all over the palace, upstairs and down, looking for a safe hiding-place for the apple: and at last, feeling quite exhausted, she came to the kitchen. The chief cook was rolling out paste with a golden rolling-pin to make a roly-poly pudding with golden syrup in it for the princess's dinner.

The princess was still looking about for a hiding-place when one of the silver saucepans boiled over, and the chief cook left off rolling the paste to attend to it. The instant his back was turned, the princess took some paste and wrapped the apple up in it.

"No one will think of looking for you there," she whispered.

Then she saw that the door of an oven, out of which a cook had just taken a tray of tarts, was open, and she popped the apple in, to hide it twice over.

"Dear me, what is this?" asked the king at dinner, as he caught sight of a round brown thing on a dish.

"I don't know, your Majesty," was the answer. "The chief cook said he found it in the oven, but he thought your Majesty would find it very good to eat."

"Give me a knife, and I'll see."

"My dear," said the queen, "pray be careful. Suppose it should go off suddenly and blow us up!"

"Pooh!" said the king boldly. "Who's afraid?" And he cut it in two with a single stroke of the knife.

"Why," he said, "it looks like an apple. And yet it can't be. For how could an apple get inside—"

"Papa," put in the princess, "I think it must be the apple I had. It wasn't ripe and was afraid someone would eat it. But perhaps it won't mind so much now it is cooked."

The next day the king asked the princess to show the cook how to hide some more apples. And that is how apple dumplings were invented.

THE FIRST HOME, SWEET HOME

A TALE OF A HUNDRED THOUSAND YEARS AGO

AFTER the wild dog pack swept all the animals from the land around the Thames, Wawa and his tribe had bad living. They were hunters who fed chiefly on meat. They did not know how to till the soil and grow food, and were compelled to live on acorns and wild fruit.

Swar did not like acorns at all.

WAWA SAT THINKING HOW TO KEEP UP THE FIRE

"This is pigs' food," he said, one day, to his father. "Even my dog will not eat it!"

"He'll eat it," said Wawa impatiently, "when he is starving like the rest of us."

But the strange thing was that Swar's little dog never seemed to get hungry. The men were weak and the women sad and the children thin and pale. Wawa sat by the great camp fire on Cornhill, trying to think how he could get meat for the tribe to live on. Like his people, he was very lean and worn, and he was losing his wonderful strength of arm.

"I am afraid, my little son," he said to Swar, "we must tramp back and see if the terrible dog pack has left any game there. We shall starve if we stay here much longer."

He rose up wearily to examine the trees and make plans for building a huge raft. The Thames in those days was a wide swirl of water resembling the Amazon and the Mississippi. Instead of flowing into the sea, it ran into the Rhine. It was more by chance than by skill that the tribe had crossed the river safely in the summer; and now that it was swollen with autumn rains, it seemed impossible to return.

"Still, we must risk it," said Wawa, speaking round the camp fire that evening to all the tribe. "It is clear that if we stay here we shall perish. The wild dog pack may return and destroy us. Remember how hard we found it to beat them off before, and they will be even more savage this time. Even if we escape that danger, we shall not live through the winter, with nothing growing on the trees, and no game in all the forest."

As he spoke, the little dog came running through the jungle with something in its mouth. Terror, as he was now called, dropped what he carried at Swar's feet, and then looked up in the boy's face, waiting for a sign of approval.

"By all the glory of the sun," shouted Wawa joyfully, "the little Terror has saved us! Look, he has brought good meat!"

"Hunting! Good hunting!" shouted the tribesmen.

Wawa held up a dead rabbit. Being hunters of big game, he and his men had only searched the jungle for the tracks of deer and of wild sheep and oxen. The night raid of the dog pack had killed many rabbits, and those that

remained dared not show themselves in the daylight. Terror had hunted them by scent in the darkness. Having made a good meal, he had killed for his companions, and brought his kill to Swar.

Terror was furious when Wawa seized the rabbit and held it up for the tribe to see. Leaping up with a snarl, he dragged the animal out of the chief's hand, and again laid it at Swar's feet, and then stood by, growling, ready to attack anybody who tried to rob his master of the spoil.

Wawa roared with laughter, and stooped and patted the faithful dog.

"Well done, Terror!" he said. "After all, Swar is your chief, and you owe your life to him. He shall have the rabbit, and we shall all profit by the lesson you have given us. You have managed to keep fat and strong on rabbits, and so may the tribe."

All thought of re-crossing the mighty river was now given up. The young tribesmen were soon busily engaged in searching for rabbits. The older men made a temporary camp in a flint quarry, and chipped some of the smaller flints into small rough stone knives, sharper-edged than the great stone axes they were accustomed to use. Then the women, taking the new knives, with infinite care, cut the skins of their tents into thin strips of leather, and with these made a great number of snares, which were placed over all the rabbit holes found in the forest.

"WE WILL FIGHT FOR THE CAVES," SAID WAWA

Thus the tribe at last managed to get food as winter was coming on, when fruit of all kinds was becoming rare. Unfortunately, all the tent skins had to be used in making the snares, and when it began to rain heavily, life in the camp became very uncomfortable.

There were days when the great tribal fire was almost put out by the continual downpour, and Wawa became very anxious. In those days there was no one who knew how to kindle a fire. Men had not discovered how to make a flame. It was from rare forest fires and from distant volcanoes that the tribes obtained the blaze they guarded so carefully.

Wawa had carried his precious fire all the way from France, and had built rafts to carry it over the rivers the tribe crossed on their strange journey into the unexplored jungles of England. Now he sat thinking vainly for hours of some means of preserving the sacred camp fire from being put out by the unceasing torrent of rain. If it were allowed to go out, it would be weeks—even months—before they could get it again.

Wawa was a very wise man—one of the wisest men who ever lived in any period of the history of the world. He was only a savage, ignorant of everything on which our own civilized life is based. No savage in the wildest country at the present day is as wild as he was. He and his people clad themselves in skins which they could not even roughly sew together. Several thousand years had to pass before men learned how to make a rough needle by

boring through a small wing-bone of a bird. Another vast period of time then followed before men discovered how to sow grain and gather it and store it. There are some ants—farmer-ants they are called—that do this. But no man in Wawa's time was as wise as these ants.

And yet, though he lived in that far-off time, Wawa was a man of genius. He could invent new things. It was by the slow and painful efforts of men of his sort that mankind gradually improved its way of living. Wawa first tried to protect his fire from the rain by building over it a rough shelter of leafy boughs. But the shelter was so badly built that the wind blew it down, and, in falling, it almost put out the dying fire.

"So that won't do!" said Wawa angrily.

Not knowing how to sew, he could not make new coverings out of rabbit-skins, and again for some hours he sat by the flickering fire, puzzling his brains. He did not go to sleep that night.

"Come with me, Swar," he said to his little son, at daybreak, "and bring your dog with you. I want to explore that hill where I found you with the lioness."

Nothing stirred in the jungle, and when they came to the northern height, they found that that too was deserted. The wild dog pack had swept the caves in the hillside free from the huge beasts of prey that used to dwell there.

"The great beasts will come back," said Swar, "won't they, Daddy?"

"Yes, my son," said the chief grimly. "They'll come back when the deer and the other game return. But they will find their caves occupied. Then we will fight for the caves, and see who is master, man or the animals!"

That was how, thousands of years ago, man first made a home in a cave.

WHEN THE FIRE WENT OUT

OUTSIDE the largest of the caves on the northern heights of London, a little boy, clad in a lion skin, was hammering at a flint with a stone axe. All around stretched the rank, green jungle growth. Over the tops of the sycamores and fig-trees the Thames could be seen, a great breadth of shining water, nearly a mile broad in places, with a terribly swift current. The rains had begun, and the river was filling up from all the little streams from the hills. It swept into the Rhine. This was thousands of years ago.

"Look at the fire in the stone!" cried the little boy to his father, as with his stone axe he struck sparks out of the flint. "Oh, look at the fire in the stone!"

A broad-shouldered man, a mane of red hair falling over his back, and a great red beard and moustache almost hiding his face, came out of the cave, laughing. He was Wawa, the chief who had led his tribe across the river which divided France from England.

"So you have found out, little Swar," he said, "that there is fire magic in stones. All the tribe knows that, my little son."

"Then why don't you make a fire with it?" said Swar.

"We can't make fire out of magic," said Wawa rather sadly. "Not even the greatest wizard can do that. By the flaming sun, I wish we could get fire from the stone, now that the rains are setting in! The woods are all so wet and we cannot get enough firewood under cover in time."

And he went back slowly into the great cave to see that the tribal fire was burning well and bright. In those distant days man had not yet learned how to make fire. Here and there a tribe had found a forest blazing in a summer drought, and, snatching some flaming branches, had made a fire. In other places, far to the south of Europe, fire had been got from a volcano. It was the thing which the poor ignorant savages valued most. It was the only thing they possessed which the beasts had not.

On the young unmarried girls of the tribe fell the duty of feeding the fire night and day, and keeping it alight. The tribesmen used the fire to harden and sharpen the wooden spears with which they did most of their hunting. After being charred, the ends of the wooden sticks were scraped with sharp flints. It took a week to chip into shape a great stone axe, while with a fire a wooden spear could be made in a minute or two; so these spears only were employed in ordinary hunting where

every tribesman needed several in a day's hunt.

Swar, who had just reached his seventh year, had resolved to attack nothing smaller than a mammoth. There were several of these huge, wooly elephants in the jungle which stretched between Hampstead and the Thames; and two days before, while Swar was squatting by his father's side near where Camden Town now is, he had caught a glimpse of one of the great beasts.

In serious, childlike fashion he went on hammering at the big stone which he wished to make into an axe. Sometimes he hit the stone; sometimes he hit his fingers. There was not enough strength in his little brown hands to strike the least bit off the great flint. Terror, the wild dog which he had found when a puppy, and trained, kept frisking round him, and trying to get him to play. But for some time Swar vainly went on with his work. He had seen two tribesmen making a tremendous stone axe for his father, and naturally he, too, wanted to make one for himself.

Suddenly he was interrupted. A young tribesman came running at full speed up the hill, breathless and wild with excitement.

"Deer!" he shouted. "A great herd of deer down by the river!"

Out of all the caves rushed a crowd of joyous men and women and children. Winter-time was at hand, and the tribe had not seen any big game for months. The rabbits had saved their lives, but rabbit-flesh palls.

"Seven spears for every man!" cried Wawa, in a loud voice. "And down to the water at once! Women and children all follow, and help to bring the meat home!"

Then Bina, his wife, spoke.

"But some one must remain at home to tend the fire," she said.

"Well, let the youngest children do that," exclaimed Wawa. "You know how we had to starve all the summer. It may be worse in the winter if the dog-pack returns and sweeps the jungle again, and it is likely they will scent the deer."

"Yes, yes!" shrieked all the tribesmen, dancing in excitement, and waving their spears above their heads. "We cannot lose a single deer. Leave one of their bodies for a minute, and a wolf or hyena will get it. The chief is right. All the women must come with us."

Wawa was already running down through the jungle at a hard, steady pace. His men whooped, and then followed him silently and swiftly; and the women and girls and older boys went after the men.

Bina stayed behind for a minute, and talked to her little son.

"Now, Swar," she said very earnestly, "you must be a great chief like your father, and see that all the children keep the fire burning. Make them bring a lot of branches and put them all carefully on the flames."

"Very well, mother," said Swar proudly. "You'll see, I'll make the biggest fire in the whole world."

When his mother went away it began to rain heavily. But this did not daunt Swar. It was the first time he had been set in authority, and he was resolved to astonish the tribe by his magnificent work. He kept the children for hours running out into the jungle, and tearing down wet, dripping branches. When they could not reach the branches themselves they grasped and tore off armfuls of wet leaves. At last a big mass of soaking leaves was built above the fire, and Swar was still keeping the children busily employed, when the tribesmen came tramping back with the spoils of the hunting.

Wawa dropped the two deer he was carrying when he saw what his little boy had done.

"By all the splendor of the sun," he cried, in a wild voice, "what have you children done to the fire?"

He began to tear away the stack of wet leaves. Quickly the men saw what was the matter, and so did the women. Shrieking with fright, they, too, tore at the wet green stuff, and at last pulled it all off the hearth. But it was too late—the rain-water had completely put out the fire. Where it had been, there was now only a pool of dark mud.

In the darkest corner of the cave crouched Swar, sobbing as though his heart would break. His father was too upset to be angry with the little boy. The loss of the fire was the most terrible disaster which could have occurred to a tribe. It left them open to attack from the most cunning and the most savage of all the wild beasts—the huge cave

bear and the huge cave lion, who were certain to return now that the deer were by the Thames. At first Wawa thought it would be safer to camp out in the jungle; but it was still raining heavily, and the tribe now had no skin tents. They had used all their skins in making snares.

"Well," he said, at last, "the women and children must sleep together in this big cave, and the men must take turns in keeping awake at nights and watching over them."

"You sleep, too, chief," said one of his men. "You must be more tired than any of us."

"No, I will help you keep watch," said Wawa wearily. "I cannot sleep. I must think of a way," he added. "Oh, if only there was a tribe from whom we could borrow fire!"

But there was no other tribe within a hundred and fifty or two hundred miles. Weeks must elapse before a fire messenger could go and return.

"It will be necessary," thought Wawa sadly, "to go back across the river."

As he was considering whether he should wait till the meat was cured, or lead his tribe away at daybreak, a cold wet little figure came and nestled up to him.

"Father," said Swar softly, "couldn't we get some of the magic fire out of the stone?"

Wawa shook his head. He looked down at the ground, thinking of other things, and his eyes idly rested on a heap of dry leaves in a corner. The dawn was just breaking.

"That's it!" cried Swar, following his glance. "Let us set light to the leaves with the fire in the stone."

Sitting among the dry, withered stuff, he began eagerly to strike fire from the flint. It was easy work after making an axe, and being chief of all the children. His father watched him listlessly. Suddenly he started up with a cry of joy, and, taking the stone and the flint axe from his little son, he began to strike them together quickly and lightly and steadily. He had seen a spark burn a tiny hole in a very dry leaf.

Half an hour afterwards the men and women and children were awakened by a wild, shrill, strange song. Wawa was dancing about the cave, singing and holding Swar above his head. In a corner was a little smoking heap of leaves and twigs. Man had made the great discovery—he had found out how to make a fire.

HOW THEY GOT A HOLIDAY

SOME schoolboys, who had failed to obtain a coveted holiday, thought of a plan for getting the schoolmaster out of the way.

"If we could only get him to think he is ill," said the eldest of them, "he would be ill"—which was perfectly true. So they arranged that, as they entered the school the next day, each one should say to the master:

"Good-morning, sir! I am sorry to see you looking so ill."

The schoolmaster replied, "Ill? I'm sure I don't feel ill."

But when others made the same remark, after a little he shut his book, and said he would return home.

So the boys got the wanted holiday. But the next morning they were surprised to find nobody at the school.

"The master must be really ill," said the boys. "We had better inquire."

A deputation started out and on the way they met a man, who told them that the schoolmaster lay in his house tossing on his bed in a fever.

"Follow me," said the eldest boy, "and do as I do."

He led them into the sick-room, and, going up to the master, said: "Good-morning, sir! You are looking quite yourself again."

"Am I?" said the schoolmaster. "I was feeling very ill."

"Oh no," said the boys. "You are nearly well again. You ought to get up and take a walk."

"Perhaps you are right," said the sick man. He got up, and in a few hours had quite recovered his health.

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

WHAT do we mean by the spirit of a country? Does a country really have a spirit, and if so, what is it? This question is not so hard as it seems, for we do know that the people of a country differ very much in their ideas, and in the way they look upon the world. We say that the people of some countries are slow to change, dependable, and obey the laws; that the people of other nations are restless and unreliable. This story tries to tell how Canadians look upon their country, and the world, and what are the deepest feelings they have. We are told that the Canadians are proud of their own country, and yet are loyal to the British Empire; that they feel that their country is sure to become one of the most important parts of the world.

THE SPIRIT OF CANADA

CONTINUED FROM 6297

WHAT is the spirit of a country and where does it lie? At first this seems a puzzling question; but when we think about it a little we find that it can have only one answer: The spirit of a country is the spirit that animates the great mass of the people, and it has its home within their hearts.

You see, therefore, that each child of the nation is born to be a guardian of the spirit of the nation. To each one comes the responsibility of helping to give it strength to soar high in the heavens, with the strength and vision of an eagle, or of letting it creep along the ground, a broken moth, with feeble, fluttering wings.

Each person that we meet has one or more striking characteristics, which stand out as a sort of index of his spirit, and we say he is loyal, he is true, and honorable, or he is false, or dishonorable and cruel. Nations are made up of persons, and so they, too, have this index, and it is wise to take stock of our spirit, and hold fast to the good that is in us. As the boys and girls of to-day feel and think, so will the nation of to-morrow be.

Although Canada of to-day is a far different country from Canada of yesterday, to understand the spirit of Canada we must look back into the past. When we have done that we may look forward to the Canada of the future, which is destined to become a great and mighty nation.

For a century and a half, the history of Canada was one of conflict, and it was not until after the country came under the British flag that we find the beginning of constitutional government. This was given by the Quebec Act, which, although it did not provide for government by the people, was a constitution, under which the government had to work, and was in a measure a preparation for the responsible government which came later.

We must remember that at the time of the conquest of Canada, the French government was despotic, and the people were not accustomed to self-government and did not ask for it. It was otherwise with the English-speaking settlers in Ontario and the Maritime Provinces. They were of British blood, and had been fighting for liberty for many centuries.

Within twenty years after the conquest, the United States had fought the War of Independence, and had been declared independent. But, as we have read elsewhere, there were thousands of people who had not wished to revolt against Great Britain, and wished to keep their allegiance to

Copyright, 1912, 1918, by The Grolier Society.

the flag under which they were born. Large numbers of these people were loyal to their principles and left the country to make new homes in other places. Many of them came to Ontario and New Brunswick, and the Eastern Provinces of Quebec. These pioneers, as we can imagine, were for the most part strong men and women, whose outstanding characteristic was their loyalty. They had a great influence on the future of the young nation, and loyalty is still one of the distinguishing marks of the Canadian spirit.

These men were not content with the government provided for them under the Quebec Act. They had a strong and determined love for liberty and freedom, and almost before they were settled in the country, they demanded the right to govern themselves. As early as 1784, New Brunswick received her first constitution, and four years later, a new constitution was given to Ontario and Quebec.

This was only the beginning of the struggle for complete self-government to which they were impelled by their love of liberty. It is true that some of the people were inclined to go more slowly than others. Some of the pioneer settlers were steeped in the shadowed memories of a past struggle for king, institutions and country. They were embittered against what seemed to them too democratic tendencies, and prejudiced against the radicals of England, who had assisted in ruining the royal cause in America, as well as against the French of Quebec, who had been so long the traditional enemies of England, and the sincere foes of British supremacy in North America.

It is difficult for the Canadian of to-day to comprehend the situation in those older days. Newspapers were so few as to be of little significance. Books were scarce, high-priced and of a character not intended to throw light upon existing problems. Towns were small and far apart, and the English settlers at first were scattered. Gradually, however, the population increased. Schools were founded, and the intellectual life of the provinces awoke. At first it showed itself chiefly in political activity.

The people of Lower Canada were still wrapped up in the traditions and surroundings of many years before. Under the British flag they were dreaming of the ideals of Old France in the days of Louis XIV, and of New France in the time of Frontenac. When the parliamentary system of government came to them they accepted it as a part of the new situation, but soon learned to use it to defend their old institutions against change. In Upper Canada, the increasing population had different political ideas, and soon a struggle arose, between those who desired to hold on to what they looked upon as the settled order of things, and the more adventurous spirits who sought for greater progress and freer institutions.

From the struggles in both provinces came the Rebellion of 1837, and later the conflicts which ended in Confederation, in which the Maritime Provinces joined. British Columbia, which already had a constitution, soon became part of the Dominion, and, as the land was settled, the younger provinces came in. With Confederation came responsible government, the most democratic form of government there is, and to-day the rule of the people, by the people, and for the people, is recognized as the only possible form of government for Canada.

The political leaders have greatly changed in character as the country has slowly broadened from a colony into provinces, from provinces into the Dominion, and from the Dominion into a British nation. At first, the idea of Canada as a nation did not exist. For a time the English leaders strove to imitate English manners and customs, while the French continued to dream of the past. But as years advanced, a national feeling awoke. Quebec has lagged behind the other provinces; but in spite of what sometimes has seemed like backward steps on their part, there is an ever growing feeling that, whether French or English, all are Canadians. The people of Quebec see that their future is wrapped up in the future of the Dominion, and the majority realize that they as Canadians are interested in everything that promotes the interest of Canada.

Since Confederation, Canada has been practically independent, and can truly say, "Daughter am I in my mother's house; but mistress in my own." This does not mean that she has any desire to break away from the Motherland. On the contrary, the pride of Canadians in the British Empire has grown with the

passing years. Instead of putting on the cloak of Independence, Canada prefers to develop her resources and to work out her destiny within the empire of which she is a part. Suggestions of a break with the Motherland pass unnoticed, for the people have no interest in them. Nevertheless, though Canadians are proud of their place in the empire, proud of the work that the empire has done in the world, and of the stand that it has taken for justice and right, there is a strong national feeling in Canada. Canadians have a profound love for their native land, that is sometimes hidden, but is always there.

This feeling is closely interwoven with their love for, and pride in the empire of which the Dominion is a part. Like the people of all the sister Dominions, Canadians unite democratic institutions with a fervid love for, and loyalty to the British Crown; the knot, as it were, that ties the invisible cables that hold them together. They look upon the Motherland as grown children look upon the home of their childhood. It is the place where all have a common right to meet, where all are sure to find a welcome.

That this is no mere sentiment, but a deep, insistent feeling, has been proved on many a hard-fought battle-field. More than once Canadians have gone to the aid of the Motherland, unasked, that they might help her to uphold the standard of loyalty, right and justice. When the empire was hard pressed, Canada held back nothing. Her bravest sons went out to fight, her daughters stayed at home, not to weep, but to work, and she gave unstintingly of her resources to further the cause that she had at heart.

The continuance of these close ties is of great importance to the empire. Canada holds the bridge in territory, and power, and upon her continued loyalty depends the unity of the imperial system.

Canada lies in the great pathway of commerce; her transcontinental lines furnish the shortest routes around the world. Only a small, though increasing, part of the millions of acres of rich agricultural lands are under cultivation. Either wheat or traffic would make Canada a very prosperous nation. The inland water courses are being improved and this development will have a great influence upon transportation. Future generations may witness the unique spectacle of vessels from European ports loading from the elevators at Winnipeg or cruising for hundreds of miles up the Saskatchewan for cargoes of grain. This is an alluring prospect and one that Canadian pluck and enterprise may bring. The waters of Canada, apart from the soil, are the greatest and most valuable undeveloped resource. More valuable than minerals, because, properly conserved, they will never be exhausted, but, on the contrary, they can be increased. Water power will be the most important factor in Canadian progress and industrial development. Canada possesses all the metals and minerals that mankind uses, but the wealth of her mines has scarcely been touched. Her fisheries, ranking with those of any other country, are yet in their infancy.

Her thousands of square miles of forests under proper care and management will ensure unlimited wealth for the future. All these conditions assure for Canada the foremost rank as a producer of raw materials and as a manufacturer of finished articles.

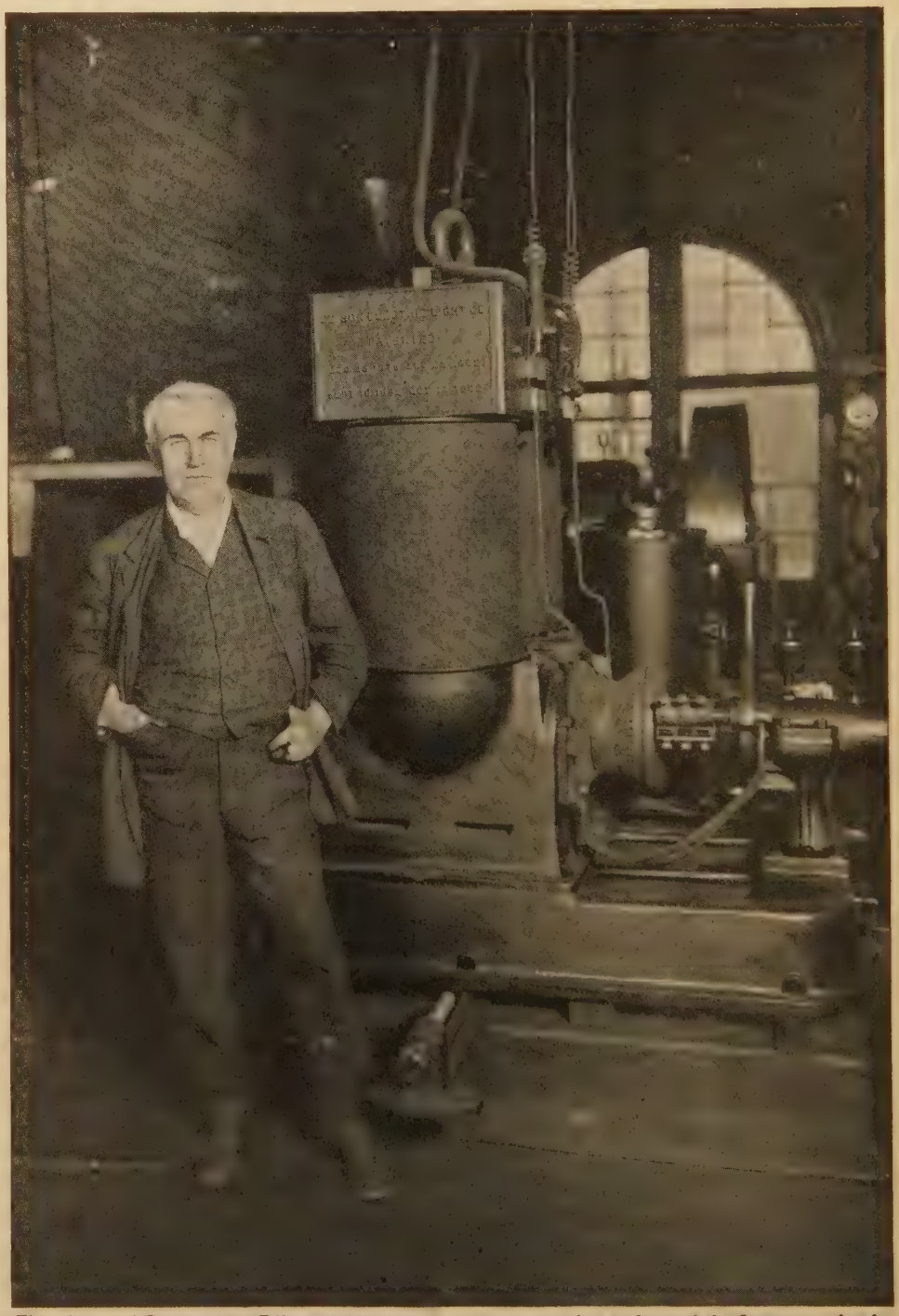
Canada has learned a valuable lesson from the great producing nations of the world. Everywhere else the policy of protection of natural resources was not developed until these resources had been largely exhausted.

In Canada the people have in time realized the importance of protection of the great natural wealth of the country, and much has been done by legislation to protect and help the development of the natural resources. The people know the importance of legislation dealing with the protection and the promotion of material wealth and the comparative unimportance of mere party conflicts.

The four hundred years of Canadian history which has gone into the making of the Dominion are of a nature to stamp its future with every fair prospect of success. The position of the country, the extent, the resources, the unity and the transportation facilities should make the wealth and the commerce of the future as certain as the aspirations of the people are strong.

While the people of Canada keep their loyalty, and hold fast their ideals of truth and justice, their faith in the Empire and the Dominion, and the unity without which no nation is strong, they need have no fear of the destiny of their country.

A MODERN WIZARD



This picture of Thomas Alva Edison, in his vigorous old age, was taken in front of the first motor that he made when he was working out the system of electric lighting by incandescent lights, which have taken the place of arc lights. The little motor is carefully preserved in his power house, amid all the powerful machinery of which it was the forerunner. It is difficult to say which is the most important branch of electricity with which Mr. Edison has been connected. Photograph copyright, Brown Bros., New York.

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

THIS is the story of a man who by hard work has gained a place in the admiration of his fellow countrymen which has been seldom surpassed. Few people are able to do such work as Thomas Alva Edison has done. We must remember, however, that if, at any time in his early life, he had been content with the work that he had done, he might have remained all his life a magazine vendor on a train, or a telegraph operator. If he had been content to stand still, not only his country and the world, but he himself, would have been the loser. He did not stand still, for he was discontented with himself, and so he is known the world over. It is probable that he would be well content to be known as a man who has always done his best, and, even though we cannot all make great inventions, that is a title that any one may deserve. We never know what we can do until we try, and so this story of a Modern Wizard who found out, by trying, what he could do, is of great interest and encouragement to us, though we may never accomplish the wonders he has achieved.

A MODERN WIZARD

CONTINUED FROM 6257

SUPPOSE you are a boy or girl living on a farm remote from a large town. Nevertheless you may sit on your veranda in the summer evening, reading THE BOOK OF KNOWLEDGE by electric light, while your mother sits gently swaying in her rocker, her needlework in her hands, listening to the voice of one of the great singers; your father sits, smoking, now and then standing up to change a record in the phonograph from which the sweet sounds come pouring out. Or perhaps it is a winter evening; then you may telephone to a party of young friends to come and dance to the music of a good orchestra, or, gathered round a cosy fire, you may listen to a recital by a great violinist, or if you have been reading in the Book of Men and Women of the music written by the great musicians, you may turn to your phonograph so that your ears may become familiar with the sweet and stirring songs, simple melodies, dances or great sonatas and symphonies that they have written. Or, perhaps, it is Friday evening. Home lessons are laid aside until Saturday; there is a "movie theatre" in the nearest village, or motion pictures are given in the schoolhouse. Then for an hour or two you are taken to places of interest in our own country, or in places far distant; you laugh heartily over a comedy, or your hearts ache over some sad, pathetic story. A great parade was held in one of the cities a week ago, and the men and women march down toward you on the picture screen; you see the launching of a proud ship; the forging of a giant anchor; a carnival held in New Orleans, or in Rome, or perhaps a wedding procession in Bombay.

How all these things are done is told in other parts of the book. Here we are going to read something about the man to whom we owe it that our lives are so much richer than the lives of our grandfathers and grandmothers, or even our fathers and mothers when they were young.

Thomas Alva Edison worked out his inventions by known laws of science. This means that he studied these laws, so that he was able to apply them to make real the visions of his imagination. Yet he had few advantages and little help, and his story is one of those that inspire us to great effort to cultivate the talents that have been given to each one of us.

He was born in February, 1847, in the little village of Milan in Ohio. His parents were poor because his father did not keep to a settled occupation. He had the same kind of mind as his

Copyright, 1918, by M. Perry Mills.

wonder-working son; the kind of mind that is called versatile, that can easily turn from one thing to another. He had not learned, however, that it is necessary for a man with a versatile mind to learn to do one thing thoroughly before he turns to another, and so he was not successful.

Edison was a quiet, thoughtful little boy, but very inquisitive and always wanted to know how things were done. He was not very strong, however, and was not sent to school until he was quite a big child. When he did go, his teacher, who does not seem to have been very wise, thought him stupid because he asked so many questions. So his mother, who had herself been a teacher, took him away from school at the end of two months and taught him at home. With so kind and loving a teacher, he made rapid progress; and above all, he learned to think. His mother had some good books, which he learned to enjoy; and when he was ten years old, he read Gibbon's Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire; Hume's History of England, and began to study an encyclopedia. It was probably from the encyclopedia that he first learned to take an interest in chemistry.

By this time, his parents, who had moved with him to Port Huron, Michigan, were able to indulge him in his love for making experiments, so he bought some books, made a little laboratory in the cellar of his home, and there laid the foundation of his knowledge of chemistry.

When he was twelve years old, he decided to start out in life for himself and became a newsboy on the train which ran from Port Huron to Detroit. Such a newsboy had never been seen before. He was given a corner in the baggage car in which to keep his stocks of newspapers, magazines and candy. To this corner, he moved his little laboratory and library of chemical books, and when he was not engaged in his business, went on with his experiments. Still time hung heavy on his hands, and to fill it up, he bought a printing press and type and published on the train a weekly newspaper filled with local news, stories of things that happened on the railway and notes of the markets.

All went well for two or three years. But when he was in his sixteenth year, one day a phosphorus bottle was jarred off one of his shelves and broke on the floor. It set fire to the baggage car, and in his anger at the danger to his train, the conductor not only put the boy off the train, but soundly boxed his ears. That was the most unfortunate part of the accident, for as a result of the boxing Edison gradually lost his hearing, and became almost totally deaf. His stock was lost, but an act of great bravery on his part brought to his aid a new resource, and opened up a new field for him to work in.

He was standing one day on the platform of the station at Clemons, in Michigan, watching a train come in, when he saw the station agent's little boy on the track right in front of the oncoming engine. Another moment and the child would have been crushed; but Edison sprang to the track, seized the little one in his arms, and rolled with him to one side, just in time to escape the wheels. To show his gratitude the baby's father offered to teach telegraphy to Edison. The offer was gratefully accepted, and now that his career as a train newsboy was closed he turned to his new accomplishment as a means of making a living.

He worked at telegraphy for some years, first in Port Huron, in Michigan, then at Stratford, in Canada, and a little later in the Western states, and finally in Boston, while at the same time he spent all his spare moments in the study of chemistry and electricity, and in experimenting on improved telegraph apparatus. It was during these years that he first turned his attention to duplex telegraphy, but through no fault of his own, he was unable to sell his invention, and the matter dropped for a time.

In 1869, when he was in his twenty-second year, he went to New York. He arrived penniless in the city; but he was a good telegraph operator, and was fearless of the future. And now a strange thing happened. He applied to the Gold and Stock Telegraph Company for work, and while he was waiting for a reply, part of the apparatus broke down. No one knew what was the matter, and everything was in confusion, until Edison said he could set the machine at work again. Permission was given him to try, and at the end of two hours, work in the office was going on as if nothing had happened. Edison was asked if he would accept a position at a salary of three hundred dollars a month, and needless to say, he accepted.

His new position gave him money and leisure for new inventions. In a little

over a year, he sold his telegraph inventions for a large sum of money. This enabled him once more to set up in business for himself. He built a factory in Newark, New Jersey, for the manufacture of telegraph apparatus, and since then his chief business has been that of making inventions.

The first great invention was the quadruplex system of telegraphy, about which you have read in the story of the telegraph. About the same time Edison made an improvement in the transmitter of the telephone which made it easier for the voice waves to travel, and improved the usefulness of the telephone very much.

It was just about the same time that he invented the phonograph. The idea of an instrument which would "write sound" and reproduce it, had been thought of before, by scientists, though it is doubtful if Edison knew of their efforts to make such an instrument. At any rate, he was the first to make an instrument which would work, and even he did not know that it would work until he heard it repeat the words that he had shouted into it. He says himself that when he put the reproducer in place and the instrument shouted back to him the words "Mary had a little lamb," he was never so taken aback in his life.

Edison patented his invention, which from the first excited the wonder of the world. Of course, like all first things, it was crude, and the sounds that it gave back were harsh. For the time he had to lay it aside, for other work pressed, but others took it up, and from his parent idea the gramophone, dictaphone and other instruments were invented. Later on, when he had more leisure, he commenced work on it again, and worked out a very perfect instrument which gives back every beautiful vibration from voice or instrument. The dictaphone, as you know, is a little instrument into which busy men and women dictate letters or documents or directions for work. Then the dictaphone operator causes the instrument to send the stored up sound waves into her ear, and from its dictation the letters or instructions can be written.

When electricity was first used for illumination, only large arc lights were used. The lamps sputtered and scattered sparks, and the light was so harsh that it could be used only for street lighting and large buildings such as factories, drill halls and the like. Such a thing as incandescent lights, which make possible the use of softly shaded lamps, or indirect lighting in our homes or the brilliant illumination of churches, concert halls and theatres, was not even thought of. This was the work for which Edison put aside the work on his phonograph. He believed that a number of lights could be supplied from one distributing wire, and he believed that the light could be improved so that its use would be a common thing, so he invented the incandescent lamp, and the system of circuit lighting of which you may read in the Story of American Inventors. He spent a couple of years over this work, and to perfect his system improved dynamo machines, and invented a whole scheme of distributing electricity so that it might be used for light, heat and power. The result is that you may sit on your veranda and read by a lamp lighted by electricity, the power for which has been generated perhaps at a waterfall miles away, and the same power sends electricity to work and light mills and factories, drive railway trains, and light the streets of villages and towns that would otherwise be dark.

Once his work on the incandescent lamp was on the way to success, Edison turned his attention to another great project, that of driving railway trains by electricity. He was not the first man in this field, but his work aroused interest in it, and his inventions are largely used.

Now we come to the moving pictures, where again Edison took up an idea which others had had before him. From the story of the motion pictures, which is told on page 5135, you may see that while it cannot be said that he invented the moving pictures, the invention on which the moving pictures are based is his.

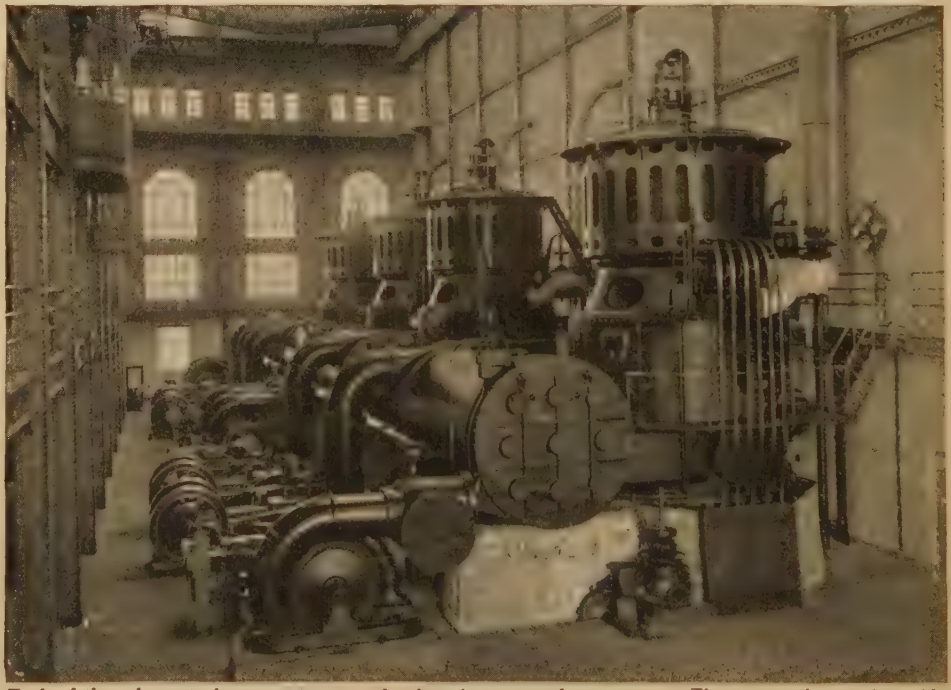
These inventions are only a small part of the work done by this wonderful man. He has invented a new storage battery, giant rolls to crush rocks, a kiln for use in making Portland cement, and numbers of other things which he needed to help him in the larger work in hand.

After the Great War commenced he found himself in danger of being cut off from his supply of carbolic acid for his factories at St. Lawrence, New Jersey, so he devised a way of making it for himself, and also for making the benzol from which the carbolic acid is produced.

THE NEXT STORY OF MEN AND WOMEN IS ON PAGE 6363.

WHERE ELECTRIC POWER IS GENERATED

Trains entering and leaving the Grand Central Terminal in New York are hauled by electric locomotives, which we show you in another place. The power is generated miles away in large power houses. This is the Port Morris station on Long Island Sound, so located because coal can be easily and cheaply brought to it, and there is also an abundant supply of water to condense the steam from the many great boilers.



Each of these large turbo-generators can develop about 7,000 horse power. The current is sent by cable to substations, which deliver it to the third rail, which you see beside the tracks. Mr. Edison did some important work on the use of electricity in transportation, but his attention was turned to other things.

Pictures by courtesy of the New York Central Lines.

Jack's voice-box, with covering partly removed to show changing of position of vocal cords. First picture shows an opening for breathing, the second the cords forming chink for singing high note.

JACK'S WIRELESS TELEPHONE

THE BOX IN WHICH HE KEEPS HIS VOICE

CONTINUED FROM 6310

WE remember that, as the air went down to ventilate Jack's house, it had to pass through a very narrow place, which was opened to let it go through. That opening has no use at all, so far as the ingoing air is concerned, though it is true that Jack can make noises, and even speak, by means of his ingoing air; but that is very tiring to Jack, and still more tiring to the people who have to listen to him. The real business of this narrow opening, and the voice-box that holds it, is with the air as it comes back from Jack's bellows. This air, we remember, is warmer, and much moister, than it was when it was taken into the lungs or bellows; it contains less oxygen, more carbon dioxide, and just the same quantity of nitrogen.

Other creatures can make more noise, some of them can make much and more alarming noise, some of them can make sweeter sounds and can keep up their voices for a longer time than Jack can, but no other creature has anything to approach the voice-box of Jack's house for the beauty and the variety and the expressiveness and the usefulness of the sounds it can produce. Perhaps, however, if the truth were told, the credit of this goes less to Jack's voice-box than to the wonderful group of head-servants who live in the upper part of his brain.

Now, before we describe this voice-box or larynx, we must understand what it really is, and what it enables Jack to do. We know already that his house, like some great office or hospital, has a magnificent telephone system of its own, by which all its parts can communicate with one another. We already know very well that this wonderful telephone system has millions of little batteries called nerve-cells, and that these nerve-cells communicate with each other, and with every part of Jack's house, by means of a wonderful kind of living wires which are called nerves. These nerves do undoubtedly play exactly the part of wires: messages run through them; they direct the course of the messages and keep the different kinds of messages to them-

selves. The nerves are definitely of two kinds—one carrying messages from Jack's brain only *outwards*, and one carrying messages only *inwards* to the brain. If these nerves are cut, the messages cannot travel.

But an office or a hospital not only needs its own private telephone system, but also requires some arrangement to enable it to communicate with the outside world. It requires a machine for sending messages, and it requires also another kind of machine, called a receiver, for taking in messages. Now, if an office or a hospital requires such arrangements, much more does Jack's house. Any other kind of house may get along by itself, but Jack's house cannot. It was made and meant to be one of many, all living together, and helping one another, and communicating with, and serving one another.

THE TELEPHONE THAT IS ALWAYS MOVING

It follows that the arrangements for sending and receiving messages are of the first importance in Jack's house; and here a difficulty at once arises. Ordinary houses are built to stand still where they are placed, and there is no particular difficulty in setting up machines in them with wires through which the occupants of the houses can speak to each other and be spoken to. But we could hardly have a telephone put into our house if it were constantly walking and running about, and might any day set out without warning to make a journey of a hundred or a thousand miles.

There are, of course, such things as wireless telephones, and people can talk to each other by means of telephones at great distances without wires, just as they can telegraph to each other. What happens is simply that the electric waves, which, in other cases, run along wires, in this case run through the air in an invisible kind of something we call the ether. This we consider exceedingly wonderful, but it is really one of the oldest things, and we all do it every day, although instruments for wireless telephony were invented only a very short while ago.

WHAT JACK'S VOICE-BOX REALLY DOES

Jack has in his throat a marvelous machine for making waves, which need and have no wire, and with this machine he daily telephones — which means "sound afar" or "speak from a distance" — to the people around him, everyone of whom has the same kind of instrument; and he also possesses a much more wonderful receiver, called the ear, which catches these waves, and then sends an account of them to the brain by means of certain of the wires that go to make up the *inside* telephone system of Jack's house. Now we have some idea of what Jack's voice-box really does, and we can proceed to examine it and see how it does it.

Of course, it is not always in action —if Jack has any sense. Yet when it is not in action it must always be on its good behavior, for as long as Jack lives air must pass through it, whether or not it chooses to make use of the air on its own account.

This wonderful voice-box, or larynx, the message-sender of Jack's wireless telephone, is made up of a number of separate pieces of cartilage, or gristle, a firm, fairly stiff substance which is not bone, and yet is something like it. When Jack's house grows very old, these pieces of gristle are likely to get too much lime in them, and become more like bone than they should; and this is probably the chief reason why the voices of old people change, and become weak and shaky.

WHEN JACK'S BOX GROWS MUCH BIGGER

When these pieces of cartilage are put together they make a kind of box, which we can readily see and feel in the throat, and which is sometimes called Adam's apple, because of the stupid idea that it is the apple that Adam swallowed, which stuck in his throat. It is true, however, that this "apple" is much bigger and more noticeable in men than in women, and that is why men have stronger and deeper voices than women.

When Jack and Jill are children their voice-boxes are very small, but at some time in their teens their voice-boxes, especially Jack's, grow much bigger. This happens so quickly in Jack's case that, for a time, he loses control of his voice-box, and his voice is likely to break, and sound sometimes high and sometimes low without his meaning to make the difference. Also, if he has been a singer, his pure child-like high notes

begin to go, and gradually he gets deeper notes which he never had before.

When the voice-box has grown up, so to say, we can readily feel in our throats the largest of the cartilages, which projects forwards, and beneath it we can feel a regular, strong ring, which is the lowest of the cartilages, and supports the others.

But we can really learn nothing about this voice-box until we look inside it. In the middle of last century an inventive Spaniard, a great teacher of singing, called Manuel Garcia—who lived to be more than a hundred years old—thought he would like to be able to see the inside of his own voice-box, and he actually invented a little mirror which can be passed into the back of Jack's throat, and with which can be seen reflected the inside of the voice-box. Garcia invented this laryngoscope, or larynx-seer, because he wanted to learn about singing; but, somewhat improved, it has become a valuable invention for doctors, enabling them to save many lives and voices and relieve a very large amount of pain.

THE CORDS THAT HELP JACK AND JILL TO SPEAK

What we see with the aid of the laryngoscope is a pair of vocal cords. When these are quite well they are pale white to look at, and they move together, towards or away from each other, quickly and easily and equaly; so that the space between them is always exactly in the middle of the larynx, and that means also exactly in the middle of Jack's house. If one cord were moving badly, the other would come across to try to meet it. Also, if Jack has been talking too much, or has been smoking too much—a very common reason—and also in people who drink too much, the cords are not pale white, but slightly reddish, and then the voice is husky, and soon grows tired.

The cords are made of pure elastic fibres, covered by a layer of smooth, flat cells. In front, as the picture shows, they are attached close together behind the front part of the big cartilage which we can see and feel so easily.

But each of the cords is attached behind to a corner of a little separate piece of cartilage, and each of these pieces of cartilage is so posed that it can rotate and twist upon itself. When it twists in one direction, it carries the end of that vocal cord towards the middle of Jack's throat, to meet the other cord. In health, both cords always move at the same time, and so in this case the cords will almost meet—not quite, but very nearly. Every time Jack speaks or sings, this is the first thing he does; and if he cannot bring his cords close together like this he has lost his voice, and can only whisper.

WHEN JACK SHOUTS AT THE TOP OF HIS VOICE

But when the piece of cartilage that carries the back end of its vocal cord twists on itself in the other direction, it carries the cord away from the middle, and away from its fellow. Both little cartilages do this at the same time, and now what was before a narrow chink becomes a triangular opening that readily lets air through in either direction, without producing any sound.

Our business now is with what happens when Jack puts his vocal cords together as the air is coming out of his chest. In the first place, he does not content himself with letting the air come out by the elastic recoil of his stretched lungs and ribs and muscles, as he usually does. That would not give him enough force for his purpose. On these occasions he makes a "forced expiration." By contracting the muscles of the ribs and calling on the great muscle named the diaphragm for assistance he expels the air with great force through the narrow passage in the voice box. To get enough outgoing breath to do this, Jack and Jill must learn to fill the lower part of their lungs very full of air.

THE WAVES THAT SPREAD IN ALL DIRECTIONS

But to be able to make a loud sound, Jack must do even more than all this. Not only does he bring his vocal cords together, but he also deliberately makes them tight. The cartilages to which their back ends are fixed sit on the top of the ring cartilage, which is shaped at the back exactly like a signet ring, and has a wide space for them to rest on. Now, when Jack thinks fit, he can tilt these little cartilages backwards so as to make his vocal cords tight; and then, if a current of air is pressed hard and suddenly against them, they have no choice but to vibrate, or tremble, like

any tight string you might pluck with your finger.

Thus Jack's wireless telephone produces air-waves — commonly called sound—which leave his house, and may be picked up by any receiver, such as the ear of a man or an animal, or the receiver of a phonograph. These waves, like the waves of other wireless telephony or telegraphy, spread in all directions, and cannot be directed beyond a slight degree, because there is no wire to confine them.

THE TINY THINGS ON WHICH THE BEAUTY OF SPEAKING DEPENDS

The pitch of the sound depends on the number of waves produced in a second, and that depends entirely on the tightness of Jack's cords. It differs in different people, because some have heavier and longer cords, and these will always vibrate more slowly, and make lower-pitched sounds, however tight they may be pulled. But, in any particular case, the higher notes will be produced when Jack tightens his cords, and the lower notes when he relaxes them. He does so all the time, when he is speaking or singing. Listen to anyone speaking, and you will hear how the pitch of his voice rises and falls, differently at different times; so that, for instance, you could tell by the change in pitch that he was asking a question even if he were using a language that you did not understand. Half the beauty and interest and expressiveness of speaking and reading aloud depends on these changes of pitch —which depend on the use of a tiny pair of muscles, and a special pair of nerves. Men who speak in public ought to pay as much attention to the way they use their voices as singers and actors do.

HOW EVERY PART OF THE HOUSE HELPS JACK TO SING

In great singers this power is marvelous. They can control the pitch of the voice within wide limits, at their will. They can maintain the clearness and beauty of the tone equally when they are singing so softly that the note sung is like a far-off whisper of fairy sweetness, and when they are producing a great outburst of sound; and they can alter, also, the quality of the tone in order to express different kinds of feeling.

But it is not to be supposed that the voice-box itself, without any help, is equal to all this, much less to producing words. On the contrary, every neighboring part of Jack's house is called on for aid. When he speaks or sings deep and loud, he can feel his whole chest vibrating and helping to make the sound what it is. His whole throat is at work, too. Indeed, unless he has been properly taught to sing, he is in danger of using his throat too much, or using it in the wrong way, and in that case he may produce sounds that make us say that he sings "out of tune." His tongue is always at work, either lying low and smooth in the floor of his mouth, or moving about to make the vowels or consonants. His lips are at it, too, as deaf people know, when they learn to read the lips because they cannot hear. His soft palate, at the back of the roof of his mouth, rises and closes the back of his nose, so that he does not produce a nasal tone; and in good singers, when they sing high and loud, if we put our fingers on their nose or cheek-bones, we can feel them all vibrating and helping the sound, just as the chest does with the lower notes.

THE MACHINERY THAT WORKS TO PRODUCE LANGUAGE AND MUSIC

All this complicated machinery works with exquisite ease and skill and harmony whenever we speak or sing properly, and it produces either the universal language called music, which can express things, like joy or sorrow, that all can understand; or else it produces a special set of waves—and interruptions to the waves, which are called consonants, like p and m and t—which form a code or set of signals, called a language, just like the code used in ordinary telegraphy. Our native language seems "natural" to us, because we grew up with it; but really it is a quite artificial code, and we show this when we criticize any code we don't understand—though it is probably just as good as ours—and call it "gibberish." The only exception to this is that a few words in all codes are not really artificial, but are more or less imitations of the natural sounds—such words as whisper, and buzz, and tinkle, and coo, and so on. And we now have some idea of Jack's wireless telephone, its exceedingly great wonder, and the beauty of the way in which it works, although only a very small part of it has been described.

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

THE complicated lock of the present day is very different from the simple lock of a thousand years ago. The locksmith was an important man in the Middle Ages and made some wonderful locks, though they cannot compare with the locks of the present day. In our times the burglar and the locksmith are waging constant war, and the locksmith is making better and better locks, because the burglars have grown more and more skilful. The best locks of the present day afford almost perfect security, but some intelligent burglar may discover some method of opening them. We show you in the pictures some of the simplest forms of locks and also some of the more complicated. The best lock of these days is an interesting bit of mechanism, and the great vaults look as if they were too strong for any thief.

HOW A LOCK IS MADE

CONTINUED FROM 6317

THE lock was probably the first invention of man when he had become sufficiently civilized to desire to keep things. Before that, a hollow tree, a cave, a hut of branches were his dwelling, the skin of an animal protected him when cold; his food supply was drawn from the wild animals and fish in the woods and streams. When supplies ran short he could easily move, for there was nothing to move but his own body. There was nothing worth stealing and so there was no idea of property rights.

But he moved a step upward—he became a herdsman, a shepherd, a farmer, a mechanic in a rude way. He acquired pots, pans, kettles, weapons, tools, and all of them took so long to make that he valued them, and then there came to him the idea that he must invent a way to keep secure these things when he had to be away from his dwelling place, or was asleep at night. *The lock* was the result of his idea.

This was probably not more than 5,000 years ago, for the oldest traces that we have of locks are among the early Egyptians, and the next in order are of Chinese origin. There has been a great improvement in locks during the past hundred years, and to-day, in our country, the catalogues show more than sixty-five different kinds, each of these being for a special purpose. Thus we have air-locks, automobile locks, barn door locks, keyless locks, padlocks, car and switch locks, safe deposit locks, combination safe locks and many others.

At first the Romans and Greeks had very simple safeguards. A leather thong tied in curious knots around the handle of the door was the only lock, the knack of unloosing it the sole key. Then bars or bolts were used, and we can find in old writings how the ancients invented devices for controlling them. A leather thong with a loop or a hook on the end was inserted through a hole in the door, and this would move the bolt in the manner required. So the bolt was a rude lock in the same degree that the thong was a rude key. Later in their history they had real locks and keys, for keys and traces of locks have been found in the ruins of their camps and cities.

Some of the locksmiths of the middle ages did very beautiful work and made ingenious structures which, however, could not resist master keys, picks or shelter keys in the hands of skilful workmen. Some of these Middle Ages locks for great buildings are monsters in size, with keys two or three feet

Copyright, 1918, by M. Perry Mills.

long. Some, made with crude hand-made tools, are beautiful miniature locks with keys no more than one-half inch in length.

THE LOCKSMITH AN IMPORTANT FIGURE IN THE MIDDLE AGES

In the sixteenth century, in Germany, Italy, France and England, the locksmith was a very important figure. He was an artist in bronze, iron and copper, his secrets were carefully guarded, his apprentices numerous, and distinguished by a special dress. Only a few of his locks have been preserved to us, but there are fine collections of keys in the museums of Europe, and from these we can grasp the nature of the lock and the beauty of its design. Little figures, escutcheons and armorial bearings, ornaments and piercings transform our little insignificant "opener" into an object of art. The day of factories had not dawned, and every lock and key was hand-made, and called for the devoted skill and patience of the master-locksmith or clever apprentice. Gone were the large sickle-shaped keys of antiquity, born on the shoulder of warden or slave. The lady of the house wore the keys of still-room, linen-chest, and plate closet, suspended from her girdle as an ornament, as well as an essential part of her dress.

Ornamental locks and keys are sometimes used to-day, but they are generally copies of those made in the sixteenth century, and, except for their mechanical difficulty, not superior in any way to these. The medieval locksmith devoted his skill to the ornamenting and elaborating of his locks; he did not make them secure against robbers. With the growth of banks, the increased use of money, the greater accumulation of wealth, due to the invention of machinery, strong need arose for greater means of security.

THE GREATEST OF THE MODERN LOCKSMITHS

In the first half of the nineteenth century was laid the foundations for the wonderful development of the lock-making industry which has taken place in the last fifty years. Perhaps the most widely known name in this trade is Yale. Linus Yale, Sr., started as a lockmaker about 1840. He made a brilliant record as a maker of bank locks, and died in 1857, after making his mark upon the trade. Then came Linus Yale, Jr., who invented the famous pin-tumbler locks, which are known all over the world. In this lock Yale went back to the ancient Egyptian lock for his principle, and made a small flat key instead of the cumbersome keys previously used. Many other improvements were made by Mr. Yale, who may be called the greatest of modern locksmiths.

No matter how difficult a lock may be, there is always a point of danger in the keyhole. Many devices to hide the keyhole, and even to take the place of a lock proper, have been tried, but the only one in general use is the combination lock. This is a lock in which the arranging of the internal parts in their proper positions is done from the outside by merely using numbers or letters in their right order. These numbers show on a disk which is usually marked up to 100. In this case the only key is a secret, which is to use the right figures in correct order.

These improvements made the combination lock almost unpickable. But still there was a secret, which, if known, would open the lock, and burglars used to force by torture the possessor of this secret to give it up. This was the origin of the famous masked burglars, which resulted in robberies amounting to millions.

THE TIME LOCK WHICH GUARDS THE VAULTS

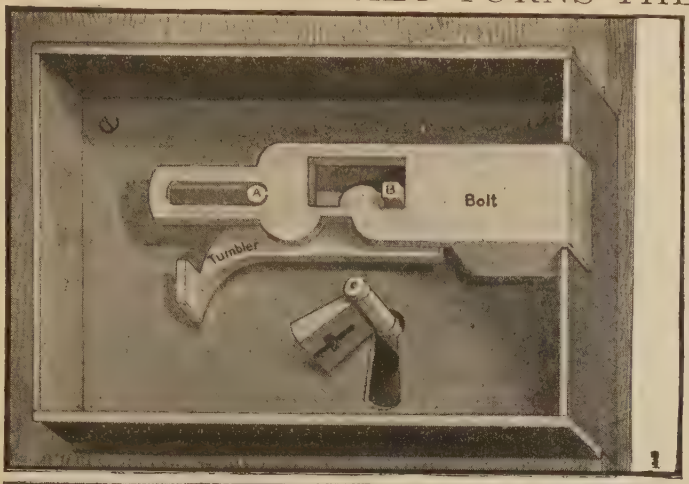
Then the inventors took another step and produced the time lock, which can only be opened at certain hours. Still the burglar found a way of introducing liquid explosives into the space surrounding the lock spindles. Many burglaries were committed in this manner.

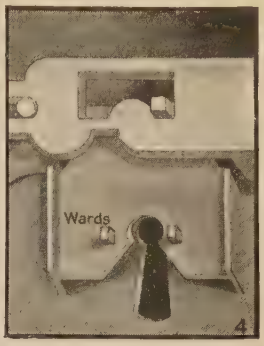
The problem was to make the introduction of these explosives impossible, and to do this the spindle-holes had to be done away with. This is done by a motor device working with a time lock. The motor throws the bolts and draws them back according to the setting of the time lock. And the door of the safe is as secure as any other part of it. The only way to overcome it is by such force as will destroy the whole structure.

We have to-day locks of many kinds, and it seems that the manufacturers have made our treasures secure. It has come to be a contest between the burglar and the locksmith, each trying to overcome the other. The locksmith seems to be gaining, for his locks are much more difficult to pick than those of former times.

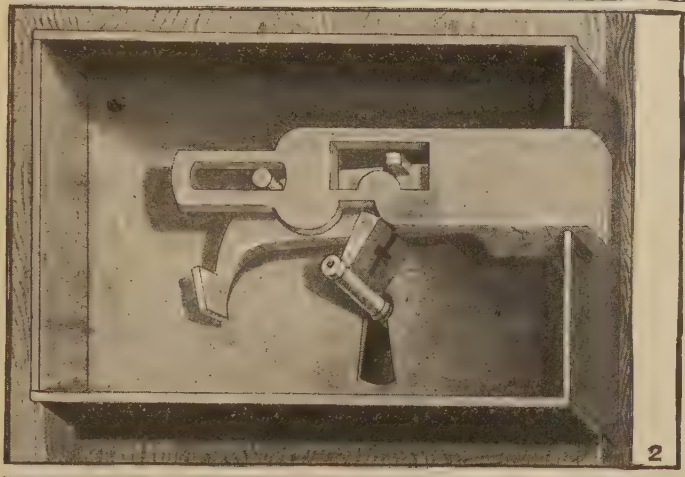
THE NEXT STORY OF FAMILIAR THINGS IS ON PAGE 6377.

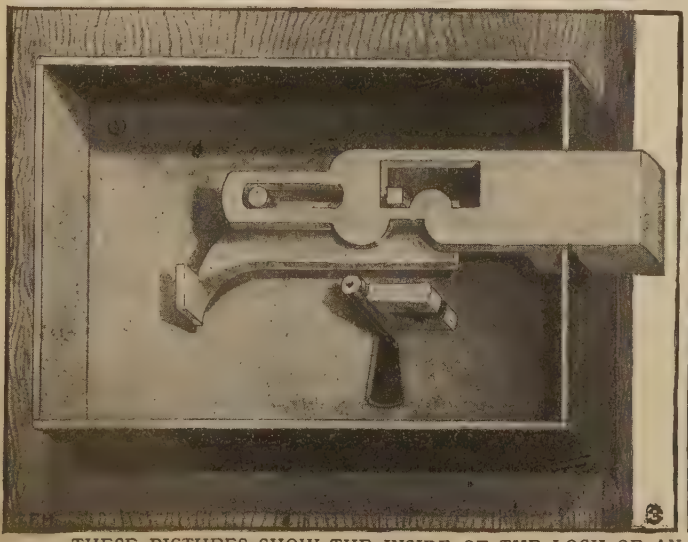
HOW THE KEY TURNS THE LOCK





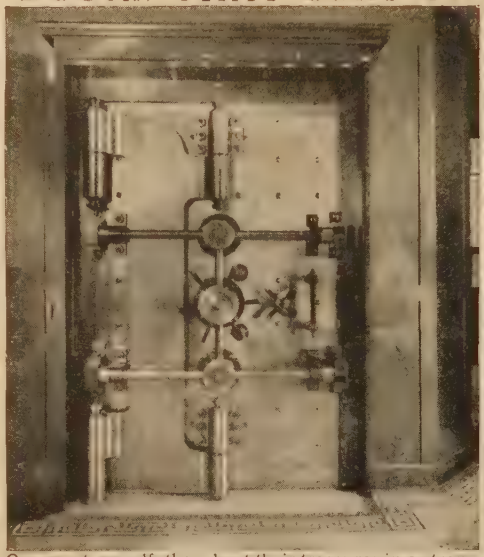
Locks are as old as civilization and were first made of wood. It was in the reign of Alfred the Great that locks were first manufactured in England, but there was little improvement in their construction until the end of the eighteenth century. Since that time there have been marvelous developments, until we have the elaborate and costly locks shown on other pages. Here we see how the common tumbler-lock works. This is the ordinary cheap lock found on cupboards and drawers. As shown in this picture, a metal "tumbler" works on a pivot, A. A stud, B, projects from the tumbler and fits into a notch in the bolt, preventing the bolt from moving either way. But when the key is turned, as seen in picture 2, the "bit," or flat part of the key, lifts the tumbler and enables the bolt to be pushed along as seen in picture 3. As soon as the key is turned right round the tumbler falls, its stud fitting into a second notch in the bolt and holding it firm. Picture 4 shows the wards, or projections, which prevent any key but one specially cut to fit the lock from turning round, and in picture 5 we see how the right key can be turned over the wards.



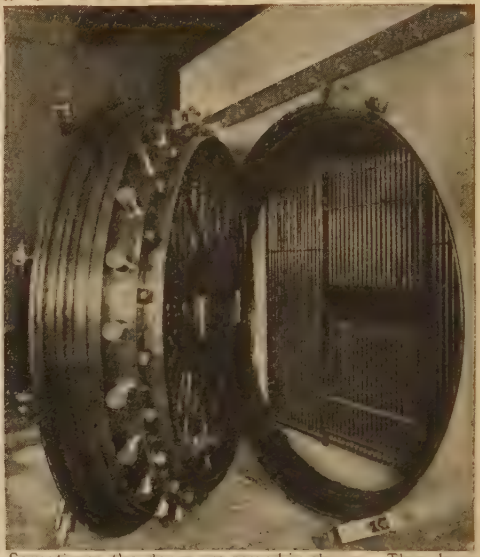


THESE PICTURES SHOW THE INSIDE OF THE LOCK OF AN ORDINARY DOOR

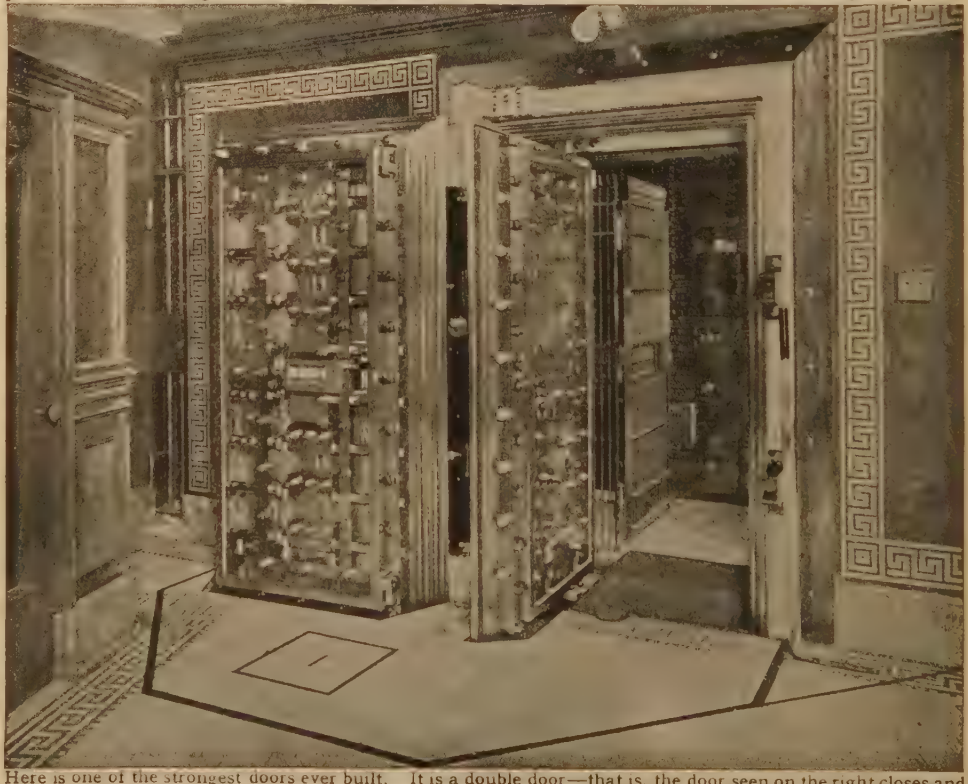
DOORS THAT COST THOUSANDS OF DOLLARS



Our great-grandfathers kept their treasures in a strong box made of wood bound round with iron. To-day a skilled burglar would laugh at such a treasure-store, and we build wonderful burglar-proof and fire-proof steel vaults, with doors like that shown in this picture, that often weigh more than twenty tons each.

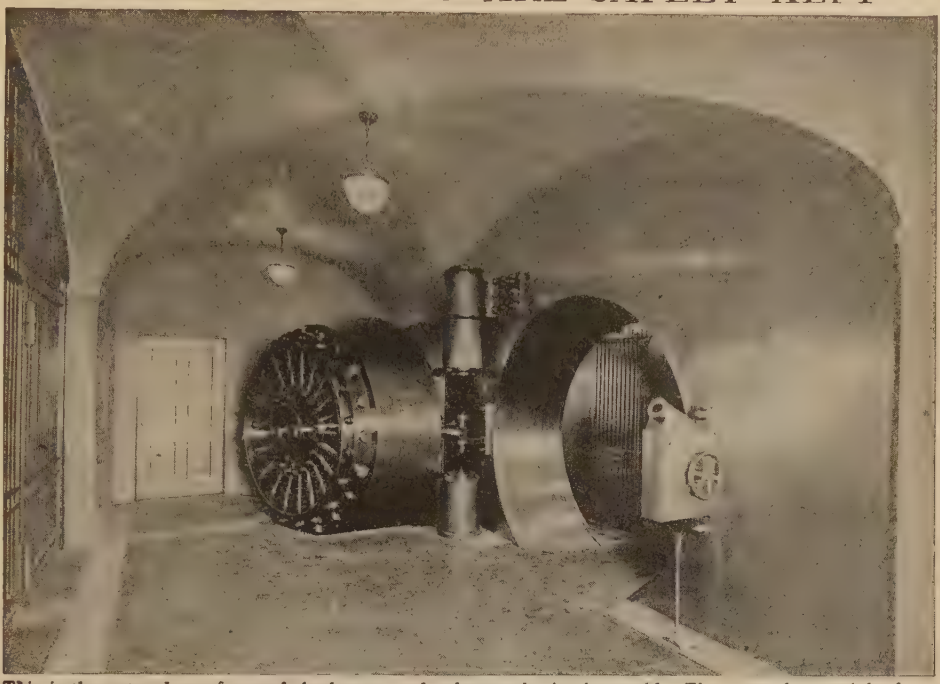


Sometimes the doors are round in shape. They have a marvelous system of bolts and fastenings, and the lock can be set to open at a certain time in the future. If once the door is locked, no human power can unlock it till the fixed time arrives. At the exact hour certain levers fail, and then the door may be opened.

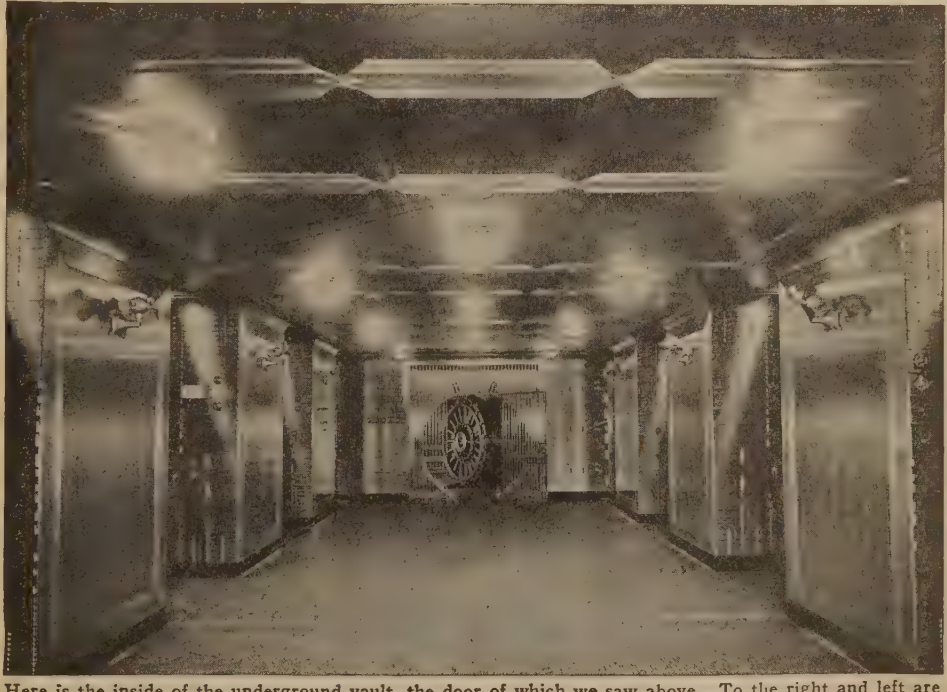


Here is one of the strongest doors ever built. It is a double door—that is, the door seen on the right closes and then the one on the left is shut over it. This door cost more than five thousand dollars. The key has a dial upon it with a number of letters that can be arranged in thousands of ways. Once the door is locked, it cannot be unlocked unless the letters on the key are arranged exactly the same as they were when the door was locked.

WHERE MILLIONS ARE SAFELY KEPT



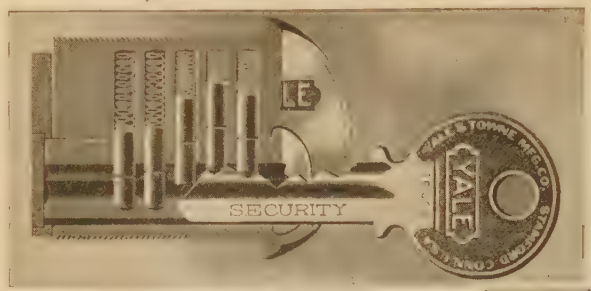
This is the outer door of one of the largest and safest vaults in the world. The great door weighs forty tons, yet swings easily upon ball bearings. Notice the great bolts around the rim which shoot past the rim. The tube to the right is a telescope through which only the person working the combination can see the dial, which is well-protected. The combination is worked by means of the wheel beside the box.



Here is the inside of the underground vault, the door of which we saw above. To the right and left are hundreds of boxes which are rented to those who wish a place in which to keep their papers, jewels and other valuables. Some boxes are opened by combinations and some by keys, as shown on other pages.

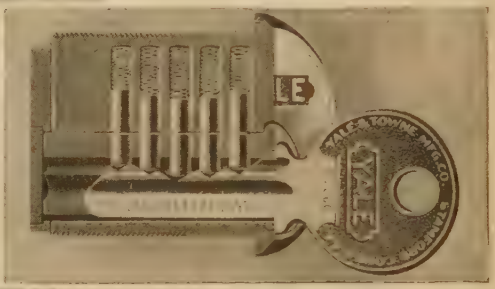
Pictures by courtesy of the Guaranty Trust Company.

HOW LOCKS WORK IN HOUSE AND BANK



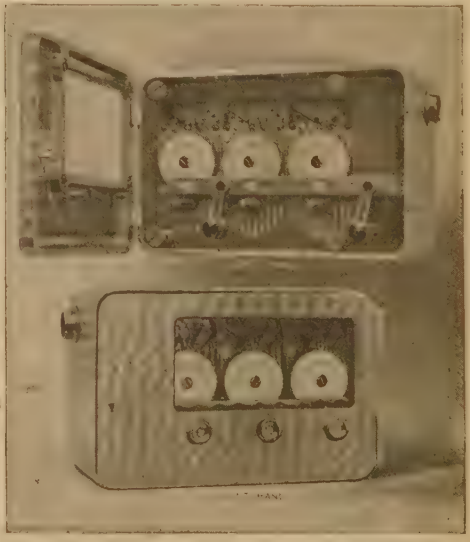
This picture shows a lock cut through the middle. Inside the lock are several little steel pegs of different lengths, called pin-tumblers, made in two or more parts. When the key is out they are pushed toward the bottom by the springs, and as part of each is in the outer cylinder and part in the inner, they will not allow the inner cylinder to turn around. The bolt is attached to the inner cylinder and moves with it. Let us push in a key and see what will happen then. It is easy to find a key which will slide into the key slot even though it was not made for that particular lock. The keys look much alike.

Here we see the proper key pushed all the way in. Notice each one of the little pins has been pushed up toward the top of the lock. Notice, too, that the division in each little pin comes exactly at the line between the inner and outer cylinders of the lock. You can see that a twist of the key would turn the inner cylinder inside of the larger one. The end of the cylinder away from the key is connected with the bolt and turns it. But if one of the notches in the key were a little deeper or a little shallower, one piece of the pin would be partly in one cylinder and partly in another and would not allow the inner cylinder to turn. A difference of one-fiftieth of an inch in the position of one pin will prevent the cylinder from turning.



This is how the lock would look if it were made of glass. You can see the inner cylinder turning, and can see the ends of the pin-tumblers as they are being turned inside the outer cylinder. The bolt is moved by the projection at the rear, which you see turning. It is very easy for the manufacturers to make the length of the tumblers or the depth of the notches just a little different. They say that 27,000 locks are made so that no key will unlock more than one. In the next 27,000 locks there is also one which your key will open, and so on. If you were to try every lock you saw you might find one your key would unlock, but it would take a very long time, and you might never find the duplicate.

Many people have a box in a safe deposit vault, such as we saw on another page, in which they keep valuable papers or jewels. The boxes are made of steel, and are easily drawn out when the doors are opened. Some of the doors require two keys, and some have combination locks.



A time lock is placed in the inside of a safe door. It can be set to open any number of hours after, and until that time has come, no one, even if he knows the combination, can open the door. Each of these dials can open the door. There are three for safety, as one might possibly get out of order.

Rockefeller Institute, A Home of Scientists.

SCIENTISTS WHO HAVE SAVED LIVES

CONTINUED FROM 6351

IN the olden days students of medicine studied with practising physicians. Often these students were college graduates, but often they were not, and when laws were made declaring that all students of medicine should attend a medical college, too often the teaching in these medical colleges was very narrow. The fact of the matter was that all it was thought necessary that a student of medicine should study was anatomy, the symptoms of diseases, and the medicines needed to overcome the ravages of illness. Most of them, of course, were what we call cultivated men. Many of them were learned in subjects which did not seem to have much reference to the science of medicine; but this was not thought necessary to their usefulness in their profession.

A change from this way of thinking came in the nineteenth century. In our day a student of medicine knows that he must study the laws of every science that has to do with life in any form, no matter how lowly. Moreover, the best doctors have learned to believe that the chief use of medical science is to teach people how to obey the laws of health so that they may keep well. In other words, they believe that it is easier to prevent illness than to repair the hurts that it has caused. Before they came to this point, doctors had to learn the cause of illness. The men of whom we have told you in the Story of Great Doctors, learned a great deal about the anatomy of the human frame, but they did not know much about the causes of illness, and the story of those who learned how to gain this knowledge is the story that we shall tell you here.

LOUIS PASTEUR, WHO LEARNED IMPORTANCE OF MICROBES

Strangely enough, Louis Pasteur, the man who first found the pathway to this new knowledge, was not a doctor of medicine, but a chemist. He was born in a little French town called Dôle, in the valley of the Saône, where his father, who had been a soldier in Napoleon's army, had settled down to his work as a tanner. While Louis was still very young, his father and mother moved to Arbois, where there was a good school, which he attended. Afterward he went to the college of Arbois, where the director advised him to prepare for the great École Normale, or normal school, at Paris, so that he might become a professor in one of the great colleges in France. His father and mother were determined to give him all the advantages they could, and when he was

Copyright, 1918, by The Grolier Society,

sixteen, Louis was sent to Paris to prepare for the École Normale, but he was so homesick that he fell ill, and had to go home again. Then he went to the Royal College at Besançon, where he took his bachelor's degree in literature. After he took his degree he was made an assistant teacher in mathematics, and while he taught, he prepared for the examination necessary to admit him to the École Normale. The professor in chemistry at Besançon, who was an enthusiast in his science, roused Pasteur's interest in it. However, when he went up for his examination at the École Normale, he only got a pass on his chemistry examination, and was so little satisfied with this that he refused to accept it. He went to Paris for a year's study, entered for the examination again the next year, and this time his name appeared fourth on the list. During this year of study, the influence of J. B. A. Dumas, whose lectures he attended at the Sorbonne, induced him to devote himself to chemistry. He entered the École Normale in 1844 and three years later took his degree in physical science.

In Paris, where he was appointed assistant in the laboratory at the Sorbonne, he made his first great discovery. A chemist, named J. B. Biot, had made experiments which led to discovery about the effect of light on the crystals of tartaric acid, and Pasteur in his study of the crystals completed the discovery and finished the work that Biot had begun. The discovery was very important, and when the experiment was carried out in his presence, Biot cried out, "My dear child, I have loved science so well throughout my life that this makes my heart beat fast."

As a result of this discovery of what he called left-handed tartrates, Pasteur was made professor of chemistry at Strassburg, and soon afterward he married Mademoiselle Laurent, who made him very happy in the life that they spent together. It was a very busy life, for the young professor constantly lived up to his motto, "Travailler, travailler, toujours"—"Work, always work." A few years after his marriage he was made dean and professor of science at the University of Lille, and though he had much teaching to do, he still went on with his search after the true answers to puzzling questions. One day he paid a visit to a brewery at Lille, and while he was there he became interested in the question, "Why does beer turn sour?" It was a question which had puzzled many wise men for centuries, but Pasteur answered it. We cannot possibly follow him through all the steps that he took, and the long hours that he spent in his laboratory before he found the answer. It is enough to say that, helped by the experiments he had already made with tartaric acid and fermentation, he found that beer and wine and milk are turned sour by the action of living organisms called microbes, and that these microbes swarm in the air around us. "Keep your air free from microbes or keep the microbes from your vats," he said, "and your milk and wine and beer will not turn sour."

He was now recognized as one of the greatest chemists of his time. He was appointed to an important post in the École Normale, and later on he was made professor of chemistry at the Sorbonne. Meantime he found out the nature of the disease among silkworms that had almost destroyed the silk industry in France; and he discovered the microbes which cause cholera, which was exterminating French poultry, and the disease called anthrax, which is fatal to sheep and cattle. Up to this time the disease called rabies in dogs was a cause of terror, for the bite of a dog that is ill with rabies is certain to produce hydrophobia in man. Pasteur became certain that this illness, too, was caused by a microbe, and did not rest until he found the microbe and discovered a way to make a person who had been bitten, proof against the ravages of this deadly little form of life. A campaign against rabies was immediately begun, and the disease has been almost wholly stamped out in some countries.

Pasteur lived to the age of seventy-three, and when he died in 1895 he was buried in the grounds of the Pasteur Institute, which had been founded for the treatment of hydrophobia. There is also a Pasteur Institute in New York, but happily there are now few cases of this dreaded disease for treatment in the United States.

Up to the time that Pasteur discovered the part played by microbes in the fermentation of beer, many had believed that it might have been caused by spontaneous generation, which meant that

life could come suddenly into being without cause. Pasteur's discovery quite upset this theory and set the whole scientific world talking, but only one man, Joseph Lister, saw what it meant to human life.

JOSEPH LISTER, WHO FOUNDED MODERN HOSPITAL TREATMENT

Joseph Lister, whose father improved the microscope, was born in Upton, near London, in 1827, and was five years younger than Pasteur. His family belonged to the Society of Friends, and the youth was educated at their schools and at University College, London. He took his degree of B. A. at the University of London, and stayed on at his college until he had taken degrees in both medicine and surgery.

When, as a young house surgeon, he went into a London hospital, he was appalled by the number of deaths that came from "hospital sickness," or gangrene. As we have told you in the story of the Great Doctors, a large percentage of patients died, who had undergone successful operations, and all the surgeons were in despair. Young Lister believed from the first that some means could be found to stop the cause of all this suffering, but except in maintaining greater cleanliness, he had made little progress, when he heard of Pasteur's discovery of the microbes that cause fermentation. That gave him the clue that he wanted. He had already come to the conclusion that hospital gangrene was caused by microbes, and study with his microscope showed him that this was the case. When he went to Glasgow, "hospital gangrene" was raging, and he set himself to stamp it out. Pasteur's discovery taught him that the microbes which cause gangrene could not grow in a wound unless they had been carried there. At first he believed that they came from the air, so he searched for an agent which would exclude air from wounds, and for this purpose he at first used carbolic acid to form a crust over the wound. Carbolic acid is a powerful antiseptic. It kills microbes and destroys the poison that they produce. But its action on flesh is very severe, and although by its aid wounds were healed without danger of gangrene, it left ugly scars. Therefore, instead of applying the acid direct to a wound, Lister began to use it as a spray, and through various steps he was led to the belief that the use of carbolic acid

Louis Pasteur in his Laboratory.

was not necessary. He learned that the microbes in fresh, pure air do no harm to a wound; it was the microbes carried to it from the hands, the clothing, the bandages or the instruments used in an operation that did the mischief.

Thus he laid the foundation for what is called aseptic treatment. That is, antiseptics, or microbe-destroying substances, are not applied direct to the wound. They are sometimes used on dressings, and by their use, and the use of great heat, sponges, bandages and instruments are made sterile.

From Glasgow, Doctor Lister went to Edinburgh University, where he succeeded Professor Syme. He stayed in Edinburgh for about ten years, and was then called to the College of London, where he was professor of surgery for nineteen years. In 1896, when he was an old man, he gave up his professorship, but went on with scientific study to the end of his life. Some time before he retired, he was made Sir Joseph Lister; a short time afterward he was made Lord Lister, and in 1895 he was elected president of the Royal Society, an honor that is shown only to the most distinguished men of science. He died in the year 1912, at the age of eighty-five.

THE MAN WHO FOUND X-RAYS

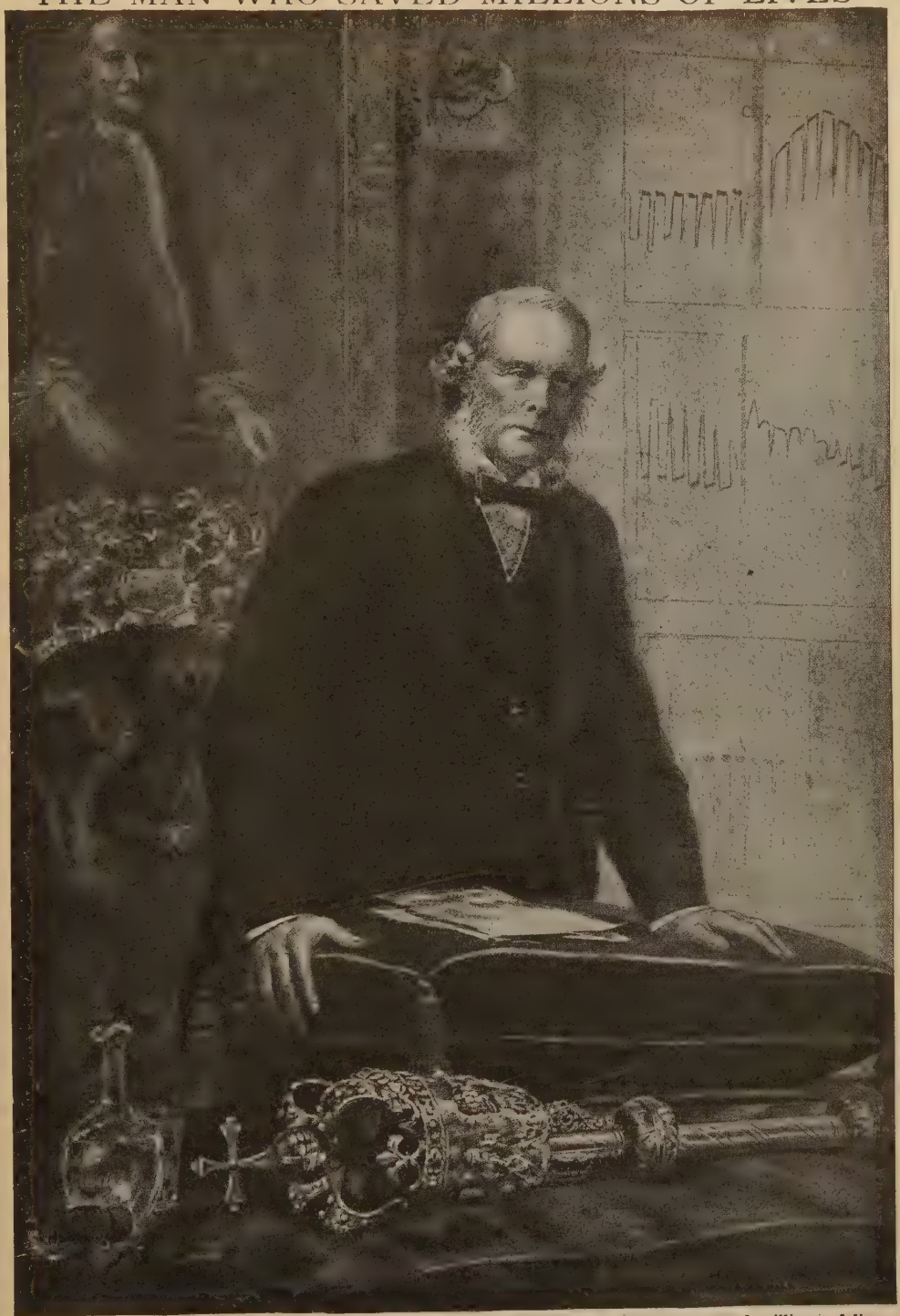
If you break your leg or your arm, or hurt yourself in some other way in the playing fields or gymnasium, the doctor will probably have an X-Ray picture taken so that he may be able to see what injury has been done to the bone, or if you have an aching tooth, the dentist will probably have an X-Ray picture taken to find out why it aches. These X-Ray pictures are wonderful things, but they have become so familiar to us that we have almost ceased to be curious about them. We are still less curious about the man who discovered the X-Rays. Nevertheless, he was a great scientist, and he has helped the work of doctors so much that he has a place here.

William Rontgen was born in Germany, in the year 1845, but was educated in Holland and at the University of Zurich, where he received his doctor's degree at the age of twenty-two. At the university he had turned his attention chiefly to chemistry, and soon made a name for himself in this branch of science. After he took his degree he taught at the universities of Wurzburg and Strassburg, and in 1879 was made professor of physics at Wurzburg. It was at this university that he made his great discovery. One day after he had been experimenting with a Crookes tube, he found that he had photographed a key which had been enclosed in a book. This discovery led him on to many more experiments, and the result of his work and study was a knowledge of how to produce the X-Rays that physicians and surgeons rank next in importance to the knowledge of anaesthetics and antiseptics. They are used to treat some kinds of growths on the body which are very like cancer. By their use the doctors can tell whether a badly swollen limb has been broken or has only had a lesser injury. They can find out just how much harm has been done to the lungs by tuberculosis, and by making a patient swallow a particular drug which the rays will not pass through, they can in some way find out whether an illness, such as cancer, has injured the stomach or other parts of the body. The rays will show whether or not a bullet has lodged in a wound, and perhaps no one person can imagine all these mysterious rays have done to lessen the pain of treating the wounds received on the dreadful battlefields of Europe.

DR. ROBERT KOCH FOLLOWED IN PASTEUR'S STEPS

One of the greatest of the men who followed in Pasteur's footsteps was Dr. Robert Koch, a German scientist, whom we know best in this country perhaps by his efforts to overcome the plague of tuberculosis. Doctor Koch was a native of Hanover, and was born in the town of Klausthal, in 1843. He studied at the University of Gottingen, and some time after he took his degree, he went with the German army to France during the Franco-Prussian War. When the war was over he settled down as a country physician. But as he rode about over the rude country roads to see his patients, his mind was busy with many things. He took up Pasteur's work on anthrax and spent many a long evening over his microscope. Pasteur, as we have read, had discovered the microbe that caused anthrax, and learned how to prevent the disease. Koch learned the whole life history of the microbes, and thus taught scientists how to study all microbes.

THE MAN WHO SAVED MILLIONS OF LIVES



It is probably no exaggeration to say that Lord Lister, the great English surgeon, saved millions of lives, for without his wonderful discoveries many of the operations that are performed in the hospitals of the world would result in death. He showed how the fatal poisoning of wounds, which nearly always followed operations before his time, could be avoided, and the whole world honors him for his splendid work.

He also did many things which it is interesting to us all to know. He discovered the microbe that causes cholera, the microbe that causes tuberculosis, and found out a way of preventing typhoid. After he had been made a professor in the Berlin University, men from all over the world went to study with him, and many of his students are now carrying on his work. One of these, a Japanese named Kitasata, found out the microbe which causes the bubonic plague, from

Dr. Alexis Carrel.

which so many millions of people have died in Eastern Asia, and which was responsible for what is known in European history as the "Black Death" of the Middle Ages. Doctor Koch went to Egypt to study cholera, and to East Africa to find out all he could about sleeping sickness and a cattle disease called rinderpest, of which we have read in another place, and he went to India to study the plague. He died in the year 1910.

DR. THEOBALD SMITH HELPED THE WORK OF PREVENTING DISEASE

He was helped in his work in typhoid and tuberculosis by the patient researches of Dr. Theobald Smith, who has done so many things and given so many ideas to other men that he might be called the "Scientist's Scientist." Doctor Smith was born in the city of Albany, in New York State, in 1859. He went to Cornell University, and after his graduation there he took his degree in medicine at the medical college in his native city. The next year he received an appointment, from the Federal government, in Washington, and after a while was made a professor in a university there. While he was at Washington, he found out a great deal about cholera in hogs, and the result of his study laid the foundation for all that Koch and other men afterward discovered about the prevention of diseases like typhoid, diphtheria, and meningitis. Men and women who are likely to be in places where they may be infected by these diseases are inoculated with vaccines which make their bodies strong against these diseases, and this treatment, which has been given the long name of anaphylaxis, has saved many thousands of lives. Doctor Smith found out that the cattle tick, of which we read on page 3364, caused Texas fever. This was a great discovery, for it enabled the men of whom we have read elsewhere, to learn that mosquitoes are responsible for yellow fever and malaria, and the tsetse fly for sleeping sickness. He also discovered that tuberculosis in man is not quite the same disease as tuberculosis in cattle. Doctor Koch agreed with him in this and for a time thought that the milk of a cow who was ill with tuberculosis could not give the disease to a person who drank the milk, but unfortunately Doctor Koch was probably wrong, and at least it is much wiser to run no risk in such a serious matter. Doctor Smith is now at the great Rockefeller Institute, an institution in New York where a band of students are constantly at work striving to find out all about the human frame, and the enemies that attack it. At the head of it stands Dr. Simon Flexner, also an American, whose work is of particular interest to young people. For years he bent all the powers of his mind toward finding out the cause of infantile paralysis, which has hurt many thousands of children for life, and he found out that it is caused by the tiniest germ that ever has been known.

DR. ALEXIS CARREL, THE GREATEST MEDICAL SCIENTIST OF OUR TIME

One of the best known scientists of our time is Dr. Alexis Carrel, a French-

man, who was born near the city of Lyons, in the south of France, where his father was a silk manufacturer. His school and college days were spent at home, and he graduated from the University of Lyons, where he took his degree in medicine in 1900. Five years later he became a member of the staff of the Rockefeller Institute, and much of his work has been done at that great institution.

It is difficult to tell of the work of this one man, it is so amazingly wonderful. Before his time, the flow of blood from an artery that had been cut could be stopped, but ever afterward the artery would be useless. Doctor Carrel found out a way in which the artery could be joined so that it would be able to carry on its functions as before. He discovered that as long as it can be kept alive, the stuff of which our bodies are built can be made to grow, just as microbes can be made to grow, and this makes it possible to take a vein from a part of the body where it has not much work to do and put it in the place of an important vein that has been destroyed, to transplant bones from one part of the body to the other, and to perform many other wonders in surgery that have been done for men wounded in the Great War.

Now Dr. Henry Drysdale Dakin, who is not a doctor of medicine, but a doctor in chemistry and biology, had discovered that a solution of hypochlorite of soda will kill the microbes, or bacilli, as they are more often called, no matter how many there are in a wound. Doctor Carrel learned of this treatment from Doctor Dakin, who was working with him among the wounded, and at once began to apply it. To make it successful, however, it is necessary to keep the wound always moist with the solution, and to keep the solution away from the healthy skin, which it would injure. So Doctor Carrel made a clever arrangement of tubes which run down from the jar of solution above the patient's head, and every two hours a nurse goes round the ward and lets the solution run down these tubes into the wound. When all the bacilli have been killed the wound heals up, and the patient quickly recovers.

Doctor Koch, the Discoverer of the Tuberculosis Germ, at Work in his Laboratory.

This is a picture of Professor William Rontgen at the moment when he discovered that the action of the mysterious X-Rays, produced by electricity in the Crookes tube at the left of the picture, had actually photographed a key through a solid substance. He had laid a book, with the key closed in it as a book-mark, on top of a photographic plate. In the course of an experiment the X-Rays were produced, and the key photographed on the plate. This discovery has been of great service in surgery.

A hamster—a rat with cheek-pouches—enjoying its long sleep through the winter.

THE WINTER SLEEP OF ANIMALS

CONTINUED FROM 6327

A BUTTERFLY was born one day, and saw a world beautiful with sunshine and flowers and fruit. The air was sweet with perfume, the flowers were heavy with nectar, the world was a paradise for butterflies. And our butterfly danced and floated in the sunlight, and retired in the evening to the shelter of a splendid tree. The butterfly laid its eggs, and died. Its whole life lasted but a few days. To such a butterfly our world is always sunny and warm; always full of flowers and fruit. Now, how many of us realise that there are animals which live far longer than man lives—animals which know nothing but summer?

In a famous zoological garden an animal was shown, a few years ago, which had slept about two hundred years in all. The animal in question was an elephant tortoise, the age of which at the time of his death, was over 350 years. Now, he would sleep at least twelve hours out of each twenty-four during the summer. But that did not satisfy him. As soon as the dull days of autumn came, the tortoise puts himself to sleep, not for the night, but for the whole winter. And during all his long life—a life as long as the lives of six men—he never saw a winter. This tortoise was not different from the rest of his family. Every year he hibernates—that is to say, he passes the winter hidden away, and in sleep.

The long sleep of animals in the winter is one of the wonderful precautions which Nature provides for her children of the wilds. We might say that it is natural for a cold-blooded animal like the tortoise to go to sleep for the winter; that it is so sluggish an animal at the best that to change to a state of complete torpor or sleep is but a little step. But animals much more active than the tortoise go to sleep for the whole of the winter months.

When we read of travelers in the Arctic regions, we know that in the depth of winter they may come across the great Polar bear. Naturally, then, we say to ourselves that Polar bears do not hibernate. We are both right and wrong. Male Polar bears probably do not hibernate. They take their nightly sleep as we take ours, but they are always active in pursuit of food during the day. The mother Polar bear, however, goes to sleep for the winter. She lies down in the snow, and lets the soft, feathery mantle cover her.

Her warm breath keeps open a sort of funnel for her through which she can breathe. Far down in the snow as she may lie, there is always open a way to the upper air from which she can draw supplies of oxygen to keep her blood pure. And there, through all the winter days and nights, she lies. Winter comes and goes, and in due course the spring-time arrives. Then forth from her bed of snow comes the mother bear. And

A POLAR BEAR SLEEPING THROUGH THE WINTER

when she does come out, she does not come alone—she brings with her a baby bear, or, it may be, two baby bears, whiter and fatter and jollier than the finest Teddy bear that ever became lord of a nursery.

HOW BEARS PREPARE FOR THEIR WINTER SLEEP

But let us not forget that there are many other bears besides those of the Arctic regions, and many of these also hibernate. They do not bury themselves in the snow, but they find some other refuge. It may be the hollow trunk of a tree, or it may be some snug cave. All hibernating animals must, before settling down for the winter, find some suitable place. It would be of no use for them just to lie down the moment Nature told them that the hour was at hand for them to begin their winter sleep; they would die of cold, like ourselves, if they did not take precautions. They seek the right sort of shelter—some enclosed place, where the cold wind will not blow, and where the temperature will not vary. A mysterious knowledge which they have spurs them to do more than find out this shelter. As the autumn draws near, the bears eat and eat and eat, not because they are desperately hungry, nor because they are greedy. They eat that they may become fat. During the winter months, when they are lying asleep in their retreats, they require some sort of nourishment to retain life in their bodies. That nourishment they find in the masses of fat stored up in their bodies by the process

of heavy feeding which they have undergone in preparation for their long fast in the winter months.

The bear knows that he must be fat at the beginning of autumn when he tucks himself up in his cave or tree, or he will die, and so well does he understand this that, if times have been hard with him, and he has not put on a great mass of fat, he will not risk going off for his winter sleep. Woe to us if we come across him at such a time. We ourselves are bad tempered if we lose our sleep, but we are not as bad as the thin and angry bear which wants to sleep. That is the time when he is to be avoided. Another time is when he wakes up from his winter sleep. Then he is a bad-tempered fellow indeed. All the fat in his body has been absorbed during the winter; he is lean and hungry, and his fur is also matted and unlovely, and he is as much out of temper as any bear can be. But leave him alone, and he will come round. He will find roots, tender shoots of trees, honey, perhaps a few animals, and in a month's time his fur will have become sleek and fine.

A BADGER IN ITS WINTER SLEEP

THE RACOON THAT SLEEPS IN A HOLLOW TREE

In the cold parts of the country the racoon goes to sleep quite early in the autumn. He sleeps all through the coldest of the winter months; but very early in the spring he wakes up and leaves his hollow tree, even though the snow may still be deep on the ground.

The badger belongs to a species which, in cold lands, passes a good deal of the winter in sleep. In this it is like the brown bear. Brown bears and badgers partly hibernate—that is to say, they have long spells of winter sleep, without passing all the winter in this way. These animals now and again bestir themselves to go out and get food. Forth they go, get a meal as best they can, then return to their lair and sleep for weeks. Even the common hare hibernates to some extent. It can lie and snooze for days, or even weeks together, in the snow in the fields, and feel none the worse for the adventure. The scientist would not call this true hibernation, for the hare, like the Polar bear, keeps open a funnel in the snow by means of its warm breath. The scientist insists that an animal, to hibernate, shall be in a state of complete torpor; that it shall be to all appearance dead.

An animal in this state is one of the greatest mysteries in the world. The breathing practically ceases, the heart beats faintly; the temperature, or bodily heat, of the animal sinks to the temperature of the place in which it lies. Great cold numbs us, and makes us fall asleep—to die. But great cold awakens the hibernating animal. The sleeper is recalled to life, as it were, by a sudden fall in temperature, and if it is not able to move about and get food, or in other ways increase the heat of its body, it will die, frozen to death, like the weakest of us. A rise in temperature will also recall the unconscious animal from its deep slumbers.

THE DEEP WINTER SLEEP OF THE BAT

The bats hibernate in the truest sense. If we were to take a bat when it is awake in the middle of summer and plunge it into water, we could soon drown it. But when a bat has fallen into its winter sleep we can place it in a bucket of water and keep it there for nearly half an hour, and it will know nothing about it, and be none the worse for the drenching. If the European hedgehog is disturbed while it is asleep in summer it will give a little snort or two, wriggle, then coil itself up tighter than ever, being quite awake.

When its winter sleep has started, however, we can do as we like to it without awakening it. It seems scarcely to breathe. When we try to rouse it, it will give one or two snores, then breathe

feebly a few times, and become as quiet as if dead.

It is said that in winter we might handle some deadly snakes without the least risk of danger to ourselves, but others, awakened from their torpor, would be as deadly as in the summer-time. There is plenty of opportunity for studying hibernation if we keep reptiles, for in cold climates they all go to sleep for the whole winter, provided that the conditions in which we keep them resemble the conditions under which these animals live when at large. Numbers of rattlesnakes are often found in the winter closely coiled together as we see them in the picture in the story of the Great Snake Family. It is believed that they sometimes travel long distances to find a suitable cave in which to sleep. But who would care to handle rattlesnakes, even though they were asleep? Some of the deadliest vipers when aroused in the winter are said to be quite harmless; their "venom" is not poison at this time; but as other poisonous snakes are poisonous winter and summer, we should not care to experiment with the rattlesnake when he is waking up in a bad temper.

A young bat, life-size, picked up in the Surrey lanes at Ewell, near Epsom.

BATS DURING THEIR WINTER SLEEP

WHERE THE FROGS SPEND THE WINTER

We can get ample evidence as to the ways of hibernating animals from our common neighbors, the frogs. These sleep soundly through the most severe winter, but they are too wise in the choice of their hiding-places for us to find them easily. When chill autumn comes the frogs betake themselves to their ponds, dive down to the bottom, and bury themselves in the mud. Should we by any chance come upon a hibernating frog, he will swim lazily away, but will soon settle down again to resume the nap which we have disturbed. The fresh-water tortoise buries itself in the mud of its pond. It is easy for any cold-blooded animal thus to pass the time in sleep. A reptile does not have to undergo so violent a change of temperature as a warm-blooded animal. A lizard makes itself at home for the winter in various places — under stones, among dead leaves, in holes and trees, and so forth. Land tortoises bury themselves for their winter sleep, and so do the common toad and the wood frog.

Lower in the scale of life we find the same habit practised. Slugs go to sleep in holes in the ground, and worms make their winter beds deep enough in the ground to escape the effect of frost, but in some places their sleep is not very profound. Snails, however, go into a very deep sleep, and they take a double precaution to protect themselves. They have their holes in the ground, but they are skilful enough to make a special protection for themselves. They close up the hole in their shell, but, as they must still have air, they leave open a tiny hole in this covering. It is hard to say how long

they can support life in these conditions. A snail from Egypt, called Helix desertorum, lived, gummed to a board, for four years. It then revived, and lived in a museum for two years after awakening. Hence we need not be surprised to learn that fresh-water snails have the power of hiding away and remaining without food all the winter months. Some fishes hide themselves in deep holes or in the mud, and remain in a torpor while winter lasts.

Many insects hibernate. But here we come to a parting of the ways, as it were. Are we to call the life of the chrysalis during the winter a hibernation? Some insects lay two or three lots of eggs in the course of the summer. The earlier lots will all be hatched during the same summer, but the later will remain either as eggs or as chrysalises during the time of cold and absence of food. That is true of flies and many moths and butterflies. But we see butterflies on warm days in winter. True, there are some butterflies in temperate climates hardy enough to brave the cold days of winter. During frost and fogs and snow and rain they hide away in warm places, depending for life on the store of nourishment contained in their fragile bodies.

A HEDGEHOG IN ITS WINTER SLEEP

A DORMOUSE IN ITS WINTER SLEEP

When the sun shines and the wind is warm, out they come, fluttering like winged sunshine in the wintry air. A very little suffices to feed them, and we are all glad, for the sight of a butterfly in winter is cheering.

It has taken the experience of thousands of generations to teach animals that it is necessary for them to go to sleep during the winter. Those animals which hibernate know their business better than we can teach it to them. Certain bats go off to bed for the winter at the end of July, when their food is still plentiful. That seems unaccountable to us, but that there is a good reason for it we may be sure from the fact that year after year the bats retire at about the same time. Probably the reason is that they have had all the food necessary to build up their bodily strength; to continue to feed might be useless, perhaps even harmful. Some bats migrate southward, and so escape the colder climate of the north.

WHY THE SQUIRREL MAKES A STORE OF FOOD

Let us glance at the methods of some animals that hibernate on less severe lines. Our pert and handsome friend, the squirrel, is one of them. We already know how he stores up food for the winter, then tucks himself up in bed and goes off to sleep. But warm days of winter wake him up, or the action of his heart and muscles, which consume the fat stored in his body, does so. He wakes up, pops out to his store of nuts, and makes a good meal, then curls himself up for another long snooze in his delightfully warm little abode.

It is said that some of our marmots actually make hay and store it in summer, so that they may have abundant food during the winter. There are many species of marmots, and we can find something to admire in the wise ways of each. Those whose homes are in Europe and India make but little preparation, for they know that they will be able to leave their underground towns early in spring, and come out for food. Others lay up store for a long stay underground, so that as often as hunger awakens them they may have sufficient food in their little barns without having to go out and face the cruel weather. The woodchuck,

the best known of our marmots, makes no provision for the winter. He comes out of his burrow quite early in the spring time, and an old superstition says that if he sees his shadow, he goes back to sleep for six weeks more, knowing that the warmth will be slow in coming. Of course there is no truth in this old story.

The chipmunk or ground squirrel knows that winter is a hard time, during which he must shut himself up in his subterranean city. How well he provides against that time we may know from what was found in the winter home made by four chipmunks. There was a quarter of a pint of wheat, a quart of nuts, a peck of acorns, two quarts of buckwheat, a lot of corn, and a quantity of grass-seed. And this was to feed four fat chipmunks in the little intervals of wakefulness throughout the winter. Need we wonder at all that when they come out from their long winter sleep the chipmunks are as fat as butter?

WHY THE ANIMALS HIBERNATE

It is from necessity, then, not from choice, that the animals of which we have been talking take these long winter sleeps. Long as it has taken them to learn that they must accustom themselves to such a mode of life, they very soon shake off the attractions of a winter-long sleep if their conditions of life alter. We can keep a frog awake all the winter. We have only to keep him moist and warm and feed him, and he will not want to sleep night and day.

We know that men kept in a temperature equaling that of their own bodies, and doing nothing, can go without food for a long time. It is only at the beginning that hunger and thirst are felt; afterwards there is generally only a desire to sleep. Of course, if a man were moving about, or doing work, he would soon die; but keeping still in a warm place with pure air, a man can live many days without food or water. If a man can do this, we need not be surprised that cold-blooded animals like reptiles and amphibia and fishes can pass a winter without food.

THE BEAR THE ONLY FLESH-EATING ANIMAL THAT HIBERNATES

It is not so easy for an animal which needs occasional meals to hibernate. It is hardest, of course, for the flesh-eating animals. They have never yet learned to store up food for the winter, except in the case of the Arctic fox, which does hide the bodies of captured animals, to be eaten when he wakes up now and again during the winter. It is wonderful that even a little animal like the Arctic fox should be able to make this provision. Of course, it would be impossible for a great bear to lay aside enough to keep himself fed during a long winter. He knows that, so he goes to sleep entirely, and eats nothing, making himself, by so doing, one of the greatest wonders of animal creation. Hibernation is a fascinating subject, and there is still a great deal to be learned about it.

ANIMALS THAT SLEEP THROUGH THE SUMMER MONTHS

The summer sleep of some animals is not such a simple matter for us to study. We have all noticed that on a hot summer day a heavy, drowsy feeling steals over us, and old people usually go to sleep during the afternoon. Sitting in front of a hot fire on a winter afternoon or evening will also have this effect. Well, the same sort of thing happens to animals, but with them it is a sleep for a season. Reptiles are most commonly affected in this way. The crocodile makes himself a bed deep down in the mud, and lets the sun bake the latter into a hard crust round him, and there he stays until rain comes to swell the river in which he makes his home. Then he breaks out of his muddy cradle, and is alert and hungry.

Snakes hide themselves in the same way, but let us beware of disturbing one. But the sleep during summer is not confined to the reptiles; the mud-fishes make a place for themselves in the mud. The water of the river dries up; the mud hardens until it is like stone, but the fish lies asleep inside, absolutely unharmed. And while it is in that state we can dig it up in its muddy case and bring it over the ocean, and wash it out of its earth into a tank in one of our conservatories, and it will live and flourish.

It is necessary that some animals should go to sleep to avoid the hardships of winter; it is just as necessary that others should sleep during the scorching heat of summer, for the blazing sun of tropical lands burns up the vegetation, and dries up the streams, so there would be nothing for them to eat if awake.

The Cullinan Diamond, and the Largest Stones Cut from It.

THE PRECIOUS STONES

CONTINUED FROM 6362

WHAT is your birthstone? If you were born in January, do you wear a garnet? Do you know the origin of birthstones, and the difference between the various stones? If not, then tuck yourself into a big chair by the fireplace, and read this story. Of course we shall have to start out saying, "Once upon a time," for that is the way stories begin.

Once upon a time, long ago in the first century, a writer, Josephus, told about the virtues of various stones, and described the breast-plate of the high-priest which is mentioned in the Book of Exodus (Exodus 28, 17-19). The stones in this breast-plate were set in four rows, with the names of the children of Israel engraved, one on each stone. The modern names of these stones are generally thought to be the following: carnelian, chrysolite, emerald, ruby, lapis lazuli, onyx, sapphire, agate, amethyst, topaz, beryl and jasper. The breast-plate had not only these twelve magical stones for the twelve tribes, but also the twelve signs of the Zodiac.

Perhaps the custom of wearing birthstones grew out of this, for some of these stones are still used in this way. It is only recently that people have thought about wearing birthstones, and the custom is supposed to have started in Poland among Hebrew gem-traders, though no one knows just who chose the gems for the different months. It is an attractive idea, for the stones are durable, and the sentiments attached to each have been handed down for many years, and by many races and peoples. The lists have differed from time to time and in different places, but the one given below is now generally accepted.

STONES FOR EVERY MONTH IN THE YEAR

There is at least one stone for each month, and each has a special meaning. For March, June, August, October and December, there are two stones. The garnet is for those born in January. Its meaning is constancy. The violet amethyst is for February, and is said to bring contentment to the wearer, and is the stone for sincerity. March is one of the five months which is favored with two stones. For this month we have the bloodstone, which means courage, and the aquamarine as second choice. Those born in April should wear a diamond, which typifies innocence. For May we have the emerald, and the wearers of this stone are supposed to be successful in love. June claims the pearl, which stands for virtue and health; and also the moonstone, which brings good luck.

Those born in July should wear the brilliant ruby as it brings nobility of

Copyright, 1918, by M. Perry Mills.

mind. August claims both the sardonyx, which prevents misfortune, and the peridot. To those born in September, the sapphire brings success and prevents evil. The opal, once called a bad luck stone, is now supposed to bring happiness and wealth to those whose birthday comes in October. The tourmaline is also a birthstone for this month. November has the yellow topaz, which stands for friendship and success. December is favored with two stones—the turquoise, which is said to prevent accidents, and the lapis lazuli.

How stones are cut into the forms we know

Before going on to describe separately each stone in our list let us learn something of the way stones are prepared for us. Very few stones are set as they are found, because they need to be cut and polished to show their beauty. Otherwise they might seem dull, irregular and opaque. The practice of cutting stones is very old indeed. The Phoenicians may have learned the process from the Assyrians. Stones may be cut in many different forms, as the cabochon, table, step, rose or brilliant. They may be cut in curved surfaces like the star sapphires, or cut in facets (small faces), like the diamonds. Before the fourteenth century they were usually given curved surfaces; later the transparent gems, except the garnet, were cut with facets. When the garnet was cut with curved surface it was called a carbuncle. Many of the opaque and translucent stones are cut "en cabochon," that is, with smoothly rounded tops, as opals, moonstones, and turquoises.

Diamonds are sometimes cut in rose pattern, that is the facets are triangles of nearly the same size. When cut in this way the diamond is not so beautiful, and has little fire. Therefore, only the less valuable stones are cut after this fashion. The table or Indian pattern is used especially for emeralds, rubies and sapphires. The top and bottom of the stone are ground off, and its sides are so ground that the finished gem resembles two pyramids with the apexes flattened, placed base to base. The flat top is called the table and the bottom the culet. The widest part is called the girdle. Years ago, diamonds were cut in this way.

The cut which gives the greatest brilliancy, is called the brilliant. It has fifty-eight facets, thirty-three above including the table, and twenty-five below the band or girdle around the stone at its widest point. The setting grasps this girdle and holds the stone in the ring, pin or pendant. The facets are of various forms and sizes, and have different names, as star, skew, and the like. It is said that the art of cutting diamonds into facets was discovered in 1456. If there is a flaw, that is a dull spot, in the rough stone, it may be possible to split or saw it off. The stone is then gradually rounded by rubbing against another diamond, and the fine powder and fragments that result are carefully saved for use in the final polishing.

The next process is that of cutting the facets. This work requires great care and skill. The stones are nearly buried in soft metal, and the parts left uncovered are rubbed against each other. The hands of the workers are protected by leather gloves. First the top or table facet is made, then the culet, or flat bottom facet, is formed. The long facets extending from the table to the edge are next fashioned, and at last the small facets.

Then comes the polishing against an iron wheel with diamond dust and oil. This operation is very slow, and a moment's carelessness may ruin a fine stone. When finished the stones are sometimes boiled in sulphuric acid to remove any bits of dust or oil. Only very skilled workmen can attempt the difficult task of cutting a valuable diamond.

What is meant by the word carat?

Do you think a carat is a vegetable? It is not even related to the carrot, though they sound very much alike. The carat, as a weight, is used for weighing precious stones. The word carat is said to come from the name of a bean, which was once used in the East as a weight. Nowadays jewelers do not use the beans, but the word carat is still kept. A little more than 151 diamond carats make an ounce. There is another kind of carat used in measuring the fineness of gold. It is a twenty-fourth of an ounce. If your ring is marked eighteen carat, it means that eighteen parts are pure gold and six parts are of some other metal.

Imitation and artificial stones of different kinds

Perhaps you have seen in cheap shops rings or pins with glittering stones, which

are offered for a low price. Of course, you know that such stones are not real. They are generally made of various kinds of glass and soon grow dull. We know, however, what chemical elements are found in all the real stones, and men have tried to manufacture them. In some cases they have had success. They put the different things of which the stone is made into a furnace and melt them together. If done very carefully, in some cases they get a stone so nearly like that found in nature that only an expert can tell the difference. Excellent rubies can be made in this way. Men have also succeeded in making diamonds, but they are very small and cost more than the natural stones.

A doublet is an imitation stone made up of two parts—the top part consisting of a thin layer of a real stone of little value attached by cement to the base, which is made of nothing but colored glass. A doublet sapphire, for instance, would have the top a real stone, and for the base, a piece of blue glass. The upper part, as it is a real stone, will stand the test for hardness but the base shows its softness.

The triplet has a thin layer of a real stone on the top and on the bottom, too, but a piece of colored glass is inserted between at the girdle, where it is hidden by the setting. This imitation may be discovered by putting the unmounted stone in oil, or in boiling water or alcohol, when the stone will fall to pieces.

Imitation pearls can be made of small hollow glass beads formed by blowing. These blown pearls are coated on the inside with a preparation, called essence de Orient, made from the scales of a certain fish. Some imitation pearls are composed of a solid glass ball coated with a varnish, and they are very beautiful.

THE GARNET, THE STONE FOR THOSE BORN IN JANUARY

The garnet, which is the birthstone for January, is usually a dark-red stone, but it may be yellow, green, brown, or even black. It varies in hardness and in size as well as in color, for some stones are like a grain of sand, while some are much larger; some of them will scratch a piece of quartz, others may be scratched by quartz; some are opaque, and some are transparent. The name comes from the Latin, granatus, meaning seed-like, because the stone resembles the seed of the pomegranate.

If you find a piece of rock with little roundish, red grains scattered through it, you may rightly think they are garnets. The little crystals at first sight look round, but if you dig several perfect ones out of the rock you will notice that they have smooth faces. Sometimes they will have twenty-four faces. When rocks decay, the garnets that are contained in them fall out and are washed into the streams. Garnets are as hard as quartz, and can stand being thrown about by the waves. The little red stones you may find are not the precious ones. The clear red garnets come from Bohemia, Ceylon, Peru, Greenland and the Cape of Good Hope. In America, some stones have been found in New Mexico and Arizona.

Garnets are something like the ruby, though cheaper, and were called by the ancients, carbuncles. When they are cut like the half of an egg, they are still called carbuncles. The stones are often so beautiful that they may be cut into gems of two or three carats each.

THE AMETHYST, WITH ITS VIOLET COLOR

The amethyst is a variety of quartz, and varies in color from a light bluish-violet to a clear dark purple, and sometimes is nearly black. The dark reddish-purple is the most highly prized. Amethysts have been found in many parts of the United States, but the best stones come from Brazil and Ceylon. Those found in Yellowstone National Park, in the Amethyst Mountains, Texas, in parts of North Carolina and Georgia are the best in this country. The value of an amethyst depends somewhat upon the fashion, for at times these stones have been considered very valuable.

THE BLOODSTONE, FOR THOSE BORN IN MARCH

If you see in a store window a ring with a queer-looking green stone with dashes of red, you may wonder what it is. Probably it is the bloodstone, a variety of jasper containing red streaks. This stone was used as a talisman by the ancient Egyptians and Babylonians. Now the stone is used especially for signet-rings. The Spaniards used to cut the bloodstone into a heart-shaped amulet, because they believed that it was a remedy for heart trouble.

The bloodstone, or heliotrope, as it is sometimes called, comes from Siberia and also from some parts of the United States,

especially Georgia, Oregon and California. In very ancient times, it was used for the engraving of sacred subjects. The figure was so placed that the red spots were made to represent drops of blood. It is sometimes called St. Stephen's stone.

THE AQUAMARINE, ALSO A STONE FOR THOSE BORN IN MARCH

If you should find a piece of a green glass on the beach, it might be merely a part of a broken green bottle, or it might be a real stone which is called aquamarine because it looks so much like the greenish-blue color of the sea-water. It is really a variety of beryl. Aquamarine is found in many different localities, but most of the best gems have come from India, Russia, South America, Siberia, and Ceylon. Aquamarines of various hues have been found in the United States, especially in California, North Carolina, Massachusetts, Maine and Connecticut. Possibly the largest and finest aquamarine ever seen was found in 1901 by a miner in Brazil. This stone although it shows shades of green and blue is so clear that one may look through it as though it were a piece of glass, and yet it is a big piece of crystal, nineteen inches long, weighing 243 pounds.

THE DIAMOND, THE KING OF PRECIOUS STONES

An uncut diamond is not beautiful; in fact it resembles a rough gray pebble. The diamond is composed of only one element, pure carbon, a very common substance. It is surprising to find that the coal in the grate, and graphite in the lead pencil, are exactly the same thing chemically as the diamond, but the crystals are arranged in a different way. The diamond, the emblem of fearlessness, has been called the "king gem;" the pearl, the emblem of modesty and purity, has been called the "queen gem." In the Sanskrit, the diamond is given names meaning thunderbolt, fire, and the sun. In the Greek, it was called "adamas," unconquerable, from which word comes our word adamant, meaning hard.

The three important sources of supply are India, Brazil and South Africa. Up to the sixteenth century, India was the exclusive home of the diamond. Recently it has been found in the United States, but most come from South Africa. Diamonds are grouped under different names according to their color. The most valuable ones are those said to be of "the first water." The blue "Hope" Diamond is probably the most celebrated colored diamond, but rose, black, green, mauve and salmon shades are also known.

A file cannot scratch a real diamond, though it will affect an imitation. A diamond will show up very clearly if placed in a glass of water, but an imitation will look dull. If you hold a diamond over a black dot on a piece of white paper, the speck will show clearly. If the dot is blurred or is multiplied, then the stone is not genuine. There are other tests, but the supreme test is its hardness, for the diamond is the hardest stone.

THE BEAUTIFUL GREEN EMERALD FOR MAY

The emerald is a grass-green variety of beryl found especially in Colombia, South America. It is also found in Egypt, Russia, Australia, and some have been mined in North Carolina. In Mexico, the emerald was given the name "quetzalitzli," meaning the stone of quetzal, because its beautiful green color resembled the golden-green of the Mexican bird, the quetzal, sometimes called the long-tailed paradise-trogon. The plumes of this bird were often worn by the rulers in Mexico and in Central America, and so the emerald came to be regarded as a royal gem. We are glad we have a name for this stone that is not so odd as the Mexican name.

Some people used to think that the emerald was a charm against illness if it was worn as an amulet around the neck. One of the most celebrated rings in history was a large emerald set in gold and worn by Alexander the Great, who had his portrait engraved on the stone. The very finest emerald in Europe now, belonged to the former Emperor of Russia. A perfect emerald is rare, and so is worth as much as a diamond of the same weight.

THE PEARL, THE QUEEN OF GEMS, FOR JUNE BIRTHDAYS

If you are eating oysters on the half-shell and find some day a dainty little silvery pebble, you may have found a real pearl, though it is not likely to be worth much, as the best come from a kind of oyster which is not good for food. Something that does not belong there, perhaps a parasite or a tiny speck of sand, gets inside of the shell. The oyster tries to cover it over. This covering of nacre or pearly substance is the same material

used in lining the shell. Most pearls are white or cream-colored, but some are found having a gray or even a pink shade, and others are rose-colored. You may read about pearl fishing in another volume of our book.

Although the pearl is not a stone, it is classed with the most valuable of precious stones. It is very delicate and loses its beauty if carelessly handled or exposed to great heat. When it is placed in cold storage for safekeeping, it should have a piece of damp sponge near it. If a pearl is cut across the middle and examined under a microscope, it will show a number of layers or rings, and so resembles an onion in structure. Pearls vary greatly in size and shape. Some are shaped like a button, others are pear-shaped, but the best are perfectly round like a ball. Pearls were known to the Greeks and Romans long before the diamond was known. A beautiful white pearl called the "Pelegrina," as large as a pigeon's egg, weighing 134 grains, is now in Moscow. The largest pearl known is in the South Kensington Museum in London and weighs three ounces. A very rich man in this country owns a string of thirty-seven pearls which cost over $40,000.

The pearl oyster grows in warm waters in many parts of the world. The finest pearls come from the fisheries of Ceylon, but they are found around islands in the Pacific and Indian Oceans, in the Gulf of California and in the Caribbean Sea. Some of the mussels in the streams of the United States yield "fresh water pearls" which are beautiful but not so valuable as the real pearls from salt water.

THE MOONSTONE, THE SECOND STONE FOR JUNE

In India the moonstone is considered a sacred stone, and is supposed to bring good fortune. Whenever it is displayed for sale there, it is placed on a yellow cloth, as yellow is a sacred color. Nearly all the moonstones come from Ceylon. In Colombo, moonstones may be bought for a few pennies each, as they are very common there, but in this country they are valued much more highly.

The moonstone, which is a variety of feldspar, has a milky blue color, and a soft lustre, and is usually cut "en cabochon" with a rounded top, or cut in the shape of a ball. There is an old superstition that says that a moonstone held in the mouth will help a person to remember things which he had forgotten.

THE RUBY, WHICH GLOWS FOR JULY

The ruby, the birthstone for July, when fine and large, is the most valued of all stones. The very name of the ruby, called in the Greek, "live coal," in the Latin, rubeus, or red, indicates its color, a vivid red, which sometimes has a tinge of purple or a pale rose-red.

Most of the real rubies have come from Upper Burma. A few have come from the gem sands of Ceylon; some are found in Siam; others come from Madras and Mysore, India; and a smaller number from Afghanistan and Australia. Those in the United States have been found in North Carolina and Montana. The oriental ruby is often mentioned in Eastern legends and old romances. Several stones which are not rubies at all have been called by the name. Though so much valued it is the stone which can be made artificially with the greatest success. Most of the artificial stones show tiny bubbles, if they are examined closely.

THE SARDONYX, WHICH BELONGS TO AUGUST

The sardonyx, as its name indicates, is composed of layers of sard and onyx. The layer of sard is of a deep brown or reddish color, while the onyx should have the delicate pink color of the finger-nail. These stones are often used for cameos. One of the most famous stones in the world is a sardonyx cameo upon which Queen Elizabeth had her portrait cut, and which she gave to the Earl of Essex as a pledge of her friendship. When sentenced to die, Essex sent this stone to his cousin to be delivered to Elizabeth. Through some mistake the stone reached the hands of the Countess of Nottingham, an enemy of the Earl, who refused to deliver the ring, and as a result the Earl was beheaded.

THE PERIDOT, THE ALTERNATE STONE FOR AUGUST

The beautiful olive-green peridot is sometimes called "chrysolite," meaning golden stone, or "Job's tears," from its shape, and sometimes it is called "evening emerald," because of its bright green color at night. The stone is usually cut "en cabochon," but a "table step-cut" form is considered more valuable. As the stone is rather soft and easily scratched, it is not so often worn in rings as in pins.

Most of the best stones come from a little island called St. John on the west coast of the Red Sea. A few very fine peridots were found not long ago in the ruins of an old house in Alexandria, where they had probably been buried with the idea that they would bring good fortune to the building. Some light-green stones come from Queensland, and some bits of peridot have been found in the United States.

THE SAPPHIRE, GENERALLY BLUE, BUT SOMETIMES YELLOW OR WHITE

The sapphire, the birthstone for September, is the symbol of truth and virtue. This royal stone, the "gem of gems," as it is called, has always been popular with lovers of precious stones, because of its beautiful blue color. Most sapphires are of a clear blue shade, varying from a pale blue to a deep indigo. We may, however, see some stones which are white, some which are yellow, and even some of a greenish-blue hue. Except in color, the sapphire is like a ruby. Both stones are composed chiefly of a substance called alumina. The stone does not show up very well at night.

Ceylon is famous for sapphires. In the United States they have been found in Montana and Idaho, but the largest number of these stones come from Siam, which supplies more than half of the world's sapphires. In Siam the stones are found in clay which contains gravel, and usually at a depth varying from two to twelve feet. The gravel and sand containing the gems is carried to a stream in large bamboo baskets, with a point at the bottom. The basket is then placed in a current of water, and its contents carefully washed, until the clay has been separated. As the gems are heavier than the common stones, they settle at the bottom of the basket, and are then picked out by hand. Garnets and zircons are often found near the sapphires.

THE OPAL, ONCE THOUGHT TO BRING ILL LUCK

The opal was the favorite stone of Queen Victoria, and she always loved this white fire-flashing stone, the symbol of hope. This gem shows many colors: the green of the emerald, the soft purple of the amethyst, the red of the ruby and the blue glints of the sapphire. The play of colors in this stone is caused by tiny fissures crossing in all directions, and is not due to any coloring matter, as in the case of nearly all other colored precious gems.

Most of the opals come from Hungary, but some are also found in Australia, Ceylon, Iceland, the Hebrides, Ireland, Mexico and the United States. It is said that when the opal is first taken from the mine, it is colorless and transparent, but after it has been kept in the light for a time, the violet shade appears, followed by the other hues.

One very famous stone was called the "Burning of Troy," on account of the tiny tongues of red flame it showed as if it was on fire. There are some very fine opals from Hungary among the crown jewels of Austria, and the crown jewels of France. Recently some very beautiful black opals were found on Lightning Ridge in a desolate part of Australia, called the "Never-Never Land." No two of these stones are exactly alike. Some show flashes of blue glowing flame, others have intricate patterns of molten green and twinkling red. A stone which appears to have dancing flakes of sapphire blue, when turned to another position in the light will show flashing gleams of yellow and red. As they are rare, the black opals are very expensive.

THE TOURMALINE, WITH ITS MANY COLORS

If you saw a piece of tourmaline in the granite home where it lives, you might think that it was a stick of pink candy. But tourmaline is not always pink, for it sometimes has almost as many colors as the rainbow. Some varieties are brown, some are red, some are blue and some are even black. In the stones found in Brazil, the core is often red, surrounded by white, with a green shade on the outside. Specimens from the mountains of Southern California show a green core, surrounded by white, with red on the exterior, which is just the reverse of the Brazilian stones. Delicate shades of green, violet and brown are sometimes combined in specimens from Ceylon and Pegu. The island of Elba produces a variety of tourmaline whose crystals are black at one end, red at the other, with yellow in the middle.

The tourmaline is found in many parts of this country, especially in Connecticut, Vermont, and New Hampshire. It was first found in Maine by two boys who were interested in minerals. They were coming home from a walk when they

saw something green near the foot of a tree. They picked up a few pieces of this green stone, but as the snow was falling very fast, they returned home, and later came back to the spot, where they found a number of very beautiful crystals. This mine is like an Aladdin's cave, for over forty varieties of this stone have since been found there.

There are several varieties of the tourmaline: the rubellite, a pink or red shade; the indicolite, a blue color; and the achroite, which is colorless. When cut into settings for rings, the red tourmaline looks so much like a ruby that it is often mistaken for one. One of the Saxe Holm stories tells of finding a wonderful tourmaline.

THE TOPAZ, THE STONE FOR THOSE BORN IN NOVEMBER

Yellow is the usual color of the topaz, but not all are that color. In fact, you will have no difficulty in matching a topaz with your dress, for the topaz is found in an almost endless variety of colors. The finest stones are of a bright citron shade, at times showing a clear gold color. Most of the gems come from Brazil, but they are also found in many other parts of the world, as England, Russia, Saxony, Australia, and the United States. Sometimes a large white topaz is mistaken for a diamond, and the crimson topaz has been substituted for a ruby, while the green shade has been called an emerald and the blue shade has been mistaken for a sapphire.

The largest topaz on record was found in Brazil a few years ago, and weighed in the rough state eleven and one half pounds. It took several months to cut this huge stone. The Maxwell-Stuart Topaz is a stone which was first thought to be a piece of quartz, but later proved to be a topaz weighing 308 carats.

THE TURQUOISE, WHICH MEANS THE TURKISH STONE

The turquoise has been praised by many poets. We may remember, in Shakespeare's Merchant of Venice, when Jessica goes away with her father's jewels, old Shylock grieves greatly over the loss of his turquoise, which he would not have lost for "a wilderness of monkeys."

Centuries ago these stones were mined by the Egyptians in the desert of Sinai. They were found in Mexico before the discovery of America. A great many are now cut in America and shipped to Europe. The best turquoises come from the northeastern part of Persia, where the mines have been worked for thousands of years. The name of the stone indicates that it came from Turkey, as the finest kinds came from Persia by way of Turkey. The beautiful blue turquoise is supposed in Tibet to bring good fortune and to guard against the "evil eye," and is thought to change its color and grow pale in sympathy with the health of the wearer.

The turquoise is similar to the opal. Like the opal, it is found filling up cavities in the interior of rocks. Some beautiful stones of robin's egg blue and some of green, as well as azure, have recently been found in New Mexico, Arizona, California, and Nevada. Now imitations of beautiful blue color have been made and they can hardly be detected without destroying the stone.

THE LAPIS LAZULI, THE SECOND STONE FOR DECEMBER

The lapis lazuli, or azure stone, is a rich blue stone which shows specks of iron-pyrites of golden hue, and is far more intense in color than any other opaque blue stone. For many centuries this stone was considered very valuable and was prized especially for its color, "blue with golden spots." By the Greeks and the Romans, this stone was known as the sapphire. Pliny called it the "blue sky flushed with stars." It is not always a deep blue shade, but varies from a pale blue or greenish to a pure green. The best come from Afghanistan, on the Oxus River in Asia; although some stones are found in Persia and China. To obtain the stone, the rock must be split by fire.

SOME FAMOUS STONES AND THEIR STORIES

In the Museum of Natural History, in New York City, there is a wonderful collection of over 4,000 specimens of gems, and every stone there has a special interest. In the display cases, one may see the most nearly perfect large sapphire known; the largest piece of gem beryl; the finest opal found in Mexico, which is a fire-opal of 17¾ carats; a garnet cameo, which was for centuries in the Vatican; a series of 166 sapphires in many colors, and many other large stones. There is a Persian turquoise engraved with a whole chapter of the Koran, containing over two thousand

words. In another case one may find specimens of the new stone, first found in California, in 1903, which has been called kunzite, for the gem expert, Dr. George F. Kunz.

The first native sapphire ever cut in the United States is also there. A large blue sapphire, weighing 163.93 carats, came all the way from Ceylon to find a place in the exhibit. The largest and most perfect star-sapphire known, showing the six-rayed refraction, may also be seen, and the famous "Star of India" sapphire, weighing 543 carats, has a prominent place. In the topaz section, there is a well cut gem of 615.90 carats from Ceylon. There are several specimens of amethysts from North Carolina and Maine, and a royal purple stone of 142 5-32 carats from the Ural Mountains. In the diamond series, there are several American crystals, one of 15.78 carats from Wisconsin.

In one room, one may see copies of the most famous diamonds of the world. One, the Cullinan, found in the Premier mine in the Transvaal, South Africa, in 1905, is the biggest stone known. The glass model of the Sancy shows the size of this stone, which is 53 carats. Other stones are the blue Hope diamond, which weighs 44⅛ carats, and the Regent of France, which weighs over 316 carats.

STORIES OF THE FAMOUS DIAMONDS—THE ORLOFF

Large diamonds are very rare. In fact there are only about a hundred stones weighing over thirty carats in the world. Some of these big stones have had strange histories of romance and intrigue. The stone which is known as the Orloff was once an eye in the statue of a god in a Brahman temple in Mysore, but a French soldier, who was stationed as a guardian of the temple, picked out this beautiful eye, and ran away with it. It was stolen from him by another thief, the captain of an English ship, who disposed of it to a Jewish dealer in London. It was finally sold to Prince Orloff, who presented it to Catherine II of Russia. It was in the royal sceptre, and was prized as one of the most beautiful of all the stones in the world. It is about the size of a pigeon's egg, of a yellowish shade, and weighed 194 carats, and was valued at $1,649,000. Since the Russian Revolution it has been lost to sight, though strange rumors about it have come to us.

THE HOPE DIAMOND, A BEAUTIFUL BLUE DIAMOND

This diamond is interesting as it is the largest blue diamond known. It is called the Hope diamond because it belonged to a famous banker by that name. It was really one of the most valuable diamonds in Europe, though it weighed only about 44 carats. Little is known of its early history, though some people suppose that it was stolen with other stones from the French crown jewels at the time the Regent diamond was taken. It was found again, and later shown among the French jewels at the London Exposition in 1851.

THE EXCELSIOR AND THE REGENT DIAMONDS

Before the discovery of the Cullinan diamond, the Excelsior, weighing 971¾ carats, and measuring two and one-half inches in length, was the largest stone known. The man who picked it up while loading his truck at the mine, was rewarded with $2,500 and a horse and saddle. From this stone were cut twenty-one brilliants.

A large, round stone weighing 410 carats was found in an Indian mine in 1701 by a negro slave, who concealed the discovery and fled with it to the coast, only to meet with a tragic end, for on board the ship he was robbed and then thrown overboard. The captain who committed this double crime sold the diamond, and spent the money recklessly. The stone had a varied history until it was bought from a Parsee merchant by Thomas Pitt, the English governor of Madras, grandfather of the famous William Pitt. He sold it to the Duke of Orleans, Regent of France, for whom the stone was called the Regent. It was stolen in September, 1792, during the French Revolution, and buried with other valuable jewels in a ditch to prevent any one from finding it. Twelve years later, one of the robbers told of its hiding-place near the Champs Elysees, because he was afraid to offer the stone for sale. All the thieves were sent to the scaffold, except the one who told where it was hidden. This treasure, you see, has been the cause of much unhappiness as well as joy. It has been recut so that it weighs only 136 carats, and is now among the French state jewels. Some of our readers may have seen it when they were in Paris.

THE KOH-I-NUR, SOMETIMES CALLED "THE MOUNTAIN OF LIGHT"

The story of the Koh-i-nur begins as far back as the year 1304, when the Mogul emperor captured it, though some people say that the stone can be traced much further back. This stone, which has been called "The Mountain of Light," is the oldest diamond that is known, although it is not the most valuable. For many years the stone passed from one ruler to another, and was the source of endless misfortune to its possessors. It may have been one of the diamonds in the famous Peacock Throne of Shah Jehan, the great Mogul sovereign. This throne of solid gold, valued at $30,000,000, was so called from the figures of two golden peacocks, whose feathers were set in rubies, emeralds and other gems.

The Koh-i-nur was finally presented to Queen Victoria in 1850. It was badly cut at first, and its weight has been much reduced by recutting. It now weighs 102¾ carats. It took many days to cut this big stone. Now the stone is kept in Windsor Castle, and a model is shown in the Tower of London.

THE SANCY, WHICH HAD AN EXCITING HISTORY

The history of the Sancy, also called the Sphinx, is bewildering, as several stones have been called by that name. The original Sancy was a beautiful almond-shaped Indian diamond, covered all over with tiny facets, and weighed 54 carats.

It is impossible to follow the journeyings of this stone, for it had a habit of hiding away for long periods. It was said to have belonged to Charles the Bold of Burgundy, but it was stolen from him by a soldier, who prized the golden box in which the famous stone was kept. Thinking that the bright box was more valuable than its contents, he tossed the white stone in the road. After a time he began to think that the contents of such a lovely box must be of value, too, so he returned to the place where he had thrown the stone and picked it up. Not wishing to keep it, he sold the stone to a priest for a florin, which is about fifty cents, and the priest later sold it for about seventy-five cents.

For a hundred years the stone was lost to sight. Then it appeared again, and in the possession of Nicolas de Sancy. Queen Elizabeth is said to have owned it, and then it appears in the possession of Louis XIV. It was stolen in 1792, when the regalia disappeared. The king of Spain owned it, or a similar stone, and then it disappeared, although some claim that it is in India now. The difficulty seems to be that no one is quite sure whether the same stone is meant in all these stories. All of the stories cannot be true of one stone, and yet it does not seem possible that there could be several diamonds so large.

THE CULLINAN, THE LARGEST DIAMOND EVER FOUND

If you saw a stone the size of your fist, you would not call it a diamond, would you? On the contrary, you might think it was merely a piece of ice, or perhaps a lump of quartz. You will not see a stone that size every day, for there has been found only one diamond as large as your hand and as heavy as a pound and a third of sugar. This huge stone, called the Cullinan, was three times as large as any known diamond, and weighed, before cutting, 3,025¾ carats, and measured four by two and one-half by two inches. It was purchased by the Transvaal government for the sum of one million dollars, in 1907, and was presented to King Edward VII, of England, on his birthday, November 9, 1907. Three years after it was found it was cut in Amsterdam and divided into nine large stones and a number of small brilliants. Two of the stones, by far the largest brilliants in existence, have been placed, the one in the sceptre, and the other in the crown of the British regalia. At the head of this story we show the original stone, and the largest stones cut from it. The larger, known as Cullinan I, weighs over 516 carats, and the smaller, called Cullinan II, weighs over 309 carats. Some people believe that the original Cullinan was only a part of a much larger stone, which may be found some day.

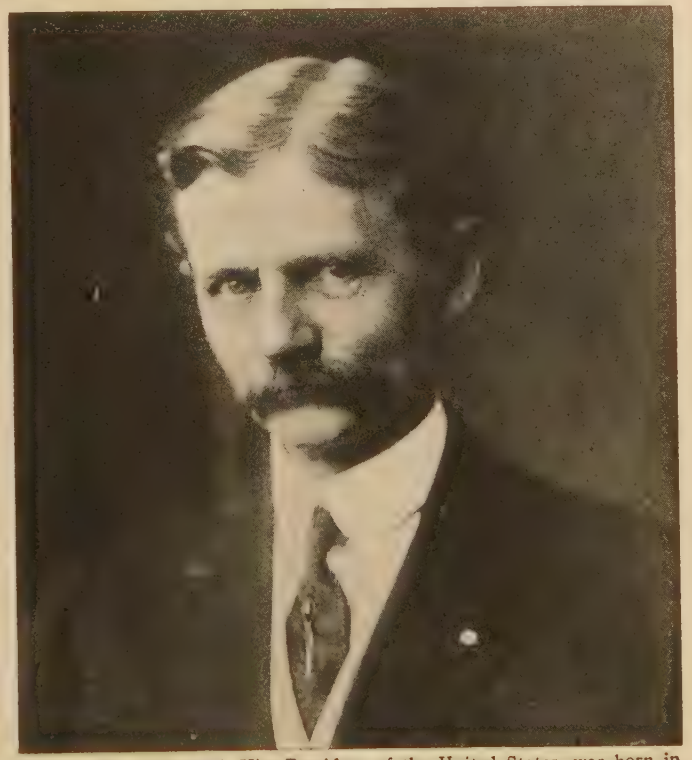
There are many other large diamonds in existence, such as the Star of South Africa, the Stewart, the Porter Rhodes, the Tiffany, and the Jubilee, but none of these has a particularly exciting story. They are simply beautiful stones. One sometimes wonders how much diamonds would be prized if they were as plentiful as quartz. They are beautiful, to be sure, but would men and women wear them so proudly, and struggle so hard for their possession, if any one could get them?

PRESIDENT WILSON AND VICE-PRESIDENT MARSHALL

6386

Woodrow Wilson, President of the United States, was born at Staunton, Va., December 28, 1856, studied at Princeton, the University of Virginia and Johns Hopkins, and taught in Bryn Mawr College, Wesleyan University and Princeton. From 1902 to 1910 he was President of Princeton, was Governor of New Jersey 1910-13, and was inaugurated President of the United States March 4, 1913. He was re-elected in 1916, and again inaugurated on March 4, 1917. He is the second Democrat elected to this office in over a half-century, and the tenth president to be elected twice.

Photographs by Brown Bros.



Thomas Riley Marshall, Vice-President of the United States, was born in North Manchester, Indiana, March 4, 1854. He was graduated from Wabash College, studied law and practised until he became governor of Indiana in 1909. He was elected Vice-President on the ticket with Mr. Wilson in 1912, and assumed office March 4, 1913. He was again elected in 1916. As Vice-President his chief duty is to preside over the Senate, but if the President should die he would become President of the United States. This has happened five times in the history of the country.

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

CHILDREN usually do not think much about government. They know that they live in a republic but they seldom know much about it. Because they think so little about government, our schools are generally organized as absolute monarchies, where the teacher makes all the laws. Below we give you the story of a method which gives the pupils a great deal to say about the government of their school. It is called the School Republic, and tells you what has been done in many states of the Union, and in some foreign countries. The plan allows the pupils to make all the common rules and regulations which are necessary for the orderly conduct of a school. Schools, cities or states cannot exist without government of some sort, and the only question is as to who shall do the governing. This interesting story tells what students have done.

THE SCHOOL REPUBLIC

CONTINUED FROM 6275

DID you ever hear of a School Republic? Probably not, for they are not very common, and you can hardly guess what the words mean, for your own school is probably not organized in that way. You are sure that republic has something to do with people governing themselves, and in few schools do the pupils have that privilege. You probably think that it is the business of the teacher to govern the school.

School republics are schools where the pupils make the rules of conduct, try any one of their number who has broken one of them, and perhaps punish him. Such school republics are organized in several countries of the world, and more and more people are growing interested in them. Let us see why this is true.

WHY ARE PEOPLE SO MUCH INTERESTED IN GOVERNMENT?

Since the Great War began everybody has been talking more about government than ever before. We have learned that the kind of government people have makes a great deal of difference in the way they behave. If they have a government in which they have no part, they cannot prevent their rulers from doing many evil things if they desire to do so, and the rulers can even compel the people themselves to take part in doing such things too.

Our soldiers and sailors are fighting in the war "to make the world safe for democracy." This means, in part, that the people must have the right to govern themselves, and that no one must dare to harm them. Democracy comes from two Greek words which mean the "rule of the people." Now the people may have a great deal of power, even though they have a king, and they may not have any at all. The people of Canada say that they are a part of the British Empire, over which King George V rules, but the people of Canada rule themselves. On the other hand, the people of some kingdoms do not have anything to say about how they shall be governed. So you see what you call the government of a country does not always tell how much the people have to say about that government. Republics generally allow the people more freedom than kingdoms, but this is not always true.

People often say that a country cannot have a republic, or that the people cannot have power because they do not know how to use it. That is what is the matter with Russia, they say. The people of Russia do not know enough to govern themselves, and that is the reason why there is so much confusion in that unhappy country. Peo-

Copyright, 1918, by M. Perry Mills.

ple sometimes point out the republics of San Domingo and Haiti, and say the same things about them.

How can self-government be learned?

Perhaps they are right, but we can ask, how are the people of these countries ever going to learn to govern themselves if they have no practice? One cannot learn to play the piano, or to spin a top, even, without practice. We see grown men taking a great deal of time, and making many bad shots, learning to play golf. One might tell you how to play baseball for years, but if you never had a ball in your hands during that time, you would not learn to play the game. You might know a great deal about it, but that is not the same thing, as you would soon find out on the field.

We do not have good government in all our states and cities, even though the people here have the right to govern themselves. One reason is that many of our grown people either do not know much about their government, or else they do not take the trouble to see that good men are elected to office. We cannot have good government unless the citizens take interest in it, and see that the laws are obeyed.

What grown people say about children

Now grown people often complain of children and say that they do not control themselves. Unfortunately what they say is sometimes true, and children often annoy their elders and do themselves much harm, because they do what they think they would like for the minute, without thinking whether it is the thing which will give them, and those around them, the most happiness in the end. But are the children always to blame?

For one, I am quite sure they are not. Children have very little practice in learning how to govern themselves. They are told to do this, or to do that; they are told not to do this, or not to do that. Sometimes they are told one thing one day and the opposite the next day. They cannot understand the reason, and they sometimes come to think that there is no reason in it. When they disobey or forget, sometimes they are punished, sometimes not. Some parents are foolish enough to punish too little, as well as to punish too much. There is no doubt that wrong-doing should be punished.

The form of government in the school-room

The same thing is true with teachers, for the school-room is generally an absolute monarchy. An absolute monarchy is, you know, a form of government where the ruler has all the power, and the subjects have nothing to say about the government. If the monarch is very strong there is good order, while if he is weak there is a great deal of trouble. The subjects break the laws, and no one is happy.

Now some wise men thought over the fact that we have a republic here in the United States, and that the boys and girls in the school-rooms will help to rule this country in a few years. They have been getting no training for this responsible work. Is it not just as important that they should learn how to be citizens as it is that they should learn how to spell, or to calculate percentages? A citizen must be a citizen all the time, and he is not always spelling or calculating percentages.

An idea which came to a man

Then an idea came to one of these men while he was thinking over the question. Why not organize the school-rooms as school cities, or school states, or school republics, and allow the pupils to learn how to govern themselves? Many people thought the man who first suggested the idea had lost his wits. They said that there would be so much disorder that the school could not go on, and that no child would learn anything at all. Some people simply laughed at him. They had the idea that children are naturally bad, and like to do wrong.

The man did not mind their laughter, and would not stop talking about his idea. At last he got the managers of some schools to agree to try the plan. They allowed him to tell the children what he had in his mind, and the pupils were eager to join with him when they heard the explanation. A sort of constitution was drawn up, elections were held, the school cities were organized, and set to work. None of the dreadful things that people had feared came to pass. The children took more interest in their schools than ever before, had better lessons, and behaved much better. The teachers had an easier time, and the children were happier in school than they had been under the old plan.

THE OFFICERS ELECTED IN A SCHOOL CITY

One of these school cities elected only a mayor, a chief of police, a judge, and a health officer. As the school was small, all sat together to make the laws, which are only rules. They talked over the things which ought, or ought not to be done, and voted on them. If a majority voted for them they were written down, and all understood that they were to obey them. In a republic the majority must rule. If any one disobeyed, the chief of police arrested him and brought him before the judge. Witnesses were called and the judge listened to them. Then he decided upon the punishment.

The laws were the simple laws of good conduct which all the children knew, even if they had broken some of them sometimes. They had laws about order in the halls, about marking on the walls, about behavior on the playground. They made laws about neatness of desks, and about neatness of person, and appointed inspectors to see that they were obeyed. Some school cities make laws about cheating, about lateness, and about telling lies. Some cities have made more rules than the teacher had made, and have obeyed them better too.

If a policeman saw a boy about to break any of the laws, it was his duty to go up to the offender and warn him to stop. Usually this was enough, but sometimes the boy or girl would keep on in spite of the warning. The policeman would then order him to appear before the judge at a certain time and would tell the witnesses to be present. The judge would then ask the policeman what he had seen, and would ask the offender what he had to say for himself. After hearing what the policeman, the witnesses and the offender said, the judge would decide whether or not he was guilty.

HOW THE JUDGE PUNISHED THOSE WHO HAD DONE WRONG

Punishments in a school city are of various kinds. Sometimes the judge reprimands the offender before the whole school. No citizen likes that, of course, and often it is enough to make him do better in the future. Sometimes he is shut out of all the games for a certain time. Sometimes he is ordered to apologize in public for his rudeness. If he has destroyed property, he must make good the loss before anything else can be done. If a boy or girl has done anything very bad, he or she may be deprived of a citizen's rights in the republic. This is one of the most serious punishments. It means, of course, that he no longer has a vote in the affairs of the republic, and can hold no office.

Many school republics were founded after the first ones, and some judges have ordered all the citizens not to speak to some one who had been guilty of a very serious offence and did not seem to be sorry for it. It has been found that this is the most severe punishment that can be inflicted. It is said that no boy has been able to endure being cut off from his fellows for more than one week.

The most interesting thing about the whole matter of punishments is that little punishment has been found to be necessary. When boys and girls feel that they have had a part in making the laws, they also feel that they ought not to break them. Many boys, who had been troublesome to their teachers in many ways, became model citizens after the organization of the school republic. Public sentiment looked upon a law-breaker with disfavor. The citizens felt that one who did not obey was really harming every one of them. This is what every good citizen should feel about breaking the law.

DIFFERENT FORMS OF GOVERNMENT IN SCHOOL REPUBLICS

Such a form of government as this, where every one has a direct voice in making the laws, is called a pure democracy. It works very well while the number of citizens is small, but does not work so well where it is very large. In a very large school it is necessary to organize each room as a ward in the city, and to elect one, two, or three aldermen from each. These aldermen meet together to make the laws for the school city. They represent the pupils, and so we call this a representative democracy. There would be one mayor, and one chief of police for the whole school.

Of course, in a large school city there would be need for more than one judge, and for several policemen, health officers, inspectors and the like. They are sometimes appointed, by the mayor, and sometimes elected by the citizens. Their duties would be the same in either case. In large school cities a district attorney might be necessary. This officer always represents the people in court. It is his

business to state the case for the people when any one is accused of doing wrong.

WHAT POSITION HAS THE TEACHER IN A SCHOOL REPUBLIC?

Some one may inquire if the teacher has anything to do with the government of a school republic. Can he or she have nothing to do with the government of the school? It is always understood that the rights of the teacher are still there. He simply delegates some of them to the pupils. First, he must approve the charter or the constitution under which the school republic works, and sometimes the charter provides that he may veto, that is, forbid, any law, or that a law may not go into effect until he signs it.

Some one made this comparison. The position of the teacher and the school board, or the school trustees, is like that of a state government, while the school republic is like that of a city in the state. A city has a charter giving it some rights of government and the power to do certain things. So long as the city does not abuse these powers, the state government does not interfere. If it does misuse its powers, the state steps in to stop it, and can take the powers away, or change them as it sees fit.

THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN A SCHOOL CITY AND A SCHOOL STATE

In a very large school, or in a small city where there are several schools, a school state is often organized. Here each school keeps the officers it has and makes some laws for itself, but elects representatives to the school legislature to talk over the matters of all the schools, and to make laws which apply to all of them. All the schools have some of the same laws, and the conduct in all the schools may be more nearly the same. A school state must have a governor, of course. In a real state he is chosen by all the citizens. If a school state should be organized we could say that the position of the teacher and school board was similar to that of the president and Congress.

Of course girls as well as boys must be citizens of the school city or the school state. They are quite as important in school as the boys are, and should have equal rights. Women are voters in many states now, and before very long they will be voters in all the states, and it is quite as necessary for girls to learn to rule themselves as it is for the boys. In some school states girls have been elected mayors or judges and have made good officers.

WHAT BOYS AND GIRLS LEARN FROM THE SCHOOL REPUBLIC

What is the use of all this? In the first place it makes the children happier, and more contented, and that is something. They behave better, they learn how government is carried on, they learn a very important lesson, which is that in a republic the majority must rule; they learn the duties of the different officers in a city or state, and they soon discover whether or not an officer is doing his duty. They learn why laws are made. All of these things are good training for them.

The idea of the school republic has spread to other lands. When General Leonard Wood was governor of Cuba, he appointed Mr. Wilson L. Gill, the author of the school republic idea, to supervise the training for citizenship in the schools of that island. School republics were organized in each of the three thousand, six hundred schools, with excellent results. Though the Republic of Cuba, when it took over its own affairs, did not feel that it could appoint an officer to continue the work, many of the schools in Cuba yet use the plan.

SOME PLACES WHERE THE PLAN HAS BEEN TRIED

In the United States it is in use in some of the Indian schools with excellent results. The Indian boy or girl has not had even as good an opportunity as the white child to learn the duties of citizenship. Indians have not been allowed to become citizens until recently, and so their parents could teach them little on the question. In far-away Alaska there are school republics both in the white schools, and in those where the little Indians and Eskimos are taught. The idea has found favor in Japan. There are school republics in several countries of South America, in Hawaii, in South Africa, and in some of the European states. In fact it is difficult to find a country where there are not a few. Unfortunately many parents and teachers are afraid to introduce the idea. Parents were brought up under the old system, and many have forgotten that they were ever children; and the teachers fear that the plan will not work, because it is so different from the methods they know.

THE END OF THE BOOK OF KNOWLEDGE.

GENERAL INDEX TO THE BOOK OF KNOWLEDGE

For titles of poems or first lines see Special Poetry Index following the General Index. Author's names are in both the indexes.

THIS Index, containing about twenty-five thousand entries, will enable you to find very quickly everything contained in *The Book of Knowledge*. It is not arranged exactly like an ordinary index, for *The Book of Knowledge* is not like any other book in the world. The book does not contain all the accumulated knowledge of the ages, but *those things which it is most important to know*, arranged so that they can be quickly and easily understood. Like an ordinary index, it is arranged alphabetically.

Many subjects are indexed twice or even three times. For example, you wish to know something about the Sun: look for the word and you will find dozens of references to the Sun and its work. Under the word *Earth* you will easily find the story of the Sun and the Earth together. You will find Hockey in its place under the letter *H* and also under *Games*. You will have little trouble if you think for a second before you look.

The Special Poetry Index will prove a great help. The names of the authors are in the General Index under their proper letters. They are also found in the Special Index and under each name are the titles of the poems by that author. Suppose you do not know an author's name: the titles of the poems are given in their proper place according to the first important word, and the first lines according to the first letter of the first word.

The book contains nearly ten thousand pictures, and, of course, only the most important could be indexed separately, but you will have little trouble in finding what you want. Almost every article is illustrated, and if you look in the index for the most important word in the subject you are likely to find pictures on or near the pages to which you are directed.

Think of what you want and look under the most important word. If you want a person, look under his name; if you want a country, look under its name. Everything is indexed under the word you are most likely to think of. For Poetry, see the Special Poetry Index.

The black-face figures give the volume number, and the light-face figures give the page number.

A

A, what it represents, **3**-688
A. B. C., countries of South America, **17**-5361
A B C, how to learn, **1**-259
A. D., meaning of letters, **1**-206
Aachen: see Aix-la-Chapelle
Aah-top, Queen, jewels of, **17**-5318
Aar, river in Switzerland, **10**-2984, 2986; **18**-5843, 5846
Aardvark, an animal, **4**-1017-18; **12**-3668
Abaca: see Manila hemp
Abana, river of Asia, **19**-6105
Abbas, Shah of Persia, **12**-3862-63
"Abbé Constantin," by Halévy, **15**-4751
Abbey, Edwin A., American painter, **14**-4247-48
pictures of, **14**-4247
Abbey Craig, and Wallace, monument, **3**-770
Abbeys, in England, **15**-4791
in Switzerland, **10**-2986
"Abbot," story of the novel, **5**-1496
Abbots, of Great Britain, **15**-4791
Abbotsford, home of Scott, **5**-1501; **8**-2323
Abbott, Sir John, premier of Canada, **4**-1281
Abbott, Peter, slept in coronation chair, **15**-4688
Abbreviations, meaning of common, **18**-5667
Abd-el-Kader, Algerian patriot, **13**-4025
Abdomen, of ant, **10**-2970
of the body, **6**-1648; **8**-2363; **18**-5622
Abdul Hamid I, returned manuscripts of the Corvina, **18**-5656
Abdul Hamid II, Sultan of Turkey, **10**-3244
A Becket, Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury, **2**-492, 592-93; **15**-4796
tomb of, **13**-3938
Abelard, Peter, monk, and Héloïse, **13**-4034
Abenakis, Indian tribe, **9**-2784
Aberdeen, Earl of, governor of Canada, **4**-1281
Abernethy, John, anagram from, **16**-5037, 5133
Abney, Sir Thomas, sheltered Isaac Watts, **7**-2014
"Abode of Snow:" see Himalaya Mountains
Abolitionists, against slavery, **7**-2042
Aboukir Bay, naval battle of, **12**-3695; **14**-4364
see also Nile, Battle of
Abraham, and Egypt, **15**-4848
and Mesopotamia, **12**-3855
and sacred stone of Mecca, **10**-3029
donkeys of, **19**-6066
flight of, **16**-4958, 4962
Jewish leader, **20**-6329
Abraham, Plains (or Heights) of, **1**-224; **2**-559; **3**-899
Abraham Lincoln, ship, in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," **16**-5049
Abram: see Abraham
Abruzzi, Duke of the, **17**-5457
Absalom, death of, **20**-6330
"Absentee," by Edgeworth, **9**-2621
Abu Bekr, a caliph, **12**-3858
Abyssinia, history of, **1**-298; **14**-4297, 4306
Acacia, food of giraffe, **4**-1015
the false: see Locust
Academic Group, at Annapolis, **15**-4742
Academus, Greek hero, **18**-5770
Academy, origin of name, **18**-5770
Academy of Fine Arts, in New York, history, **13**-4218
Academy of Sciences, of Paris, and perpetual motion, **11**-3590
Acadia, history of, **2**-555-59; **3**-893, 896, 898; **17**-5386; see also Nova Scotia
see also Maritime Provinces
Accidents, what to do in, **16**-5032
see also First-Aid, lessons in
Account of Washington's disbursements, **5**-1390
Achenes, a type of fruit, **13**-4205
Achilles, Greek hero, **1**-73, 78; **3**-980
painting of myth, **6**-1688
Achroite: see Tourmaline
Acid, acetic: see Vinegar
carbolic, **2**-416; **6**-1891; **8**-2539; **16**-5033; **20**-6351
carbonic, **6**-1814, 1817; **9**-2654; see also Carbon dioxide
citric, **6**-1815; **15**-4816
formic, **3**-816; **10**-2970
hydriodic, **6**-1813, 1817
hydrobromic, **6**-1813
hydrochloric, **5**-1317; **6**-1695, 1813-14, 1817; **8**-2364, 2367; **9**-2730
hydrocyanic: see Acid, prussic
hydrophoric, **6**-1813
lactic, **7**-2080; **9**-2831; **18**-5638
malic, **6**-1815; **15**-4816
muriatic: see Acid, hydrochloric
nitric, **5**-1317; **6**-1814-17; **9**-2654; **15**-4875
nitrous, **6**-1814
of ants, **14**-4356
oxalic, poisoning by, **16**-5033
picric, from gas-making, **2**-416
prussic, **4**-1021; **5**-1432; **6**-1793, 1813-17; **14**-4560; **15**-4691
sulphuric, **6**-1814-17; **7**-2166; **8**-2428; **12**-3823
sulphurous, **6**-1814
uric, of the body, **6**-1815
Acids, burns from, **16**-5032
ejected by insects, **11**-3454
in fruit, **15**-4815
in mouths, **7**-2079
in sour milk, **3**-914
poisoning by, **16**-5033

Acids, to remove stains of, **2**-488
what they are, **6**-1813
Aconcagua, Mount, in South America, **12**-3922
Acorns, as food, **10**-3257; **12**-3896; **17**-5432
cups for boats, **12**-3900
planted by blue-jays, **7**-2213
Acrasia, character of "Faerie Queene," **3**-699
Acre, and the Crusaders, **5**-1554
Acropolis, of Athens, **6**-1819; **10**-3240; **16**-5199, 5205
"Across the Chasm," by Magruder, **7**-2103
Acrostics, **17**-5523
Act, legislative and supreme court, **5**-1437
Action and reaction, **11**-3430; **15**-4812
of piano, **4**-1089, 1093-94
poetry of, **4**-1153
Actium, battle of, **18**-5790
Acton Bell: see Brontë, Anne
Actors, and moving pictures, **16**-5138
in Shakespeare's time, **18**-5582
Adam, in "Paradise Lost," **18**-5679
Adam, Shakespearian character, **2**-638
Adam, style of furniture, **19**-6177
Adam, Robert, architect and designer, **19**-6173
Adamant, meaning of, **10**-3230; **20**-6380
Adamas: see Diamond
"Adam Bede," by Eliot, **9**-2626
Adams, Abigail, wife of John Adams, **2**-399, 400; **6**-1690
Adams, Herbert, American sculptor, **15**-4675; **17**-5262
Adams, John, administration of, **8**-2436; **11**-3488-89
and Declaration of Independence, **14**-4468
as vice-president, **5**-1392
from Massachusetts, **8**-2382
incidents in life of, **4**-1003; **5**-1388
president of U. S., **2**-400; **3**-782; **5**-1396, 1436; **6**-1690; **10**-3053
Adams (John C.), English astronomer, **8**-2394
Adams, John Q., administration of, **8**-2439; **11**-3488, 3490
from Massachusetts, **8**-2382
president of the U. S., **3**-785; **6**-1838
Adams, Mrs. John, or Abigail Smith Adams, **8**-2437
Adams, Samuel, American patriot, **4**-999; **5**-1392; **17**-5399
Adams, Sarah Flower, hymns of, **7**-2016
Adaptation, what it is, **10**-3097
Adder, poison fangs, **1**-170
various kinds of, **5**-1384
see also Crait, Death-adder
Adder's-Tongue, a flower, **9**-2879, 2881
Addison, Joseph, English writer, **15**-4723-25
poems: see Poetry Index
Addresses, on letters, **11**-3410
"Address to a Mouse," by Burns, **19**-6032
"Adelaide," a song, **11**-3292; **12**-3772
Adelaide, capital of South Australia, **5**-1372, 1374
Adélie Land, in the Antarctic, **17**-5464
Adelphi, part of London, **19**-6173
Aden, Gulf of, **14**-4298
Adenoids, in nose, **20**-6234
Adige River, in Italy, **14**-4357
Adirondacks, sanitarium in, **19**-5950
Adjai, became Samuel Crowther, **9**-2942
Adjective-letter, a game, **17**-5348
Adjutant, bird, **7**-1972, 1975-76
Adler, Felix, lecturer, **20**-6337
Admiral, a butterfly, **10**-3011, 3013
full dress of English, **11**-frontis.
Admiral, naval rank, **20**-6214
Admiral Benbow Inn, in "Treasure Island," **12**-3630
Admiralty, in Petrograd, **12**-3800
Admiralty, British, and Ronald's telegraph, **14**-4440
work of, **11**-face 3574
"Adonais," by Shelley, **19**-6036
"Adonis," Shakespeare's, **6**-1688
Adour River, **6**-1744
Adrian IV, pope of Rome, **15**-4796
Adriana, Shakespearian character, **2**-639
Adrianople, history of, **10**-3190
Adriatic Sea, part of the Mediterranean, **4**-1167; **10**-3078, 3184; **18**-5651
Adventure, ship in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1337
"Adventures of Huckleberry Finn," by Mark Twain, **5**-1608, 1620
"Adventures of Reynard the Fox," **18**-5569
Advertisements, contest, **4**-1303
stamp tax on, **4**-995
Aëdes Calopus: see Stegomyia fasciata
Æëtes, king of Colchis, **1**-204
Ægean Sea, of Greece: see Greece, glory that was
Ægeon, Shakespearian character, **2**-638
Æmilia, Shakespearian character, **2**-638
Æneas, Greek legendary hero, **1**-76; **17**-5272, 5280, 5308
"Æneid," by Virgil, **1**-76; **17**-5308-09
Ænopion, king of Chios, **11**-3373
Æolians, Greek tribe, **16**-5202
Æpyornis, extinct bird, **5**-1502, 1504
Aërators, for aqueduct, **16**-5195
Aërolite, the Caille, **8**-2546
Aëroplanes, and submarines, **18**-5860
cloth for, **15**-4886
development of, **1**-174
flight of, **1**-180; **11**-3589; **18**-5871
military, **1**-182
see also Airships, Balloons, Flying-machines
Æsculapius, legendary physician, **15**-4626
Æsop, fables of, **2**-503, 580; **3**-891; **6**-1809; **7**-1991, 2179; **8**-2317, 2403; **9**-2893; **10**-2963, 3096, 3166; **11**-3370, 3504; **12**-3878; **13**-4056; **14**-4346; **15**-4866
in French, **14**-4347; **15**-4798, 4854; **17**-5532
Æsop, the fable-writer, **9**-2936, 2938; **16**-5204
Ætna, Mt., volcano, **15**-4694
Afforestation, meaning of, **18**-5811
Afghanistan, bread in, **4**-1132
gems from, **20**-6381, 6383
history of, **13**-3923
map of, **13**-3926
state of, **12**-3855
Afghans, costume of, **13**-3931
in India, **5**-1636; **6**-1714
in Persia, **12**-3862
Africa, animals in, **1**-152, 159-60, 290; **2**-410, 412, 414, 625-32; **3**-681-82; **11**-3361, 3364; **18**-5801; **19**-5999-6000
ants of, **10**-2972, 2974
Arabs in, **12**-3858
birds of, **4**-1013; **5**-1504, 1557, 1561, 1563-64; **6**-1759, 1763, 1901; **7**-1971, 1975-77
cotton in, **8**-2384
deserts and forests, **10**-3127-28
division of, **14**-4297
ebony from, **16**-5034
explorers of, **1**-297
fishes of, **8**-2479-80; **9**-2709
flowers of, **17**-5237
fruit from, **2**-650-51; **16**-5072
gold of, **17**-5318-25
horse in, **19**-6063
insects of, **10**-3201-03
Kafir corn in, **19**-5968
malaria in, **18**-5723
map of, **1**-299; **14**-4299
marram-grass in, **10**-3062
natives of, **6**-1890; **13**-4080
nuts of, **7**-1998
ostrich-farms in, **5**-1506
reptiles of, **4**-1210-11, 1213-15
Roosevelt in, **8**-2380; **11**-3495
rubber grown in, **11**-3569; **18**-5795-98
serpents of, **5**-1381-84
slavery in, **14**-4578
statue of, by Theed, **16**-5040
unknown tracts in, **8**-2352
waterfalls in, **11**-3400
see also Carthage, South Africa
Africanus: see Scipio Cornelius
After-images, on the retina, **10**-3046
Agamemnon, Greek hero, **1**-73
Agaric, fairy-ring, poisonous fungus, **15**-face 4880
see also Mushrooms
Agaricus: see Mushrooms
Agate, precious stone, **12**-3798; **20**-6377
Agatha, St., story of, **4**-1029
Age, Augustan, **2**-536
golden, **14**-4536
guessed by cards, **18**-5738
of tree, **3**-919
old, **9**-2909
Agent, in India, **5**-1638
Age of Innocence, painting, by Reynolds, **13**-frontispiece
Ages, the dark, **13**-4172
Agesander, Greek sculptor, **13**-4178
Agincourt, battle of, **3**-774
"Agnes Grey," by Brontë, **9**-2625
Agnes, Lady, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3516
Agnes, of the Snow, child-heroine, **11**-3295
Agnes, St., statue of, **15**-4675
Agouti, an animal, **3**-679, 682

Agra, city in India, **5**-1636
Agramonte, Aristides, and yellow fever, **10**-3235-36
Agricola, in England, **1**-210; **2**-539
Agriculture, colleges for, **14**-4570
in Alaska, **13**-4058
in Canada, **17**-5546; **18**-5780
in France, **8**-2424
in Spain, **11**-3347
of Indians, **1**-16
Agriculture, College of, in Canada, **18**-5610
Agriculture, U. S. Department of, **5**-1437; **6**-1692
Agrimony, flowers of, **13**-4134
see also Hemp-agrimony
Agrippina, Roman empress, **2**-538
Aguecheek, Sir Andrew, Shakespearian character, **2**-446
Aguinaldo, Emilio, rebellion of, **7**-2152
Ahasuerus, King, thought to be Xerxes, **16**-5152
Ahaz, king of Judah, **16**-4965
Ahmed, Prince, in "Magic Carpet," **6**-1710
Ahmedabad, temples of, **10**-3025
Ahriman, bad god of darkness, **10**-3030
Ahweah, Eskimo doll, **11**-face 3434, 3437
Ai, a sloth, **3**-876
Aibek, Mameluke captain, **9**-2940
Aibonito, town in Porto Rico, **7**-2157
"Aida," by Verdi, **11**-3294
Aidan, missionary to England, **2**-468; **18**-5552
Ailsa Craig, legend of, **8**-2403
Ainos, early Japanese, **12**-3803
Air, action of compressed, **7**-2243
acts as blanket, **3**-812
and blood, **5**-1430
and mirages, **19**-6076
and sound-waves, **15**-4579, 4870, 4879
as food, **9**-2728
as supporting medium, **11**-3568
at a height, **18**-5814
compressed, **14**-4459; **18**-5862-64; **19**-6200; **20**-6209, 6267, 6316
currents of, **13**-4231; **18**-5874
density of, **3**-914, 916; **18**-5870
different levels of, **4**-1084; **18**-5870
disappearance of, **15**-4588
dissolved in water, **12**-3780
expansion of, **14**-4393-94; **19**-5989
experiments with, **19**-5921
fresh, **6**-1805; **15**-4627
fresher after rain, **6**-1877
gases of, **3**-905; **4**-1243, 1246
health and, **3**-908; **6**-1803
hearing and, **13**-4021
held about earth, **16**-5026; see also Atmosphere
hot before thunder, **6**-1653
in Jack's House: see Jack, house of
in seaweed, **16**-5020
in the lungs, **6**-1650
last man and, **19**-5890
lightness of impure, **19**-5991
liquid, **2**-608; **4**-1245; **13**-4083, 4086
never used up, **7**-2084
none on moon, **7**-2208
part of the earth, **1**-324; **2**-647
particles in, **11**-3387
pressure of, **5**-1318, 1589; **7**-2246; **8**-2536; **13**-3977; see also Pressure, atmospheric
purified by forests, **10**-3127
rareness of, **10**-3229
resistance of, **4**-1086; **11**-3572; **12**-3674
sailing in a sea of, **1**-171
seeing the, **4**-1160
specific gravity of, **12**-3828-29
stops light, **12**-3679, 3681
stuff in earth and air changing places, **4**-1160
takes up light and heat, **4**-1084
temperature of different levels, **7**-2082
tides of, **1**-43
water in, **8**-2537
waves of, **2**-517; **3**-813, 911-12; **4**-1081-85; **11**-3389; **12**-3774
weight of, **4**-1159; **5**-1588
what it is, **1**-283; **3**-851, 955; **4**-1161
wonderful river of, **20**-6306
Air-bladder, of fish, **8**-2602
Air-brake, development of, **9**-2716
Air-chambers, of lungs, **20**-6306
Air-pressure, in ears, **12**-3916
Air-pump, and vacuum, **7**-2010, 2162
emptying, **13**-4087
Air-room, a submarine, **20**-6312
Air-sacs, of birds, **5**-1503; **6**-1646, 1761
Airship, British, **20**-6276
improvement of, **1**-171-73
Air-tube, for diver, 20-6314, 6315
Air-vessels: see Air-sacs
Airy, Sir George Biddell, English astronomer **6**-1675, 1682; **8**-2496
Aix-la-Chapelle, German town, **9**-2766; **16**-5002
Aix-la-Chapelle, Peace of, and effects, **2**-559; **3**-895
Akbar, the Great Mogul, **6**-1715-16
Akela, a wolf, in story of Mowgli, **17**-5468
Akiba, a Jewish rabbi, **14**-4416
Akkad, Asiatic country, **16**-4960
Akkadian, language, **16**-4968
Al, Arabic for "the," **7**-2250
Alabama, admission of, **6**-1836; **11**-3490
boll-weevil in, **10**-3205
capitol of, **19**-5966
cotton manufactures of, **9**-2684
Creek rising in, **5**-1399
description of, **19**-5960
flower of, **18**-5815
iron of, **9**-2678; **18**-5689
secession of, **7**-2044; **11**-3492; **19**-5957
Alabama, ship, **7**-2049, 2052
Alabaster, what it is, **6**-1816
Aladdin, and the Wonderful Lamp, **1**-89
Alamace Creek, defeat on, **4**-998
Alarcon, Pedro Antonio de, Spanish writer, **17**-5316
Alaric, Gothic leader, **2**-635
Alarm-clock, **5**-1538
Alaska, and cadets, **15**-4736
birds of, **6**-1646, 1902
bought, **11**-3493
fish in, **13**-4060
fisheries of, **9**-2703
furs in, **15**-4833, 4837; **16**-5078
glaciers in, **8**-2531
gold in, **9**-2678; **17**-5319
history of, **7**-2147-49; **8**-2443; **13**-4057
purchase of, **13**-4058
school-republic in, **20**-6390
size of, **8**-2382
volcanoes in, **1**-13
Washington's birthday in, **14**-4466
why India is hotter than, **4**-1084
Albani, Madame, a singer, **17**-5296
Albania, costumes of, **10**-3245
history of, **1**-132; **10**-3247
Albany, Duke of, Shakespearian character, **2**-641
Albany, history of, **1**-281; **15**-4766, 4768
see also Fort Nassau
Albany Regency, political ring, **15**-4767
Albatross, a bird, **6**-1639-41; **18**-5753; **19**-6034
Albemarle, Duke of, **2**-527, 531
see also Monk, George
Albert, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4435
Albert, emperor of Austria, **9**-2898
Albert I, king of the Belgians, **11**-3548
Alberta, cattle ranges of, **4**-1277
education in, **17**-5401
Indians in, **8**-2577, 2579
population of, **12**-3731
productions of, **19**-6092, 6094
province of, **1**-230; **4**-1280; **6**-1918; **12**-3732; **18**-5612
trees of, **12**-3734
university in, **17**-5402
woman suffrage in, **5**-1454
Albert Harbor, in Arctic, **6**-1914
Albertite, kind of coal, **17**-5548
Albert Land, in Arctic Canada, **6**-1914
Albert Memorial, in London, **16**-5040, 5045
Albert Nyanza, Lake, discovered by Baker, **1**-302; **14**-4306
Albi, cathedral of, **8**-2422
Albion, name for England, **5**-1588
Albuera, battle of, **14**-4366
Albumen, the white of egg, **5**-1588; **10**-3234; **11**-3275; **17**-5513
Albumins, are proteids, **8**-2366
Alchemists, of old, **7**-1960
Alchemy, an unreal science, **7**-1960
Alcibiades, Greek statesman, **5**-1320
Alcohol, a poison, **6**-1889-90; **15**-4691
and Marathon runner, **10**-3181
chemistry of alcohols, **6**-1889
cohesion of, **2**-608
effects of, **4**-1021; **5**-1432, 1461, 1589; **6**-1652; **14**-4376; **15**-4879; **17**-5440; **19**-6016
enemy of life, **17**-5439
for drying purposes, **4**-1194
from sugar, **19**-5992
habit of, **17**-5291
in milk, **9**-2828

Alcohol, in thermometers, **6**-1938; **14**-4395
made by yeast, **3**-821, 909; **10**-3233
not a food, **10**-3183; **11**-3416
smells of alcohols, **15**-4636
specific gravity of, **12**-3827, 3828
spot on wood, **18**-5644
Alcor, a star, **9**-2639, 2645
Alcott, Bronson, philosopher, **7**-2099
Alcott, Louisa M., American writer, **7**-2097-98; **15**-4670; **16**-5169
Alcuin, a monk, **7**-2068
Alcyone, a Pleiade, **11**-3374
Aldebaran, a star, **7**-2250; **9**-2642, 2645
Aldehydes, chemical substances, **6**-1891
Alder, a tree, **10**-3262; **17**-5352
see also Black-alder, Clethra
Aldermire Copse, in "Water Babies," **12**-3832
Aldrich, Thomas Bailey, American author, **5**-1621
poems: see Poetry Index
Alecto, ship, **8**-2489
Ale-hoof: see Ground-ivy, **14**-4355
Alemanni, in Switzerland, **10**-2984, 2986
Alert, ship, **5**-1398; **17**-5460; **20**-6238
Aleutian Islands, end of America, **7**-2147
foxes on, **16**-5078
Alexander I, czar of Russia, **12**-3728
Alexander II, czar of Russia, reign of, **10**-3242; **12**-3729, 3805
Alexander III, czar of Russia, and Finland, **12**-3805
Alexander, king of Greece, **10**-3247
Alexander I, king of Scots, reign of, **10**-3134
Alexander II, king of Scotland, reign of, **10**-3136
Alexander III, king of Scotland, reign of, **10**-3136
Alexander VI, pope of Rome, **16**-5100, 5102
Alexander the Great, and Alexandria, **18**-5785
and Judah, **20**-6332
emerald worn by, **20**-6380
life of, **5**-1323-26; **6**-1714; **13**-4172; **15**-4852; **16**-5147, 5149, 5154, 5209
statue of, **17**-5539
stories about, **13**-3936; **18**-5565, 5567-68
Alexander, Mrs. Cecil Frances, hymns of, **7**-2016
poems: see Poetry Index
Alexander, J. W., American painter, **6**-1688; **14**-4252, 4256, 4258
Alexander, Sir William, and Nova Scotia, **2**-558; **17**-5543
Alexander Archipelago, off North America, **7**-2148
Alexandria, bishop of: see Athanasius
Alexandria, Egyptian seaport, **14**-4302, 4304; **15**-4852; **16**-5039; **18**-5785
Alexandria Bay, pleasure resort, **19**-6123
Alexandria Canal, building the, **17**-5422
Alexis, czar of Russia, died from eating mushrooms, **15**-4883
Alfalfa, a forage plant, **8**-2384; **18**-5716
Alfred, a chief, **2**-465
"Alfred," a play, **12**-3766
Alfred, problem concerning, **2**-491
Alfred, ship, **10**-3004; **17**-5492
Alfred the Great, king of England, and English books, **13**-3935
and Ohthere, **17**-5456
heirs of, **10**-3133
incidents in reign of, **2**-465, 468, 592, 595; **4**-1254; **12**-3652
Algeria, Arabian patriot of, **13**-4025
heliographing in, **14**-4441
in Africa, **14**-4308
Algiers, city of Africa, **14**-4301, 4307
fort of, **19**-6022
French colony, **8**-2425-26
in "Tartarin of Tarascon," **15**-4643
pirates of, **11**-3490
Algol, a star, **9**-2640, 2643, 2645
Algonquin Park, in Ontario, **1**-226
Algonquins, Indian tribe, **1**-21; **2**-556; **8**-2575; **9**-2784
Alhambra, palace of, **11**-3342, 3348; **18**-5849
Ali, a caliph, **12**-3858
Ali, prince in "Magic Carpet," **6**-1710
Ali Baba, and the Forty Thieves, **1**-200
Alice, and Lewis Carroll, **5**-1477, 1482
Alice, heroine of Cooper's novels, **1**-197
"Alice's Adventures in Wonderland," **5**-1476, 1482; **10**-2953, 3089, 3156
Alien and Sedition Laws, **5**-1396; **11**-3489
Ali Pasha, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4432
Alishan, Leon, poems: see Poetry Index
Alison, Mrs., domestic in "Old Mortality," **6**-1777
Alkali, burns from, **16**-5032
free in soap, **7**-2251; **10**-3226
poisoning by, **16**-5033
what it is, **6**-1813, 1815
Alkalies, or bases, **11**-3386
All, we want, **11**-3509
Alla, king of Northumberland, **2**-495
Allah, Mohammedan God, **5**-1549; **10**-3030
Allalonestone, in "Water Babies," **12**-3839
Allan, Sir William, his picture of Sir Walter Scott, **8**-2323
Allan-a-Dale, and Robin Hood, **9**-2631
Allegheny Mountains, ants of, **10**-2968
Allegheny River, Washington crossing, **3**-780
Allegory, poetic, **3**-697
Allegri, Antonio: see Correggio
Alleluia: see Wood-sorrel
Allen, and piano-frame, **4**-1088
Allen, Ethan, and Ticonderoga, **4**-1000; **6**-1832
statue of, **16**-5006
Allenkakat River, in Alaska, **7**-2149
Allerton, Ellen P., poems: see Poetry Index
Alley-Poet: see Carey, Henry
All-father: see Odin
Alliance, ship, **10**-3006
Allies, during Great War, **10**-3247
Alligator, reptile, **1**-12, 57; **4**-1213, 1221
skin for gloves, **10**-3106
Alligator-wood: see Liquidambar
Allingham, William, poems: see Poetry Index
Alliteration, use of, **2**-477
Allium, a plant, **6**-1738
Allosaurus, prehistoric animal, **17**-5334
Alloys, of metals, **6**-1888
Allston, Washington, American artist, **13**-4218-19
"All's Well that Ends Well," by Shakespeare, **1**-328
Alma, passage of the, **12**-3729
Almagro, Diego del, and Peru, **14**-4510
Alma Mater, statue, by French, **15**-4670
Almanacs, history of, **6**-1675; **7**-1960
stamp tax on, **4**-995
Alma redemptoris, hymn, **2**-499
Alma-Tadema, Miss Laurence, poems: see Poetry Index
Alma-Tadema, Sir Laurence, his painting of Cleopatra, **18**-5787
Almond, a nut, **7**-1998, 2004
burnt almonds, **11**-3552
in Morocco, **14**-4301
Almonry, Caxton's press in, **12**-3613
Almos, Hun leader, **9**-2898; **18**-5652
Aloe, used as a charm, **3**-796
"Alone," by Harland, **7**-2098
Alphabet, curious things about, **11**-3433
deaf and dumb, **17**-5251
how to learn, **1**-259
Morse, **14**-4444, 4446
of flags, **12**-3783-84
origin of, **3**-688; **11**-3482
wizard's, **17**-5452
Alphard, a star, **9**-2639
Alpheus, river-god, **10**-3063
Alphonso XIII, king of Spain, **11**-3346
Alpines, cultivation of, **6**-1944
Alps, and Italian irrigation, **17**-5416
boring through, **20**-6259
flight over, **1**-177
forestry in, **10**-3129
Hannibal crossed, **17**-5275-76
mountains, **18**-5841
Napoleon crossing the, **8**-2286, 2288; **14**-4362
of Scandinavia, **12**-3651
passes of, **10**-3073
picture, **2**-431
snow and ice in, **8**-2530-32
the Swiss, **10**-2981, 2988
Alsace, history of, **8**-2290, 2559, 2600
Alsace-Lorraine, crown-land of, **8**-2600
history of, **9**-2768
Altai Mountains, in Asia, **12**-3798; **13**-3923, 3926
Altair, a star, **9**-2641
Altamount, Colonel, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3520
"Alton Locke," by Kingsley, **8**-2328
Alum, for Alpine scene, **15**-4704-06
from coal-tar, **2**-416
Aluminum, lightest metal, **14**-4459
production of, **9**-2680
specific gravity of, **12**-3828
spoons of, **15**-4805
Alva, Duke of, and the Netherlands, **1**-134; **11**-3544
ruler of Spain, **16**-5225

Amadas, Philip, and Raleigh, **20**-6271
Amalgams, of mercury, **6**-1888
Amanita, poisonous mushroom, **15**-4883
see also Death-cup, Fly-mushroom
Amaryllis-family, of plants, **15**-4654; **17**-5230
Amasis, king in "Egyptian Princess," **19**-5951
Amavia, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-699
Amazon-ants, **10**-2972
Amazon River, in South America, **3**-867; **14**-4511; **15**-4606, 4610
Amazons, legendary women, **1**-327; **2**-497
queen of, **3**-980
see also Hippolyte
Ambassador, appointment of U. S., **5**-1435
French, and Elizabeth, **3**-857
tried by Supreme Court, **5**-1437
Ambassadors, Hall of the, in Alhambra, **11**-3342
Amber, and electricity, **3**-688; **5**-1449; **7**-2161; **17**-5355
Ambergris, product of whale, **4**-1069, 1071
Ambrose, St., made a bishop, **13**-4030-31
wrote hymns, **7**-2013
"Amelia," by Fielding, **6**-1750
Amelia Court House, Lee at, **7**-2054
Amendments, to the U. S. Constitution, eleventh, **5**-1437-38
twelfth, **5**-1437-38
thirteenth, **5**-1438
fourteenth, **5**-1438
fifteenth, **5**-1438
sixteenth, **5**-1437-38
seventeenth, **5**-1437
Amenhotep III, and Egyptian art, **13**-4172
Amenophis II, king of Egypt, **19**-6189
Amenophis III, Egyptian king, **16**-4962
America, and Charles V, **8**-2556
and Germany, **8**-2555
and war of Spanish succession, **8**-2560
animals in, **1**-55, 155-59, 162; **2**-405-08, 410, 412, 414, 630-32; **3**-686, 802, 874, 878; **4**-1011, 1016, 1018, 1073-75; **11**-3362-64; **18**-5576, 5801
birds of, **6**-1755; **7**-1972, 1976, 1978, 1980, 2218; **8**-2338; see also Birds
British colonies in, **17**-5410
building homes in the new land, **2**-521
butterflies and moths of, **10**-3019-21
coast eaten away, **10**-3033
colonies in, **4**-1035
discovery of, **1**-62
disease in, **9**-2801-02
early settlements, **1**-272; **2**-523-25
explorers and what they found, **1**-271
first legislature of, **2**-524
fish of, **9**-2709
flag of, **6**-1661
fossils of, **12**-3667
fruits in, **2**-649
gems of, **20**-6379-83
Germans in, **9**-2771
gold of, **17**-5318-21; see also Alaska, California, etc.
history of, **13**-4077-78
horse in, **19**-6063, 6068
ice-sheet covered, **1**-14; see also Glaciers
insects of, **11**-3301, 3306; see also Insects
iron in, **18**-5688
Jews in, **20**-6338
land before the white men came, **1**-9
map of forests and deserts, **10**-3129
monasteries of, **13**-4029
mussels in, **12**-3852
named, **1**-65
natives of, **1**-15
nuts of, **7**-1997
piano-making in, **4**-1088
pioneers of, **20**-6249
plants of, **15**-4652
possessions overseas, **7**-2147
reptiles of, **4**-1213-14, 1219-21
Revolution: see Revolution, American
rubber grown in, **11**-3569
serpents of, **5**-1384-85
settlers in, **2**-531
shrubs of, **14**-4557
sponges from, **14**-4269
statue of, **16**-5040
struggle for the continent, **3**-893
taxation of colonies, **3**-950
time-belts of, **3**-688
trees of, **17**-5337, 5429
undeveloped folk in, **17**-5441
unknown tracts, **8**-2352
war with France, **4**-993
see also Canada, Columbus Day, United States, etc.
"America," by Smith, **10**-3053
America, an engine, **2**-605
American Fur Company, and the West, **6**-1840
American League, and baseball, **17**-5247
American Museum of Natural History, in New York, **16**-5016
Americans, in Canada, **19**-5946
Amerind, American Indians, **1**-16
Amethyst, precious stone, **20**-6377, 6379
Amethyst Mountains, in Texas, **20**-6379
Amherst (Jeffrey) Lord, governor of Quebec, **3**-755, 898
Amici, Giovanni Battesta, Italian astronomer, **8**-2332
Amicis, Edmondo de, Italian writer, **16**-4992; **17**-5315
Amiens, cathedral of, **8**-2422; **13**-4173
French city, **8**-2422
Amisbühl, Swiss village, **18**-5844
Ammon, temple of the god, **15**-4840, face 4848
Ammonia, anhydrous, in ice-making, **12**-3762-63
cleanser, **7**-2251
from gas-making, **2**-416
in coking, **18**-5689
salts of, **11**-3353
volatile alkali, **4**-1246; **6**-1815
Ammunition, source of, **2**-416
Amoeba, animal, **4**-1020, 1121; **7**-2077; **8**-2472
"Among my Books," by J. R. Lowell, **5**-1618
Amoret, Lady, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-697, 701
Amorite, type of, **15**-4847
Amory, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3518
Amory, Blanche, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3518
Amphibians, age of, **3**-874
group of vertebrates, **3**-672-74; **4**-1215; **8**-2464; **12**-3666
origin of, **3**-801
Amplitude, of sound, **15**-4871; **16**-5061
Amsterdam, port of Holland, **8**-2604; **11**-3538, 3540, 3542, 3546-47, 3548
Amu Daria, river in Asia, **13**-3924, 3933
Amulet, stones used as, **20**-6379-80
Amundsen, Capt. Roald, Arctic explorer, **8**-2352; **17**-5457, 5460, 5464
Amur River, in Asia, **12**-3729, 3803
Amy, character in "Little Women," **7**-2099; **16**-5169
Anacharis: see Water-thyme
Anaconda, copper-works at, **9**-2685
Anaconda, a serpent, **5**-1380-81, 1387
"Anacreon in Heaven," tune of "Star-Spangled Banner," **10**-3052
Anaesthetic, that produces sleep, **15**-4632-33
value of, **10**-3228
Anaeze, Arab tribe, **19**-6097
Anagrams, as a pastime, **16**-5037
from Shakespeare, **17**-5452
solutions of, **16**-5133
Analysis, of spectra, **9**-2739
see also Spectrum, analysis
Anamorphoses: see Pictures, distorted
Anaphylaxis, a treatment for disease, **20**-6368
"An appeal to Heaven," motto, **17**-5492
Anatolius, Saint, hymns written by, **7**-2013
Anatomy, comparative, **3**-866
studies of, **15**-4630-31
Ancestors, worship of, **1**-18
"Ancestress," by Grillparzer, **11**-3396
Anchises, Trojan hero, **17**-5272
Anchor, of a ship, **15**-4619-20
riding at, **15**-4619
ship drags her, **15**-4619
"Ancient Mariner," of Coleridge, **13**-4112
Ancon, hospital, **18**-5598-99
Ancon, ship, **1**-84
Andalusia, province of, **11**-3339-40
Andermatt, in Switzerland, **18**-5847
Andersen, Hans, Danish author, **5**-1478; **17**-5474
statue of, **12**-3658
Anderson, Alexander, poems: see Poetry Index
Anderson, Major (Robert), defence of Ft. Sumter, **7**-2056
Andes Mountains, of South America, **6**-1897; **14**-4505, 4511; **16**-5077
André, Major John, British spy, **12**-3920-21
monument to, **12**-3921
Andrea Doria, ship, **10**-3004
Andrée (S. A.), balloon expedition of, **17**-5460
Andrew, St., apostle, cross of, **4**-1043, 1239; **8**-2354; **17**-5492
crucifixion of, **8**-2354
in Scythia, **8**-2351
wrote hymn, **7**-2013

Andrew II, king of Hungary, **9**-2900; **18**-5654
Androcles, and the lion, **15**-4786
Andromache, wife of Hector, **1**-74
Andromeda, a constellation, **9**-2643, 2847
Andromeda, legend of, **4**-1052; **11**-3373
Andros, Sir Edmund, colonial governor, **2**-533
âne, et Jupiter, **17**-5532
et le Cheval, **15**-4798
et le Chien, **15**-4798
Anemone, legend of, **10**-3210
Anemone, a plant, **9**-2880; **17**-5228
see also Rue-anemone, Sea-anemone, Star-flower, Wood-anemone
Aneroid: see Barometer, aneroid
Angel, of the dimples, **7**-2177
with the lute, **5**-frontispiece
Angela, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Angelica, the wild, **16**-5092
Angelico, Fra, Italian artist, **9**-2797; **13**-4033, 4035; **16**-5100; **19**-5933
use of wood-sorrel, **10**-3066
Angel Monument: see Cawnpore, massacre of
Angelo, and Claudio's sister, **2**-560
Angelo, Shakespearian character, **2**-561
Angel of Death, statue, by French, **15**-4670
Anger, and growling, **15**-4693
emotion of, **16**-5189
Angle, how to draw angles, **2**-481
measurement of, **3**-812
size of, **9**-2734
Angler, and the little fish, **12**-3879
Angler-fish, description of, **2**-377; **8**-2607-08
Angles, children and Pope Gregory, **2**-468; **10**-3076; **15**-4793
European people, **2**-465; **8**-2549-50; **12**-3652; **14**-4370
Anglicans, in Canada, **12**-3733
Anglo-Saxon, language, **14**-4452
Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, written, **2**-589, 592
Angola, Portuguese colony, **14**-4308
Anguish, king of Ireland, and Tristram, **11**-3282
Animalcules, skeletons of, **8**-2410
Animals, age of, **8**-2349
alphabet of, picture, **1**-259
aquatic, **8**-2404 bis, 2405
arctic, **10**-3251
armored, **9**-2611
as Indian signs, **18**-5874
association in, **16**-4996
boring, **9**-2615
born blind? **6**-1885
brains of, **12**-3687, 3689, 3691
carnivorous, **7**-2079, 2173
carry seeds, **12**-3813
caught for zoo, **20**-6241
centre of gravity, **12**-3884
changes of, **8**-2470
classification of, **3**-671
cold-blooded, **2**-571
development of, **12**-3668
domestic, in America, **1**-15, 17
dreams of, **14**-4488
exhibits of, **17**-5330
eyes of vertebrate, **14**-4261, 4263
fat of, used for lamps, **3**-669
feeling of, **1**-170
first living, **2**-377
food of, **8**-2472; **13**-4111
fought in Coliseum, **2**-635
fur-bearing, **13**-4060; **16**-5076
hearing of, **12**-3915
herbivorous, **7**-2079
imaginary, **1**-215
in balloon ascent, **18**-5810
in race, **15**-4612
Indian stories of, **4**-1105, 1110
influence of food on, **11**-3272
intelligence of, **15**-4587
invertebrate, **8**-2463
killing for food, **11**-3271
ladder of life, **3**-670, 674
life of, **1**-186
living in the sea, **4**-1066-67
most like men, **2**-625
of potatoes, **4**-1303
of the sea, **8**-2404 bis, 2405
pain felt by, **15**-4692
partnerships of, **8**-2408-10; **9**-2612, 2614
pictures of, as symbols, **11**-3479
prehistoric, **1**-13, 15, 206
preserved in Yellowstone Park, **2**-587
reasoning of, **15**-4692
rocks that look like, **4**-1312
sacredness of, **5**-1638
sacrifices to, **8**-2579
Animals, sculptors of, **15**-4670
sensitive to weather, **10**-2993
some very strange beasts, **4**-1011
stuffed cloth: see Toy-Zoo
summer and winter sleep of, **20**-6371
talk of, **4**-1287; **5**-1412; **17**-5505
temperature of, **3**-873
that change their coats, **11**-3444
that feed and clothe us, **2**-405
that fly and burrow, **3**-801
that lived before man, **1**-50, 52
that puzzle us, **3**-873
that serve man, **1**-287
that work for Nature, **1**-151, 157
that yield furs, **16**-5072
thought of, **5**-1412
unknown, **19**-5997
vertebrate, **7**-2077; **8**-2463
warm-blooded, **2**-377, 571-72
wear light coats in snowy countries, **6**-1792
with wonderful coats, **11**-3444-45
young, **18**-5638, 5661
Anis, a bird, **8**-2343
Anjou, House of, in Italy, **10**-3082
Ankle, bones of, **8**-2571, 2573-74; **13**-4201
sprain of, **14**-4383
Anklet, and the crows, **20**-6292
Anna, of Bohemia, married Ferdinand of Austria, **9**-2898, 2903
Anna, of Bohemia, married Richard II, **9**-2902
Annals, of Stow, **17**-5484
Annapolis, Md., naval academy at, **15**-4735, 4741, 4743
Annapolis, Nova Scotia, history of, **17**-5386, 5543
Annapolis Royal, village of, **17**-5545
Annapolis Valley, in Nova Scotia, **1**-223
Ann Arbor, university at, **14**-4571
Anne, czarina of Russia, **12**-3726
Anne (of Norway), married James I, of Scotland, **12**-3662
Anne, queen of England, and the Duchess of Marlborough, **15**-4686
as Mrs. Bull, **8**-2352
character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3309
incidents of life, **4**-1040, 1043, 1113
"Anne of Geierstein," story of, **5**-1496
Annelids, tube-forming, **8**-face 2404
Annexation: see Texas, history of
"Annie Laurie," song, **12**-3769
Annuals, flowers, **1**-249; **2**-617; **3**-732; **12**-3814; **13**-4014
Annunciation, cathedral of the, **12**-3802
Annunzio, Gabriele d', Italian writer, **17**-5315
Anode, positive pole, **15**-4805
Anopheles, malaria-carrying mosquito, **10**-3201-02
Anselm, archbishop of Canterbury, **15**-4793
Answers, magic, **7**-2143
Antarctic, birds of, **5**-1510; **6**-1640-41
explorations in, **8**-2352; **17**-5459
Antarctic Ocean, animals in, **4**-1075
Antares, a constellation, **9**-2641
Ant-eater, an animal, **3**-874-75; **4**-1016-17; **10**-2967; **12**-3668
see also Echidna
Antelope, ship, in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1333
Antelopes, animals, **2**-411, 412; **9**-2834
capturing, **20**-6244
Antennæ, of ants, **10**-2970-71
of centipedes, **11**-3355
of insects, **10**-3014; **18**-5813
Anthem, British national, **8**-2352
Anthers, of flowers, **5**-1340; **13**-4206
of orchids, **14**-4479
see also Stamen
Anthicus, walking, **10**-3194
Ant-hills, building of, **10**-2967
Anthony, Susan B., and woman-suffrage, **10**-3121
Anthrax, disease of live-stock, **20**-6364
Anticosti, island of, visited, **2**-554
Anticyclones, cause of, **8**-2536
Antietam, battle of, **7**-2048
Antigone, sacrifice of the Thebans, **2**-476
Antigonus, king of Macedonia, **16**-5209
Antimony, a metal, **8**-2428; **9**-2680
in Canada, **17**-5548
Antioch, and the Crusades, **5**-1552
in "Ben Hur," **17**-5259
Antiochus, of Syria, reign of, **1**-127; **20**-6332
Antipater, Idumæan ruler of Jews, **20**-6322
Antipholus, Shakespearian character, **2**-638
Antipodes Islands, **5**-1486
"Antiquary," by Scott, **5**-1497; **6**-1663, 1667
Antiseptic, camphor is an, **13**-4117

Antiseptic, in hospitals, **20**-6365
meaning of, **7**-2080
Anti-slavery, movement, **5**-1616
Anti-toxin, for disease, **20**-6308
Antivari, port of Montenegro, **10**-3244
Antlers, of deer, **2**-412
Ant-lion, an insect, **11**-3301, 3305
Antofagasta, on the Chilean coast, **15**-4606
Antofagasta, province of, **17**-5366
Antoinette, a monoplane, **1**-180
Antonello, Italian artist, **4**-1174
Antonines, Roman emperors, **2**-541
Antoninus Pius, emperor of Rome, **2**-541
Antonio, of the Bridge, **4**-1170
Antonio, Shakespearian character, **1**-330; **2**-446, 639
Antonius, Marcus, Roman commander, **2**-441, 535
Antony, Mark, Roman general, **14**-4535; **17**-5280, 5308
"Antony and Cleopatra," by Shakespeare, **15**-4853
Ants, and boll-weevil, **11**-3300
and colors, **12**-3778
ant and the dove, **17**-5288
ant and the grasshopper, **7**-2179
as pests, **4**-1018
as pets, **13**-3962
communication of, **18**-5813
eggs of, **10**-2969-70
formic acid in, **3**-816
life of, **10**-2965
slaves of, **18**-5813
vision of, **14**-4262
see also Termites
Ants'-nests, rove-beetle in, **11**-3306
Antwerp, kind of pigeon, **7**-2217
Antwerp, port of Belgium, **11**-3538, 3540, 3546; **19**-6148
printing in, **12**-3611
Anvil, bone of the ear, **12**-3912, 3916
Anvil, in "Table Round," **3**-881-82
Anxiety: see Worry
"Aorangi:" see Cook, Mount
Aorta, an artery, **5**-1597; **13**-4201
Aouda, character in "Round the World," **16**-4913
Apaches, Indian tribe, **1**-16
Apelles, Greek painter, **15**-4589, 4626
Apennines, mountains in Italy, **10**-3074
Apes, and young, **18**-5663-64
ape and the wedge, **19**-6133
capture of, **20**-6244
centre of gravity of, **12**-3884
crying of, **17**-5397
language of, **13**-4023
man-like, **9**-2830
teeth of, **7**-2078-79
use of arms, **12**-3600
various, **2**-625; **3**-671
see also Monkeys
Aphides, eggs of, **10**-2971
killed by other insects, **11**-3299-3302
Aphis, cow of ants, **10**-2969, 2971-73
Apistus, a fish, **8**-face 2600
Apollo, and Cyparissus, **18**-5775
god of the sun, **5**-1526
temple of, near Phigalæia, **13**-4171
Apollodorus, architect, **16**-5041
Apollyon, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1128-29, 1181
Apostate: see Julian, the Apostate, Wentworth, Thomas
Apostles, in England, **8**-2351
Apostle to the Indians: see Eliot, John
Apostrophe, and will, **18**-5743
Apparatus, simple copying, **4**-1302
Appetite, as guide for food, **11**-3273
see also Food, real value of
Appian Way, of Rome, **4**-1030; **19**-5926, 5930
Apple, Adam's: see Larynx
and candle trick, **19**-5923
and Justinian's wife, **10**-3189
blossoms of, **12**-3815; **13**-4134; **18**-5815-16
browns when bitten, **18**-5723
Burbank's varieties of, **11**-3564
cutting without peeling, **17**-5445
drawing or painting an, **1**-267
ducking for, **19**-5923
golden apples, **6**-1710; **12**-3622; **16**-5186
in America, **2**-649
in "Magic Carpet," **6**-1711
in story of William Tell, **1**-130
in U. S., **8**-2386
insects destructive to, **10**-3206
life history of, pictures, **2**-657-58
Apple, of Hesperides, **11**-3374
paring, **19**-5923
puzzle about, **1**-110
ripening of, **14**-4388
rosy, **17**-5479
shot at by Tell, **6**-1703
water in, **4**-1193
Western, **18**-5714
where does it come from? **4**-1159
where grown, **2**-649
why it falls, **1**-318, 322
with monogram, **20**-6281
Apple-dumpling, the first, **20**-6339
Apple-picker, easily made, **19**-6084
Apple-woman, figure of, **20**-6282
Appliqué-work, table-cover in, **16**-5030
Appomattox Court House, surrender at, **3**-787, 789; **7**-2054, 2056; **11**-3493; **14**-4466
Apprentice, for fur-traders, **15**-4838
the brave, **14**-4449
Apprentice-boy, and his master's children, **10**-3070
Apricots, where grown, **2**-649
April, birthstone for, **20**-6377
name of, **14**-4533
Apron, blacksmith's, standard of Persia, **16**-5155
Apteryx, a bird, **1**-54; **5**-1504, 1508-09
Aquamarine, a gem, **20**-6377, 6380
Aqua regia, what it is, **5**-1317
Aquarii, Roman firemen, **18**-5756
Aquarium, fresh-water, **6**-1739
in New York, **16**-5009
salt water, or marine, **14**-4492
Aqua-vitæ, old name for alcoholic spirits, **18**-5726
Aqueduct, for New York water, **16**-5194
of Carthage, **10**-3127
Aquinas, Thomas, St., Lippi's pictures concerning, **16**-5102
Aquitania, ship, **1**-83
Arabia, and astrology, **7**-1960-61
birds of, **5**-1504
deserts of, **10**-3126
gift of, **18**-5788
history of, **8**-2351; **12**-3855-57, 3862; **14**-4304
map of, **12**-3855
"Arabian Nights:" see Harun-al-Raschid
Arabis, a plant, **17**-5228
Arabs, a patriotic Arab, **13**-4025
and astronomy, **6**-1676
and horses, **19**-6066
and Mahomet, **5**-1549
and medicine, **15**-4630
and Rome, **17**-5282
and sugar, **3**-703
and their horses, **1**-286
conquests of, **12**-3858
costumes of, **12**-3861
discovered butter, **4**-1132
in desert, **19**-6096-97
knowledge of, **12**-3860-61
of Africa, **14**-4297
taught Venetians, **4**-1168
see also Saracens
Aragon, kingdom of, **11**-3340
Aral Sea, in Asia, **13**-3924, 3933
Aram, old name for Syria, **4**-1287
Arany, Hungarian poet, **18**-5656
Ararat, mountain, in Asia, **12**-3855
Araucanians, South American natives, **14**-4506, 4512-13; **17**-5366
Arawaks, Indian tribe, **14**-4506; **19**-6041
Arbela, battle of, **5**-1323, 1326; **16**-5149, 5154
Arbitration, and war, **10**-3232
court and conference of, **20**-6298
of Venezuela dispute, **11**-3494
Arbor Day, celebration of, **14**-4462, 4469
Arbuthnot, John, English writer, **8**-2352
"Arcades," a masque, by Milton, **18**-5674
Arcadia, boar of, **16**-5185
kingdom of, **11**-3374
Arcas, son of Jupiter, **11**-3374
Arc de Triomphe, de l'Étoile, **16**-5041; **17**-5538
du Carrousel, **16**-5041; **17**-5536
Arch, moved by magnets, **17**-5529
natural, **2**-424
of the foot, **8**-2574
palmar and plantar, **13**-4201
resists breaking, **15**-4694
round or Norman, **2**-590
strength of, **8**-2350
the flattest, **7**-2159
use in buildings, **2**-610
see also Arc de Triomphe, Severus, arch of, etc.

Archachon, oysters at, **12**-3853-54
Archægosaurus, **1**-50
Archæopteryx, first of birds, **1**-53; **3**-801
Archangel, a flower, **14**-4354
Archangel, Russian port, **3**-859; **12**-3805
Archangel-Michael, cathedral of, **12**-3802
Archer, J. W., drawings of, **18**-5630
Archer, a constellation, **9**-2641, 2643
Archimago, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-698-99
Archimedes, Greek mathematician, **5**-1320; **6**-1678; **10**-3150
Archipelago, Grecian, in Ægean Sea, **10**-3185-86
Architect, of Cologne cathedral, **13**-4240
Architecture, Arabian, **12**-3860
Byzantine, **10**-3187; see also St. Sophia, mosque
Gothic, **10**-3270
Norman style of, **2**-590
Arcite, in "Canterbury Tales," **2**-497
Arc-lamp, description, **3**-668
Arc-lights, use of, **20**-6351
Arcola, battle of, **14**-4365
Arcot, battle of, **4**-1114; **6**-1718
Arctic, animals of, **1**-161, 287; **2**-407-08; **18**-5576
birds of, **6**-1902
Arctic Circle, midnight sun in the, **12**-3661
Arctic Current, supplies food for cod, **20**-6294
Arctic Ocean, animals in, **4**-1075
carried Russian trade, **12**-3724
islands in, **6**-1920
Arcturus, a star, **9**-2639-41
Ardashir: see Artaxerxes
Ardea, Camillus at, **11**-3594
Arden, Mary, Shakespeare's mother, **18**-5579
Arden, Forest of, **2**-637
Ardennes, highlands of, **11**-3539
Ardri, high king of Ireland, **18**-5551-52
Area, Broca's: see Speech, centre of
of country, measuring, **17**-5290
silent, of the brain, **12**-3690
"Areopagitica," by Milton, **18**-5676
Areopagus, council for Athens, **18**-5676
Ares, field of, **1**-204
Arethusa, a nymph, **10**-3063
Arethusa, an orchid, **10**-3063
Argali, a kind of sheep, **2**-408
Argall, Samuel, expedition of, **2**-558
Argand, Aimé, invented lamp, **3**-669
Argentine Republic, animals of, **3**-682
description, **15**-4610
Germans in, **9**-2771
history of, **14**-4514; **17**-5361
soils of, **11**-3351
waterfalls in, **14**-4511, 4513
wheat in, **4**-1132; **8**-2386
wool in, **9**-2678
Argo, constellation, **9**-2845-47
Argo, ship, **1**-203
Argol, and cream-of-tartar, **11**-3386
Argolis, Hercules in, **16**-5185
see also Mycene
Argon, gaseous element, **3**-957; **5**-1319, 1447
Argonauts, Cepheus and, **11**-3374
Argos, king of, **4**-1051
sculpture in, **13**-4172
Argus, Greek hero, **1**-203
Argus, dog of Ulysses, **14**-4280
Argyll, Duke of, and Helen Walker, **7**-2236
in "Heart of Midlothian," **6**-1773
of Scotland, **5**-1456
Argyll, Marquis of, in "Legend of Montrose," **5**-1497
Arica, Chilean town, **15**-4606
Arica, province of, **17**-5366
Aried, a star, **9**-2641, 2643
Ariel, a fairy, **1**-329
Aristides, the Just, **16**-5203
Aristippus, Greek, **5**-1320
Aristocrats, of France, **13**-4100, 4104
Aristotelians, philosophers, **5**-1328
Aristotle, beliefs of, **6**-1679; **11**-3591
Greek philosopher, **1**-318; **5**-1320, 1326-28
Arithmetic, in rhymes, **14**-4385
school-lessons, **1**-262; **2**-457; **3**-742, 988; **4**-1236; **5**-1467; **6**-1726, 1947; **7**-2230; **8**-2370; **9**-2693, 2923; **10**-3169; **11**-3332, 3378, 3467
Arizona, admission, **11**-3495
birds of, **8**-2340, 2342
cañon of, **3**-face 851
copper in, **9**-2678
desert of, **10**-3127, 3129; **12**-3625-26; **19**-6097, 6099
flower of, **18**-5815
gems of, **20**-6379, 6383
Arizona, history of, **6**-1844
mountains of, **1**-12
moving pictures in, **16**-5140
new state, **19**-5962
purchase of, **11**-3492
water-works in, **17**-5416
Arizona, ship, **20**-6205
Arizona Canal, for irrigation, **17**-5418
Ark, in "David Copperfield," **9**-2863
Ark, rested on Mt. Ararat, **12**-3855
Arkansas, admission of, **6**-1840; **11**-3491
boll-weevil in, **10**-3205
description of, **19**-5962
during Civil War, **7**-2050
flower of, **18**-5815
secession of, **7**-2044, 2046; **11**-3492; **19**-5957
slavery and, **6**-1838
Arkansas River, mouth reached by Marquette. **1**-278
Arlandes, Marquis d', ascent in balloon, **18**-5810
Arlington, national cemetery at, **6**-1692; **19**-5959
Armada, and Philip II, **11**-3344
and Sir Walter Raleigh, **17**-5411
and starlight, **7**-1961
destruction of, **3**-862-63; **4**-1043; **11**-3546; **13**-5850; **20**-6274
in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3713, 3719
Armadillo, an animal, **1**-50; **4**-1018; **12**-3668
Armenia, butter in, **4**-1132
costume of, **11**-3437
history of, **12**-3860, 3862
plateau of, **12**-3856
Arminius: see Hermann
Armor, of Angela, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
of armadillo, **4**-1018
of fish, **12**-3666
of plants, **16**-5211
of sea-monsters, **4**-1074
why not worn now, **1**-167
Armour, Jean, married Burns, **19**-6033
Arms, arteries of the, **16**-4928
bones of, **8**-2468, 2571, 2573; **13**-4201
broken, **13**-3963; **14**-4288-89
during walk, **8**-2471
exercises for, **15**-4829
of cuttlefish, **8**-2484
value of, **3**-675; **12**-3600
Army, British, **5**-1638; see also Birkenhead, ship
German, **9**-2762; **14**-4552
in the Colonies, **4**-995
of Bavaria, **9**-2762
of Prussia, **9**-2762
of Saxony, **9**-2762
of United States, **5**-1390, 1435-36
of Würtemberg, **9**-2762
Arnold, Benedict, assaulted Quebec, **3**-756
during Revolution, **4**-1000, 1002, 1004
treason of, **4**-1008; **13**-3920; **15**-4735
Arnold, Sir Edwin, poems: see Poetry Index
Arnold, Matthew, English poet, **18**-5590; **19**-6038
poems: see Poetry Index
Arnold, Samuel J., song writer, **12**-3768
Arnold, Thomas, headmaster of Rugby, **13**-4137. 4142; **19**-6038
Arnolfo di Cambio, Italian artist, **9**-2788, 2794
Arno River, in Italy, **10**-3074, 3080
valley of, **9**-2787
Arona, statue of Cardinal Borromeo, **4**-1208
Arouet, Françoise Marie: see Voltaire
"Around the Campfire," by Roberts, **14**-4327
Árpád, Magyar hero, **9**-2898; **18**-5652
Arragon, Prince of, Shakespearian character, **2**-563
Arran Islands, coracles and, **18**-5551
Arras, cathedral of, **16**-5106
Arrian, and Epictetus, **9**-2939
Arrius, character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5258
Arronax, Pierre, character in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," **16**-5049
Arrondissements, of France, **8**-2425
Arrow, Indian, **8**-2576
poisoned arrows, **5**-1383, 1386; **16**-5185
rent for Maryland, **2**-528
signal by, **20**-6286
story of Leonidas and Persian, **5**-1322
why it flies, **15**-4583
Arrowhead, a plant, **16**-4946-48
Arrowheads, Indian, **1**-17
of cave-men, **1**-206
Arrow-muzzlet, a marine animal, **8**-2404
Arrowrock Dam, in Idaho, **9**-2710
Arrowroot, as a food, **10**-2950
for fading ink, **4**-1302
Arsenals, United States, capture of, **7**-2044; **11**-3492

Arsenic, element, **5**-1318; **15**-4691; **19**-6094
Art, among red Indians, **9**-2782
in Ireland, **18**-5552
in Netherlands, **11**-3541
in Russia, **12**-3800
in Spain, **11**-3344
new birth of, **10**-3192
of Canada, **4**-1281
of cave-men, **1**-208
of Venetians, **4**-1168
Artabanus, Parthian ruler, **16**-5155
Artaxerxes, or **Ardashir,** king of Persia, **16**-5152, 5155
Artaxerxes II, war with Cyrus, **16**-5114
Artaxerxes III, king of Persia and Egypt, **16**-5154
Artegall, Sir, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Artemis, changed Rhodanthe, **10**-3210
Artemisia, widow of Mausolus, **16**-5207
Arteries, bleeding of, **15**-4616-17, 4630, 4880
blood-vessels, **5**-1593; **6**-1650; **13**-4200-01; **18**-5623; **19**-6109
Carrel and, **20**-6369
injured, **16**-4928
pulse of, **13**-4018; **14**-4376
Arthur, character in "King John," **18**-5587
Arthur, king of England and Knight of the Table Round, **3**-880-86; **4**-1199
in enchanted cave, **7**-1995
passing of, **11**-3371
stories about, **13**-3936, 3941
subject of Tennyson's "Idylls," **19**-6037
Arthur, Prince, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-697-702
Arthur, son of Henry VII, **3**-856
Arthur, Chester A., administration of, **11**-3488, 3493
as President, **8**-2378, 2382
Arthur, George, character in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," **13**-4141
Arthur's Court, stories of, **7**-1988
Arthur's Round Table, **11**-3282
Arthur's Seat, in Scotland, **8**-2322
Artigas, José, Brazilian leader, **17**-5370
Artillery Museum, **12**-3800
Artists, mind of, **16**-4999
see also Painters, Sculptors, etc.
"Artless Tales," by Burney, **9**-2620
Arts, Bridge of the, in Paris, **17**-5535
Aruba, island of, **19**-6048
Arum, a plant, **8**-2582; **12**-3892; **15**-4633
Arundel, Earl of, portrait by Van Dyck, **15**-4591
Aryan, a language, **6**-1713
Aryans, a family of nations, **6**-1713; **16**-5145
Asbestos, called "Salamander's wool," **4**-1215
cloth of, **20**-6228
in Canada, **19**-6094-95; **20**-6296
why it does not burn, **3**-918
Ascalon, a sword, **3**-978
Ascension, church of the, **13**-4221
Aschere, and Beowulf, **11**-3502
Asclepias: see Æsculapius
Asgard, realm of the gods, **12**-3622, 3652
Ash, a tree, **10**-3264; **12**-3733; **17**-5339-40
Ashby-de-la-Zouch, in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1663
Ashes, for fertilizer, **8**-2499
made of what? **8**-2538
volcanic, **20**-6222
yield potash, **13**-4144
Asheville, health resort in North Carolina, **19**-5958
Ashley, Anthony, Lord, **2**-531
Ashokan Bridge, and Ashokan reservoir, **16**-5195
Ashokan Reservoir, for New York's water-supply, **16**-5193, 5195
Ashton, Lucy, in "Bride of Lammermoor," **5**-1497
Ashtoreth, a god, **20**-6332
Ashur, the god, **16**-4962, 4966
Ashur-bani-pal, king of Assyria, 16-4957, 4966-68
Ashur-nazir-pal, king of Assyria, **16**-4961, 4964, 4967
Asia, animals in, **1**-152, 294, 295; **2**-407, 410; **3**-682; **4**-1012, 1017-18; **19**-6063
birds of, **5**-1559; **6**-1893
cotton in, **8**-2384
deserts of, **10**-3126, 3128
exploration of, **3**-867; **8**-2352
France in, **8**-2426
fruit in, **13**-3924
furs from, **16**-5078
heart of, **13**-3923, 4118
history of, **8**-2351; **10**-3085
Asia, insects of, **10**-3200
map of, **13**-3926
salt in, **1**-238
snakes of, **5**-1383-84, 1386
statue of, by Foley, **16**-5040
see also Northwest Passage
Asia Minor, art in, **13**-4172
history of, **5**-1326; **16**-5148
peninsula of, **12**-3855-56, 3862
Askelon, and the Crusades, **5**-1553
Askew, Anne, martydom of, **16**-5094; **19**-5935
Asoka, ruler of Hindustan, **6**-1714
"Asolando, Fancies and Facts," by Browning, **19**-6038
Asp, Egyptian, **5**-1382
Aspens, trembling leaves of, **15**-4694
Asphalt, on Trinidad, **19**-6047
Asphyxia, death by, **18**-5623
Ass, and Jupiter, **11**-3370
and the horse, **9**-2893
dog and the, **9**-2893
in the lion's skin, **12**-3879
two loaded asses, **7**-2179
Assam, tea in, **19**-5972, 5974
Assaye, battle of, **14**-4366
Assembly, Constituent, of the Third Estate, **13**-4101
Assembly, Legislative, of Canada: see Canada, Legislative Assembly
Assembly, National, of Bohemia: see Bohemia, history of
Assembly, National, of France, **7**-2071; **8**-2280, 2291, 2425; **13**-4100, 4102; **14**-4364
see also States-General
Assembly of the Three Estates, in France, **13**-4100
Assembly of Wise Men, **2**-596
Assembly, Revolutionary, **13**-4106
Assiniboia, district of, **4**-1280
Assiniboine River, in Canada, **1**-230
Assiout, dam at, **17**-5420-26
town on the Nile, **19**-6100
Assisi, Little Poor Man of: see Francis, St.
Association, process of, **16**-4995
Association-fibres, of the brain, **12**-3690
Associations, Parents', **10**-3220
Assuan, dam across Nile, **14**-4304, 4306; **15**-4841-44, 4846, 4853; **17**-5415, 5417-27; **19**-6183-84, 6189
Assumption, cathedral of the, **12**-3802
Assyria, and the Jews, **20**-6330, 6332
history of, **15**-4852; **16**-4957; **19**-6066
Assyrian language, **16**-4967
Assyrians, and early writing, **12**-3909
and stars, **9**-2637
dogs of, **20**-6319
music of, **4**-1087
pottery of the, **14**-4539
sculpture of, **13**-4171-72
writing of, **11**-3480
Asters, plants, **13**-4136; **16**-5216, 5219
Astolat, Lily Maid of: see Elaine
Astrachan, a fur, **16**-5078
Astræa, galley in "Ben Hur," **17**-5258
Astrakhan, port of Russia, **12**-3723, 3802
Astrologers, of old, **7**-1960
Astrology, unreal science, **7**-1960
Astronomers, prominent, **6**-1675
Astronomers, royal, of England, **6**-1682
Astronomy, study of, **6**-1675; **7**-1959
Astyages, king of Medes, **16**-5145
Asulkan Glacier, in British Columbia, **18**-5779
Asuncion, founded, **14**-4512
in Paraguay, **14**-4513
"Asylum of the Universe:" see Chosroes II
"As You Like It," by Shakespeare, **2**-637; **18**-5588-89
Atacama Desert, nitrates of, **15**-4606
Atahuallpa, Inca chieftain, **7**-2223, 2225; **14**-4510
"Atalanta in Calydon," by Swinburne, **19**-6040
Atbara River, in Africa, **14**-4306
Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fé Railway, engine of, **1**-314
Athabasca, a district, **4**-1280
fur traders in, **15**-4838
Athabasca River, in Canada, **16**-5073; **18**-5778; **19**-6145
Athanasius, bishop of Alexandria, **13**-4029-30
Atheling: see Edgar, the Atheling
Athena, statues of, **16**-5206
Athena Parthenos, statue and temple of, **16**-5205
Athenæum Portrait, of Washington, **13**-4216
Athene, Greek goddess, **1**-203; **4**-1051; **10**-3240
Athenodorus, Greek sculptor, **13**-4178

Athens, Greek city, **10**-3186, 3238; **16**-5199, 5202, 5204, 5208
history of, **5**-1321, 1324; **6**-1819; **16**-5148, 5150, 5152
monuments in, **16**-5040, 5043
national flower of, **18**-5816
navy of, **5**-1322
school for girls in, **10**-3120
women killed man, **16**-5001
Atherton, Gertrude, American writer, **7**-2103
Athlete of Python, by Leighton, **13**-4174
Atin, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-699
Atkinson, Doctor, on Scott Expedition, **17**-5466
Atlanta, capital of Georgia, **7**-2053; **19**-5958, 5964
Atlantic Cable, **8**-2491, 2493-96; **15**-4697
Atlantic Ocean, animals in, **4**-1075
bottom of, **15**-4703
fish of the, **9**-2703-04
Atlas, a Titan, and the Golden Apples, **16**-5186
and the vault of Heaven, **14**-4481
daughters of, **11**-3374
supported the world, **14**-4533-34
Atlas, game to play with, **11**-3321
Atlas Mountains, in Africa, **14**-4299
Atmosphere, and radiation, **14**-4311
disappearance of, **12**-3680
see also Earth, Moon, etc., Pressure, atmospheric
Atoms, breaking up of, **5**-1319
in hæmoglobin, **5**-1430
life of, **15**-4696
light of, **19**-5892
luminous, **16**-5166
motion of, **13**-4230; **14**-4374; **15**-4584, 4880
of elements, **5**-1313, 1418, 1447
units of matter, **3**-956; **4**-1020, 1033, 1243
what they are, **17**-5356
world inside an atom, **5**-1567
see also Compounds, making of
Atossa, character in "Egyptian Princess," **19**-5952
Atrium, of Pompeiian house, **20**-6227
Attar-of-roses, from Bulgaria, **10**-3242
"At the Back of the North Wind," authorship of, **5**-1483
"At the Mercy of Tiberius," by Evans, **7**-2098
Attica, division of Greece, **10**-3186
Greek country, **16**-5202
sculpture in, **13**-4172
Attila, Hunnish chief, **8**-2347, 2550; **13**-3926
Attorney-General, of the United States, **5**-1393, 1436
Attraction, of earth, etc.: see Gravitation
Auber, Harriet, hymns of, **7**-2016
Aubrietia, flowers, **4**-1098
Auckland, city of New Zealand, **5**-1488, 1490, 1492
Auckland, province of New Zealand, **5**-1488
Auditives, associate by sounds, **16**-5000
Audubon Avenue, in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1308
Audubon Societies, National Association of, protect bird-life, **8**-2338, 2341
Augeas, king of Elis, **16**-5185
Aughrim, battle of, **18**-5556
Augsburg, German town, **9**-2769
August, birthstone for, **20**-6377-78
name of, **14**-4536
Augusta, queen of Germany, **8**-2598
Augusta, city in Georgia, **19**-5957, 5958
Augustina, the Maid of Saragossa, **6**-1953
Augustine, St., Roman missionary, **2**-466-67; **15**-4790, 4792
Augustus, emperor of Rome, and Cleopatra's Needle, **16**-5039
reign of, **2**-434, 442, 535; **8**-2550; **14**-4535; **17**-5280, 5308-09; **20**-6221
statues of, **19**-5926, 5933
Auipucamayos, learned men, **14**-4510
Auk, egg of, **6**-face 1756
great, **1**-54; **5**-1502, 1508; **6**-1644
little, **6**-1645-46
"Auld Robin Gray," story of, **12**-3767, 3770
Aulnoy (Comtesse M. C. J. de B. d'), French author, **5**-1477
Aunt, puzzle, about Tom's, **1**-110
Aunt Sally, a game, **4**-1096
Aurelius, Marcus, **2**-541-42
Auricle, of the heart, **5**-1596
Auricula, a plant, **7**-2039; **17**-5229
"Aurora," painting by Guido Reni, **15**-4593
Aurora Borealis, or Northern Lights, **12**-3661, 3882; **17**-5293
"Aurora Leigh," by Browning, **19**-6038
Aurora Polaris, **12**-3882
Aurungzebe, Mogul emperor, **6**-1716
Ausgleich, an agreement, **18**-5654
Austen, Jane, English author, **9**-2621
Austerlitz, battle of, **8**-2288, 2593; **12**-3728; **14**-4366
Austin, Alfred, poems: see Poetry Index
Austin, capital of Texas, **14**-4572; **19**-5962
Australasia, birds of, **18**-5577, 5752
British possessions of, **5**-1492
Australia, animals in, **1**-56; **2**-414, 508; **3**-802, 804, 873-78; **5**-1376; **18**-5577; **19**-6000
ants of, **10**-2972
barrier-reef of, **8**-2408
baseball in, **17**-5247
birds of, **5**-1366, 1376, 1507-08, 1563-64, 1565-66; **6**-1759, 1763
British mint in, **12**-3645
caves of, **17**-5472
character of, **10**-3032, 3035
city-ownership in, **9**-2909
cotton in, **5**-1372
deserts of, **19**-6097, 6101
dogs of, **20**-6320
explorers of, **5**-1486
fishes of, **8**-2479-80
fruit in, **5**-1370-72, 1374, 1376
furs from, **16**-5072
gems from, **20**-6380-82
gold in, **17**-5318-22
great South Land, **5**-1367
history of, **2**-364; **4**-1113, 1115, 1120; **13**-4080
insects of, **10**-3197, 3200; **11**-3302
men who found, **2**-363
natives, **5**-1366, 1367
parliament of, **5**-1374
plants of, **5**-1376; **12**-3889, 3895
reptiles in, **4**-1212-13, 1218
serpents of, **5**-1384
sheep in, **2**-408
shipwreck off, **13**-4090
skull of native, **8**-2569
snow in, **8**-2532
story of Chinaman, **6**-1744
tea in, **19**-5980
unexplored tracts in, **8**-2352
wheat in: see Wheat, in Australia
winter in, **10**-3044
woman-suffrage in, **10**-3120
wool in, **9**-2678
Australian Alps, mountains, **5**-1370
Australians, and the boomerang, **11**-3514
Austria, Duke of, and Tell, **6**-1703
incident about, **9**-2896
see also Maximilian, Holy Roman Emperor
Austria, Emperor of: see Joseph II, of Austria
Austria, alcohol and children in, **17**-5440
and Berlin treaty, **10**-3242
and Bosnia and Herzegovina, **10**-3244
and French Revolution, **13**-4106
and German federation, **8**-2559-2600
and Great War, **10**-3247
and Netherlands, **11**-3544
and Poland, **9**-2894
and Prussia, **8**-2592, 2596-97
and Serbia, **10**-3242, 3247
and Switzerland, **6**-1703
and Turks, **8**-2559; **18**-5652, 5656; see also Turks
arms of, **6**-1658
crown jewels of, **20**-6382
duchies of, **8**-2556
during Seven Years' War, **14**-4555
flag of, **6**-1658
heir killed, **10**-3242, 3247
history, **1**-130, 134, 334; **4**-1059; **9**-2894; **18**-5652
in Italy, **10**-3078, 3080, 3082-86; **16**-4992
losses of, **8**-2593
meaning of, **8**-2555
ministers of, **9**-2895, 2906
peoples of, **9**-2895
provinces of, **9**-2895, 2906
radium in, **2**-646
Reichsrat of, **9**-2906
serfdom in, **8**-2561
states of, **8**-2594
war with France, **8**-2289-90, 2561; **13**-4102; **14**-4360, 4364-65
war with Prussia, **8**-2290; **9**-2905
wars of, **11**-3344
"Austria," hymn tune, **11**-3288, 3291
Austria-Hungary, a dual monarchy, **9**-2895
see also Austria
Austrians, in Canada, **19**-5946
Austrian Succession, War of the, history, **14**-4554

Austro-Hungarians, in Canada, **12**-3732
Authors, flowers of British, **15**-4653
"Autobiography of a Grizzly," by Seton, **19**-6135
"Autocrat at the Breakfast Table," by Holmes, **5**-1617
Automobiles, manufacture of, in U. S., **9**-2686
Autumn, leaves change color, **4**-1164
stars of, **9**-2643
Auvergne, French province, **8**-2416
lace-making in, **17**-5525
Avalanches, in Alps, **8**-2530; **10**-2989; **12**-3905; **20**-6263
in New Zealand, **5**-1490
of snow and ice, **10**-3250
Avars, European people, **9**-2898
Avebury, Lord, and insects, **10**-2966, 2971; **14**-4262
English naturalist, **3**-816; **16**-5023
Avenger, ship, in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," **16**-5053
Avens, the hedge, **12**-3895
meaning of, **16**-4951
Averages, law of, **17**-5514
Avery Island, birds protected on, **8**-2343
Aviation Squad, of police department, **17**-5491
Aviators, training of, **1**-177
Avignon, city in France, **8**-2422
popes at, **10**-3082; **17**-5310
Avocat, et les poires, **15**-4798
Avocet, a bird, **7**-1978-79
Awl, of St. Crispin, **4**-1029
Awls, of seeds, **13**-4205
Awns, of grass, **5**-1340
Axe, how to use, **2**-383
of Indian, **8**-2576
Axis, of skeleton, **8**-2464
Axle, workshops for, **14**-4457
Aye-aye, an animal, **2**-631-32
Aymer, Prior, in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1663
Azaleas, shrubs, **2**-623; **12**-3786; **14**-4557, 4559
Azazel, a cherub tall, **18**-5678
Azores Islands, and division of New World, **1**-282; **11**-3342
Azote: see Nitrogen
Azotobacter, a microbe, **11**-3352
Azov, capture of, **10**-3194
Azov, Sea of, in Russia, **12**-3721, 3728
Aztecs, Mexican Indians, **1**-19, 274
natives of Mexico, **14**-4398
Azures, butterflies, **10**-3020

B, pronunciation of, **7**-2243
B. C., meaning of letters, **1**-206
Baal, a god, **20**-6332
Babar, founder of Mogul Empire, **6**-1714
Babbage, Charles, mathematician, **18**-5722
Babcock, Alpheus, piano of, **4**-1088
Babel, tower of, **12**-3855; **16**-4969
Babes in the Wood, story of, **5**-1523
Babingdon, plot of, **10**-3142
Babley, Richard, character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2866
Baboons, apes, **2**-627, 631; **17**-5505; **20**-6244, 6246
and young, **18**-5664
Babs, in story, **16**-5109
Baby, backbone in, **8**-2467
brought up by wolves, **18**-5662
cannot talk, **9**-2907
centre of gravity, **12**-3884
development of, **18**-5638
food for, **9**-2828
killing of babies, **16**-5190
memory of, **8**-2473
of della Robbia, **13**-4173
sight of, **11**-3570
skull of, **8**-2570-71
sleep of, **11**-3385
stretches when born, **3**-814
Babylon, and the Jews, **20**-6332
history of, **4**-1253; **5**-1323; **16**-4960-61, 4969, 5146, 5153-64
Babylonia, and Assyria, history of, **16**-4957
gold in, **17**-5318
language of, **16**-5148
Babylonians, and bloodstone, **20**-6379
and the donkey, **19**-6066
writing and the, **11**-3479, 3482, 3486; **12**-3909
Babyroussa, a variety of pig, **2**-413, 414
Baccaria, Italian, **7**-2166
Bacchante, a statue, **13**-4174; **15**-4674
Baccharis, a shrub, **16**-5219
Bacchus, a god, **18**-5682
monument to, **16**-5040
Bach, John Sebastian, musician, **4**-1088; **11**-3285, 3289
Bachelor's Button: see Cornflower
Bacilli: see Microbes
Back, sleeping on, **12**-3903
Backbone, and centre of gravity, **12**-3884
and height, **8**-2471
and the nervous system, **12**-3597
of serpent, **5**-1379
of vertebrate animals, **3**-670-75; **8**-2464-68; **13**-4200
Back-draft, in fires, **18**-5759
Backfield: see Football
Back-to-Back, dance movement: see Dances
"Backwoodsman," by Roberts, **14**-4327
Bacon, Sir Francis, English writer, **7**-1960; **15**-4723; **17**-5488
Bacon, Josephine D., American writer, **7**-2103
Bacon, Nathaniel, rebellion of, **2**-530
Bacon, Roger, scholar-monk, **2**-596; **4**-1164; **13**-4034; **18**-5810
Bacon, problem concerning price of, **5**-1606
Bacteria, development of, **12**-3665
Baden, part of Germany, **9**-2768
Baden-Powell, Sir Robert S., and Boy Scouts, **19**-6136
Badger, life-history, **1**-157, 161; **18**-5574
winter sleep of, **20**-6373
Badroulboudour, princess, **1**-89
Bæda: see Bede, the Venerable
Baffin (William), English navigator, **17**-5458
Baffin's Bay, in Arctic Canada, **6**-1914
Bag, for brush and comb, **1**-248
for shoes, **8**-2587
needlework, **18**-5643
noise of bursting, **2**-349
Bagasse, sugar-refuse, **3**-704
Bagdad, Caliph of: see Haroun Alraschid
of Sindbad, **3**-791
on the Tigris, **12**-3858-60
Baggage, problem concerning, **5**-1522
Bagheera, black panther, **17**-5468
"Baglers," Norwegian party, **12**-3654
Bagot, Sir Charles, governor of Canada, **4**-1272
Bagpipes, at the relief of Lucknow, **4**-1119
cause of sound, **10**-3149
Bahama Islands, description, **19**-6041, 6046
sponges and, **14**-4267
Bahia, port of, **15**-4606; **17**-5368
Baikal, Lake, animals in, **4**-1075
in Asia, **12**-3804; **13**-3926
Bailey, Edward Hodges, English sculptor, **4**-1262
Bailey, Philip James, poems: see Poetry Index
wrote "Festus," **4**-1057
"Bailiff's Daughter at Islington," picture by Hatherell, **17**-5499
Baillie, George, and Grizel Hume, **18**-5626-28
Baillie, Joanna, poems: see Poetry Index
Baillie, Robert, Scottish covenanter, **18**-5625
Baily, and early coaches, **19**-6052
Baily, and Nelson column, **16**-5040
Bainbridge, William, American naval officer, **10**-3005-07
Baird, Thomas, made colonial shoes, **10**-3102
Baker, Sir Benjamin, bridge-builder, **1**-24
Baker, Sir Samuel, African explorer, **1**-302; **14**-4577
Baker Island, American, **7**-2147
Bakery, modern, **4**-1140
Baking, ways of, **4**-1132
Baking-powder, source of, **11**-3386
Baking-soda: see Sodium bi-carbonate
Baku, oil-wells of, **12**-3804
seized by Peter, **12**-3726
Balaclava, charge of, **12**-3729
Balance, causes of, **12**-3675
centre of, **13**-3999
feats of, **18**-5737
helped by eyes, **6**-1654
loss of, **6**-1886
of nature, **19**-5891
power of, **12**-3599
sense of, **1**-179; **13**-3998
swinging arms and, **8**-2471
tricks of, **1**-106
see also Equilibrium
Balance (machine), invented by Galileo, **6**-1678
Balaton, Lake, of Europe, **18**-5651, 5660
Balboa, Vasco Nuñez de, discovered Pacific, **1**-272, 275
Balboa, Panama Canal terminal, **1**-84

Balcarres, Earl of, 12-3770
"Balcony Stories," by King, 7-2102
"Balder Dead," by Arnold, 19-6039
Baldness, cause of, 7-2082
Baldour, the Beautiful, in story, 17-5284
Baldwin, of Flanders, as emperor of Constantinople, 10-3190
Baldwin (I), king of Jerusalem, 5-1551, 1552
Baldwin II, king of Jerusalem, 5-1553
Baldwin III, king of Jerusalem, 5-1553
Baldwin, Matthias, and locomotive, 2-605
Balearic Islands, 11-3338
Baleen: see Whalebone
Baleen-whale: see Whale
Balfe, Michael W., composer, 11-3294; 12-3771
Balfour, John, character in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
Balk: see Baseball
Balkan Mountains, 10-3185
Balkan Peninsula, costumes, 10-3245
map, 10-3184
of Europe, 10-3073, 3185, 3239, 3247
Balkans, sandals in, 10-3106
Turkey and, 10-3239
Ball, Dr., and baboon, 2-632
Ball, Sir Robert, English astronomer, 7-1968
comments of, 7-2206, 2210; 9-2847
Ball, Thomas, American sculptor, 15-4668
Ball, bouncing of, 4-1164; 16-5019
energy of, 19-5893
falling, 11-3430, 3591
for cricket, hockey, etc.: see Cricket, Hockey, etc.
forward motion of, 7-2008
Haytian rubber, 11-3569; 18-5793
in the hollow post, 17-5478
measuring diameter of, 19-6009
of many colors, 4-1247
pop-corn, 1-255
princess's golden, 5-1353
sound of hitting, 3-813
that answers questions, 3-734
Ballads, stories told in, 13-3936, 3940
what they are, 2-478; 4-1153
see also Songs, writers of famous
"Ballads and Other Poems," by Longfellow, 5-1614
"Ballad to Shoemakers," by Whittier, 10-3102
Ball-and-socket, form of joint, 8-2573-74
Ballarat, in Australia, 17-5322
Ballast-plants, are fugitives, 14-4352
Ball-bearings, lessen friction, 15-4695
Balleny, explorer, 17-5464
Ball-games, eyes and, 14-4527
for the garden, 5-1603
for the open air, 19-6081
of Indians, 9-2782
Balliol, John, king of Scotland, 1-128
Balloon, air in, 14-4393
air pressure and, 13-3980
and gravity, 5-1591
and spinning earth, 10-3226
Arctic expedition of, 17-5460
ascent of, 1-171; 2-419-23; 12-3828
ballooning on horseback, 14-4292
bird dropped from, 10-3229
clouds and fog from, 12-3681
cold in, 3-812
early experiments, 18-5810
equilibrium of, 12-3886
filled with hydrogen, 4-1243
keeping up of, 3-914
making a hot-air, 11-3557
sound waves and, 15-4582
steerable, 1-172
use of, 1-173
Balmaceda, Señor José, president of Chile, 17-5366
Baloo, brown bear, 17-5468
Balsam, yellow: see Touch-me-not
Balsam Lake, in Canada, 1-228
Balsas, reed-boats, 15-4610
Balsora, king of: see Zeneb
Balthasar, character in "Ben Hur," 17-5259
Baltic, battle of the, 14-4364
Baltic Sea, and the Russians, 12-3724, 3728-29
concerning the, 8-2559; 12-3652, 3661
saltness of, 8-2604
trade of the, 8-2555
Baltic-seal, imitation seal furs, 16-5072
Baltimore, (1st) Lord: see Calvert, George
Baltimore, 2nd Lord, and Maryland, 2-528
Baltimore, 4th Lord, and Maryland, 2-529
Baltimore, and gas-lights, 3-667
Baltimore, bombardment of, 5-1399
early history, 5-1392
troops attacked in, 7-2046
Baltimore and Ohio R. R., engine on, 2-603
Baltimore-oriole, a bird, 11-3455
Baluchistan, state of, 12-3855
Bamboo, a giant grass, 5-1340
for fire-making, 3-810
for stakes, 3-732
in electric lights, 3-668
silkworm-eggs and, 6-1829
Ban, king of Gaul, character in "Table Round," 3-883
Ban: see Croatia-Slavonia, province of
Banana, food plant, 2-650, 653; 7-2151
in Brazil, 17-5369
in Costa Rica, 14-4407
in West Indies, 19-6046
skin for boat, 12-3900
Bancroft, George, as Secretary of the Navy, 15-4737, 4741
Bancroft Hall, at Annapolis, 15-4741-43
Band, landing of a brave, 8-2523
Bandages, for first aid, 13-3963; 14-4288
see also First Aid to the Injured
Bandicoot, an animal, 3-878, 879
Bandits, Mexican, 11-3495
Baneberries, plants, 9-2883
Banff, town in Canada, 1-232, 234; 12-3904; 19-5943
Bangkok, capital of Siam, 10-3022
Bank, of the United States, 11-3489-90
Banks, George, poems: see Poetry Index
Banks, Sir Joseph, comment on steam engine, 8-2490
Banks, General (Nathaniel P.), 7-2048
Banks of Newfoundland, fishing on, 2-553, 555; 8-2602; 20-6293
see also Cod-fishing, Newfoundland, etc.
Bank-swallow, a bird, 11-3461
Banner, of Lathom House, 15-4744, 4746
worked by Isabella, 11-3341
Bannockburn, battle of, 10-3138
Bantams, variety of chickens, 5-1557
Baptism of Pocahontas, painting, 6-1686
Baptista, Shakespearian character, 2-643
Baptistery, of Florence, 9-2786, 2791; 13-4173
Baptists, branches of, 7-2043
in Canada, 12-3733
Bar, cohesion, 2-608
grasping a, 16-5176
heat and, 4-1085
Barbadoes-earth, composition of, 8-2410
Barbados, island of, 19-6047-48
"Barbara Frietchie," by Whittier, 5-1616
Barbarossa: see Frederick I, Barbarossa
Barbary States, in Africa, 2-410; 14-4306
pirates of the, 10-3006; 13-4090
Barbauld, Mrs. Anna Letitia, poems: see Poetry Index
Barbel, a fish, 9-2705-06
Barbel, of a fish, 9-2709
"Barber of Seville," by Rossini, 11-3294
Barberry, a fruit, 14-4559-60
Barbers, as surgeons, 15-4631
Barbican: see Tower of London
Barcelona, Spanish city, 11-3337-39, 3347
"Barchester Towers," by Trollope, 8-2328
Barclay, Captain (Robert H.), during battle of Lake Erie, 3-759; 10-3009
Bardell, Mrs., character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
Bards, ancient singers, 2-477
of Ireland, 18-5551
Bareacres, in "Pendennis," 11-3515
Barents (Willem), Dutch navigator, 17-5458
Barents' Land, discovered, 17-5458
Barges, canal, 8-2418; 15-4768, 4770
ice, 12-3760
Baring-Gould (Rev. Sabine), hymns of, 7-2018
poems: see Poetry Index
Bark, edible, 17-5338, 5345
gnawed by animals, 3-808
insects that imitate, 11-3451
of trees, 3-919; 17-5429
Barkantine, a ship, 13-3961-62
Barkis, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2864
Barlass, Kate, of the Broken Arm, 1-257
Barley, a cereal, 4-1132; 6-1890; 7-2085; 12-3660
as food, 10-2947, 2949
production of, in U. S., 8-2386
Barley-sugar, making, 11-3552
Barlowe, Arthur, and Raleigh, 20-6271
Barn, model dairy, 4-1142
"Barnaby Rudge," by Dickens, 8-2459; 9-2777

Barnacle-goose, story of, **5**-1563, 1566
Barnard, George G., American sculptor, **13**-4174; **15**-4672-74
Barnard College, at Columbia, **14**-4570
Barnegat, lighthouse, **3**-668
Barney, Commodore, and Jerome Bonaparte, **16**-4942
Barn-owl, a bird, **6**-1901; **8**-2342
Barn-swallow, a bird, **7**-2216; **11**-3461; **18**-5751
Barometer, aneroid, **13**-3977, 3982
boy can make, **7**-2135
floral, **13**-3968
foretells weather, **3**-812; **8**-2536; **10**-2993; **13**-3979-83
made at home, **17**-5443
mercury used in, **5**-1318
siphon, **13**-3979-82
weather-instrument, **10**-2993
Barons, English, **10**-3134, 3138; **15**-4797; **18**-5554
see also England, history of
Baroque, in art, **13**-4173
Barr, Amelia E., American writer, **7**-2095, 2100
Barr, Matthias, poems: see Poetry Index
"Barrack-Room Ballads," by Kipling, **19**-6040
Barras (Paul J. F. N.), and Napoleon, **14**-4360
Barrel-pens: see Pens
Barrels, for hammocks, **19**-6164
growing things in, **12**-3644
Barren-lands, of Canada, **6**-1918; **12**-3733
Barret, Elizabeth: see Browning, Elizabeth B.
Barrie, J. M., English author, **5**-1483
Barrier Reef, of coral, **8**-2408
Barriers, of coral, **8**-2406
Barrows, prehistoric grave-mound, **1**-208
Barry, Sir Charles, English architect, **4**-1260
Barry, a dog, **20**-6322
Barry Dane: see Logan, John E.
Bartholdi, Frederic A., statue of, **16**-5008
Bartholdy, Felix Mendelssohn: see Mendelssohn, musician
Bartholomew, St., apostle, in Asia, **8**-2351
martyrdom of, painted by Dürer, **4**-1177
Bartja, Prince, character in "Egyptian Princess," **19**-5951
Bartlett, Paul Wayland, American sculptor, **15**-4667, 4672
Bartlett, Capt. Robert, Arctic explorer, **17**-5462
Bartolommeo, Fra, Italian artist, **9**-2797; **13**-4038
Barton, Clara, and the Red Cross, **10**-3123
Bartsia, a plant, **16**-5214
Basalt, kind of rock, **2**-428; **17**-5350
Base, in baseball, **17**-5247
Baseball, a game, **7**-2155; **10**-3222-23; **17**-5247
bat and ball, **3**-813
throwing the, **5**-1603
Basel, Swiss town, **10**-2992
Baseman: see Baseball
Base Pleasure: see Acrasia
Bases: see Alkalies
Basil II, emperor of Rome, **10**-3190
Basilica, at Pompeii, **20**-6225
of Trèves, **9**-2768
Basilisk, a lizard, **4**-1211
Basilisk, imaginary monster, **1**-216
Basket, as an elevator, **19**-6198
Egyptian, **15**-4848
for ferns, **18**-5643
from hazel-twigs, **7**-1997
Indian, **17**-5328
made by Indians, **1**-16
of raffia-work, **17**-5449
willow, **1**-96
Basketball, taught to children, **10**-3222-23
Bass (George), explored Australia, **2**-366
Bass, a fish, **9**-2701, 2709
Bass, sound of notes, **16**-5058
Bassanio, Shakespearian character, **1**-330
Bassano, dam of, **1**-232
Bass Clef: see Music
Bass Rock, birds of, **6**-1646
Bass Straits, near Australia, **5**-1368
Basswood, a tree, **8**-2429; **10**-3261; see also Linden
flowers of, **9**-2877
Bastille, capture of the, **13**-4101, 4103
in "Tale of Two Cities," **8**-2461
Parisian prison, **7**-2076; **8**-2282; **17**-5538
Basutos, chief of, **6**-1780
Bat, baseball, **3**-813; **14**-4294; **17**-5248
mysterious Chinese, **20**-6280
Batavia, Dutch town in Java, **11**-3546
Batavians, in the Netherlands, **11**-3541
Bates, Charley, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2565
Bates, David, poems: see Poetry Index
Bates, Edward, Attorney-General, **7**-2040
Bath, city of, in England, **19**-6052
Bathing, in the Ganges, **5**-1635
Bathing-suit, a girl can make, **13**-3967
Baths, New York's free, **10**-3224
Roman, **17**-5270, 5540
Bathurst, Mr., English ambassador, **4**-1150
Bathurst-Burr, seed of, **12**-3895
Bath, Wife of, in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
Baton Rouge, capital of Louisiana, **19**-5960
Batoum, port of, **12**-3804
Bats, and flying, **11**-3568
flying animals, **1**-56, 168; **3**-801, 805; **12**-3668
hibernation of, **20**-6373-75
of Mammoth Cave, **4**-1305, 1308
Battery, electric, **4**-1099; **7**-2167; **11**-3575; **20**-6351
Battery, in baseball, **17**-5248
Battery, saved by Captain Peel, **12**-3823
Battery Park, in New York, **1**-276, 279; **16**-5009, 5014
see also Charleston, S. C.
"Battle above the Clouds:" see Lookout Mountain, battle of
"Battle Cry of Freedom," by Root, **10**-3053
Battledore, and shuttlecock, a game, **11**-3556
mending a torn, **14**-4294
Battlefields, of France, **8**-2416
"Battle-ground," by Glasgow, **7**-2101
"Battle Hymn of the Republic," by Howe, **7**-2101; **10**-3053
Battle Monument, Concord Hymn, **10**-3050
"Battle of Agincourt," by Drayton, **17**-5488
"Battle of Ivry," by Macaulay, **17**-5535
"Battle of the Baltic," by Campbell, **12**-3766
"Battle of the Books," by Swift, **6**-1748
"Battle of the Kegs," by Hopkinson, **10**-3052
Battle-planes, high flight, **18**-5871
Battleships, naval, **20**-6204
Battue, of pheasants, **5**-1559
Bavaria, Elector of: see Charles VII, of Austria, etc.
Bavaria, and Turks, **10**-3192
colors on flag, **6**-1658
kingdom of, **1**-132; **8**-2594; **9**-2769
Baxter, Richard, poems: see Poetry Index
Baya, a humming-bird, **18**-5752
Bayard, Pierre du Terrail, Chevalier de, French hero, **1**-138
Bayazid, sultan of Turkey, mosque of, **10**-3243
Bayberry, a plant, **16**-5215-16
Bay Colony: see Massachusetts Bay Colony
Bayeux, famous for tapestry, **2**-590
Bayeux, Cathedral of, in France, **13**-4173
Bayley, Ada Ellen: see Lyall, Edna
Bayley, Thomas H., song writer, **12**-3765-68
"Bay of Biscay," by Cherry, **12**-3768
Bay Psalm Book, arrangement of, **19**-6115
printed by Daye, **10**-3049
Bayreuth, and Wagner, **11**-3293
Bay-rum, of St. Thomas, **7**-2158
Bay-tree, of West Indies, **7**-2158
Bazaars, of Cairo, **19**-6180-81
Bazaine, Marshal, in Mexico City, **14**-4396
Beach, games to play on, **16**-5121
Tennyson's comment on, **15**-4584
Beach-grass, a grass, **5**-1342
Beach-plum, a fruit, **16**-5219
Beachy Head, lighthouse at, **3**-750-51
Beaconsfield, Lord, comment on Grant, **3**-789
see also Disraeli, Benjamin
Beads, what to do with, **7**-2033
Beagle, ship, **3**-870
Beak, Captain, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3520
Beaks, of birds, **5**-1508; **6**-1644, 1754, 1760; **7**-1983, 2078; **8**-2345; **18**-5752
Beam, of a ship, **15**-4619
Beams, rolling steel, **18**-5703-04
Beams, rolls of warp, **15**-4892
Beans, Dr., and Key, **17**-5494
Beans, Burbank's, **11**-3565
cultivation of, **10**-3217; **11**-3325; **14**-4387
growth of, **8**-2384; **12**-3813-14
jumping, **8**-2474
Lima, **11**-3554
planted by Indians, **1**-16
wild, **9**-2884
Bean-setting, a dance, **9**-2805; **11**-3323
Bean-stalk, Jack and the, **10**-3207
Bear, an animal, **1**-158, 161; **13**-4060; **18**-5801
and the chipmunk, **4**-1110
and the little wolf, **17**-5520
Australian: see Koala
baste the, **4**-1096
carved in Switzerland, **10**-2992

Bear, children saved, **19**-6025
feed on salmon, **9**-2703
fur of, **16**-5074
hibernation of, **20**-6372
how he lost his tail, **4**-1105
in story, **6**-1905
in the well, **16**-4990
on canal-boat, **15**-4768
polar, **1**-158, 161; **4**-1075; **11**-3446; **18**-5803
preys on lemmings, **3**-805
Teddy, in shadow, **17**-5353
three bears, **4**-1201
travelers, and the, **14**-4346
young of polar, **18**-5666
Bearberry, a plant, **16**-5215, 5219
Beard, Dan, and boys, **19**-6135
Bear-Hunt, story of a, **6**-1956
Bear-Tamer, a statue, **15**-4667, 4672
Bear-weed: see Skunk-cabbage
Beast, Beauty and the, **9**-2750
Beast, Blatant, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-702
Beat, of sound, **16**-5062
Beatrice, Shakespearian character, **2**-563
Beatrice, undying love of, **3**-982
Beatrix, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3309
Beaucaire, in "Tartarin of Tarascon," **15**-4640
Beauclerc, nickname of Henry I, **2**-590
Beauharnais, Joséphine de: see Joséphine, empress of the French
Beaujeu, Captain, defeated Braddock, **3**-896
Beaumont, Francis, English dramatist, **17**-5489
Beauregard (Pierre G. T.), Confederate general, **7**-2047
Beautiful, Princess, **4**-1052
Beauty, and the Beast, **9**-2749
of one's self, **17**-5395
sleeping, **6**-1708
spirit of: see Venus, goddess
what is, **7**-2011
Beaux, Cecilia, American painter, **14**-4252, 4255
Beaver, description of, **3**-676, 678; **13**-4060; **16**-5072
fur-bearing animal, **15**-4831; **16**-5076
home of, **18**-5573
skin as unit of trade, **15**-4834
young of, **18**-5664
Beaver Lake, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-583
Bébé est Malade, a French play, **4**-1300
Bec, abbey of, **15**-4791
Bec, Abbot of, **15**-4793
Bechuanaland, Moffatt settled in, **1**-300
Becker, Charlotte, poems: see Poetry Index
Beckwith, J. Carroll, American painter, **14**-4252
Becquerel, Monsieur, and radium, **2**-648
Bed, sleeping in damp, **11**-3384
Bed-clothes, over face, **7**-2249*
Beddoes, Thomas Lovell, poems of: see Poetry Index
Bede, The Venerable, English historian, **2**-466; **11**-3482; **13**-3935; **14**-4451-52
Bedesmen, the king's, **6**-1668
Bedford, Duke of, in France, **1**-130
Bedford, England, gaol of Bunyan, **6**-1746
Bedivere, Sir, of the Round Table, **11**-3371
Bedonebyasyoudid, Mrs., character in "Water Babies," **12**-3830
Bedouins, nomadic tribes, **12**-3861; **14**-4297; **19**-6097
Bedposts, Sheraton, **19**-6175
Bedroom, air in, **6**-1804
Beds, box, **6**-1804
Bedstraws, flower of, **13**-4016; **15**-4660
Bedwin, Mrs., character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2565
Bee-bread: see Pollen
Beech, a tree, **9**-2878; **10**-3259; **12**-3733; **17**-5352, 5438
Beech-drops, a plant, **10**-3068; **13**-4015
false: see Pine-sap
Beecher, Harriet: see Stowe, Harriet Beecher
Beecher, Henry W., a divine, **7**-2043
Beecher, Rev. Lyman, father of Harriet, **7**-2096
Beechwood, in "John Halifax," **13**-3975
Beech-wood, flowers in, **13**-4015
Beef, production in U. S., **9**-2677
Beef-extract, food value of, **11**-3273
Beefsteak-fungus, a mushroom, **15**-face 4882, 4884
Beef-tea, food value of, **10**-3183
Bee-Hive, a geyser, **2**-587
Bee-jelly, food for bees, **9**-2853-54
Bee-killer: see King-bird
Beelzebub, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1181
Bee-milk: see Bee-jelly
Bee-moth, destructive to wax, **9**-2858
in hives, **10**-3021
Bee-orchis, a plant, **14**-4478-79
Beer, souring of, **20**-6364
Bees, and flowers, **12**-3813-14, 3816; **13**-4015
and honey, **15**-4878
and moths, **10**-3021
and thyme, **15**-4655
and wasps, **9**-2849
battle of the, **17**-5394
birth of, **9**-2853
buttercups and, game, **11**-3556
communication of, **18**-5813
death of, **13**-4020
eye of, **8**-2337
get honey from linden, **10**-3261
humming of, **3**-911
intelligence of, **3**-672
leaf-cutting, **9**-2857
sting of, **3**-816; **13**-4020
story of, **9**-2849
vision of, **14**-4262
Beet, cultivation of, **10**-3217; **14**-4387
in Germany, **9**-2764
the sugar: see Sugar-beet
Beethoven (Ludwig van), composer, **5**-1413; **11**-3284, 3290-91; **12**-3772; **13**-4002
musical instruments used by, **4**-1088
Beetle, and rubber, **18**-5793
mimicry of, **11**-3449, 3453
protective devices of, **11**-3453-54
various beetles, **10**-3194-95, 3199, 3200
see also Fire-fly, Glow-worm, Insects, Lady-bird, Scarabæus, Water-beetle
Begbie, Harold, poems: see Poetry Index
Beggar-maid, Cophetua and the, **3**-822
story of, **3**-824
"Beggars," Dutch patriots, **11**-3544
Beggar-ticks, plants, **16**-5092
Behistun, Rock of, **11**-3484; **16**-4958, 5148
Behrend, John, built pianos, **4**-1088
Behring Straits, naming of, **12**-3726
Bel, temple of, **5**-1323; **16**-4961
Belch, Sir Toby, Shakespearian character, **2**-446
Belcher, Andrew, and Harvard students, **3**-962
Belcher (Sir Edward), British explorer, **17**-5457
Belfort, French city, **8**-2420
Belgæ, natives of Belgium, **11**-3541
Belgard, Castle of, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-702
Belgian Congo, in Africa, **4**-1016; **11**-3550; **12**-3732; **14**-4305
Belgians, artificial leather of, **9**-2834
in Canada, **12**-3732
Belgium, arms of, **6**-1658
capital of, **11**-3549
fruit in, **2**-655
government, at Havre, **8**-2291; **11**-3550
history of, **8**-2559; **11**-3538, 3548, 3550; **18**-5850
in Africa, **1**-302; **14**-4305, 4308
map of, **11**-3547
mussels in, **12**-3852
national song of, **12**-3772
Roman church in, **8**-2552
work-dogs in, **2**-508
Belgrade, capital of Serbia, **9**-2900; **10**-3238, 3242, 3244; **18**-5658
Belgrano, Manuel, Argentine general, **17**-5361
Belin, saved by Eustache, **15**-4800
Belisarius, Roman soldier, **9**-2940; **10**-3188-89
Bêlit, the god, **16**-4966
Belize, Central American port, **19**-6047
Bell, Alexander G., and talking-machine, **18**-5602
and telephone, **2**-336; **14**-4446
Bell, Alexander M., educator, **14**-4446-47
Bell, Chichester, and talking-machine, **18**-5602
Bell, Rev. Frank, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3516
Bell, Henry, and steam-navigation, **8**-2486-87, 2490
Bell (John), British sculptor, **16**-5040
Bell, John, candidacy of, **7**-2044
Bell, Laura, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3516
Bell, "Bells," in "The Chimes," **8**-2300
called Big Ben, **5**-1545
called Great Paul, **5**-1545
electric, **8**-2585; **10**-3229
for Morris dances, **9**-2805
in otter-hunting, **15**-4837
modeling a, **19**-6167
of Christian churches, **15**-4745
under the sea, **20**-6317
Bella, character in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4754
Belladonna, a medicine, **15**-4656
effect of, **11**-3510; **19**-6107

Belladonna lily, a plant, **17**-5230
Bellamoure, Sir, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-702
Bellario, Doctor, Shakespearian character, **1**-332
Bell-bird, a bird, **6**-1757, 1764
Belle Isle, Canada, **1**-223
Belle Isle, Straits of, **2**-554
Bellenden, Edith, character in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
Bellenden, Lady Margaret, **6**-1776
Bellerophon, myth painted, **6**-1688
Bellevue Hospital, in New York, **15**-4629
Bellflower, family of plants, **13**-4136
see also Campanulas
Bellin, the Ram, **18**-5569
Bellini (Vincenzo), Italian composer, **11**-3294
Bellini Family (Jacopo, Gentile, Giovanni), Venetian artists, **4**-1174, 1176, 1178
Bellows, of Jack's House: see Jack, house of
Bell-push, in clay, **19**-6004
Bell-Rock, lighthouse on, **3**-750
Bell-tower, of Venice: see Campanile of St. Mark's
Bellwort, a flower, **9**-2881-82
Belmont, home of Portia, **1**-330
Beloochis, costume of, **13**-3931
Belphœbe, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-699, 701-02
Belshazzar, king of Babylon, **16**-4970, 5146
Belt, making a beautiful, **4**-1298
Belts, Danish waterways, **12**-3658
Beluga, **4**-1074
Bemerton, garden of Herbert, **7**-2015
Benares, king of, **13**-4084
"Ben Bolt," by English, **10**-3054; **12**-3768
Bend, fisherman's, **11**-3326
Benedetto, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4434
Benedick, Shakespearian character, **2**-563
Benedict, St., story of, **4**-1028
Benedictine, nuns, in Paris, **5**-1500
Bengal, history of, **13**-4079
Indian province, **3**-703; **6**-1718
princess of, **3**-974
Ben Hur, Judah, character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5257
"Ben Hur," by Wallace, **17**-5256-57
Benjamin, Judah P., Confederate lawyer, **20**-6335, 6338
Bennett, William Cox, poems: see Poetry Index
Bennington, Vt., battle of, **4**-1004
Benson, F. W., paintings of, **6**-1688
Bentham, Jeremy, philosopher, **13**-4156
Bentivoglio, Cardinal, portrait, by Lorraine, **16**-5108
Benton, Mary, bravery of, **6**-1955
Benton, Thomas H., American statesman, **8**-2441-42
story of Jackson, **3**-784
Benue River, in Africa, **14**-4300
Benvolio, Shakespearian character, **2**-447
Benzine, from coal-tar, **2**-416; **6**-1891
Benzol, Edison and, **20**-6351
from coal-tar, **2**-416
Beothuks, natives of Newfoundland, **20**-6293
Beowulf, story of, **11**-3502; **13**-3935
Béranger, Pierre Jean de, poems: see Poetry Index
Berbers, in Morocco, **14**-4307
Berengaria, Queen, goodness of, **15**-4745
Bergen, Norwegian town, **12**-3654, 3662
Bering, Vitus, Danish navigator, **12**-3726; **13**-4057; **17**-5458
Berkeley, Bishop, saying of, **6**-1686
Berkeley, Sir William, governor of Virginia, **2**-530, 533
Berkeley, university at, **14**-4574
Berkshires, breed of hogs, **9**-2681
Berlin, built on nummulites, **8**-2406
capital of Prussia, **8**-2596; **9**-2760
fire in, **18**-5756
history of, **9**-2761
route to Russia, **12**-3798
Berlin Decrees, of Napoleon, **8**-2593
Berlin, Treaty of, and peace, **10**-3242, 3244
Berlin, University of, and education, **9**-2762
Berlioz, Hector, composer, **11**-3293
Bermuda, islands of, **1**-272; **19**-6043
Bernadotte (John): see Charles XIV
Bernard, Miss, married Sir John Macdonald, **14**-4324
Bernard, St., and the second Crusade, **13**-4029, 4032, 4037
hymns of, **7**-2013
of Clairvaux, **5**-1553
Bernard, Thomas, of Jamaica, **14**-4324
Berne, capital of Switzerland, **10**-2984-86; **18**-5841
convention held in, **3**-812
Bernhardt, Sarah, French actress, **16**-5138, 5144; **20**-6336
Bernini (Giovanni L.), Italian sculptor, **13**-4173
Bernstein, Baroness, character in "The Virginians," **11**-3421
Berries, Burbank's varieties of, **11**-3564-65
of Alaska, **13**-4060
sacred of Pe-le, **17**-5283
Bertalda, in story, **13**-4053
Bertha, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," **8**-2303
Bertram, Count of Rousillon, **1**-328
Bertram, Godfrey, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1626
Bertram, Harry, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1626
Bertram, Lucy, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1627
Bertuccio, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4434
Beryl, precious stone, **20**-6377, 6380-81, 6383
Bérylune, character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5835
Bessemer, Sir Henry, steel process of, **18**-5689-90, 5698
Bessemer-converters, in steel-making, **18**-5689-90, 5700
Best Friend, a locomotive, **2**-605
Betelgeux, a star, **9**-2645
Beth, character in "Little Women," **7**-2098-99; **16**-5169
Beth Gelert, a cairn, **17**-5385
Bethlehem, and St. Jerome, **13**-4030, 4037
birthplace of Christ, **17**-5280
church at, **17**-5384
pilgrimages to, **12**-3856
"Betrothed," story of the novel, **5**-1495
Betty, lost her way, **19**-6132
"Beulah," by Evans, **7**-2098
Beulah, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1185
Bevel, use of, **6**-1939
Beverly, shoe-factories at, **10**-3103
Bezuquet, character in "Tartarin of Tarascon," **15**-4640
Bhaer, Professor, character in "Little Women," **16**-5172
Bhils, in British Empire, **13**-4081
Bianca, Shakespearian character, **2**-643
Bible, English in, **8**-2351
Gutenberg's, **12**-3609
in Winnipeg, **19**-5946
Luther's, **8**-2555
names of, **3**-688
reading the, **17**-5485
schools for reading, **8**-2557
stars mentioned in, **9**-2645
translations of, **3**-773, 856; **8**-2555; **13**-3941-42; **19**-6115
verse contains all letters, **11**-3433
Biceps, a muscle, **9**-2648-49
Bichonne, a dog, **16**-5181
Bi-concave: see Concave
Bicycle, earliest, **19**-6055
rubber tires for, **18**-5794
spinning of wheels of, **3**-693
to clean, **14**-4494
uprightness of, **9**-2910
Biddy, and the tallow-dip, **4**-1065
Bideford, in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3713
Bienne, Lake, in Switzerland, **10**-2982, 2984
Biennial, kind of plant, **12**-3814
Bierstadt, Albert, American painter, **13**-4220
Big Ben, a bell, **5**-1545
Big Ben, a clock, on Westminster, **5**-1538, 1544-45
Big Bertha, a gun, **19**-6148
Big Eagle, an Indian, **6**-1673
Big-Endians, exiles, in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1337
"Big-head:" see Malcolm Canmore
Big Lick, Boone at, **20**-6253
"Biglow Papers," by Lowell, **5**-1619
Bilberries, fruits, **13**-4136; **14**-4558; **15**-4760, 4763
Bile, produced by liver, **8**-2365-66; **19**-6015
Bilge, of a ship, **15**-4618
Bill, the Lizard, character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-2962, 3163
Billiard-balls, and sound-waves, **15**-4870
Billings (William), songs of, **10**-3049
Billy, and the rattlesnake, **6**-1955
Bina, a savage, **19**-6017; **20**-6287, 6340
Binder, agricultural machine, **13**-4150
Bindweed, a weed, **13**-4212-13

Bingen, on the Rhine, 9-2765
Bingo, a game, 8-2590
Biot, J. B., French chemist, 20-6364
Biplane, various types of, 1-176, 180, 185
Birch, a tree, 9-2877; 10-3258; 12-3733; 17-5436, 5438
why it has rings, 18-5775
Birch-bark, for paper, 3-961
Indian use of, 9-2782
"Birchlegs," Norwegian party, 12-3654
Bird-girl, with the golden wings, 6-1812
Birds, and semi-circular canals, 13-3999
and Walther, 11-3394
brains of, 12-3687
brazen-winged birds, 16-5185
carry seeds, 12-3813, 3890
cast feathers, 8-2350
choosing their king, 8-2403
Christmas-tree for, 7-2263
cutting claws of, 16-5176
development of, 3-670-75, 873; 12-3668
drowned and buried, 9-2917
eat acorns, 12-3896
eaten by ants, 10-2974
eggs of American, 6-1760, face 1756, 1760
Egyptian hunting, 15-4852
exhibits of, 17-5330, 5333
find way, 5-1417
flesh-eating, 6-1893
flight of, 11-3568, 3589; 12-3887
forsake nests, 18-5639
freed by Napoleon, 5-1330
gizzard of, 8-2363
golden, 3-888
haunts of, 14-4565
heat of, 5-1509
homes for, 17-5517
homes of, 18-5745
imaginary, 1-217
Indian cookery of, 8-2578
killed for plumage, 8-2340-41; 19-5960
longest-tailed, 20-6217
made at dinner-table, 7-2267
migration of, 2-516, 518; 8-2340
mites on, 11-3364
monster, 11-3374
nests of, 3-917; 6-face 1760
of beauty, 6-1753
of Canada, 10-3152; 11-3455
of prey, 8-2342
of streets, trees and streams, 7-2212
of the ocean, 6-1639, 1646
oil for sea-birds, 5-1503
out of drawing, 16-4925
prehistoric, 1-53
puzzling, 17-5523
sacred, 7-1976; see also Ibis
Saint Francis and, 4-1022-23
selection of mates, 13-4113
some singing, 7-2104
song of, 15-4693
spider that catches, 11-3361, 3363
talk of, 4-1287; 18-5813
teeth of, 7-1982, 2078
that cannot fly, 5-1502; 10-3229
that serve us, 5-1557
that swim and climb, 7-1971
tracks of, 6-1854
various kinds of, 3-677
vision of, 14-4263
warm-blooded, 2-571, 573; 3-873
what wakes, 11-3511
why do not fall, 3-918
why not fly alike, 9-2736
see also Eggs, Feathers, collection of, etc.
Birdseye: see Germander-speedwell
Bird's-nest orchid, of Britain, 14-4479
Birds-of-Paradise, beauty of, 6-face 1752, 1755, 1758
Birgus latro, a crab, 9-2614
Birkenhead, troop-ship lost, 6-1818, 1820
Birmingham, city in Alabama, 19-5960
Birmingham, English town, 4-1042; 15-4801
Birnam Wood, advancing on Dunsinane, 4-1299
Birs Nimroud, and tower of Babel, 16-4969-70
"Birth of Venus," by Botticelli, 16-5102
Birthright, meaning of, 12-3781
Birthstones, for birth months, 20-6377
Biscoe, English navigator, 17-5464
Biscotin, a child, 16-5181
Biscotine, a child, 16-5181
Biscuit, of china, 14-4547
Bishaim, Arab tribe, 19-6099
Bishop, Sir Henry, music writer, 12-3769
Bishop, of Great Britain, 15-4791
Bishop, of the church, 15-4739
power of the bishops, 11-3542
St. Ambrose made a, 13-4030
Bishop, a rock, 4-1311
Bishop Ridley College, in Canada, 17-5402
Bishop's-Cap: see Miterwort
Bismarck, Prince Otto E. L. von, chancellor of Germany, 8-2290, 2595, 2597-2600; 9-2772
in Dropping the Pilot, 9-2771
statue of, 9-2762
Bismarck Island, 5-1493
Bison, American, 1-15; 2-586; 18-5609
in Yellowstone Park, 2-586
see also Buffalo
Bit, of key, 20-6359
Bites, treatment for, 11-3440; 16-5033
Bito, a dutiful son, 8-2315
Biton, a Greek, 5-1321
Bitter, Karl, American sculptor, 15-4675
Bitterling, a fish, 9-2706-07
Bittern, bird, 7-1973-74; 8-2341
Bitter-root, state flower, 18-5816
Bittersweet (Celastrus), a shrub, 14-4563-64
Bittersweet (Solanum), a vine, 14-4353
Bivalves, armored sea-animals, 9-2616
Bizet (Alexander C. L.), composer, 11-3294
Bjornson, Bjornstjerne, Norwegian writer, 17-5314
Black, and heat, 14-4372
color of black men, 1-48
how made, 6-1951
Black alder, a shrub, 14-4565
Blackamoors, king of, 2-396
"Blackbeard," a pirate, 2-532
see also Teach, Edward
Blackberries, English, 2-660
fruits, 15-4763; 16-5084
white, 11-3565
Blackbird, age of, 8-2350
character in "Blue Bird," 18-5838
egg of, 6-face 1756, 1760
of Europe, 7-2109, 2112-13; 8-2345; 10-3156; 18-5746
redwinged, 11-3459
Blackcap, a bird, 6-face 1760; 7-2107-08, 2111
Blackcock, a bird, 5-1559, 1561-62
"Black Death," an epidemic, 3-772; 4-1042; 12-3654; 20-6368
Black Dog, in "Treasure Island," 12-3632
Black Eagles, Cuban organization, 19-6046
Black-eye, treatment of, 14-4383
Blackfeet (or Blackfoot), Indian tribe, 8-2577, 2579; 9-2785; 15-4622, 4836; 19-6144
Black Forest, in Germany, 9-2765, 2768
Blackfriars Theatre, and Shakespeare, 18-5580
Black game, 5-1559
Black George, Serbian patriot, 10-3242
Black Hawk War, Lincoln in, 3-786
Black Hole, of Calcutta, 6-1718
Blacking-box, how to make, 8-2517
Black Knight, character in "Ivanhoe," 6-1666
Black Prince, Great Hall of the, 3-774
see also Edward, the Black Prince
Black Robe, and White Heart, 19-6143
"Black Rock," by Connor, 14-4327
Blacks, of Australia, 5-1368, 1486
Black Sea, in Europe, 10-3185, 3194; 12-3721, 3726, 3728, 3855
Black Sea Riviera, of Russia, 8-2473; 12-3798
Black-tail: see Deer
Blackthorn, a game, 4-1096
Blackthorn, a plant, 11-3534; 13-4134
Blackwall-hitch, of a rope, 11-3326
Blackwell, Elizabeth, first woman doctor, 10-3123
Bladdernut, a shrub, 15-4759
Bladders, for telephone, 1-247
Bladder-wrack, a sea-weed, 5-1421
Blair, Frank P., and General Lee, 14-4466
Blair, Montgomery, Postmaster-General, 7-2040
Blake, Matthew, character in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2975
Blake, Patsy, 4-1146
Blake (Robert), English admiral, 4-1040; 6-1862; 11-3547
Blake, William, poems: see Poetry Index
Blakelock, Ralph A., American painter, 14-4250
Blanc, Mont, Alpine peak, 8-2416; 10-2981
Blanchard (François), French aëronaut, 18-5816
Blanchard, Thomas, machines invented by, 9-2718
Blanche Nef, ship, 8-2507
Blanco, Cape, in Africa, 14-4308
Blanco, Guzman, president of Venezuela, 15-4604
Blankets, of Indians, 17-5328
Blashfield, E. H., American painter, 14-4258

Blast-furnace, for iron, **18**-5694
see also Furnaces
Blaxland, explored Australia, **2**-365
Bleaberry: see Bilberry
Bleak, a fish, **9**-2707-08
"Bleak House," by Dickens, **8**-2459
Bleeding, control of, **5**-1596; **13**-4201; **15**-4616
of arteries and veins, **16**-4928
without injury, **15**-4880
Bleeding-Heart, flower, **2**-616
"Bleeding-Kansas:" see Kansas, fighting over
Blefuscu, in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1333, 1337
Blenheim, battle of, **2**-545; **8**-2560
battle of, puzzle-picture, **3**-930
Blenny, a fish, **5**-1421; **8**-2600
Blériot (Louis), flight across Channel, **1**-176
"Blessed Damozel," by Rossetti, **19**-6039
Blewett, Jean, poems: see Poetry Index
Blimber, Dr., character in "Dombey and Son," **8**-2566
Blind, hearing of the, **12**-3909
how they learned to read, **7**-1995
sensations of, **12**-3907
touch of, **17**-5516
Blind-alley, occupations called, **20**-6217
Blind-man, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
Blind-man's breakfast, a game, **16**-5035
Blind-man's stab, a game, **16**-5035
Blindness, of young animals, **6**-1885
Blind-partners, **16**-5035
Blinds, of duck-shooters, **5**-1564
Blind-worm, a lizard, **4**-1211, 1218
Bliss, Bower of, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Block, guard the, **12**-3642
Blockade, of American coast, **5**-1398
of English ports, by France, **5**-1397
of Southern ports, **7**-2047, 2052; **19**-5958
Blockade-runners, ships, **7**-2052
Block-game, with dominoes, **13**-4044
Block Houses, in New York, **16**-5014
Blois, Charles, Count of, and Joan of Brittany, **8**-2508
Blomidon, Cape, in Nova Scotia, **17**-5550
Blondel, and Richard Cœur de Lion, **19**-6194
Blood, aliveness of, **19**-5891
and digestion, **8**-2367
and fainting, **4**-1163; **8**-2470
carries air, **3**-814
causes hunger, **11**-3510
cells of the, **4**-1122; **5**-1429, 1459; **13**-3980 **18**-5622, 5725; **19**-5991, 6110; **20**-6309
circulation of, **5**-1593; **6**-1647; **13**-4201; **15**-4616, 4880; **18**-5622; **19**-6106, 6108; **20**-6309
coldness of, **15**-4587
color of, **5**-1430-31
convection of heat in, **13**-4233
food and, **19**-5902
makes us red, **12**-3685
of the Saviour, **15**-4682
of tired animal, **6**-1879
specific gravity of, **12**-3828-29
studies on circulation of, **15**-4631
temperature of, **3**-873
see also Harvey, William
Bloodhounds, and cassowary, **5**-1508
used for trailing men, **2**-509
Blood-month, November, **14**-4537
Blood-plates, cells of the blood, **5**-1461-62
Blood-root, flowers of, **9**-2879, 2881
Bloods, Indian tribe, **19**-6144
Bloodstone, a gem, **20**-6377, 6379
Blood-vessels, in lungs, **20**-6308
nerves that control, **12**-3599
of body, **5**-1593
see also Arteries, etc.
Bloom, of grape, **19**-5893
Bloomers, for doll, **3**-848
Blossoms, picture, by Albert Moore, **16**-frontis.
Blotter, how to make, **14**-4291
Blotting-paper, absorbs ink, **7**-2082
Blow, in gas-making, **2**-418
Blow-fly: see Blue-bottle
Blow-gun, use of, **16**-5077
Blubber, as food, **9**-2732; **10**-3231
of sea-animals, **4**-1070, 1076
Blücher, Gebhard L. von, Prussian general, **8**-2289, 2594; **14**-4365, 4368
Blue, Captain, and Miss Dollie, **16**-5109
Blue, cause of color, **11**-3387
color of hands, **19**-5889
color of veins, **10**-3144
combinations of, **6**-1951
dye of woad, **13**-4132
eyes of, **14**-4330
Blue, in fire-flame, **19**-5892
in flag, **17**-5397, 5491
of sky, **17**-5398
primary color, **1**-166; **9**-2696; **14**-4524
Prussian, **16**-5177
waves of, **6**-1796
"Blue-Beard," authorship of, **5**-1477
Bluebells, arrangement of, **2**-623
of England, **15**-4658; **17**-5230
of Scotland, **15**-4655, 4658
various, **15**-4658
Blueberries, fruit, **2**-651, 655; **14**-4558
Bluebird, a thrush, **11**-3464
egg of, 6-face 1756
nest of, **18**-5751
"Blue Bird," by Maeterlinck, **5**-1483; **17**-5314
story of, **18**-5835, 5837
Blue Birds, organization of girls, **12**-3752
Blue-blindness, what it is, **14**-4525
Bluebonnet, state flower, **18**-5816
Bluebottle, an injurious insect, **10**-3201, 3204; **12**-3816
Bluebottle, plant: see Cornflower
Blue Boy, a picture, **4**-frontispiece; **15**-4591
"Blue-Coat Boys," costume of, **3**-859; **15**-4731
Bluecoat School, founded by Edward VI, **3**-859
Blue Dragon Inn, in "Martin Chuzzlewit," **9**-2673
Blue-eyed-grass, a flower, **10**-3064
Blue-eyed-stranger, a dance, **9**-2805
Blue-Gowns: see King's Bedesmen
Blue-grass, grown for hay, **8**-2384
Blueing, stains of, **18**-5644
Blue-jay, a bird, **6**-1762; **7**-2213; **8**-2344; **11**-3459
see also Jays, birds
Blue Lick, and Boone, **20**-6250
Blue M. Freighters, ships, **17**-5377
Blue Mountains, of Australia, **5**-1368
Blue Nile River, in Africa, **1**-299; **14**-4306
see also Nile River
Blue-stocking, derisive term, **10**-3120
Blue-tit, a bird, **6**-face 1752; **18**-5745
Blue-weed: see Viper's bugloss
Bluff King Hal, a dance, **9**-2805
Blumenfeld, on Boy Scouts, **19**-6140
Blunderbore, a monster, **6**-1810
Blush, cause of, **5**-1598; **19**-6109
Boa-constrictor, a serpent, **5**-1378, 1380, 1387
see also Water-boa
Boadicea, queen of England, **1**-210, 211; **2**-478
Boar, and Hercules, **16**-5185
fox and the, **12**-3878
of Erymanthus, **11**-3374
variety of pig, **2**-413, 414
Board, and air-pressure, **18**-5738
Boatbill, bird, **7**-1973, 1975
Boat-dwellers, of the Mississippi, **19**-6072
Boatmen, of Thames, **8**-2492; **19**-6051
Boats, bridge of: see Bridge of Boats
centre of gravity of, **12**-3882, 3885
driven by camphor, **18**-5642
fleet of little, **12**-3900
flying: see Flying-boats
made of paper, **6**-1941
modeling a, **19**-6167
of the Nile, **15**-4844, 4848, 4850
on the Mississippi, **5**-1391; **19**-6073
taxed by Spain, **6**-1836
torpedo: see Torpedo-boats
"Bobbies," London police, **17**-5397
Bobbins, for cotton, **15**-4888-89, 4891
Bobolink, in the rice-fields, **8**-2345
Bobs, coasting on, **16**-5221
Bobwhite: see Quail
Boccaccio, Giovanni, Italian writer, **17**-5307, 5310
Bodies, effect of air-pressure on, **13**-3983
falling, **6**-1674, 1679, 1681; see also Gravitation
hollowness of, **7**-2245
motion of, **12**-3674
perpetual motion of, **11**-3590
Bodkin, Mr., character in "Charles O'Malley," **10**-2975
Body, bones and arteries of, **13**-4200
changes in, **19**-5895
division of labor in, **17**-5305
heat of, **3**-692; **7**-2088; **13**-4110
how built up, **8**-2463
making of the, **3**-671
master of the, **15**-4747
power of human, **2**-648
upright attitude of, **12**-3884
Boerhaave, Hermann, Dutch doctor, **15**-4631
Boers, of South Africa, **6**-1780
Boer War, **4**-1120
Bœotia, Greek state, **16**-5202, 5208

Boethius, Roman philosopher, **13**-3941
Boffins, characters in "Our Mutual Friend," **8**-2462
Bogan, Mrs.: see Nairne, Lady
Bog-bean: see Buck-bean
Boges, character in "Egyptian Princess," **19**-5953
Bog-mosses: see Sphagnum
Bog-myrtle, a plant, **16**-5091
Bogota, capital of Colombia, **15**-4604
Bogs, flowers of, **16**-5085
Bohemia, King of, Shakespearian character, **2**-562
king of, at Cressy, **3**-772
Bohemia, gems from, **20**-6379
history of, **8**-2558, 2594; **11**-3482; **12**-3772
see also Austria-Hungary
"Bohemian Girl," opera by Balfe, **11**-3294; **12**-3771
Bohemund, of Tarentum, **5**-1551
Boiler, of locomotive, **1**-304-05
Boiling, effects of, **17**-5513
Boiling-point, of water, **2**-519
Bois, Sir Rowland de, Shakespearian character, **2**-637
Bois de Boulogne, in Paris, **17**-5538
Boisé River, dam across, **9**-2710; **17**-5418
Bois-Guilbert, Sir Brian de, character in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1663
Boker, George Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
Bokhara, costume of, **13**-3931
Bolan Pass, between India and Afghanistan, **5**-1630; **13**-3925-26
Boleslav I, king of Poland, **9**-2902, 2904
Boletus, edible, **15**-face 4882
poisonous mushroom, **15**-face 4880
Boleyn, Anne, queen of England, **3**-858
Bolingbroke, Henry: see Henry IV, of England
Bolivar, Simon, president of Colombia, **14**-4514; **15**-4603, 4606, 4608
Bolivia, history of, **17**-5362, 5364
Indians of, **14**-4509
Republic of, **15**-4606
rubber in, **18**-5793
Boll, of cotton, **15**-4885
Boll-weevil, destroyed by other insects, **11**-3300
injurious to cotton, **10**-3203-04
Bologna, Giovanni, Italian sculptor, **13**-4173
Bologna, Italian city, **10**-3080, 3082; **12**-3610
Bologna, University of, medical school, **15**-4630
Bolt, form of protection, **20**-6357
of a lock, **20**-6359, 6362
Bolting-cloths, for flour, **4**-1139
Bolton, Fanny, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3519
Boma, town in Africa, **14**-4306
Bomb, for depths, **18**-5860
Bombardier-beetle, an insect, **11**-3454
Bombay, gift to Charles II, **6**-1716; **13**-4078
port of India, **5**-1634
Bombs, dropped by aviators, **1**-174, 179
Bombyx Mori, the silkworm moth, **6**-1826
Bonaparte, Hon. Charles, grandson of Jerome Bonaparte, **16**-4945
Bonaparte, Francis Joseph Charles: see Rome, king of
Bonaparte, Jerome, and the Water-Seller, **3**-764
king of Westphalia, wife of, **16**-4942
Bonaparte, Jerome Napoleon, life of, **16**-4944-45
Bonaparte, Joseph, king of Spain, **6**-1953; **11**-3341, 3346; **14**-4366, 4368
Bonaparte, Napoleon: see Napoleon I, of France
Bonar, Dr. Horatius, poems: see Poetry Index
Bonavista, town in Newfoundland, **20**-6296
Bonds, issued by Congress, **5**-1435
what they are, **19**-5998
Bone, for china, **14**-4540-51
for cutlery, **15**-4805
for fertilizer, **3**-868; **9**-2686; **13**-4144
for fuel, **13**-4045
for pins, **16**-5001
funny-bone, **8**-2573
growth of, **8**-2463
how to treat, **14**-4288
inner ear and, **13**-3997
keel-like, **5**-1510
lasts long, **1**-187
of body, **13**-4200; **18**-5622
of cuttlefish, **8**-2484
petrous, **8**-2570; **12**-3916
pictures on, **11**-3479-80
treatment of broken, **11**-3440
uses for, **2**-406; **5**-1430; **11**-3572
Bones, Bill, in "Treasure Island," **12**-3630
Boneset, a plant, **16**-5086-87
climbing, **16**-5092
Bonheur, Marie Rosa, animal painter, **14**-frontis.
Bon Homme Richard, ship, **10**-3004
Boniface, St., in Germany, **13**-4031-32
Bonn, German university town, **9**-2768
Bonner, Robert, and Mrs. Southworth, **7**-2095
Bonnet, Daniel, escape of, **6**-1744
Bonnet, for baby-doll, **13**-4199
Bonneville, Captain, and explorations of, **6**-1840
"Bonnie Blue Flag," Confederate song, **10**-3054
Bonnie Prince Charlie: see Stuart, Charles Edward
"Bonnie Prince Charlie," song, **12**-3770
Boobies, birds, **8**-2340
Book-binding, process of, **3**-953
Bookcase, of boxes, **9**-2723
Book of Common Prayer, history, **3**-859; **13**-3942
"Book of Songs," by Heine, **11**-3399
Book of the Dead, **15**-4846, 4848, 4850
Books, chained, **12**-3607; **13**-3935
easier than lesson-book, **3**-815
Egyptian, **15**-4846
evolution of, **10**-3106
first famous, **1**-73
first of America, **10**-3049
first printed in England, **12**-3612-13
how to draw, **8**-2375
in early U. S., **5**-1394
mending worn, **14**-4294
of Asia, **16**-4960, 4965
people who first wrote, **12**-3909
printing, **12**-3615
problem concerning, **4**-1104
royal, **3**-860
to cover, **18**-5647
trick with book, **4**-1097
wonder of, **3**-943
written in Latin, **10**-3231
see also Cylinders, Exercise-book, Papyri, Tablets, etc.
Bookshelves, making set of, **20**-6279
Books, Story of Famous: see Tables of Contents
"Boola-Boola," a college song, **10**-3054
Boom, of ship, **13**-3959; **15**-4620
Boomerang, Australian weapon, **2**-364
comes back, **11**-3514
Booms, for logs, **13**-4131
Boone, Daniel, pioneer, **6**-1832; **20**-6248-49
Boone, Jemima, capture of, **20**-6253
Boone, Squire, brother of Daniel, **20**-6253
Boone, Squire, father of Daniel, **20**-6250
Boone Creek, tree on, **20**-6252
Boonesborough, fort at, **20**-6251, 6253
Booth, Edwin, statue of, **15**-4668
Booth, John Wilkes, assassinated Lincoln, **3**-787; **7**-2054; **11**-3493
Boots, lead in diver's, **12**-3778
pair of new, **20**-6291
Borage, family of plants, **13**-4136; **14**-4352
Borax, production of, **9**-2682
Bordeaux, French government of, **8**-2290
Bordeaux, French port, **3**-774; **8**-2423
Borden, Robert L., premier of Canada, **4**-1281; **5**-1455; **14**-4326
"Border Minstrelsy," by Scott, **8**-2322
Border of White Man's Land, a statue, **15**-4674
Boreas, god of the North Wind, **9**-2638
Borers, of locust, **14**-4562
Borglum, Gutzon, American sculptor, **15**-4664, 4674
Borglum, Solon, American sculptor, **15**-4674
Boris, czar of Russia, **12**-3724
Borneo, animals of, **2**-627-30; **4**-1213; **10**-3033
serpents of, **5**-1382
Borromeo, Cardinal Carlo, and the plague, **4**-1207
Bors, king of Gaul, character in "Table Round," **3**-883
Borzoi, Russian wolf-hound, **20**-6326
Boscawen, Admiral (Edward), in command of English navy, **3**-890
Bosnia, and Herzegovina, **10**-3242-43
death of Archduke in, **10**-3242
history of, **9**-2895, 2906; **10**-3192
settlement of, **10**-3186
Bosnians, costumes of, **10**-3245
Bosphorus, Straits of, between Europe and Asia, **5**-1552; **10**-3185-86, 3241, 3244; **12**-3856, 3858
Boston, as fish market, **12**-3842
at the bottom of the sea, **9**-2920
early history, **5**-1392
evacuated, **4**-1000
fire in, **18**-5757
history of, **17**-5399

Boston, port closed, **4**-998
shoe-factories at, **10**-3103
Boston Common, meeting-place, **17**-5399
Boston Massacre, account of, **17**-5399
engraved by Paul Revere, **4**-996, 998
Boston Public Library, pictures in, **14**-4248, 4250
Boston Tea-party, story of, **4**-998
Bostwick, Helen B., poems, see Poetry Index
Boswell, James, and Johnson, **15**-4727, 4729
and Rousseau, **13**-4154
Bosworth Field, battle of, **3**-776, 855
Botanical Gardens, in New York, **16**-5012
Botanists, study plants, **12**-3892
Botany, founded by Linnæus, **3**-866
Botany Bay, history of, **2**-365; **5**-1368
Bot-flies, injurious insects, **11**-3299, 3304
see also Sheep-bot, Warble-fly
Botha, General Louis, **4**-1120
Bothnia, Gulf of, **12**-3652, 3660
Bothwell, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
Bothwell, Earl of, married Mary, Queen of Scots, **10**-3142
Botocudo Indians, of South America, **14**-4509
Botta (Paul E.), explorer, **16**-4964
Botteler, and Hanchen, **10**-3000
Bottger (Johann F.), and porcelain, **14**-4540
Botticelli (Sandro), Italian painter, **15**-4590, 4593; **16**-5097, 5102
Bottle, and Pascal's law, **13**-3984
for musical instrument, **17**-5444
lavender, **6**-1941
machine for blowing, **4**-1269
measures specific gravity, **12**-3827
of hot water, **11**-3506
of skin, **19**-6102, 6183
puzzle about, **1**-110
siphon: see Siphons
sound of liquid coming from, **12**-3774
to clean, **14**-4494
tricks with, **1**-106
used for making butter, **4**-1132
Bottom, a weaver, **1**-327
Boucaniers, or meat-drivers, **19**-6044
Bouch, Sir Thomas, bridge-builder, **1**-24
Boucicault (Dion), actor, music by, **12**-3771
Bougainville, Louis A. de, French navigator, **7**-2156
Boughton, G. H., pictures painted by, **2**-525; **11**-3545; **18**-5672, 5675
Boukabar, in story, **5**-1525
Boulogne, Napoleon at, **8**-2288; **14**-4366; **17**-5534
Boulton, Matthew, partner of J. Watt, **2**-600; **3**-665; **8**-2490
Bounce, of a ball, **16**-5019
Bounce-about, a game, **4**-1096
Boundary, dispute of Maine and Canada, **8**-2442
in Asia, **16**-4962
mountain pass, **18**-5778
Boundary questions, settlement of, **11**-3491
South American, **15**-4603
Boundary-stones, in Asia, **16**-4962
Boundary-tug, a game, **16**-5122
Bounderby, Josiah, character in "Hard Times," **8**-2460
Bounding Elk: see Uncas
Bourdillon, Francis William, poems: see Poetry Index
Bourges, cathedral of, **13**-4173
Bournville, death rate in, **9**-2909
Bourseul, Charles, and speech by electricity, **2**-336
Bow, and musical instruments, **4**-1087; **16**-5058
for fire-making, **3**-810
made from yew, **17**-5430
of ribbon, **3**-962; **13**-4199
Bow Bells, and Whittington, **2**-396
Bowdoin College, history of, **14**-4568
Bowell, Sir Mackenzie, premier of Canada, **4**-1281
Bowels, work of, **8**-2365; **19**-5902
Bower, the Virgin's: see Clematis
Bower-bird, arbor of, **3**-677; **6**-1758, 1760; **18**-5752
Bowers, Lieut., on Scott expedition, **17**-5466
Bowfin: see Mudfish
Bowhead-whale: see Whale
Bowl, early specimens, **4**-1263
flowers in, **2**-623
of folded paper, **15**-4825
Bowles, Miss, portrait of, **15**-4596
Bowles, William Lisle, poems: see Poetry Index
Bowley, Joseph, character in "The Chimes," **8**-2300
Bowley, Lady, character in "The Chimes," **8**-2300
Bowley Court, in "The Chimes," **8**-2301
Bowline: see Knots
Bowling, game of, **3**-965
Bowling Green, George III's statue on, **4**-1002
park in New York, **3**-965; **16**-5008
Bowls, game of, **3**-862-63; **4**-1096; **8**-2523
Bowring, Sir John, hymns of, **7**-2017-18
Bow River, in Canada, **1**-232; **18**-5782
Bowsprit, of ship, **13**-3959; **15**-4619
Box, a shrub, **3**-931; **17**-5352
Box, candle, and weight, **18**-5871
drawing a, **6**-1729; **10**-3173; **19**-6162
for bird's nest, **17**-5517
for flashing messages, **17**-5518
for matches, **8**-2432
magic, **16**-5116
musical, **10**-2992
of good luck, **8**-2318
paper, **1**-250
that draws voice-pictures, **17**-5254
that makes smoke-rings, **15**-4713
that makes a whirlwind, **4**-1304
see also Baseball
Boxer, dog in "Cricket on the Hearth," **8**-2302
Boxer, ship, **10**-3008
Box-furniture, of Miss Brigham, **7**-2035; **8**-2359, 2516; **9**-2721
Box-kite, and aëroplane, **1**-176
Boy, at the Giant's Castle, **3**-726
boys and the frogs, **8**-2317
breaking voice of, **15**-4879
dead boy who sang a hymn, **2**-499
games for boys, **13**-3966; **16**-5122
life of Indian, **1**-18
on the burning deck, **12**-3695
painting of poet's boys, **6**-1688
remarkable swim of boy, **13**-4090
stronger than girls, **8**-2472
who cried Wolf, **11**-3370
who had no paper, **17**-5478
who kept himself awake, **17**-5478
who saved a crew, **12**-3694
who saved his family, **6**-1744
who took a man's place, **13**-4026
who would not fight against freedom, **1**-334
whom France forgot, **2**-360
with a goose, statue, **17**-5539
see also Blue Boy
Boyars, Russian nobles, **12**-3724
Boyle, Robert, British scientist, **7**-2161-62; **13**-3984
law of, **13**-3984
Boyne, battle of the, **4**-1041, 1043; **12**-3766; **18**-5556
"Boyne Water," song, **12**-3766
"Boy of Winander," Wordsworth's, **6**-1688
Boy Pioneers of America, boys' society, **19**-6135
Boys' Corn Club, crop of, **8**-2384
Boy-Scouts, of America, **19**-6136
"Boz:" see Dickens, Charles
Bozzaris, Marcos, Greek patriot, **10**-3239
Brabant, duchy of, **11**-3544
Brabant, Duke of, in "Lohengrin," **18**-5561
Brabant, dukes of, **11**-3542
Brabantio, Shakespearian character, **2**-443
Bracco, Roberto, Italian writer, **17**-5315
Bracelet, bead, for doll, **7**-2033
used to crown Henry VI, **3**-774
Bracket, making a fretwork, **17**-5253
of paper, **15**-4825
Bracteoles, of flowers, **14**-4353
Bracts, of a flower, **14**-4560
Bracy, Maurice de, character in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1666
Braddock, General (Edward), character in "The Virginians," **11**-3420
failure of, **2**-559; **3**-896; **20**-6252
Bradford, Sir Edward, and tiger, **18**-5802
Bradford, William, and Christmas day, **3**-964
governor of Plymouth, **2**-526
Bradley, James, English astronomer, **6**-1675, 1682
Bradshaw (John), regicide, **4**-1040; **6**-1866; **15**-4686
Bradwardine, Baron of, in "Waverley," **5**-1498
Bradwardine, Rose, in "Waverley," **5**-1498, 1500
Brady, Nicholas, Psalm, version of, **7**-2015
Bragg, General (Braxton), during Civil War, **7**-2050
Braggadochio, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-699
Bragi, god of poetry, **12**-3622
Braham (John), a tenor, **12**-3768
Brahe, Tycho, Danish astronomer, **6**-1675, 1677
Brahman, and the goat, **19**-6133
and the pots, **19**-6133
Brahmanism, religion, **10**-3023

Brahmaputra River, in Asia, **13**-3930
Brahmas, kind of fowl, **5**-1557; **15**-4712
Brahmins, Indian caste, **5**-1638; **6**-1713; **13**-4081
see also Brahmans
Brahms (Johannes), musician, **11**-3288, 3294
Brain, **12**-3597-98
and alcohol, **14**-4376; **17**-5440
and eye, **13**-4021; **14**-4263, 4427, 4523
and the skull, **8**-2569
cells of, **15**-4690
centres of, **12**-3689-92
controls heart, **5**-1597
controls sight, **11**-3570
controls yawning, stretching, etc., **3**-814
development of, **15**-4690
during sleep, **11**-3385-86
food for, **4**-1163; **9**-2830
growth of, **18**-5722
influence on digestion, **10**-3179
lacking in backboneless animals, **3**-671
memory and the, **15**-4856
mystery of the, **12**-3687
nerves of, **13**-4117
not affected by fish, **11**-3275
one-half lags behind, **18**-5811
parts of the, **12**-3817
poisoning the, **4**-1162
shape of, **14**-4488
site of, **8**-2464, 2467-68
size of, **15**-4690
sleep of the, **9**-2733
studies of, **15**-4630
swallowing-centre in, **7**-2174
tea and coffee, stimulants of, **11**-3414
thinking powers of, **5**-1411, 1464
work of, **18**-5623
Brake, for electric elevator, **19**-6199-6200
Bramante, Donato (d'A.), Italian architect, **4**-1170; **16**-5097, 5102
Bramble, and the fir-tree, **14**-4346
flower and fruit of, **13**-4133-34
Bramble-bush, the heron and the cat, **9**-2758
Brambling, a bird, **7**-2112
Bran, husks of wheat, **4**-1131; **10**-2948
Branches, messages with, **7**-2268
sidewise growth of, **12**-3907
Brandeis, Louis D., Justice of Supreme Court, **20**-6337-38
Brandenburg, elector of, **8**-2558, 2560
great elector, and Berlin, **9**-2762
Brandenburg, Mark of, **8**-2560
Brandenburg, province of, **8**-2596
Brandenburg Gate, in Berlin, **9**-2761-62
Brandon, Canadian city, **18**-5610
experimental farms near, **7**-2275
Brands, with hot iron, **5**-1438
Brandt, Margaret, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4070
Brandt, Peter, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4070
Brandy-bottle, a flower, **16**-4946
Brandywine Creek, battle of, **4**-1004
Bras d'Or, in Cape Breton, **17**-5544
see also Canada, railways and canals
Bras d'Or Lake, **17**-5547
Brass, Sally, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," **9**-2774
Brass, Sampson, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," **9**-2774
Brass, alloy of copper and zinc, **6**-1888; **9**-2680
for pens, **11**-3484
in ocean cables, **15**-4698
manufacture of, **9**-2686
utensils, etc., of, **5**-1633
why warm when rubbed, **8**-2540
Braun, Ferdinand, and wireless, **14**-4448
Bravida, Major, character in "Tartarin of Tarascon," **15**-4642
Brazil, and Vespucius, **1**-272
animals of, **3**-681, 683; **4**-1075; see also America, South America
birds of, **6**-1757, 1764; **7**-1976-78
claimed by Portugal, **1**-282
gems from, **17**-5370; **20**-6379-80, 6382-83
German settlements in, **9**-2771
history of, **11**-3342, 3346; **15**-4603, 4606, 4610; **17**-5368, 5370
Indians of, **14**-4509
insects of, **11**-3447, 3453
Jews in, **20**-6338
nuts of, **7**-1998-99
rosewood from, **16**-5034
rubber in, **18**-5795
Brazil-nuts, growth of, **7**-1998-99
Bread, aërated, **6**-1890
and salt, **12**-3727
as food, **9**-2727; **18**-5726
by which we live, **10**-2947
called staff of life, **7**-2085; **18**-5726; **19**-5991
Canadian, **17**-5300
changing price of, **16**-5178
character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5836
crumb of, **8**-2330
how yeast raises, **10**-3233
made by machine, **4**-1140-41
of Sweden, **12**-3657
water in, **4**-1193-94
what raises, **3**-909
world's, **4**-1131
Bread-winner, saving the, **19**-6027
Breaker, of coal-mines, **3**-838
Breakspear, Nicholas: see Adrian IV
Break-spectacles: see Cornflower
Bream, a fish, **9**-2707
Breastbone, broken, **14**-4383
of man, **8**-2468
Breast-plate, of high-priest, **20**-6377
Breath, a deep, **3**-814
disposal of, **14**-4486
of all life, **3**-914
seeing our, **1**-164
why do I get out of? **4**-1162
why rises in air, **7**-2248
Breathing, and the brain-bulb, **12**-3689
exercises in, **15**-4829
nerves that control, **12**-3599
process of, **5**-1463; **6**-1647, 1803; **19**-5892; **20**-6229-32, 6309
Breathing-centre, of brain, **6**-1652; **15**-4691
Breccia, a rock, **17**-5350
Breckinridge, John C., lawyer, **7**-2044
Breed's Hill, site of battle of Bunker Hill, **4**-1000; **17**-5399
Brehm (Alfred E.), German naturalist, **17**-5505
Brehon Laws, of Ireland, **18**-5551, 5554
Brehons, judges, of Ireland, **18**-5551
Bremen, a free town, **8**-2561, 2596; **9**-2764, 2772
Bremen, ship, **18**-5760
Bremerhaven, port of Bremen, **9**-2772
Brennan, Louis, and gyroscope, **1**-97
Brennus, attacked Rome, **11**-3594
Brer Fox, in "Uncle Remus," **5**-1483
Brer Rabbit, character in "Uncle Remus," **5**-1483, 1621
Brescia, defence of, **1**-138
Breslau, German port, **9**-2766
Brest, naval port, **8**-2423
Brethren, the Exclusive, **12**-3732
Brethren of the Coast: see Boucaniers
Bretigny, Treaty of, **9**-2816
Breton, Jules A., French painter, **10**-frontis.
Breton, Cape, history of, **2**-559
Brett, Jacob, and cable, **8**-2494; **15**-4697
Brett, John Watkins, cable of, **8**-2494; **15**-4697
Brewer, Ebenezer Cobham, poems: see Poetry Index
Brewster, Sir David, **8**-2332; **19**-6082
Brian Boroihme, or **Boru,** king of Ireland, **18**-5552
Brian, Prince, in Christmas Charade, **7**-2265
Bribery, proposed by France, **5**-1396
Bricklebrit, in story, **6**-1911
Brickmaking, in Asia, **16**-4962
Bride, of the Forest, **4**-1109
Bride, of the Wandering Prince, **4**-1205
"Bride of Lammermoor," story of the novel **5**-1497
Bridge, arched, **8**-2350
at Cologne, **9**-2763
at Waldi Tora, **1**-36
bascule, over Chicago River, **18**-5829
bridges that led to Rome, **5**-1402
building of bridges, **1**-23
expansion of, **9**-2653
foot-bridges, **1**-37
Iwakimi, **1**-37
marble at Pekin, **1**-36
natural bridges, **12**-3627
of a ship, **15**-4618
of boats, **5**-1631; **9**-2763; **12**-3859; **16**-5148, 5150, 5153
of concrete, **13**-4244
of musical instruments, **4**-1089, 1092
of New York City, **1**-25
of Siberian Railway, **12**-3804
of spools and bricks, **14**-4386
of the brain, **12**-3687
over Hawkesbury River, **1**-33
over St. Lawrence, **1**-33

Bridge, over Zambesi, **1**-24, 29
swaying of, **15**-4812
to Asgard, **12**-3652
see also under names of individual bridges, as London Bridge, etc.
Bridge-board, a game, **8**-2590
Bridgenorth, Major, in "Peveril of the Peak," **5**-1497
Bridge of Nations, **15**-4848, 4850
see also Suez, Isthmus of
Bridge of Sighs, in Venice, **4**-1166, 1170
Bridge, Sapper's, in Ottawa, **7**-2272
Brienne, Napoleon at, **14**-4359
Brienz Lake, in Switzerland, **10**-2982; **18**-5844
Brig, a ship, **13**-3960-61
Brigantine, a ship, **13**-3960-61
Brigham, Louise, box-furniture of, **7**-2035
Bright, Sir Charles T., and telegraph-cable, **8**-2487, 2494; **14**-4445
"Brighter Britain:" see New Zealand
Brightness, of stars, **14**-4482
Brigne, and Simplon tunnel, **20**-6260, 6270
Brill, a fish, **8**-2606; **12**-3847-48
Brimblecombe, Jack, character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3716
Brimblecombe, Sir Vindex, character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3714
Brimstone, is sulphur, **7**-2244
Brindley, and Papin's engine, **8**-2488
Brine, collecting salt from, pictures, **1**-239, 240
Brisbane, Queensland city, **5**-1372
Brisquet, children of, **16**-5181
Brisquette, a mother, **16**-5181
Bristles, of grass: see Awns, of grass
of seeds, **13**-4205
same structure as hair, **1**-166
Britain, dogs from, **20**-6319
Britannia, figure on British, **12**-3649
Britannia Bridge, **1**-23
Brithwood, Lady Caroline, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3971
Brithwood, Squire, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3971
British, in Canada, **12**-3732
British Columbia, education in, **17**-5401
forest of, **12**-3733-34, 3737
fox-farms in, **16**-5078
history of, **4**-1280; **6**-1842, 1918; **15**-4834
population of, **12**-3731; **19**-5942
productions of, **19**-6092, 6094
province of, **1**-232
salmon fisheries of, **1**-229, 233; **9**-2703
scenery of, **18**-5777, 5783
university in, **17**-5402
woman-suffrage in, **5**-1454
see also Canada, railways and canals
British East Africa, colony of, **14**-4306
"British Grenadiers," a song, **12**-3768
British Guiana, belongs to British West Indies, **19**-6047
boundary dispute, **11**-3494
colony of, **15**-4603
British Honduras, belongs to British West Indies, **19**-6047
British Isles: see Great Britain
British Museum, building of, **4**-1255, 1258
Brick, and spools, **14**-4386
blowing it over, **14**-4495
how to see through, **13**-4046
or pellet, made by ants, **10**-2968
puzzle about, **1**-110
use of, **2**-607, 610
writing on, **12**-3909
British North America Act, and Canada, **4**-1270, 1276; **5**-1451, 1454; **14**-4324
British Somaliland, in Africa, **14**-4308
British Welcome League, of Toronto, **19**-5942
Britomart, Princess, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-696, 700
Britons, costume for, **17**-5346
driven into Wales, **6**-1713
dyed blue, **13**-4132
in Wales, **3**-769
settled in France, **8**-2424
story of, **1**-208
Brittany, Duke of, **8**-2508
Brittany, history of, **2**-592; **8**-2508; **9**-2816
province of France, **8**-2419, 2423
religious procession in, **10**-frontis.
settlement of, **8**-2424
woman of, **8**-2419
Brittleness, cause of, **19**-5891
Brittles, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2565
Brittle-star, a marine animal, **8**-2412
development of, **12**-3665
"Broadhorn," a boat, **6**-1835
Broadtail, a fur, **16**-5078
Broadway, street in New York, **16**-5010
Broadway Bridge, over Willamette, **8**-2383
Brobd_ngnag, country in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1338
Broca, discoveries of, **12**-3821
Broccoli, cultivation of, **11**-3442
Brock, Sir Isaac, as governor of Canada, **4**-1281
Canadian commander, **5**-1399; **19**-6123
during War of 1812, **3**-759
Brockton, shoe factories at, **10**-3103
Brockville, Canadian town, **19**-6123
Broke, Sir Philip B. V., commander of the Shannon, **5**-1398; **10**-3008
Broken Hill, in Australia, **5**-1374
"Broken Jug," by Kleist, **11**-3396
Brome, a grass, **5**-1344, 1345-46
Bromine, liquid element, **5**-1314; **10**-3147
Bronchi, of the lungs, **6**-1650
Bronchitis, a disease, **6**-1650
Bronck, Dutch settler, **16**-5007
Brontë, Anne, English author, **9**-2621, 2625
Brontë, Charlotte, English author, **9**-2621, 2624
Brontë, Emily, English author, **9**-2621, 2625
Brontosaurus, prehistoric animal, **1**-14, 50, 54; **19**-5999, 6002
Bronx, borough of New York, **16**-5007
Bronx Park, in New York, **16**-5012
Bronx Park Zoological Gardens, rocking stone in, **1**-14
Bronze, alloy of tin and copper, **6**-1888
for coins, **12**-3646
for cutlery, **15**-4805
for pins, **16**-5001
tools of, **1**-16; **7**-2067
writing on, **11**-3484
Bronze, Age of, in the world, **5**-1316; **16**-5001
Brooke, Lieutenant J. M., device for sea-sounding, **16**-5175
Brooke, John, character in "Little Women," **16**-5171
Brooke, Old, character in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," **13**-4140
Brooke, Sir William O'S., and telegraph-wire, **8**-2494
Brooklime, a plant, **12**-3893; **16**-4954
Brooklyn, city of, **16**-5007
water-supply of, **16**-5198
Brooklyn Bridge, **1**-25, 30, 31
Brooks, Thomas, pictures of Shakespeare, **18**-5583, 5586
Brook-trout, game fish, **9**-2701
Broom, a plant, **13**-4135; **15**-4659
Broom, and the English navy, **4**-1041
maidservants and the, **7**-2065
of De Ruyter, **11**-3548
Broom-corn, market for, **18**-5713
Broom-rapes, plants, **12**-3892
Broomstick, of witch, **3**-795
Brotherly-Love, a statue, **15**-4674
Brothers, the Black, in story, **5**-1534
Brougham, Lord, and Gibbon, **15**-4730
Browdie, John, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," **9**-2673
Brown, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1627
Brown, Alice, American writer, **7**-2101
Brown, F. C., poems: see Poetry Index
Brown, Ford Madox, paintings of, **6**-1860; **13**-3934; **19**-6039
Brown, George, Canadian orator, **4**-1270; **14**-4323
Brown, Henry Kirke, American sculptor, **15**-4670
Brown, Jacob, during War of 1812, **3**-759; **5**-1399
Brown, John, at Harper's Ferry, **7**-2044: **11**-3493
song about, **10**-3053
Thoreau's defence of, **5**-1618
Brown, Dr. John, comment of, **12**-3822
Brown, Madam, character in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," **13**-4137
Brown, Squire, character in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," **13**-4137
Brown, Tom, character in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," **13**-4137
Brown, color, **9**-2696
eyes of, **14**-4330
of bitten apple, **18**-5723
Browne, Francis, Irish author, **4**-1045; **5**-1481
Browne, George, father of Mrs. Hemans, **19**-5938
Brownie, and Olaf, **19**-5909
and the Farmer, **13**-4238
of Snaefell, **8**-2403
Browning, Elizabeth B., English poet, **19**-6038
poems: see Poetry Index
Browning, John M., machine-gun of, **9**-2712-13

Browning, Robert, English poet, **3**-923; **15**-4690; **16**-4944; **19**-6038
poems: see Poetry Index
Brownlow, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2565
Brownlow, E. B., poems: see Poetry Index
Brown-tail Moth, and a scarab, **11**-3307
Brown University, in America, **14**-4568
Bruce, James, explored Abyssinia, **1**-298
Bruce, Robert: see Robert I
Bruges, city in Belgium, **11**-3539
Bruise, treatment for, **14**-4383; **11**-3440
Brumidi, fresco of, **6**-1686
Brunel, Isambard K., bridge and tunnel-builder, **1**-80; **2**-605; **8**-2487, 2492
Brunel (Sir Marc Isambard), tunnel-builder, **1**-57
Brunelleschi, Filippo, **9**-2787, 2794
Bruno, Giordano, Italian astronomer, **6**-1680; **7**-1963; **9**-2637; **16**-5079
Brush, George De Forest, American painter, **14**-4252
Brush-turkey, of Australia, **5**-1366, 1563-64; **18**-5752
Brussels, capital of Belgium, **8**-2291; **11**-3538, 3544, 3549
Brussels-sprouts, cultivation of, **10**-2995; **11**-3325
Brutus, Roman noble, **2**-435, 437
Brutus, Marcus, killed Cæsar, **2**-442
Bryan, Rebecca, married Boone, **20**-6252
Bryan, William J., candidate for presidency, **8**-2378; **11**-3494
Bryant, William C., American writer, **5**-1609
memorial to, **17**-5262
poems: see Poetry Index
statue of, **15**-4675
Bryn Mawr, college for women, **14**-4570
Bryony, black, **15**-4659
Buade, Louis de, governor of New France, **2**-558
Bubbles, and divers, **20**-6311
bursting of gas, **10**-3149
Buccaneers, of the Spanish Main, **14**-4514
see also Boucaniers
Buchanan, George, and Montaigne, **17**-5311
Buchanan, James, administration of, **11**-3488, 3492
as president, **7**-2043-44; **8**-2382
Bucharest, capital of Rumania, **10**-3240
Buck-bean, flowers of, **9**-2884; **13**-4136; **16**-5084, 5086
Bucket, bung the, **4**-1096
for fire, **18**-5760
Buckingham, George Villiers, First Duke of, friend of Charles I, **6**-1857
Buckland, Dean, and toads, **4**-1216
Buckland, Frank, English naturalist, **5**-1380; **6**-1896
Buckland, William, English scientist, **3**-868
Buckwheat, production of, in U. S., **8**-2386
Bud, color of unopened, **14**-4486
in bark, **16**-5177
of palmetto, **17**-5432
opening of flower, **13**-4015
Budapest, capital of Hungary, **8**-2594; **9**-2896, 2899; **10**-3244; **18**-5651, 5654
Buddeo, and Mowgli, **17**-5470
Buddha, fables of, **14**-4285
founder of a religion, **6**-1714; **10**-3022-24
Buddhism, a religion, **6**-1714; **10**-3024; **13**-3930
Buddhists, in British Empire, **13**-4081
Buen Aire, island of, **19**-6048
Buena Vista, battle of, **6**-1844-45
Buenos Ayres, capital of Argentina, **14**-4512-13; **15**-4609; **17**-5361-63
revolution in, **17**-5361
university of, in South America, **17**-5362
Buff, blindman's, **8**-2589
with a wand, **16**-5035
Buffalo, N. Y., exposition at, **15**-4675
Buffalo, American, **18**-5609, 5801; **19**-6144
as draft-animal, **1**-287, 295
attacks on man, **18**-5807
described by Coronado, **1**-276
hunting the, **6**-1841
prehistoric, **1**-14
skin for leather, **9**-2834
skins for camouflage, **11**-3509
see also Bison, Carabao
Buffers, for elevator, **19**-6200
Buffon (George L. L.), French naturalist, **2**-376
Buff-tip, an insect, **10**-3011
Bug, that resembles a hornet, **11**-3453
Bugle, a plant, **14**-4350
Bugle: see Beads
Bugloss, a plant, **13**-4136; **14**-4348
Building, what holds it up, **2**-607
Bulb, of brain, **12**-3599, 3686, 3689, 3817; **18**-5623 **19**-6107
of hair, **7**-1982
of nerve, **12**-3686
Bulbs (of plants), cultivation of, **2**-617; **5**-1602; **6**-1738, 1852
flowers from, **17**-5230
grown in Holland, **11**-3540, 3546, 3548
Bulbuls, birds, **7**-2113
Bulfinch, Charles, architect, **17**-5399
Bulgaria, costumes of, **10**-3245
fruit in, **10**-3242
history of, **10**-3190, 3240, 3242, 3247
Bulgarians, in Canada, **12**-3732
Bulgars, settled in the Balkans, **10**-3186
Bulkheads, of a ship, **15**-4620
Bull, John, doctor of music, **8**-2352
Bull, John, poems: see Poetry Index
Bull, Mrs., **8**-2352
Bull, Peg, nickname for Scotland, **8**-2352
Bull, a constellation, **9**-2643, 2645
and the Pleiades, **11**-3374
Bull, and red, **9**-2802
brazen-footed, **1**-204
escape from, **18**-5709
frogs and the bulls, **15**-4866
Isabella and the, **8**-2445
lion and the four bulls, **11**-3504
of Crete, **11**-3374; **16**-5186
winged, **16**-4958-59, 4961, 4964-65
Bull, of Pope: see Golden Bull; Pope, bull of
Bullbat: see Whip-poor-will
Bullen, Frank, describes battle of whale and squid, **8**-2484
Buller, Charles, secretary of Lord Durham, **4**-1272
Bullet, in liquid air, **13**-4085
Bull-fight, sport of Spain, **11**-3345, 3348
Queen Isabella and the, **8**-2445
Bullfinch, a bird, **6**-face 1760; **7**-2104, 2112
Bull-head, a fish, **9**-2707, 2709
Bullock, William, and printing-press, **12**-3615
Bull Run, battle of, **7**-2047
second battle of, **7**-2048
Bull-trout, a fish, **9**-2704
Bully, in hockey, **16**-5027-28
Bulrush, seeds of, **12**-3895
see also Cat's-tail
Bulwarks, of a ship, **15**-4618
Bulwer-Lytton: see Lytton, Edward G. E. L. Bulwer
Bumble, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2563
Bumble-bee, an insect, **9**-2850; **10**-3194
"Bummers," of Sherman's army, **7**-2055
Bump, bumps and the head, **8**-2571; **12**-3688; **14**-4488
formation of, **18**-5724
Bumppo, Nathaniel, a scout, **1**-195
Bunbury, Mr., character in "The Virginians," **11**-3424
Bunch-berry, a plant, **10**-3064, 3067
Bundesrat, German Upper House, **8**-2600
see Germany, Bundesrat
Bundy, Edgar, his picture of an English sailor **12**-3712
Bungalows, African, **17**-5322
Bunker, in golf-links, **10**-3211
Bunker Hill, battle of, **4**-1000; **17**-5492
Bunker Hill Monument, in Boston, **17**-5399; **19**-5894
Bunsby, John, character in "Round the World," **16**-4915
Bunt: see Baseball
Buntings, birds, **6**-face 1760; **7**-2104, 2111; **8**-234
see also Cow-bunting, Reed-bunting, etc.
Bunyan, John, English author, **4**-1042, 1125; **6**-1745; **12**-3598
poems: see Poetry Index
Buonaparte: see Bonaparte
Buoy, acorn-cup as, **12**-3900
Burbank, Luther, wonder-worker, **11**-3560-61
Burdock, a weed, **13**-4208-09
Burgh, meaning of, **2**-466
Burghley, Lord, grew first English tobacco, **17**-5411
Burgh-upon-Sands, and Edward I, **3**-771
Burglars, and locks, **20**-6358
their finger-marks, **6**-1882
Burg Niedeck, giant of, **17**-5473
Burgomaster, and the inspector, **18**-5743
Burgos, capital of Spain, **11**-3345
Burgoyne, General (John), expedition of, **4**-1001 1004-06
Burgundians, people of Burgundy, **8**-2550

Burgundy, Duchess of, and Charles V, 9-2898
Burgundy, duchy of, 18-5850
Burgundy, Duke of, controlled Netherlands, 11-3542
see also Charles the Bold
Burial, of Indians, 1-18
Burke, explored Australia, 2-368
Burke, Edmund, English philosopher, 9-2619; 13-4155, 4158-60; 15-4727, 4734
Burleigh (William Cecil), adviser of Queen Elizabeth, 3-860
Burley, in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
Burlington Beach, on Lake Ontario, 19-6122
Burma-buriash, and Tel-el-Amarna tablets 16-4970
Burmah, animals of, 4-1012
empire of, 6-1930
gems from, 20-6381
Burnap, made clocks, 5-1540
Burne-Jones, Sir Edward, English painter, his picture of King Arthur resting, 3-880; 19-6040
Burners, for gas-lights, 3-666-67
Burnett, Frances H., American writer, 7-2100
Burney, Dr. Charles, 9-2619; 13-4157
Burney, Fanny, English author, 9-2619, 2621
Burning, of dead, 5-1636
Burning-glass, use of, 12-3679; 13-4229, 4231
"Burning of Rome," picture, by Raphael, 16-5104
Burning of Troy: see Opal
Burns, James D., hymns of, 7-2018
poems: see Poetry Index
Burns, Robert, poems: see Poetry Index
portrait bust of, 15-4672
Scottish poet, 4-1055; 5-1616; 19-6029, 6032
silhouette of, 18-5641
Burns, clothing and, 13-3964
dressing, 16-5032
Burnside, his fresco of Washington, etc., 6-1686
Burnside, General (Ambrose E.), during Civil War, 7-2050
Burnt-Cape, in Canada, 19-6124
Burr, Aaron, and Elizabeth Patterson, 16-4945
and Hamilton, 8-2436, 2439
as candidate, 11-3490
character in "Man Without a Country," 18-5615
vice-president, 5-1397
Burrard Inlet, near Vancouver, 18-5782
Bur-reed, an aquatic plant, 16-4949
Burrhus, Roman captain, 2-538
Burroughs, John, comments of, 4-1308-09; 9-2880
extracts from, 10-3063
Burrow-duck: see Sheldrake
Burrowjack, a gnome, 7-2181; 12-3708
Burrs, of weeds, 13-4208
Burton, Decimus, arch of, 16-5040
Burton Port, the Doctor of, 2-476
Burying-beetle, work of, 11-3303, 3306-07
Busby, Doctor, headmaster, 19-6029
Buses: see Omnibus
Bush, the, of Australia, 5-1375
Bushnell, David, and battle of the kegs, 10-3052
Bushnell, David, and submarine, 18-5857
Buskin, Venus': see Lady's slipper
Busoni, Abbé, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4431
Bussell, Grace, rescued on horse-back, 13-4089
Bust, what it is, 13-4171
Butcher-bird: see Shrike, a bird
Butcher's broom, a plant, 15-4654, 4657
Buthus, a scorpion, 11-3361
Butler, Reuben, minister in "Heart of Mid-lothian," 6-1773
Butler, cord acts as, 12-3598
Butter, as a food, 9-2829
Canova's lion of, 17-5383
Dutch, 11-3546, 3548
in Hungary, 10-3242
in United States, 9-2678
made by machine, 4-1143
microbes that help make, 3-821, 906
of Denmark, 12-3658
source of, 4-1142
world's, 4-1131-32, 1142-43
Butter-and-eggs: see Toad-flax
Buttercup family, 14-4353; 15-4758; 17-5228
Buttercups, flowers, 12-3815-16; 13-4134, 4210-11
Buttercups, and bees, a game, 11-3556
Butterfly, and flowers, 12-3814, 3816; 13-4015; 16-4956
an invertebrate, 8-2463
in clay, 19-6004
Butterfly, life of, 20-6371, 6375
mimicry of, 10-3020; see also Leaf-butterflies
needle-book shaped like, 16-5034
shadow-picture, 17-5353
tongue of, 8-2337
various kinds of, 10-face 3011
Butter-fly orchis, of Britain, 14-4477-79
Butternut, tree of America, 7-1997; 17-5342-44
Butternut-brown, a dye, 17-5342
Butterscotch, recipe for, 1-255
Buttertongue, a wood-witch, 8-2398
Butterwort, a plant, 16-5084
Butti, E. A., Italian writer, 17-5315
Button, a game, 3-966
Button, made from shoe-lace, 17-5351
to sew on, 3-730
Buttonholes, to make, 18-5647
Button-hole-stitch, how to do, 2-621; 3-730
Buttonwood, a tree, 17-5432, 5437
see also Plane-tree
Buz, a game, 1-253
Buzfuz, Serjeant, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
Buzzards, flesh-eating birds, 6-1893, 1898-99
By, meaning of, 2-470
Bypath-Meadow, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
Byron, George G., Lord, and the Greeks, 10-3240
comments of, 10-2980; 11-3524; 19-5928
English poet, 4-1055; 10-2980; 19-6035
poems: see Poetry Index
Byron, John, poems: see Poetry Index
Byssus, a shell-fish, 9-2616
Byzantium, art of, 15-4589
capital of Roman, or Eastern Empire, 2-542; 9-2940; 10-3074, 3186
see also Constantinople
Byzantine Empire, Holy Land part of, 5-1549, 1551, 1554

C

Cabbage, a plant, 10-2995; 11-3325; 12-3903; 13-4132, 4134
see also London Pride
Cabbage-butterflies, 10-3016, 3020-21
Cabbage-family of plants, 15-4762
Cabbage-palmetto, used for food, 17-5432-33
Cabinet, of Canada, Great Britain, etc.; see Canada, Cabinet, etc.
Cabinets, Egyptian dressing, 15-4844, 4850
made from cigar-boxes, 16-4924
Cabins, of boat, 15-4618
Cable, George W., American author, 5-1621
Cable, finding flaw in, 15-4588
for suspension bridge, 1-25
in Pacific, 5-1492
submarine, 11-3577; 14-4445-46; 15-4697, 4698
telephone, 2-340
Cable-operators, on Midway Island, 7-2156
Cable-ship, 15-4700
Cabot, John, English explorer, 3-854; 20-6293
reached America, 1-272, 279, 282; 2-553, 557
Cabot, Sebastian, and New World, 2-553
English explorer, 3-854
Cabot, ship, 10-3004
Cabral, Pedro Alvarez, Portuguese navigator, 1-282; 17-5368
Cabs, the first, 19-6051
see also Hansom-cab
Cacao, in Peru, 14-4510
in West Indies, 19-6045-47
raised in Philippines, 7-2154
see also Cocoa, Chocolate
Cacao-tree, chocolate from, 7-2253
Cachalot, a whale, 4-1069, 1071-72
Caciques, of the Chibchas, 14-4506
Cackle of hens, 20-6216
Cactus, designs suggested by, 13-4012
plant, 11-3564; 12-3625; 13-4013; 18-5815-16
Cacus, a giant, 16-5186; 18-5775
Caddis-fly, an insect, 11-3301, 3305
Caderousse, Gaspar, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4316, 4431
Cadets, of West Point, 15-4735, 4738-40
Cadiz, Spanish sea-port, 11-3343, 3348; 14-4514; 16-5200
Cadoudal, Georges, and Napoleon, 14-4284
Cady, Daniel, father of Elizabeth C. Stanton, 10-3121
Cady, Elizabeth: see Stanton, Elizabeth Cady
Cædmon, English poet, 2-468, 477
Caedwalla, Welsh leader, 18-5816
Caen, supplied stone, 2-590

Cæsalpinus (Andreas), Italian doctor, **15**-4631
Cæsar, Caius Julius, and Cleopatra, **18**-5786
and England, **1**-210; **6**-1713
and Florence, **9**-2787
and London, **4**-1254
and Paris, **17**-5534
and the Jews, **20**-6332
at Verulam, **19**-5913
history of Gaul, **7**-2067
July named for, **14**-4534-35
Roman general, **2**-434, 440; **8**-2550; **17**-5278
statue of, **19**-5925-26
Cæsars, palace of, **19**-5924-28
Caffeine, a drug, **11**-3414
Cage, in coal mine, **3**-833-34, 838
of cardboard and pins, **8**-2522
spinning picture of, **17**-5447
Cagliari: see Veronese, Paul
Cagnetta, Cesarina, translator, **16**-4992
Cair Lundun: see London, name of
Cairo, Egyptian capital, **14**-4301-03; **19**-6179
museum at, **15**-4849
Cairo, town in Illinois, **19**-6072
Caisson, for lighthouse, **3**-749
used in bridgebuilding, **1**-26, 27
Caius, John, founded college, **15**-4630
Caius College, at Cambridge, **15**-4630
Cajamarca, Inca's town, **14**-4512
Cakes, for tea, **11**-3328
story of, **4**-1131
story of King Alfred and, **2**-468
Calabria, Italian province, **10**-3074
Calah, Assyrian city, **16**-4961, 4964
Calais, and Queen Mary, **18**-5850
and Queen Philippa, **7**-2072
history of, **3**-772, 860; **7**-2072; **17**-5533
see also "Citizens of Calais," by Rodin
Calceolarias, cultivation of, **5**-1363; **6**-1853
Calcium, compounds of, **6**-1697
in eggs, **11**-3275
in milk, **9**-2828
in quicklime, **14**-4371
in spectrum, **9**-face 2736, 2741
in stars, **7**-1969
in sun, **7**-2094; **16**-5025
salts of, **5**-1588; **9**-2730, 2732
Calcium bicarbonate, and chalk, **17**-5292
in hard water, **5**-1583
Calcium carbonate, as chalk or marble, **6**-1814, 1816; **9**-2651
in marine animals, **8**-2406
Calcium chloride, in Dead Sea, **18**-5815
Calcium sulphate, what it is, **6**-1816
Calculating-machine, work of, **18**-5722
Calcutta, Black Hole of, **6**-1718
factories at, **6**-1716; **13**-4078-79
Jain temple in, **7**-2242
port of India, **5**-1634
Calderon, Frank, his picture of warriors and horses, **19**-6060
Calderon (de la Barca, Pedro), play about Prince Fernando, **13**-4027
Calèche, a carriage, **1**-224
Calendar, reformed by Cæsar, **14**-4535
Calf, the golden, **15**-4850
skin for shoes, **10**-3105
Calgardup, district, caves of, **17**-5472
Calgary, Canadian town, **1**-232; **7**-2278; **13**-5608, 5612-13; **19**-5940
Calhoun, John C., American statesman, **8**-2438, 2440
and California, **11**-3492
and Nullification, **11**-3491
as Senator, **8**-2434
portrait bust of, **15**-4668
Caliara: see Veronese, Paul
Caliban, Shakespearian character, **1**-329
Calicut, and Vasco da Gama, **1**-65
Calidore, Sir, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-697, 702
California, admission of, **6**-1846; **7**-2042; **8**-2440; **11**-3492
almonds of, **7**-1997, 2004
birds of, **8**-2340, 2343-44
climate of, **1**-10; **8**-2384
flowers of, **17**-5235
fruit in, **2**-649, 651-52; **8**-2386; **9**-2687; **11**-3302; **12**-3901; **18**-5714
gems from, **20**-6380-83
gold in, **6**-1846; **9**-2678; **17**-5318, 5320; see also Gold
heliographing in, **14**-4441
hemp in, **13**-4003
history, **6**-1842, 1844, 1846
California, irrigation in, **17**-5418
Mariposa grove, **3**-915
mercury in, **9**-2680
moving pictures in, **16**-5140
ostrich-farms in, **5**-1506
petroleum in, **9**-2680; **13**-4166
state flower of, **18**-5815
trees of, **17**-5432-33
view in, **18**-5710
volcanoes in, **1**-13
California Kindergarten Training School, organization of, **7**-2102
Californian, ship, **11**-3578
California, University of, in Berkeley, **14**-4574
Caligula, emperor of Rome, **2**-537; **16**-5098
floating palace of, **18**-5789
Caliphs, successors of Mohammed, **12**-3858; **14**-4302
tombs of the, **19**-6179
Calisto, and Juno, **11**-3374
Callao, port of Lima, **15**-4608
"Caller Herrin'," song, **12**-3770
Calloway, Colonel, and Indians, **20**-6253
Calloway, Fanny and Betsey, and Indians, **20**-6253
Calmar, Union of, and Scandinavia, **12**-3654, 3658
Calopogon, an orchid, **10**-3063
Calorie, unit of heat, **14**-4502; **19**-5996
Calorimeter, measures heat, **14**-4501, 4502
Calvert, George, and America, **2**-527-28
Calves, lessons of, **18**-5665
Calvin, John, French reformer, **5**-1593; **8**-2556
teachings of, **11**-3544
Calvinists, a sect, **8**-2556
Calypso borealis, an orchid, **9**-2885
Calyx, development of, **13**-4205
of flowers, **4**-1249; **13**-4134
Camberwell, part of London, **16**-4944
Cambium, layers of bark, **19**-5896
Cambridge, England, college at, **3**-776, 855; **15**-4630
press at, **12**-3612
Cambridge, Mass., settlement of, **2**-532
Washington at, **4**-1000
Cambridge Chimes, Handel's, **5**-1538
Cambyses, king of Persia, reign of, **13**-5146
character in "Egyptian Princess," **19**-5951
Camden, William, and Jonson, **17**-5489
Camel, age of, **8**-2350
foot of, **12**-3668
in Egypt, **19**-6183
in India, **5**-1631
of the deserts, **1**-287, 291; **19**-6098, 6101, 6104-05
prehistoric, **1**-13
shadow picture of, **17**-5353
use of, **1**-294; **12**-3858, 3861
young of, **18**-5665
Cameos, and sardonyx, **20**-6381
Camera, for moving pictures, **16**-5136, 5138
photography without, **9**-2719
takes pictures, **1**-45, 47
used out-of-doors, **14**-4287
Camillo, Shakespearian character, **2**-562
Camillus, Marcus Furius, Roman commander, **2**-436; **11**-3594
Camouflage, what it is, **11**-3508
Campania, Italian province, **10**-3074
Campanile, of St. Mark's, **4**-1167, 1169-70
see also Tower, Giotto's
Campanulas, or bell-flowers, **7**-2039; **15**-4658
Campbell, Sir Colin, in Indian mutiny, **6**-1720
Campbell, Rob Roy McGregor, character in "Rob Roy," **5**-1623
Campbell, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
song writer, **12**-3765-66
Campbell, Vice-Admiral, and press-gang, **13**-4026
Campbell, Willie, in Alaska, **7**-2149
Camp-Fire Girls, an organization, **12**-3751
Camphor, and moths, **13**-4117
for fireship, **12**-3901
in celluloid, **15**-4875
in water, **18**-5741
Campion, Edmund, gave life for religion, **16**-5093
Campion, a plant, **13**-4013-14, 4135; **15**-4758
Camp Lazear, for mosquito research, **10**-3236
Canaanites, Asiatic people, **16**-4960
Canada, and glaciers, **1**-14
and John Q. Adams, **6**-1838
animals in, **1**-160, 232; **2**-412, **510**; **3**-676, 678, 680, 683; **6**-1918
as an English colony, **3**-755

Canada, as a nation, **4**-1271
baseball in, **17**-5247
birds of, **6**-1640, 1646, 1918; **11**-3455
boundary of, **11**-3491
branch of British mint in, **12**-3645
British flag in, **2**-557
cabinets of, **5**-1452, 1457
canals in, **4**-1272, 1280; **7**-2273, 2278
census of, **12**-3731
climate of, **18**-5607
councillors of, **5**-1452, 1457
councils of, **3**-755, 758-59; **5**-1452, 1454, 1457
days celebrated by, **14**-4463
dominion of, **1**-224; **4**-1270, 1276
during American Revolution, **4**-1000
during War of 1812, **5**-1398
emblem of, **8**-2499; **17**-5337
explorers of, **1**-274-76
fisheries of, **12**-3841; **13**-3953
fishermen from, **8**-2602
flowers of, **10**-3063
French in, **2**-533, 553; **17**-5295
French republic proposed, **3**-759
fruit in, **2**-649
furs from, **4**-994; **15**-4831, 4833; **16**-5072
government of, **4**-1272, 1274, 1276, 1280
governor-general of, **1**-226; **4**-1281; **5**-1452, 1456
harvests of, **11**-3354
history of, **4**-1113-14, 1278; **13**-4079
hockey in, **16**-5027
House of Commons of, **5**-1452
how it is governed, **5**-1451
immigration into, **19**-5941
in summer and winter, **1**-227
Indians of, **1**-21; **9**-2781
land rising in, **1**-13
laws in, **3**-756, 758
legislative assemblies of, **3**-759; **5**-1454, 1457
lieutenant-governor, **5**-1457
lost by France, **7**-2076
meaning of name, **2**-554
mineral resources of, **19**-6091
mounted police of, **15**-4621
natural wealth of, picture, **1**-229
New West of, **18**-5607
Parliament of, **3**-758; **4**-1276, 1280; **5**-1452, 1454
peaches in, **2**-649
population of, **12**-3732
prime-minister of, **5**-1452
provincial governments, **5**-1454, 1457
provincial legislatures, **5**-1454
railways of, **1**-34; **4**-1272, 1280; **7**-2273
rebellions of, **3**-759; **4**-1278
Senate of, **5**-1452
settlers in, **3**-756, 758
seventy-two resolutions of, **4**-1270, 1276
spirit of, **20**-6345
sports of, **16**-5221-22
taxes, **3**-755
territorial commissioners, **5**-1457
time belts of; see America, time belts of
tories in, **5**-1390
united province of, **4**-1272
unknown, **6**-1915
wheat in, **4**-1132-33; **8**-2386; **10**-2947; **18**-5608
winter sports of, **16**-5224; **17**-5406
wonderland of, **1**-223
see also Canadians, Rebellion, Riel, War of 1812, etc.

Canada, Book of: see Tables of Contents

"Canada for the Canadians," slogan of, **4**-1280; **14**-4324

Canada-jay: see Jays, Birds, and Whiskey-Jack

Canadian Northern Pacific Railway, in Canada, **7**-2276

Canadian Northern Railway, in Canada, **7**-2276-77

Canadian Pacific Railway, in Canada, **1**-34, 226, 231; **4**-1280; **7**-2276-77; **15**-4624; **18**-5608

Canadians, well-known, **14**-4323

"Canadians of Old," by Roberts, **14**-4327

Canal-boats, traveling on, **15**-4764

Canals, Darius' Canal, **16**-5148
Duke of Bridgewater's Canal, **4**-1116
in Germany, **9**-2762
Julian's Canal, **16**-5155
of Babylon, **16**-4963
of France, **8**-2418
of Low Countries, **11**-3539-40
of Mars, **8**-2388, 2392; **11**-3512
of the ear, **6**-1886; **12**-3912, 3915, 3917
semi-circular, **13**-3998, 4000

Canals, use of, **9**-2688
see also Arizona Canal, Panama Canal, Suez Canal, etc.

Canal Zone, on Isthmus of Panama, **7**-2147, 2159-60; **14**-4406; **18**-5594

Canaries, birds, **7**-2104, 2106, 2112; **8**-2350; **13**-4213
puzzle of, **1**-110

Canary Islands, fruits in, **2**-656

Cancale, oyster farms at, **12**-3853-54

Canceling-machine: see Post-office, work of

Cancer-root: see Beech-drops

Candies, how to make, **1**-255

Candle, and mirror, **18**-5724
and weight of box, **18**-5871
apple and, **19**-5923
bay-berry, **16**-5219
blowing out, **12**-3681; **19**-5919
burning of, **3**-852, 917
early use of, **3**-662-65, 668
for telling time, **5**-1537, 1541
grease for ice-bergs, **15**-4705-06
problem concerning, **3**-736
spermaceti, **4**-1069, 1071
used in ceremony, **2**-596
see also Tallow-dip

Candle-race, for swimmers, **9**-2726

Candlestick, from glass of water, **19**-6168
of paper, **15**-4825

Candle-wicks, of cotton, **4**-1042

Candy, chocolate, **7**-2257
how to make, **4**-1251; **7**-2256-58; **11**-3552, 3558

Candytuft, a plant, **4**-1098

Cane, for weaving, **7**-2138
sugar: see Sugar-cane

Canines, kind of teeth, **7**-2078-79

Canmore, Malcolm, **10**-3133

Cannæ, battle of, **17**-5276

Cannibals, of Oceania, **5**-1491

Canning, Sir Samuel, laid Atlantic cable, **8**-2496

Canning-industry, in Canada, **13**-3954

Cannon, at battle of Cressy, **3**-772
leather, **9**-2833
toy, **12**-3902

Cannon-ball, bouncing on water, **19**-5896
irresistible, **8**-2354
Jules Verne's story of, **4**-1056
kept from falling, **16**-5173
shot to the moon, **13**-4115

Canoe, Indian, **1**-20; **4**-1107; **13**-4057; **17**-5328, 5340

Canoe-race, for hand paddlers, **9**-2726

Canopus, a star, **14**-4482

Canossa, and penance of Henry IV of Germany, **15**-4795-96

Canova, Antonio, Italian sculptor, **13**-4174; **16**-5097, 5108; **17**-5381
tomb of, **16**-5043

Cans, flower-pots made from, **6**-1736

Canso, strait of, in Nova Scotia, **17**-5544

Cant, meaning of, **13**-4094

Cantabrian Mountains, in Iberian Peninsula, **11**-3338, 3340

Cantaloupes: see Melons, Musk

Canterbury, pilgrimages to, **2**-466, 492-93, 592; **13**-3938
see also Cathedral, Canterbury

Canterbury, province of New Zealand, **5**-1490

Canterbury, Archbishop of, execution of, **12**-5094
of England, **15**-4791-92, 4796-97
see also Laud, William

Canterbury-bells, cultivation of, **3**-732; **6**-1738; **11**-3325; **13**-4136

Canterbury Cathedral, in England, **2**-592; **3**-773; **15**-4796

Canterbury, Monastery of, history, **15**-4792

Canterbury Plain, in New Zealand, **5**-1486, 1490

"Canterbury Tales," by Chaucer, **2**-493; **13**-3934, 3937

Cantharellus: see Chantarelle

Cantilever, a type of bridge, **1**-25, 33
see also Bridges, building of

Canto, meaning of, **13**-4094

Canton, John, a schoolmaster, **7**-2161, 2166

Cantons, of Switzerland, **1**-130; **10**-2986

Canute, king of England, **2**-472, 590

Canute, mighty king of Denmark, **12**-3654

Canvas, picture on, **18**-5648

Canvas-backs, a duck, **5**-1564

Caoutchouc, a kind of rubber, **18**-5792

Cap, ducal, and Tell, **6**-1703
of Liberty, **13**-4106
of mast, **15**-4619-20
polar caps, of Mars, **11**-3388

Cap, that the fairies wear, **7**-2231
Cape Breton, canals of, **7**-2278
history of, **2**-553
wireless station at, **11**-3584
Cape Breton Island, history, **1**-224, 272; **3**-895, 898
in Nova Scotia, **17**-5543
scenery of, **17**-5547
Cape Colony, gems from, **20**-6379
history of, **1**-302; **4**-1115, 1120; **5**-1368; see also South Africa
observatory in, **9**-2640
reptile bones found in, **12**-3663
Capella, a star, **9**-2639, 2643, 2645, 2911
Cape Fear River, settlement on, **2**-531
Cape of Good Hope: see Cape Colony
Cape Otway Mountains, **5**-1376
Cape-petrel: see Cape-pigeon
Cape-pigeon, a bird, **6**-1640-41
Capercailzie, a grouse, **5**-1559, 1562
Capet, House of, French dynasty, **7**-2070
Capet, Hugh: see Hugh Capet
Capet, Louis: see Louis XVI, of France
Cape Verde Islands: see Line of Demarcation
Capillaries, blood-vessels, **5**-1593-98; **13**-4201; **15**-4616, 4880; **19**-6109
discovered, **15**-4631
of the lungs, **6**-1650
Capillarity, and fluids, **15**-4877
Capitals, letters, **9**-2922; **10**-3168
Capitol, at Washington, **6**-1685, 1692; **8**-2435; **15**-4582
burned, **5**-1399
picture of, **6**-1687
whisper in dome of, **13**-4021
Capitol, of Rome, **17**-5271-74
Capitol, the Pennsylvania, **13**-4174
Capitoline Hill, in Rome, **11**-3594; **17**-5272, 5274
Capitoline Museum, portraits in, **19**-5926
Caprifig, and chalcid fly, **11**-3302
Capstan, of a ship, **15**-4620
Capsule, a fruit, **13**-4212; **14**-4352
Captain, a brave ferry, **6**-1821
"Captains Courageous," by Kipling, **17**-5373
Captives, Indian torture of, **1**-21
Capulet Family, Shakespearian characters, **2**-447
Capybara, a rodent, **3**-679, 681
Car, of Juggernaut, **5**-1636
on Capitol clock, **6**-1686
Carabao, buffalo of Philippines, **7**-2153
Carabas, Marquis of, **4**-1145
Carabus uleus, an insect, **10**-3194
Caracalla, baths of, **17**-5270
Caracaras, South American hawks, **6**-1900-01
Caracas, capital of Venezuela, **15**-4609
Caractacus, British chief, **1**-210, 211
Caracul, a fur, **16**-5078
Caramels, vanilla, **11**-3552
Carat, a unit of weight, **20**-6378
Caravans, and desert traffic, **12**-3858, 3862; **14**-4300, 4308; **19**-6101, 6105
Caraway, a flowering plant, **13**-4136
Carbohydrates, compounds, **6**-1890; **9**-2730
digestion of, **8**-2365
for foods, **9**-2730
Carbolic acid, as antiseptic, **20**-6365
Carbon, and breathing, **1**-244, 283
and diamond, **20**-6380
and gas-making, **2**-418
and oxygen, **16**-5025
burned, **3**-918; **12**-3776
charcoal is, **7**-2244
chemistry of, compounds, **6**-1887-88
coal is, **8**-2538; **11**-3569; **15**-4874
color of glowing, **19**-5892
consumed by body, **9**-2727
element, **3**-853; **5**-1313
forms of, **15**-4814
graphite is, **11**-3484; **13**-4024
in alcohol, **19**-5992
in blood, **5**-1430; **20**-6309
in celluloid, **15**-4875
in comets and meteors, **8**-2545
in electric light, **3**-668
in food, **10**-3099
in iron, **18**-5697-99
in kerosene, **13**-4110
in living creatures, **12**-3908
in marsh-gas, **11**-3569
in oils, **11**-3384
in protoplasm, **4**-1197
in smoke, **14**-4369
in stars, **7**-1969; **9**-2741
Carbon, in steel, **5**-1316; **12**-3685; **18**-5690, 5697-99
in sugar, **3**-704; **11**-3387; **19**-5991
in sun, **16**-5025
volatilized, **10**-3147
Carbonates, for soils, **11**-3353
salts of carbonic acid, **6**-1814
Carbon-dioxide, a compound, **11**-3384
a gas, **3**-706, 918; **5**-1313-14, 1584
and carbonates of lime, **17**-5292
and flame, **7**-2248
and marsh-gas, **6**-1889
as plant-food, **9**-2799; **10**-3127; **11**-3350; **15**-4815
diffusion of, **10**-3144
effects of, **9**-2654, 2918
effervesces, **6**-1817
food for plants, **6**-1789; **9**-2909; **11**-3514; **12**-3906; **13**-4111
formed by yeast, **10**-3233
given out by fish, **12**-3781
heaviness of, **19**-5991
in air, **4**-1246; **7**-2084; **15**-4588; **19**-5890
in blood, **5**-1462; **6**-1647, 1652, 1817
in brains, **15**-4813
in bread-making, **3**-706; **4**-1131; **6**-1890; **19**-5992
in breath, **4**-1161; **6**-1803; **7**-2248-49; **14**-4486; **16**-5020; **19**-5892; **20**-6306, 6308, 6310
in cave, **6**-1803
in sea-weed, **16**-5020
in smoke, **10**-3234; **14**-4369
produced by burning, **13**-4110; **16**-5025
solid, **13**-4086
taste of, **6**-1813
see also Carbonic-acid Gas
Carbonear, town in Newfoundland, **20**-6296
Carbonic-acid gas, **1**-244, 283; see also Carbon-dioxide
in blood, **13**-4201
in gunpowder, **7**-2244
Carbon-monoxide, color of flame of, **19**-5892
in gas-making, **2**-418
see also Gas, illuminating
Carbon-oil: see Petroleum
Carbuncles, or garnets, **20**-6379
Carburetter, in gas-making, **2**-418
Carcassone, French city, **8**-2422; **12**-3772
Carden, Captain, commander of Macedonian, **10**-3007
Cardiff Castle, Duke Robert in, **5**-1551
Cardinal, Canadian town, **19**-6123
Cardinal, a bird, **7**-2109, 2114; **8**-2345; **18**-5746
Cardinal-flower, a plant, **10**-3068; **16**-5092
Carding-machine, for cotton, **15**-4888
for ropes, **13**-4009
Cards, geometrical drawing card, **17**-5446
identifying selected, **14**-4293
problem of horseshoe, **15**-4707, 4830
puzzling, **8**-2583
stamp-tax on, **4**-995
that tell number, **18**-5738
thought-reading by, **7**-2270
tricks with, **1**-254; **9**-2806
Carex: see Sedges
Carey, Lady Elizabeth, poems: see Poetry Index
Carey, Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
song-writer, **12**-3765, 3769, 3771
Cargo, problem concerning a, **3**-941
Caribbean Sea, salt on shore, **1**-238
Caribou, a deer, **2**-412; **6**-1915
Caribou Bridge, over Fraser River, **18**-5781
Caribou Mountains, in Canada, **18**-5778
Caribs, in West Indies, **6**-1930; **14**-4506; **19**-6041-43
Carinthia, and Austria, **9**-2896
Carisbrooke Castle, prison of Charles I, **4**-1039; **6**-1859
Carker, James, character in "Dombey & Son," **8**-2567
Carleton, Sir Guy, governor of Quebec, **3**-755
Carlina, a flower, **5**-1519
Carlisle Castle, in "Waverley," **5**-1500
Carlotta, Empress of Mexico, madness of, **14**-4402
Carlstrom, Victor, flight of, **1**-182
Carlton House, portico of, **4**-1262
Carlyle, Thomas, anagram from, **16**-5037, 5133
and Emerson, **5**-1613
comments of, **9**-2914; **12**-3765
picture by Whistler, **14**-4248
Scotch author, **13**-4154-55, 4162; **15**-4734; **17**-5313
Carman, Bliss, Canadian author, **17**-5407

"Carmen," by Bizet, **11**-3294
Carmencita, Spanish dancer, **14**-4253
Carnac, monument of, **7**-2067
Carnarvon Castle, in, **3**-770
Carnatic, district in India, **5**-1632; **6**-1718-20
Carnatic, ship in "Round the World," **16**-4915
Carnation, a plant, **4**-1249; **12**-3903; **13**-4135; **17**-5228, 5232; **18**-5815-16
Carnegie, Andrew, built Palace of Peace, **20**-6298
Carniola, and Austria, **9**-2896
Carnival, in New Orleans, **19**-5960
Carnot (Lazare H.), and French Revolution, **13**-4099; **14**-4360
Carolana, province of: see Carolina
Carolina, early history of province, **2**-531
grant to, **3**-895
settlers in, **6**-1832
Carolina-wren, song of, **8**-2346
Caroline, good deed of, **4**-1065
Caroline, queen of England, in "Heart of Midlothian," **6**-1773
Caroline, queen of England, was refused coronation, **15**-4688
Caroline Islands, German possessions, **9**-2771
Carp, fish, **9**-2700, 2705-06
see also Gold-fish
Carpaccio, Vittore, Italian artist, **4**-1176; 5-frontispiece
Carpathia, ship, **11**-3578
Carpathians, mountains of Europe, **18**-5651, 5657
Carpels, of flower or fruit, **13**-4134
Carpenter, in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
Carpenter-bee, an insect, **9**-2850
Carpenter-moth: see Goat-moth
Carpentry, rustic, **14**-4381
Carpet, Asiatic trade in carpets, **13**-3927-28
faded by sun, **15**-4586
how the ladies cut, **4**-1299; **5**-1364
of life in sea, **2**-376
stains on, **18**-5644
the magic, **6**-1710
woven in India, **5**-1633
"Carpetbaggers," of the Reconstruction Period, **7**-2057
Carpet-moth, destructive, **10**-3020
Carpocapsa pomonella: see Codlin-moth
Carranza, General Venustiano, president of Mexico, **14**-4404
Carrara, marble of, **10**-3085
Carrel, Dr. Alexis, scientist, **20**-6369
Carriages, manufacture, in U. S., **9**-2686
of railway, **2**-598
that measured roads, **12**-3800
Carrick-bend: see Knots
Carriers, pigeons, **7**-2219
Carrington, Yates, picture, dogs and collie, **17**-5511
Carrion-crow, as scavenger, **6**-face 1760, 1901-02; **8**-2342
Carroll, Dr. James, and yellow fever, **10**-3235-36
Carroll, Lewis, poems: see Poetry Index
wrote "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-2953
see also Dodgson, Charles
Carrot, a food-plant, **10**-2995, 3217; **13**-4136; **14**-4387
flower of wild, **12**-3816; **13**-4016, 4204, 4210
Carrot family, **14**-4353
Carrousel, Place du, in Paris, **17**-5536
Carry, for drowning persons, **5**-1362
Carstone, Richard, character in "Bleak House," **8**-2460
Cartagena, Spanish city, **11**-3343
Carter family, education of, **3**-962
Carteret, Sir George, proprietor of New Jersey, **2**-529
Carthage, aqueducts of, **10**-3127
legendary history, **1**-78
story of, **2**-436; **16**-5200; **17**-5272, 5274-76; **18**-5707
Cartier, Sir George E., Canadian lawyer, **14**-4323
Cartier, Jacques, comment on Indians, **9**-2782
exploration of, **1**-223, 275; **2**-553, 557
Cartilage, in sharks, **8**-2478
is gristle, **8**-2465; **13**-4001
of body, **20**-6354
of skeleton, **8**-2465
of spines, **8**-2471
Carton, Sydney, character in "Tale of Two Cities," **8**-2461
Cartoons, of Raphael, **3**-762
Cartouche, of Egyptian kings, **15**-4846
Carts, of Sicily, **10**-3085
Cartwright, Dr. Edmund, and machines, **13**-4008
Carver, Governor John, **2**-526
Cary, Alice, American writer, **7**-2095-06
Cary, Jennie, sang "Maryland," **10**-3054
Cary, Phoebe, American writer, **7**-2095-06
poems: see Poetry Index
Cary, Will, character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3716
Cary Sisters, poets, **10**-3054
"Casabianca," by Hemans, **19**-5939
Cacabianca, Giacomo J., story of, **12**-3695
Cascade Range: see also Coast Range
Cascades, rapids, **19**-6123
Case, for gloves and handkerchiefs, **4**-1250
for night-dress, **17**-5255
for silks, **19**-6166
see also Caddis-fly
Case, of words, **7**-2228
Cashaw: see Mesquite
Cashmere, king who came to, **9**-2759
Casia, respected by Justinian, **10**-3189
Cask, and the woman, **12**-3879
Caspian Sea, animals in, **4**-1075
between Europe and Asia, **10**-3032; **12**-3721, 3726, 3855, 3882; **13**-3924
level of, **10**-3126, 3128
origin of, **13**-3933
Cassatt, Mary, American painter, **14**-4252, 4255
Cassava, a plant, **14**-4506
Cassim, a Persian, **1**-201
Cassine: see Yaupon
Cassio, Shakespearian character, **2**-443
Cassiopeia, a constellation, **9**-2640-41, 2643, 2645
Cassiopeia, legend of, **11**-3373
Cassites, Asiatic people, **16**-4960, 4962
Cassowary, a bird, **5**-1504, 1506-08
Caste, among Hindoos, **5**-1636
Castigni, fresco of, **6**-1686
Castile, history of, **9**-2816; **11**-3340
Castile, New, province of, **11**-3339
Castile, Old, province of Spain, **11**-3339
Castle, brazen, **3**-697-98
doubting, **4**-1184, 1186
enchanted, **2**-579; **6**-1709
in the air, **4**-1148
in sand, **13**-4039-41; **16**-5121
Lords of the Grey and White Castles, **6**-1903
Princess of the Ivory, **7**-2062
"Castle by the Sea," by Uhland, **11**-3396
"Castle Dangerous," story of, **5**-1496
Castle Geyser, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-585-86
Castle Joyous, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-701
"Castle Rackrent," by Edgeworth, **9**-2621
Castlewood, in Thackeray's novels, **11**-3309, 3419
Castlewood, Lady, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3309
Castlewood, Viscount, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3309
Castlewood House, in "The Virginians," **11**-3420
Castor, a star, **9**-2642, 2645
Castra, Roman fire-house, **18**-5755
Castriot, Georges, Albanian patriot, **1**-132
Casts, of fossils, **9**-2918
of Pompeiian bodies, **20**-6222
Caswallon, British chief, **19**-5913
Cat, affected by high pitch, **15**-4872
age of, **8**-2350
and bad weather, **7**-2034
and lion, **19**-6133
and mice, **14**-4346
and valerian, **16**-4951
arch of back, **19**-5889
as fur-animal, **16**-5074
belling the, **2**-504
character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5836
communications of, **17**-5507
Dick Whittington's, **2**-396
drawing with coins, **11**-3554
enemy to other animals, **3**-804
falls on its feet, **5**-1587
family of, **1**-156
heron and the bramble bush, **9**-2758
how to make rag, **2**-620
King of the Cats, **9**-2758
purring of, **4**-1161
sees in the dark, **1**-163
skull of, **8**-2572
tears of, **17**-5397
the eagle and the sow, **15**-4867
various kinds of, **2**-510, 512-13
see also Tibert, Sir, White Cat, etc.
Catacombs, in "Ben Hur," **17**-5261
under Rome, **2**-634; **19**-5928, 5931
Catalogues, anagram from, **16**-5037, 5133
Catalonia, province of Spain, **11**-3339
Catalpa, a tree, **17**-5437-38
Cataract, of the eye, **14**-4334

Catbird, a kind of wren, **8**-2346; **11**-3459, 3462
Catch-ball, a game, **5**-1603
Catchfly, a plant, **13**-4135
Cateran, in "Waverley," **5**-1499
Caterpillars, Blue Caterpillar, **10**-2962, 3089
destroyed by oriole, **11**-3455
fungus growing, **12**-3894
injurious, **10**-3203
killed by insect-larvæ, **11**-3299-3300
of butterfly and moth, **10**-3011-21
of silk-worm moth, **6**-1823
protective devices, **11**-3449, 3451, 3453-54
turn into butterflies, **14**-4277
Catesby, friend of Guy Fawkes, **6**-1807
Catfish, as food, **9**-2709
Catgut, made from sheep, **2**-410
Catharina, heroic Countess of Schwarzburg, **17**-5239
Catharine, Princess of Würtemburg, married Jerome Bonaparte, **16**-4944
Cathcart, Earl, governor of Canada, **4**-1274
"Cathedral," group of trees, **1**-235
Cathedrals, building the, **13**-4173
Cathedral Square, in Florence, **9**-2795
Catherine, St., story of, **4**-1026-27
Catherine, a fishing-boat, **17**-5372
Catherine, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4069
Catherine, queen of England, **18**-5591
Catherine I, czarina of Russia, **12**-3726
Catherine II, the Great, empress of Russia, built Hermitage, **12**-3800
reign of, **12**-3766
Catherine, of Aragon, history of, **3**-856, 858, 860; **11**-3342
Catherine, of Braganza, and Bombay, **5**-1634
Catherine, of Medicis, builder of Louvre, **17**-5535
Catherine, of Siena, **19**-5933
Catherine the Great: see **Catherine II**
Catherine-wheel, name of, **4**-1026
Catholic Emancipation Bill, in "John Halifax," **13**-3974
Catkins, of trees, etc., **9**-2877; **10**-3258, 3262-63, 3267-69
Cato, Marcus P., Roman philosopher, **2**-438; **17**-5278
Catseye: see Germander-Speedwell
Catsheads, of ships, **15**-4619
Catskill Mountains, and Rip Van Winkle, **15**-4780
water from, **16**-5193
Catspaw, in a rope, **11**-3326
Catstail, a grass, **10**-3061
Catstail, a plant, **16**-4950, 4952, 5092
Cattaro, Austrian port, **9**-2901; **10**-3244
Cattaro, Gulf of, in Europe, **9**-2901
Cattle, as money, **14**-4374
disease in, **20**-6364, 6366, 6368
Egyptian, **15**-4853
fossil, **9**-2919
in Africa, **14**-4306
in America, **1**-15
in Argentina, **17**-5365
in Australia, **13**-4081
in Canada, **4**-1277
in Holland, **11**-3546, 3548
in Queensland, **5**-1367, 1372
in Russia, **12**-3797, 3803-04
in Switzerland, **10**-2992
in Tibet, **13**-3930
molasses fed to, **3**-704
of Bedouins, **19**-6098
of Geryon, **16**-5186
of Hungary, **18**-5658
seaweed as food for, **16**-4921
skins for leather, **9**-2686; **10**-3105
various kinds of, **2**-404, 408
wild, in India, **5**-1631
see also Bison, Buffalo, Carabao, Stockyards, etc.
Cattle-food, and microbes, **3**-906
Cattlemen, catch condors with noose, **6**-1897
Cattle-ranches, in United States, **9**-2677
Cattle-tick, damage of, **11**-3364; **20**-6368
Caucasus, hero of the, **10**-3001
Caucasus Mountains, in Russia, **12**-3728, 3802, 3856
Cauliflowers, sowing, **10**-3995
Causation, meaning of, **17**-5290
Caustic Soda: see Potash
Cavalcanti, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4435
Cavaliers, in America, **2**-533
in Civil War, **6**-1858, 1864-65
in "Peveril of the Peak," **5**-1497
Cavalry, drill, at West Point, **15**-4739
Cave (Edward), a publisher, **15**-4726
Cave-bear, fossil, **9**-2919
Cave canem, origin of phrase, **20**-6222
Cave-dwellers, homes of, **2**-610; **12**-3627
Cavelier, Robert: see La Salle
Cavemen, of Africa, **19**-6000
prehistoric, **1**-206; **17**-5330
Cavendish, Henry, English scientist, **7**-2166
Cavendish, Victor C. W.: see Devonshire, Duke of
Caves, enchanted, **7**-1995
first homes, **20**-6342
from Virginia, **17**-5332
near Mentone, **9**-2735
of Australia, **5**-1377; **17**-5471
painting in, **11**-3480; **17**-5330
stone-icicles in, **2**-432
see also Bats, Dobsina, cave of, Dragon's Cave, Fish, Mammoth Cave, etc.
Caviare, sturgeon-roe, **8**-2601, 2603
Cavour, Count di, Italian statesman, **10**-3086; **17**-5416
Cavy: see Guinea-pig
Cawnpore, massacre of, **4**-1119; **6**-1720
Caxton (William), English printer, **3**-776, 855, 881; **12**-3610, 3613; **13**-3938, 3940-41
Cayenne: see French Guiana
Cayugas, Indian tribe, **1**-21
"Cease Firing," by Johnston, **7**-2101
Cecil (Robert), English statesman, **6**-1808
Cecilia, St., story of, **4**-1030
Cedar, a tree, **12**-3733-35; **17**-5429, 5436
frost on, **16**-4939-40
of Lebanon, **12**-3749
use of wood, **17**-5352
Cedar-bird, or waxwing, **11**-3462
Cedric, of Rotherwood, character in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1663
Ceiling, colors on the, **8**-2588
of the Sistine Chapel, **16**-5101, 5103-04
Celæno, a Pleiade, **11**-3374
Celandine, a plant, **9**-2884; **13**-4134
Celery, cultivation of, **10**-3217; **12**-3786; **13**-4136; **14**-4387
Celestine V, story of, **2**-502
Celia, Shakespearian character, **2**-637
Cellar-beetle, value of, **11**-3303
Cellini, Benvenuto, and the salamander, **4**-1215
Italian artist, **13**-4173; **16**-5097, 5099, 5106; **18**-5853
Cellini, Giovanni, father of Benvenuto, **18**-5853
Cells, and growth, **8**-2470
as lenses, **14**-4260
electric, **4**-1100
living, **3**-818-19; **4**-1020, 1195
of bones, **8**-2465
of honey-comb, **9**-2852, 2855, 2857
of lung, **6**-1650; **20**-6307
of skin, **6**-1923; **7**-1981
Voltaic, **7**-2167
see also Blood, cells of, Nerves
Celluloid, catches fire, **15**-4875
for film, **16**-5136
for handles, **15**-4805
Cellulose, and celluloid, **15**-4875
what it is, **4**-1020, 1195
Cell-wall: see Cells
Celts, and Franks, **8**-2550
in Great Britain, **2**-477
in Iberian Peninsula, **11**-3338
in Ireland, **18**-5551
of Switzerland, **10**-2984
Cement, of rubber, **18**-5795
Portland, **13**-4241; **20**-6351
Cenis, Mont, tunnel under, **8**-2416
Censitaire, French term, **17**-5301
Censor, office of press, **12**-3614
Censor, Roman official, **2**-438
see Cato, Marcus P.
Censorship, of the press, **12**-3614
Census, of Augustus, **19**-5933
of Canada: see Canada, census of
reports of, **9**-2686
Census, U. S. Department, in charge of, **5**-1437
Centaur, Chiron, **1**-203
Centaury, a plant, **13**-4136; **14**-4475, 4480
Centennial Exposition, at Philadelphia, **11**-3493; **13**-4221
Centigrade, meaning of, **6**-1937
see also Scale, Centigrade
Centimetre, unit of length, **12**-3673
Centipedes, value of, **11**-3355, 3357
Central, of telephone, **2**-336, 339

Central America, and the Monroe Doctrine, **11**-3491
animals in, **2**-414; **4**-1211; **14**-4406
archaeology of, **17**-5327
birds of, **6**-1757, 1898; **7**-1978
countries of, **14**-4397
fruit in, **2**-650; **14**-4406
history of, **3**-900
insects of, **11**-3298
mahogany from, **16**-5034
map of, **14**-4399
prairies of, **9**-2615
rubber in, **18**-5795
Central America, Republic of the U. S. of, dissolution of, **14**-4406
Central Park, in New York, **16**-5012, 5014, 5018
statues of, **11**-3308
Central Powers, during the Great War, **10**-3247
Centre: see Football
Centres: see Brain, Gravity, etc.
Centrifugal, used in salt-making, **1**-238
"Century of Dishonor," by Jackson, **7**-2100
Cepheus, legend of, **11**-3373
Cerberus, dog of Hell, **11**-3374; **16**-5186
Cerdic, Saxon chief of Wessex, **13**-4077
Cereals, are grasses, **7**-2085
as food, **10**-2948
cookery of, **8**-2578
Cerebellum, little brain, **12**-3599, 3686-87
Cerebrum, new brain, **12**-3686-87
Ceres, a little planet, **8**-2392
Cerf se mirant dans l'eau, **15**-4854
Cerocoma Schaefferi, **10**-3194
Cerro de Pasco, market at, **15**-4605, 4611
Cerro Gordo, battle of, **6**-1844
Cervantes (Saavedra, Miguel de), Spanish author, **3**-901; **11**-3344; **17**-5307, 5311
Cervera (y Topete, Pascual), Spanish admiral, **7**-2154
Ceryneian Mountain, stag of, **16**-5185
Ceteosaurus, extinct reptile, **1**-54
Cette, French city, **8**-2423
Cettinje, capital of Montenegro, **10**-3238, 3244
Ceuta, history of, **13**-4027; **14**-4308
Cevennes, mountains, **8**-2416
Ceylon, animals in, **1**-292; **3**-802
birds of, **5**-1557
butterflies in, **10**-3020
coir-rope in, **13**-4005
fish of, **9**-2708
gems from, **20**-6379-81
history, **19**-6047
insects of, **11**-3298, 3447-50
rubber grown in, **11**-3569; **18**-5792, 5795, 5798-99
tea in, **19**-5971, 5974, 5979
Chad, Lake, in Africa, **14**-4308
Chadwick, John White, poems: see Poetry Index
Chæronea, battle of, **16**-5209
Chafer-beetles: see Cockchafer, Rose-chafer, etc.
Chaffinch, a bird, **7**-2104, 2111; **18**-5746
Chagres River, and Panama Canal, **18**-5594
Chagres Valley, dam across, **18**-5592
Chain, dance-figure: see Dances
Chain, stiffened by motion, **11**-3436
Chain-viper, poisonous serpent, **5**-1386
Chair, coronation, **3**-770
French coronation, **9**-2766
rustic, **14**-4381
seventeenth and eighteenth century, **19**-6176
that comes to you, **8**-2515
see also Sedan-chairs
Chaise, a vehicle, **19**-6056
Chalcis-flies, value of, **11**-3300-02
Chaldæa, part of Mesopotamia, **16**-4960
Chaldeans, and astronomy, **6**-1675; **9**-2637
Châlet, toy, **15**-4704-05
Chaleurs, Bay of, in Canada, **1**-224; **2**-554; **17**-5546
Chalgrove Field, battle of, **6**-1864
Chalk, a kind of rock, **2**-429; **9**-2918-19; **10**-3033; **17**-5292, 5349; **19**-5888
composed of shells, **8**-2405
is calcium carbonate, **6**-1814, 1816
making of, **9**-2651
oxygen in, **7**-2244
turned into soil, **11**-3349
use of, **1**-267
see also Calcium
Châlons, battle of, **8**-2347, 2550; **13**-3926
Chaluz, siege of Castle of, **7**-2019
Chamber, the golden, **6**-1709
Chamber of Commerce, in New York, **16**-5010
Chameleon, a lizard, **4**-1211, 1213, 1219
changes color, **8**-2473
Chamois, an antelope, **2**-411, 412
shadow-picture, **17**-5353
skins for leather, **9**-2834
Chamomile, drug-plant, **14**-4472-73
Chamounix, glacier at, **8**-2531
Champagne, La, district of France, **8**-2420
Champions, Olympic, statues to, **13**-4172
Champlain, Samuel de, and Five Nations, **3**-894
and the Green Mountains, **6**-1831
explored America, **1**-275-76; **2**-555-56
founded Quebec, **1**-278; **3**-892
statue of, **1**-222
surrenders Canada, **2**-557
Champlain, Lake, battles of, **3**-896
discovery of, **1**-278; **2**-556
Champollion, Jean François, and hieroglyphics, **11**-3482
Champs Elysées, in Paris, **17**-5538
Chancas, Indian tribe, **14**-4508
Chancel, invented first match, **3**-811
Chancellor (Richard), traded with Russia, **3**-859; **17**-5456
Chancellorsville, battle of, **7**-2045, 2050
Chancery, Court of, in "Bleak House," **8**-2459
Chandelier, of Frederick Barbarossa, **9**-2766
Chandernagore, French at, **6**-1716
Chandi, Indian doll, **11**-face 3434, 3439
Chang, character in Chinese story, **2**-359
Change, constancy of, **10**-3047
Changes, always going on, **6**-1887
see also Color, Cycles, of Nature
Channing, children, **7**-2099
Chant, Gregorian, **15**-4790
meaning of, **13**-4094
Chantarelle, a mushroom, **15**-face 4882
Chanticleer, a cock, **2**-494
Chantrey (Sir Francis L.), English sculptor, **13**-4174
Chanute, Octave, used gliders, **1**-174
"Chapel," by Uhland, **11**-3396
Chapel, decorated with mosaics, **10**-3083
Norman, in Tower, **2**-590
the Spanish, **9**-2793
see also Henry VII, Chapel of, Sistine Chapel
Chapel Hill, university at, **14**-4568; **19**-5958
Chapels of the Seven Tongues, in cathedral, **16**-5016
Chapin, Deacon: see Puritan, statue
Chapin, James P., American naturalist, **4**-1016
Chapman, Frank, on seed-eating birds, **8**-2345
Chapultepec, battle of, **6**-1844
Mexico, history of, **14**-4402
palace of, **14**-4403
Character Game, to play, **14**-4384
answers to, **14**-4500
Characters, Cuneiform: see Writing, cuneiform
Charades, Christmas, **7**-2265
game of, **14**-4385; **17**-5451, 5523
Charcoal, for iron-industry, **18**-5688
from alder, **10**-3262
from hazel, **7**-1997
in gunpowder, **7**-2244
in iron-making, **18**-5687
used in electric lighting, **3**-667
what it is, **5**-1313
Charing Cross, in London, **3**-770
Chariot, knives on, **16**-5147
of spools, **14**-4386
ruts of Roman, **8**-2475
Chariot, Arthur's: see Great Bear
Chariot-race, in days of Ben Hur, **17**-5256
Charity, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-698
character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," **9**-2673
character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1129
Charity School, costume for girl, **17**-5346
Charlecote, Shakespeare and, **18**-5580
Charlemagne, and Aix-la-Chapelle, **9**-2766
and church of Rome, **8**-2552
and Hungary, **9**-2898
and Moors, **11**-3340
and Netherlands, **11**-3542
and Northmen, **12**-3652
emperor of Holy Roman Empire, **7**-2068, 2071; **10**-2986, 3076, 3078, 3082
established East Mark, **9**-2896
founded Hamburg, **9**-2760
statue of, **17**-5378, 5534
stories about, **13**-3936
treaty with Harun al Raschid, **12**-3860
Charles, and balloon, **18**-5810
Charles I, emperor of Austria, **9**-2895, 2904, 2906; **18**-5652, 5654

Charles IV, Holy Roman Emperor, **9**-2902
Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor, and Catharina the Heroic, **17**-5239
and Mexico, **14**-4398-99
and Netherlands, **11**-3544; **18**-5850
and pirates, **14**-4307
and Pizarro, **7**-2222
and Rome, **10**-3082
and Titian, **3**-762; **4**-1175
forks for, **15**-4801
gave Austria to Ferdinand, **9**-2898
physician to, **15**-4630
reign of, **2**-554; **8**-2555-56; **18**-5849
Charles VI, Holy Roman Emperor, and Pragmatic Sanction, **9**-2904
death of, **14**-4553
Charles VII, Holy Roman Emperor, chosen, **14**-4554
Charles X, king of Denmark, **12**-3660
Charles I, king of England, and cabs, **19**-6052
and covenant, **18**-5625
and Great Rebellion, **6**-1857-66
and Ireland, **18**-5556
and New World, **2**-528, 531, 556
and Oliver Cromwell, **2**-523
and Van Dyck, **15**-4591
children of, **6**-1856
incidents of reign, **4**-1034, 1036
in Scott's stories, **5**-1497
letters of, **12**-3880
Milton, on execution of, **18**-5676
monuments to, **16**-5047
portrait by Van Dyke, **3**-764
puzzle-picture, **3**-930
statue of, **4**-1039
Charles II, king of England, and American colonies, **2**-529, 531
and Bombay, **5**-1634; **6**-1716; **13**-4078
and cabs, **19**-6052
and Covenanters, **18**-5625, 5628
and Dutch Wars, **11**-3547
and Episcopacy, **6**-1773
and fur-trade, **15**-4832
and Marvell, **15**-4599
and Milton, **18**-5678
and Quakers, **19**-5934
and religious persecution, **6**-1747
as little boy, **6**-1856
in "Woodstock," **5**-1497
incidents in reign of, **4**-1038-39, 1041, 1258
revenge on Cromwell's body, **15**-4686-87
theatre in time of, **19**-6029
Charles III, the Simple, king of France, **7**-2068
Charles V, king of France, **9**-2816
Charles VII, king of France, **7**-2072
Charles IX, king of France, **7**-2072
Charles X, king of France, **8**-2289; **13**-4106
Charles, king of Rumania, **10**-3240
Charles I, king of Spain: see Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor
Charles IX, king of Sweden, **12**-3660
Charles XI, king of Sweden, **12**-3656
Charles XII, king of Sweden, **12**-3656, 3660, 3724
Charles XIV, king of Sweden, **12**-3656-57
Charles Martel, duke of Austrasia, **7**-2068; **11**-3339
Charles, the Bold, Duke of Burgundy, **10**-2988; **11**-3544
Charles the Great: see Charlemagne
Charles Doggett, ship, **17**-5494
"Charles O'Malley," by Lever, **10**-2975
Charles River, a boundary, **2**-526
Charleston, S. C., college in, **14**-4570
during Civil War, **7**-2052
during Revolution, **4**-998, 1008; **5**-1389
early history, **5**-1392
fire in, **18**-5757
forts of, **17**-5432
naval battle of, **4**-1002
prison-vessels of, **3**-784
sea-port of South Carolina, **19**-5958, 5963
settlement at, **2**-531
Charlie, problems concerning, **3**-736
Charlock, a weed, **13**-4211-12
Charlois, Countess of, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4070
Charlotte, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2564
Charlotte, city in North Carolina, **19**-5958
Charlotte Amalie, town of, **7**-2146, 2157-58; **19**-6048
Charlottesville, in Virginia, **14**-4569; **19**-5957
Charlottetown, capital of Prince Edward Island, **17**-5546
Charming, King, in story, **11**-3280
Charter, the Great: see Magna Carta
Charters, forged, **15**-4681
Chartley, wild cattle at, **2**-405
Chartres, cathedral of, **13**-4173
Charybdis, a whirlpool, **15**-4811
story of, **1**-76
Chase (Salmon P.), Secretary of the Treasury, **7**-2040
Chase, William M., American painter, **14**-4253
portrait by Sargent, **14**-4252, 4255
Chassis, frame of a motor-car, **14**-4460-61
Château Clique, in Lower Canada, **3**-759
Château d'If, in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4317
Château Frontenac, a hotel, **1**-222; **4**-1273
Chateaugay, defeat of, **3**-759
Château Laurier, hotel in Ottawa, **7**-2272
Chattanooga, battle of, **3**-789; **7**-2050
city in Tennessee, **19**-5962, 5969
Chatte, et le Perroquet, **16**-4972
Chatterers, birds, **6**-1763-64
Chaucer, Geoffrey, English poet, **1**-102; **2**-477, 493; **3**-773; **7**-2237; **13**-3934, 3936, 3940-42
Chaudière River, in Canada, **19**-6124
Chauliac, Guy de, Papal physician, **15**-4630
Chavez, flight of, **1**-177
Chebec, a bird, **11**-3457
Checkerberry: see Wintergreen
Checkers, how to play, **14**-4497
Check-rein, cruelly used, **1**-169
Cheek-pouches, of monkeys, **7**-2173
Cheeryble, Frank, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," **9**-2672
Cheeryble Brothers, characters in "Nicholas Nickleby," **9**-2671
"Cheer, boys, cheer, Sebastopol is taken," song, **12**-3768
Cheese, and fools of Gotham, **13**-4126
in Holland, **11**-3546, 3548
in Hungary, **10**-3242
in Switzerland, **10**-2992
in the United States, **9**-2678
microbes that make, **3**-821, 906
nutritious, **9**-2829
sold by France, **4**-1132
Cheesebox, table made from, **15**-4707
"Cheesebox on a raft:" see Monitor, ship
Cheetah, for hunting, **1**-156, 160; **20**-6242
Cheilinus, a fish, **8**-face 2600
Chelifer, a false scorpion, **11**-3361
Chelly, Cañon de, Pueblo village in, **1**-19
Chelsea, Eng., history of, **3**-858
More's house at, **5**-1330
Chelsea Hospital, in London, **4**-1258
Chemise, doll's, **2**-621
Chemistry, building up life, **13**-4116
meaning of, **6**-1693
of all life, **6**-1887
of soils, **11**-3353
of stars, **9**-2740
science of, **3**-853, 868; **7**-1960
see also Carbon compounds, Compounds, making of
Chemists, of Jack's House: see Jack, house of
Chenab Canal, in India, **17**-5416
Cheops: see Khu-fu
Chepman, Walter, a printer, **12**-3612
Cherbourg, French port, **8**-2423
mussels used for breakwater, **9**-2616
Cherokees, tribe of Indians, **1**-21
Cherry, Andrew, song-writer, **12**-3768
Cherry, European wild, **11**-3527
flower of, **13**-4133-34
in story, **4**-1204
stolen by blackbirds, **7**-2113
stones of, and birds, **14**-4376
where grown, **2**-649, 660
wild, **14**-4560-61
see also Charity
Cherry-bird: see Cedar-bird
Cherry-gall, cause of, **8**-2475
"Cherry Ripe," song, **12**-3771
Cherry-tree, and Japanese, **18**-5775
Cherubs, painted by Sir Joshua Reynolds, **6**-frontis.
Chesapeake, ship, **1**-223; **5**-1398; **10**-3008
Cheshire Cat, character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3090
Chessmen, made of Tangrams, **13**-4193
Chest, of the body, **5**-1594; **13**-4200; **18**-5622; **20**-6310
Chest, woman hidden in, **12**-3767-69
Chester, Edward, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2778
Chester, John, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2778

Chester, Eng., houses at, **18**-5630
Chesterfield, Lord, and Johnson, **15**-4729
Chestnut, a tree, **9**-2878; **17**-5341, 5345
Burbank's, **11**-3565
European or Spanish, **12**-3744
uses of, **7**-1998, 2002
Chest-protector, in base-ball, **17**-5249
Chetodon, a fish, **8**-face 2600
Cheval, et l'âne, **15**-4798
Cheviots, hills in Great Britain, **2**-472, 592
Chevré, Paul, his statue of Champlain, **1**-222
Chèvre, et le Renard, **17**-5532
Chevreau, et le loup, **15**-4854
Chew, rescued miners, **18**-5708
Chewing, necessity for, **7**-2172
Chewing-gum, from crude oil, **13**-4169
Cheyennes, Indian tribe, **1**-21
Cheyne, Harvey, character in "Captains Courageous," **17**-5373
Chibcha country, of Colombia, **15**-4604
Chibchas, Indian tribe, **14**-4506, 4512
Chicago, exposition in, **8**-2378; **15**-4675
fire in, **18**-5757
history of, **18**-5825; **19**-6113
population of, **8**-2384
scenes in, **18**-5828-29
site of, **2**-553
stock-yards, **9**-2679, 2684
world's fair in, **8**-2378; **9**-2803; **11**-3494; **18**-5826
Chicago Drainage Canal, **18**-5826
Chicago, Milwaukee and St. Paul Railway, and electric power, **1**-314-15
Chicago River, and Drainage Canal, **18**-5826
explored, **1**-278
Chicago, University of, in Illinois, **14**-4570; **18**-5850
Chichimacs, natives of Mexico, **14**-4400
Chick, wing of, **3**-675
Chickadees, birds, **7**-2220; **8**-2346; **10**-3155; **18**-5751
Chickamauga, battle of, **7**-2050-51
Chickasaws, Indian tribe, **1**-21
Chicken-hawks: see Hawks, Canadian
Chickens, in America, **1**-15
Mother Carey's: see Mother Carey's Chickens, Petrels
Pharaoh's, **6**-1896
young, **5**-1556
Chickenstalker, Mrs. Anne, character in "The Chimes," **8**-2301
Chickering, James, piano of, **4**-1088
Chickweed, a plant, **12**-3890; **13**-4135, 4212-13
Chicory, a plant, **13**-4016, 4132, 4136, 4206-07
problem concerning, **2**-491
Chiefs, Indian, **1**-17
Chieftains, of a vanishing race, **18**-frontis.
Chien, et l'âne, **15**-4798
Chilblains, cause of, **7**-2083
Child, Mrs. Lydia Maria, poems: see Poetry Index
Child, of long ago, **1**-frontis.
Child Charity, story, **4**-1045
"Childe Harold's Pilgrimage," by Byron, **19**-6035
Childeric, captured Paris, **8**-2348
Childhood, and poets, **3**-923
Children, adopted by Indians, **8**-2576
and alcohol, **17**-5440
and government, **20**-6388
and John Pounds, **12**-3824
cure of, **15**-4627
education for, **12**-3692; **15**-4748; **17**-5306
foods for, **11**-3274, 3413
friend of: see Mann, Horace
Holy Child, **14**-4536
immigrants to Canada, **19**-5946
in Natural History Museum, **17**-5331
instincts of, **16**-5188
liable to chilblains, **7**-2083
life in Colonial days, **3**-959
life of German, **9**-2767
massacre of: see Cawnpore, massacre of
New York's care of, **10**-3219
of Holland, **11**-3543
of Indians, **8**-2578; **12**-3628
poet of, **19**-5938
rate of breathing, **6**-1651
saved the town, **3**-982
spirit of the child, in "The Chimes," **8**-2301
things not good for, **15**-4879
thinking of, **5**-1412
voice of, **13**-4095
waiting to be born, characters in "Blue Bird," **18**-5840
Children, waking of a child, **13**-4021
will rule, **9**-2907
Children-of-the-Sky: see Forget-me-not
"Children's Album," by Schumann, **11**-3292
Children's Friend: see Shaftesbury, Lord
Child Roland, legend of, **16**-5119
"Child's First Grief," by Hemans, **19**-5939
"Child's Garden of Verses," by Stevenson, **8**-2329
Child-singers, sculpture of, **13**-frontis.
Child-Welfare Exhibit, box furniture at, **7**-2036
Chile, Germans in, **9**-2771
history of, **11**-3342; **14**-4514; **17**-5364
natives of, **14**-4513
navy of, **17**-5367
rain in, **18**-5874
Republic of, **15**-4606, 4608
Chillingham Castle, wild cattle at, **2**-405
Chillon, Castle of, **10**-2980
Chilodactyle, a fish, **8**-face 2600
Chimera, a fish, **8**-2479-80
Chimera, imaginary monster, **1**-218; **8**-2479-80
"Chimes," by Dickens, **8**-2298, 2459
Chimneys, and fires, **18**-5762
fires in, **10**-3113
for lamp, **3**-669
open for ventilation, **6**-1804
use of lamp, **17**-5292
use of tall, **10**-3234
wind sings down the, **17**-5474
Chimney-sweep, the porcelain, **15**-4679
Chimney-swift, a bird, **11**-3461
Chimpanzee, an ape, **2**-625-28; **10**-3130; **20**-6244
China, Emperor of, character in story, **18**-5772
China (country), and astronomy, **6**-1675
and mushrooms, **15**-4882
and paper, **11**-3484
and Russia, **12**-3729
animals of, **3**-806
binding feet in, **13**-4020
birds of, **5**-1559-60, 1566; **7**-2215-16
bird's-nests eaten in, **7**-2215-16
bowls in, **4**-1263
coal in, **9**-2680
costume of Empress, **1**-face 112
cotton in, **15**-4885
fishes of, **9**-2706-09
flowers of, **17**-5237
fruits in, **2**-650
Germany in, **9**-2771
girls in, **3**-923
glass of, **4**-1263
Great Wall of, **1**-125
history of, **1**-60; **13**-3928
Kafir corn in, **19**-5968
killing babies in, **16**-5190
lapis-lazuli, **20**-6383
map of, **1**-115
marine animals food of, **8**-2412
milk not used in, **2**-406
plague in, **9**-2801
possessions of, **13**-3924
pottery of, **14**-4540
religions of, **10**-3026
reptiles of, **4**-1213
shoes of, **10**-3112
silkworm eggs stolen from, **6**-1829
tea in, **19**-5971-72, 5974, 5979
war with England, **7**-2018
China (ware), made in France, **8**-2420
mending, **14**-4294
see also Dresden china
China-aster, a plant, **17**-5238
Chinaman, who saved his mistress, **6**-1744
Chinch-bug, destroys grain, **10**-3205
Chinchilla, fur-bearing animal, **3**-682-83; **16**-5072-77
Chinese, and astrology, **7**-1960
and gunpowder, **4**-1164
and Philippines, **7**-2152
and silk, **6**-1823
and sugar, **3**-703
and tea, **11**-3414; **15**-4585
eat shark-fins, **8**-2480
in Canada, **19**-5942, 5946
in Hawaii, **7**-2150
oyster farms of, **9**-2618
stories from, **17**-5478; **19**-6028
use chop-sticks, **15**-4801
writing of, **11**-3484
Chingachgook, Indian sagamore, **1**-195
Chinook, a fish, **9**-2703
Chinook-winds, of Canada, **18**-5608
Chinquapin, a nut, **7**-1998

Chipmunk, and cherries, **14**-4560
stripes of, **4**-1110
winter sleep of, **20**-6376
Chippendale (Thomas), cabinet-maker, **19**-6171, 6177
Chippewa, a warrior, **4**-1107
Chippewa, battle of, **3**-759; **5**-1399
Chippewa Bay, of the St. Lawrence, **19**-6123
Chippeways, Indian tribe, **9**-2785
Chippy, a bird, **11**-3460
Chiron, a centaur, **1**-203
Chisel, how to use, **2**-384
Chivalry, Order of, in "Table Round," **3**-884
see also Arthur, Prince
Chlorine, compounds of, **6**-1813, 1889
for water, **7**-2116
gaseous element, **1**-237; **5**-1314; **13**-4017
in milk, **9**-2828
Chloris, spirit of the flowers, **10**-3210
Chloroform, an anæsthetic, **15**-4633, 4691
and sleep, **10**-3228
effects of, **4**-1021
making, **6**-1889
Chlorophyll, changes of, **17**-5292
in plants, **13**-4114
in insects, **11**-3450
in sea-vegetation, **15**-4876
makes proteids, **9**-2731
utilizes carbon dioxide, **9**-2909
Chocolate, eggs of, **11**-3324
food-value of, **11**-3416
how to remove, **2**-488
manufacture of, **7**-2256, 2258
stick of, **7**-2253
Swiss, **10**-2992
Chocolate-creams, making, **11**-3552
Choctaws, Indian tribe, **1**-21
Chokeberry, a plant, **16**-5088, 5090
Choke-cherry, a fruit, **14**-4560; **17**-5342
Choking, cause of, **20**-6307
how to remedy, **6**-1649
Cholera, microbes of, **3**-821
of poultry, **20**-6364
temples to, **5**-1382
Cholos, mixed race, **15**-4611
Chomedey, Paul de: see Maisonneuve, Sieur de
Chopin, Frederic, musical composer, **11**-3285, 3292
Chord, in music, **9**-2652; **16**-4905; **18**-5872
Choregos, prize winner, **16**-5040
Chosroes, Sassanian king, **16**-5155
Chosroes II, king of Persia, **12**-3858
Christ, and his disciples: see "Tribute Money"
and Nicodemus, painting by La Farge, **13**-4221
and St. Christopher, **4**-1025
and the banner of the Resurrection, by Fra Angelico, **13**-4036
birth of, **2**-535-36
First Church of, **10**-3122
period of, **20**-6332
Christabel, by Coleridge, **19**-6034
Christ-child, and chrysanthemums, **6**-1705
Christchurch, city in New Zealand, **5**-1490
Christchurch Cathedral, in Montreal, **6**-1770
Christian, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1125, 1126, 1183
Christian IV, king of Denmark and Norway, **8**-2558; **12**-3655-56, 3658, 3660, 3662, 3772
"Christian Hero," by Steele, **15**-4726
Christian, Mr., dancing master, **3**-963
Christiania, capital of Norway, **12**-3655-56, 3662
Christianity, anagram of, **16**-5037, 5133
and the Jews, **20**-6334
early days of, **15**-4789
in Austria-Hungary, **9**-2900; **11**-3482
in Denmark, **12**-3654, 3656
in England, **2**-467-68
in France, **7**-2067
of Armenians, **12**-3862
St. George and, **1**-219
spread of, **2**-534, 541; **8**-2550; **12**-3856
see also George, St., Great Britain, Protestants, Rome, etc.
Christians, and Constantine, **17**-5384
and Plato, **5**-1328
early, **10**-3186-87
in Africa, **14**-4302, 4306
in India, **5**-1638
in Rome, **17**-5282; **19**-5928-30
martyrdom of, **16**-5098; **17**-5277
wars with Mohammedans, **12**-3860
see also Saints, stories of
Christiansand, port of Norway, **12**-3656
Christian Science, development of, **10**-3122
Christina, daughter of Gustavus Adolphus, **8**-2558
Christina, queen of Sweden, and America, **2**-529
Christmas, presents for, **16**-4926
"Christmas Carol," by Dickens, **7**-2197; **8**-2459
Christmas Day, a holiday, **3**-964; **14**-4470
Christmas Eve, tale of, **7**-2180
Christmas-rose, a flower, **14**-4348; **17**-5228
Christmas-tree, for the birds, **7**-2263
how to trim, **19**-5920
Christofori, pianoforte of, **4**-1088
Christopher, St., story of, **4**-1024-25
Christopher, the Friar, **9**-2632
Chromids, family of fishes, **9**-2709
Chromium, alloys of, **6**-1888
in steel, **18**-5690
Chronicle, Hall's, **17**-5484
Holinshed's, **17**-5484
Chronometer, the first, **6**-1682
Chrysalis, of insects, **1**-49; **10**-2966, 2969-70, 3011-21; **20**-6375
of silkworm, **6**-1826-28
see also Insects
Chrysanthemums, flowers, **2**-617; **3**-870; **5**-1519; **12**-face 3809; **13**-4136
legend of, **6**-1705
paper, **13**-4198
Chrysler's Farm, battle of, **3**-759
Chrysochroa, an insect, **10**-3194
Chrysolite, a precious stone, **20**-6377, 6381
Chub, a fish, **9**-2705
Chucks, Mr., character in "Peter Simple," **7**-2028
Chuck-will's-widow, a bird, **6**-1764; **8**-2343
Chufu: see Khufu
Church, F. E., American painter, **13**-4220; **14**-4249
Church, American, in Paris, **17**-5538
and Copernicus, **6**-1677, 1680
as John Bull's Mother, **8**-2352
contentions in the: see Monks, famous
decorations of Russian, **12**-3880
early leaders of, **15**-4789
Eastern: see Church, Greek
for Modeltown, **3**-933
Greek, **10**-3186, 3194; **12**-3722, 3726, 3798, 3802
in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1308
in the Colonies, **3**-964
of England, **2**-524; **6**-1746, 1859, 1863; **16**-5096
of Rome, **10**-3056, 3076; **16**-5097, 5225; see also Roman Catholic
of spools, **14**-4386
power of, **1**-282
Western: see Rome, church of
Churchill, Lord Randolph, and lions, **18**-5802
Churchyard, in "Blue Bird," **18**-5839
Churning, effect of, **4**-1132, 1142
Churubusco, battle of, **6**-1844
Chuzzlewit, Jonas, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," **9**-2674
Chuzzlewit, Martin, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," **9**-2673
Chyle-food: see Bee-jelly
Cibber, Colley, poems: see Poetry Index
Cicadas, injurious insects, **10**-3196-97
Cicero, Roman orator, **2**-441-42; **13**-4901; **17**-5278
Cid, El, feats of, **11**-3340, 3344
Cigar-boxes, cabinet of, **16**-4924
Cigar-making, in Brazil, **17**-5369
Cigogne, et le Fermier, **15**-4854
loup et la, **14**-4347
Cilia: see Hairs, in nose, lungs, etc.
Cilicia, gift of, **18**-5788
Cimabue, Giovanni, Italian artist, **4**-1178; **9**-2787-88, 2791; **15**-4589
Cimbri, and Rome, **17**-5278
Cinchona, discovery of its virtues, **18**-5775
Cincinnati, College of, **14**-4570
settlement of, **6**-1834
Cincinnatus, story of, **17**-5273
Cinderella, costume for, **17**-5346
story of, **3**-789; **5**-1477-78, 1480
Cinder-heaps, of Romans, **18**-5688
Cineraria, cultivation of, **11**-3554
Cinnabar, in Canada, **19**-6094
Cinquefoil, flowers of, **13**-4134
the marsh, **16**-5089, 5092
Cion, **19**-5896
Circe, Greek witch, **1**-76
Circle, a shape, **9**-2927
making, **11**-3470
owl and frog made from, **5**-1607
why things move in, **12**-3676
Circuit, electrical, **11**-3575
Circus, of Rome, **16**-5098, 5100; **17**-5278
Circus Maximus, in Rome, **17**-5272

Cirro-cumulus, clouds, **12**-3682
Cirrus, clouds, **12**-3682
Cisco, a fish, **9**-2704
Citadel, of Cairo, **19**-6179-80
Cities, buried in sand, **13**-4118, 4121
free, **8**-2554
value of, **9**-2908
"Citizens of Calais," statue by Rodin, **13**-4181
Citrine, a color, **9**-2696
City, Celestial, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1128, 1181, 1185-86
City Hall Park, in New York, **16**-5006
City of Magnificent Distances: see Washington, D. C.
City-republics, in Germany, **8**-2600
Ciudad, Rodrigo, character in "Charles O'Malley," **9**-2795
Civet, life-history, **1**-157, 160
Civil War, American, **4**-1276; **7**-2041, 2274
Lincoln during, **3**-787
navy in American, **10**-3010
West Pointers in, **15**-4736
see also Decoration Day, Memorial Day
Civil War, of England, **4**-1034, 1038; **12**-3693; **15**-4746
Cladodes, leaf-like twigs, **15**-4654
Clælia, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4073
Clam, a bivalve, **3**-672; **9**-2616
Clamp, for vegetables, **14**-4387
Clan-name, Hopi, **12**-3628
Clans, Indian, **1**-17
Clapa, chief, **2**-465
Clapperton, Hugh, explored Africa, **1**-300
Clare, Ada, character in "Bleak House," **8**-2460
Clare, John, poems: see Poetry Index
Clare, Richard, Earl of Pembroke, and Dermod, **18**-5554
Clarendon, Earl of, and Charles I, **2**-527, 531; **6**-1858
"Clari," an opera, **2**-478; **10**-3050
Claribell, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-702
"Clarissa," by Richardson, **6**-1749
Clark, Isabella, married Sir John Macdonald, **14**-4324
Clark, Miss, married Copley, **13**-4216
Clark, William, explorer, **5**-1397
Clarke, James Freeman, and Julia W. Howe, **10**-3053
Classes, open air, **9**-2767
Claude Lorraine, French artist, **16**-5097, 5106
Claudio, Shakespearian character, **2**-561, 563
Claudius, emperor of Rome, reign of, **2**-537
Claudius, Shakespearian character, **2**-449
Claus, story of Little and Big, **2**-393, 395
Clavaria rugosa: see Coral fungus
Claverhouse, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1778
Claverhouse's Life Guards, in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
Clavering, Sir Francis, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3518
Clavering Park, in "Pendennis," **11**-3515
Clavichord, a musical instrument, **4**-1087-88
Clavicle, or collar-bone, **13**-4200
Claws, cutting, **16**-5176
of ant-eater, **4**-1017-18
of armadillo, **4**-1018
of cat, **7**-2006
of seeds, **12**-3813
on bird's wings, **5**-1504, 1509-10
Clay, Henry, addressing U. S. Senate, **8**-2434
American statesman, **8**-2438, 2441
and compromise of 1850, **7**-2042; **11**-3492
and nullification, **11**-3491
Clay, articles made of, **7**-2269
for bird's nest, **13**-5746
for china-making, **8**-2420; **14**-4539, 4546
for writing upon, **11**-3480-81; **12**-3909; **16**-4958, 4960
how made, **2**-429
in Canada, **19**-6094
London, **9**-2919
modeling in, **19**-6004
shapes for seeds, **8**-2581
see also Kaolin
Claypole, Noah, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2564
Clayton, Dr., and coal-gas, **3**-665
Clayton, town of, **19**-6122
Claytonia: see Spring-beauty
Clearing House, in New York, **16**-5010
Clear Lake, in Canada, **1**-228
Cleats, for box, **5**-1360
Cleek, golf-club, **10**-3211, 3213
Clef, bass and treble: see Music, lessons
Clematis, a plant, **17**-5227
cultivation of, **7**-2039
varieties of, **17**-5228, 5234
Clemens, Samuel L., American author, **5**-1608, 1620; **7**-2095-97
Clement, of Rome, **8**-2351
Clement VII, pope of Rome, and Cellini, **16**-5099, 5106; **18**-5853
Clement, Brother, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4074
Clennam, Arthur, character in "Little Dorrit," **8**-2461
Cleobis, a dutiful son, **8**-2315
Cleobis, a Greek, **5**-1321
Cleopatra, queen of Egypt, life of, **2**-442; **18**-5784, 5785, 5787
reign of, **15**-4853
statue of, **15**-4666
Cleopatra's needles, **11**-3481; **15**-4848; **16**-5039
Clergy, of France, **13**-4099-4100
Clerk, ancient meaning of, **2**-493
rock: see Parson and his Clerk, rocks
tale told by, **2**-493
Clerk-Maxwell (James), and light, **6**-1791; **16**-5164, 5166
Clermont, council of, **5**-1550
Clermont, ship, **1**-80; **5**-1397; **9**-2712
Clethra, a shrub, **15**-4756, 4763
Cleveland, Esther, born in White House, **2**-403
Cleveland, Francis Folsom, of the White House, **2**-399, 403
Cleveland, Grover, administrations of, **11**-3488, 3494
as president, **2**-403; **8**-2378, 2382
Clifden, wireless station at, **11**-face 3574
Cliff-dwellers, homes of, **12**-3627
Cliff House, on San Francisco Bay, **18**-5720
Cliff-swallow, nests of, **6**-1762
see also Eave-swallow
Clifton, disaster at, **5**-1500
Clifton, suspension bridge of, **1**-24, 31
Climate, of earth, **10**-3044, 3232
of France, **8**-2416
insular and continental, **6**-1878
studied by Weather Bureau, **5**-1437
various kinds of, **14**-4313
Clinton (De Witt), and Emma Willard, **10**-3120
and Erie Canal, **5**-1388; **6**-1838; **15**-4766
Clinton, Governor, and St. Paul's Church, **16**-5014
Clinton, Sir Henry, during American Revolution **4**-997, 1002, 1008; **12**-3920
Clintonia borealis, a plant, **9**-2884
Clisthenes, and Hippoclides, **8**-2315
Clitocybe, velvety, **15**-face 4882
Clive (Robert), and India, **4**-1114, 1118; **6**-1718
Cloak, of Hungary, **18**-5659
of the Cynic, **20**-6217
Raleigh's, **17**-5408, 5410
sun and wind and, **12**-3879
Clobes, Knecht, **7**-2184
Clock, and pendulum, **12**-3671
case for a, **15**-4824
Colgate, **5**-1536
floral, **13**-4015
how to tell time by, **5**-1546
in America, **5**-1540
in Metropolitan tower, **5**-1543
in the Capitol, **6**-1686
manufacture of, **9**-2686
problems concerning, **1**-256; **3**-941
Sheraton, **19**-6175
story of the, **5**-1537
Clock-Tower, at Westminster, **5**-1544
Clodion, French sculptor, **13**-4174
Clogs, worn in Lancashire, **8**-2423
"Cloister and the Hearth," by Reade, **8**-2327; **13**-4069
Clontarf, battle of, **18**-5554
Closet, for shirt-waists, **9**-2722
Clot-bur, a plant, **16**-5214, 5216
Cloth, and Mencius' mother, **17**-5479
and weaver, puzzle of, **7**-2271; **8**-2356
fireproof, **19**-6095
for shoes, **10**-3106
ice kept cold by cloths, **3**-692
made in Amiens, **4**-994; **8**-2422
of cotton, **15**-4886, 4893
woven by Indians, **1**-16
Clothes, and microbes, **3**-906
cleaning, **14**-4494
color of clothing, **14**-4372
Emperor's, **12**-3705
for football, **20**-6277
harm of tight, **6**-1651

Clothes, of Indians, **1**-17
removed from injured, **13**-3964
renewing old, **11**-3556
seeds carried in, **12**-3890
should be loose, **7**-2082
to put out fire in, **10**-3113
warmth of, **3**-692
Clothes-moth, destructive insect, **10**-3020
Clothes-pegs, fighting, **3**-938
Clothes-pin race, for children, **4**-1303
Clothes-pins, dolls from, **14**-4495
Clothing-industry, in New York, **9**-2686
Clots, of milk, **9**-2828
Cloud-burst, cause of, **19**-5991
Clouds, above the, **12**-3681, 3683
and rain, **14**-4370
and sunlight, **5**-1587; **7**-2007; **11**-3391; **15**-4587
disappearance of, **15**-4878
formation of, **2**-428; **3**-919; **16**-5024
forms of the, **12**-3682
part of earth, **15**-4585
shadows of, **6**-1881
silver lining of, **6**-1790
thunder in, **5**-1589; **11**-3389
Clough (Arthur H.), death of poet, **19**-6039
poems: see Poetry Index
Clout, Colin, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-702
Clove: see Carnation
Clove-hitch, of a rope, **11**-3326
Clove-pink, a flower, **16**-5226
Clover, plant, **8**-2384; **13**-4135; **14**-4352
state flower, **18**-5816
Cloves, from Zanzibar, **14**-4308
Clovis I, king of France, **7**-2068-69; **8**-2348
Clovis II, king of France, **7**-2069
Clown, made a dinner-table, **7**-2267
Clubin, character in "Toilers of the Sea," **13**-4224
Clubs, for golf, **10**-3211
of police, **12**-3747
Clumps, a game, **7**-2143
Cluny Museum, in Paris, **17**-5538, 5540
Clutch, a shepherd, **4**-1048
Clyde, steamship-building on, **8**-2492
Clydesdale, a horse, **19**-6068
Clytocybe, deceiving, **15**-face 4880
Coaches, of early travelers, **19**-6051
travel by, **1**-207
Coagulation, of proteins, **17**-5514
Coaita, a monkey, **2**-629
Coal, and coal-gas, **3**-665-66
buried, **9**-2801
burning of, **3**-917-18; **8**-2538; **14**-4369; **15**-4874
consists of ferns, **1**-188
discovery of, **14**-4484
elements in, **19**-5892
energy of, **14**-4391
for Alpine scene, **15**-4704-06
for fuel, **12**-3775
formation of, **9**-2919
gas in, **8**-2538
hydrogen in, **4**-1189
in Alaska, **13**-4058
in Asia, **13**-3924
in Australia and Tasmania, **5**-1372, 1374
in Belgium, **11**-3550
in Bulgaria, **10**-3242
in Canada, **6**-1918; **17**-5544; **18**-5612, 5780; **19**-6092
in Chile, **17**-5366
in France, **8**-2420
in Germany, **9**-2766
in Holland, **11**-3548
in iron-making, **18**-5688
in Newfoundland, **20**-6296
in Rumania, **10**-3240
in Russia, **12**-3798
in Spain, **11**-3347
in United States, **1**-13
machine for cutting, **3**-834-35
plants that formed, **3**-frontis.
price of, **15**-4814
problem concerning, **5**-1522
production of, **9**-2680
story of a piece of, **3**-829
tax on, **4**-1258
trees in, **11**-3569
used for heating, **4**-1042
used in engines, **6**-1840
Coal-box, making a, **8**-2516
Coal-dust, is carbon, **3**-853
Coal-fields: see Coal
Coal-gas, and gravity, **19**-5893
hydrogen in, **4**-1189
Coal-gas, manufactured, **2**-415, 420, 600,
see also Gas-lights
Coaling-stations, American, **7**-2156
Coal-measures, discovery of, **14**-4484
Coal-mine, air in, **14**-4375
description of, **3**-832, 837
heat in, **2**-647; **3**-812
lights in, **14**-4309
safety-lamp in, **3**-664; see also Safety lamp
Coal-tar, in Nova Scotia, **17**-5544
loss of, **18**-5689
use of, **8**-2538
value of, **9**-2686
Coamings, of a boat, **15**-4619
Coastal Plain, of the United States, **1**-10
Coast-Indians, a tribe near Vancouver, **9**-2783
Coasting, in Canada, **16**-5221
Coast-patrol, Boy Scouts on, **19**-6142
Coast-Range, in North America, **1**-10; **18**-5778
Coat, of bowel, **8**-2366
of stomach, **8**-2363
Coat, of St. Stephen: see St. Stephen, coat and sword of
warmth of, **3**-692
Cobalt, a mining district, **19**-6092, 6094
Cobalt, a color, **9**-2696
Cobalt (element), chloride of, **13**-3968
in Ontario, **1**-228
scarcer than gold, **17**-5319
Cobbler, in his shop, **10**-3101
The Merry Cobbler and his Coat, **8**-2398
Cobbler-fish, picture of, **8**-face 2600
"Cobbler Keezar's Vision," by Whittier, **10**-3102
Cobequid Bay, in Nova Scotia, **17**-5544
Coblenz, bridge at, **1**-36
German city, **9**-2763, 2768
Cobnuts, of Europe, **7**-1997, 2001
Cobra, in India, **5**-1631
poisonous serpent, **5**-1380-82, 1386
Cobweb, drawing a, **3**-746
Coca, a drug-plant, **14**-4510
Cocaine, an anæsthetic, **15**-4633
Cochins, kind of fowl, **5**-1557
Cochrane, Sir John, rescue of, **9**-2813
Cochrane, Lord, invaded Peru, **15**-4608
Cock, crowing of, **13**-4113
in balloon, **18**-5810
long-tailed, **20**-6217
stuffed, for toy zoo, **3**-937
Cockade, tricolored, **8**-2282
Cockburn, Admiral, and Fort MacHenry, **10**-3052
Cockchafer, an insect, **10**-3194; **11**-3303
Cock-fighting, a sport, **5**-1558; **7**-2155
Cock-of-the-rock, a bird, **6**-1757, 1764
Cock-of-the-woods, a woodpecker, **10**-3155
Cockpit, of Europe, **10**-3184
see also Cock-fighting
Cockroaches, injurious insects, **10**-3198, 3204
Cocoa, as a drink, **11**-3413, 3415
food value of, **10**-3183
from Brazil, **17**-5370
in West Indies, **19**-6048
manufacture of, **7**-2256
plantations of, **15**-4605
see also Cacao
Cocoa-beans, source of chocolate, **7**-2253
Cocoanut, candies made of, **11**-3552, 3558
carried by sea, **12**-3890
crabs and, **9**-2614
in New Guinea, **5**-1492
in Philippines, **7**-2152-53
milk of, **7**-2009
of Samoa, **7**-2156
on coral islands, **3**-921
palm that bears, **7**-1998-99, 2152-53
rope from fibre of, **13**-4005
shell for boat, **12**-3900
value of, **7**-1998-99
where it grows, **8**-2362
Cocoa-pods, growing, **7**-2252
Cocoons, of bee, **9**-2854
of insects, **10**-3018-19, 3021; see also Insects
of silkworms, **6**-1823-28
Cod, Cape, and moraine, **1**-14
cranberries on, **2**-651
fisheries of, **12**-3849
landing of Pilgrims, **2**-526
visited, **2**-555
Cod, eggs of, **8**-2601
fishing for, **2**-553, 557; **12**-3842, 3847; **13**-3953, 3954, 4060; **17**-5373; **20**-6293
trade in, **7**-2074
Code: see Laws

Codes, telegraphic, **11**-3578
see also Morse Code
Codfish, uses of, **8**-2602-03
Codlin-moth, injurious insect, **10**-3204, 3206
Cody, Col. (William), aëroplane of, **1**-180
Cœur-de-Lion: see Richard I, King of England
Coffee, adulterated with chicory, **13**-4207
as a drink, **11**-3413
from Brazil, **17**-5370
from East Indies, **11**-3548
in Arabia, **12**-3858; **19**-6102
in Costa Rica, **14**-4407
in New Guinea, **5**-1492
in Philippines, **7**-2154
in Porto Rico, **7**-2156
in Samoa, **7**-2156
in West Indies, **19**-6045-48
leaves preferred by ants, **10**-2970
not a food, **10**-3183
problem concerning, **2**-491
where grown, **2**-650
Coffee-pot, of polished metal, **19**-5996
Coffer-fish, poisonous, **8**-2609-10
Coffin, Lucretia: see Mott, Lucretia
Coffin, and Father Lacombe, **19**-6144
giant's, **4**-1309
"Coffin-ships," too heavily laden, **5**-1588
Cohesion, a force, **2**-607; **3**-694; **18**-5873; **19**-5894
Coho, a fish, **9**-2703; **12**-3954
Cohosh, the black, **16**-5086
Coil, electric, **11**-3575
of the ear, **12**-3912, 3917
Coin, and the handkerchief, **13**-4047
for making designs, **13**-3965
leather, **9**-2833
made of gold, **14**-4374
making, **10**-3045
metals for, **5**-1317
milled edges of, **10**-3045
of Great Britain, **12**-3645
of nickel, **19**-6092
of Parthians, **16**-5154
of Persia, **16**-5148, 5155
problem concerning, **2**-624
tricks with, **1**-106; **4**-1248; **5**-1361; **14**-4493
used to draw cat, **11**-3554
wandering, **6**-1942
Coir, from cocoanut-husks, **13**-4005
Coke, in iron-making, **18**-5688-89
in Nova Scotia, **17**-5544
nearly pure carbon, **2**-416; **8**-2528
Colchester, King of, **19**-5913
Colchester, battle of, **19**-5913
Colchis, and the Golden Fleece, **1**-204; **17**-5318
Cold, absolute, **13**-4085
and microbes, **13**-4088
and numbness, **14**-4375
causes blueness, **19**-5889
effects of, **14**-4484
feeling of, **15**-4587
liquid-air produces, **13**-4086
rate of travel, **6**-1790
shivering from, **7**-2247
Cold (ailment), cause of a, **8**-2540
effects of a, **10**-3232; **14**-4484; **20**-6233-34
hoarseness during a, **8**-2471
Cold-frame, management of, **7**-2140
Cold Harbor, battle of, **7**-2053
Cold-in-the-Head, character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5839
Cole, Thomas, American painter, **13**-4220, 4222
Coleman, Mr., and Payne, **10**-3050
Coleridge, Samuel, English poet, **15**-4731; **19**-6034
poems: see Poetry Index
Cole-tits, birds, **7**-2212
Colic, cause of, **8**-2366
Collar, embroidered, **18**-5645
Collar and cuffs, manufacture of, **9**-2686
Collar-bone, fracture of, **14**-4382-83
of body, **8**-2468, 2572
see also Clavicle
Colleen Bawn, a rock, **18**-5553
"Colleen Bawn," song, **12**-3771
College of the City of New York, description, **14**-4571
College of New Jersey: see Princeton University
College of Society of Friends, **18**-5937
Colleges, in Canada, **17**-5402
what they are, **14**-4567
College-songs, writing of, **10**-3054
Collegiate Institute, of Saskatoon, **4**-1277
Colleoni, Bartolommeo, monument to, **4**-1172, 1174; **13**-4173, 4177
Collie, a shepherd-dog, **2**-510; **20**-6321
taken to hospital, **17**-5511-12
Colliers, naval, **20**-6204
Collingwood, Canadian town, **19**-6120
Colly-wobbles, cause of, **8**-2366
Cologne, German city, **9**-2763; **12**-3610
Cologne Cathedral, building of, **9**-2766
unknown architect of, **9**-2769; **13**-4235, 4240
Colombia, and Panama Canal, **18**-5593
explored, **3**-867
gems from, **20**-6380
history of, **14**-4406, 4514; **15**-4603-04, 4608
Colon, city of, **7**-2158; **18**-5594
Colonial Dames of America, and Flag-raising Day, **14**-4467
Colonies, colleges and universities in, **14**-4568
of America, Great Britain, etc.: see America, colonies, etc.
utility to mother country, **4**-993
Colonna, Brother, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4073
Colonna, Vittoria, and Michael Angelo, **16**-5099
Colonna Madonna, picture by Raphael, **15**-4590
Color, and bees, **14**-4262
and heat, **11**-3387; **12**-3685
and size, **11**-3388
and sound, **15**-4875
chameleon, changes of, **4**-1213, 1219; **8**-2473
difference in, **14**-4371
effect of, **9**-2802
for Easter eggs, **11**-3324
human, changes of, **19**-5993
in fire, **19**-5892
in the dark, **13**-4022
in voice, **13**-4094
iron and, **5**-1431; **11**-3572
is pitch of light, **17**-5242
loss of, in face, **10**-3228
of autumn leaves, **4**-1164
of bad water, **7**-2011
of birds' eggs, **6**-1796
of blood, **15**-4616
of eyes, **14**-4330; **19**-5889
of flag, **17**-5397, 5491
of flat fish, **8**-2606
of flowers, **10**-3143; **13**-4114; **19**-5894
of gas-flame, **6**-1878
of glass, **4**-1264
of hills, **11**-3387
of meat, **11**-3273
of plants and buds, **14**-4486
of rose, **19**-5891
of skin, **19**-5889
of soap, **12**-3776
of stars, **9**-2737
on the ceiling, **8**-2588
produced by reflection, **17**-5246
protective, **6**-1792; **10**-3018; **11**-3444-45
seeing, **10**-3046; **14**-4428-29, 4523
that cannot be seen, **12**-3778
what fades, **10**-3227
what it is, **1**-166
see also Spectrum
Colorado, admitted, **11**-3493
cliff-dwellers of, **12**-3627
coal in, **9**-2680
gold in, **9**-2678
history of, **6**-1844
irrigation in, **17**-5418
lead in, **9**-2680
marble in, **17**-5349
mountains in, **1**-10
purchase of, **11**-3492
state flower of, **18**-5815
Colorado-beetle, injures potatoes, **10**-3195
Colorado Desert, salt in, **1**-237
Colorado River, Grand Cañon of the: see Grand Cañon of the Colorado
Color-blindness, cause of, **1**-166; **14**-4525
Color-guard, at West Point, **17**-5494
Color-printing, on presses, **12**-3615
Colors (for painting), mixing, **6**-1951
use of, **9**-2696
Colosseum, of Rome, **2**-634; **17**-5277, 5282; **19**-5928-29
Colossus, of Rhodes, **3**-910
Colt, Samuel, and pistols, **9**-2712
Coltsfoot, a plant, **9**-2879; **13**-4016, 4136; **15**-4652, 4658
Columba, St., missionary to Gt. Britain, **2**-468; **15**-4788, 4790; **18**-5552
Columba, a dove, **15**-4763
Columbia, burning of, **7**-2054
capital of South Carolina, **19**-5958

Columbia River, as boundary, **6**-1842
in America, **5**-1397; **13**-3953; **18**-5778
salmon in, **9**-2703; **12**-3850
valley of, **2**-649
Columbia River Highway, route of, **18**-5719
Columbia University, history of, **4**-1002; **14**-4568
Columbine, a plant, **9**-2883; **12**-3816; **13**-4134; **15**-4763; **17**-5228
a state flower, **18**-5815
Columbus, Christopher, and Queen Isabella, **8**-2445; **11**-3342
born at Genoa, **10**-3078, 3087
bronze doors bearing scenes of life, **6**-1685
burial of, **19**-6049
centennial of, **11**-3494
discoveries of, **1**-9, 272; **3**-856; **6**-1930; **7**-2156; **13**-4077; **14**-4464; **19**-6041
monument to, **11**-3348
named Indians, **8**-2575
paintings of, **1**-58; **6**-1686; **16**-5106
poem about, **2**-547
statues of, **6**-1685; **15**-4672
see also Landing of Columbus
Columbus, ship, **10**-3004
Columbus Circle, in New York, **16**-5012
Columbus Day, celebration of, **14**-4464
Column, columns of Rome, **19**-5928
of Pompeii, **20**-6225
spinal: see Backbone
see also Backbone, Nelson, column of, Trajan, column of, Vertebrae, etc.
Colza-oil, for lamps, **3**-669
Coman, Charlotte B., American painter, **14**-4258
Combination Lock: see Locks
Combs, of bees, **9**-2853, 2855
Combs, of the Northmen, **12**-3654
Combustion, form of chemical union, **6**-1695
"Comedy of Errors," by Shakespeare, **2**-637; **18**-5584
"Come if you dare," motto, **17**-5492
"Come o'er the Stream, Charlie," song, **12**-3770
Comet, a steamboat, **8**-2486, 2492
Comet, and meteorites, **6**-1882
and meteors, **8**-2546
and planets, **10**-3149
description of, **8**-2541
early students of, **6**-1677
Halley's comet, **8**-2541, 2543
Jupiter's effect upon, **8**-2393
movements of, **7**-1966, 1968
path of, **7**-1968
story of, **1**-143, 148
tail of, **7**-2094
Comfrey, a plant, **13**-4136; **16**-4956
Cominius, Pontius, fetched Camillus, **11**-3594
Comma-butterfly, mimicry of, **11**-3450
Commander, naval rank, **20**-6214
Commander-in-chief, of U. S. Army and of Navy, **5**-1436
Commandments, and Book of the Dead, **15**-4850
Commas, amusement with, **18**-5743
"Commentaries on the Gallic War," by Julius Cæsar, **17**-5280
Commerce, between colonies and mother countries, **4**-993
U. S. department in charge of, **5**-1437
Commerce and Labor, U. S. department of, **5**-1437
Commissary Department, of Canal Zone, **18**-5598
Commission, Electoral, special court, **8**-2378
Commissioners, Territorial, of Canada: see Canada, Territorial Commissioners
Commodus, emperor of Rome, **2**-541
Commons, of England (land), **2**-465; **3**-859
Commons, of France, **13**-4100
"Common Sense in the Household," by Ha[illegible], **7**-2098
Commons, House of, in Canada: see Canada, House of Commons
Commons, House of, in Great Britain, **3**-665, 667; **4**-1038; **6**-1858, 1864; **7**-2071
see also Parliament, Houses of
Commonwealth, of England, **4**-1039-41
Commune, in Paris, **8**-2290; **17**-5535
Communes: see France, Netherlands
Como, Lake, in Italy, **10**-3074
Companion, of a boat, **15**-4619
Companion-hood, of a boat, **15**-4619
Companion-ladder, of a boat, **15**-4619
Companion-way, of a boat, **15**-4619
Company, meaning of word, **1**-246
Compass, iridium in, **19**-5875
magnetic, or mariner's, **7**-1962; **14**-4482; **17**-5252, 5355, 5527
needle of, **7**-2167
Compass, watch as a, **15**-4826
Compasses, drawing instruments, **2**-379; **9**-2696; **11**-3470
Complexion, colors of, **1**-48, 167
Composers, great, **11**-3285
wrote for clavichord and harpsichord, **4**-1088
Composite, family of plants, **13**-4132, 4136, 4205
Compound (an enclosure), African, **6**-1780; **17**-5323
Compounds, chemical, **6**-1693; **13**-4116
none in sun, **7**-2094
three kinds of, **6**-1813
what they are, **3**-956; **4**-1032; **5**-1447
Compromise, of Hungary, **9**-2905
Compromise of 1850, history of, **6**-1846; **8**-2434 2442; **11**-3492
see also Missouri Compromise
Comrades, man who thought of, **16**-4974
Comte, Auguste, French philosopher, **17**-5291
"Comus," Milton's, **6**-1688; **18**-5674
Conan, British chief, **19**-5912
Concave, what this means, **5**-1430
Concentrate, copper, **9**-2685
Concept, process of thought, **16**-5080
Concord, Mass., battle monument at, **10**-3050
history of, **4**-999; **15**-4669
Concord Bridge, battle of, **4**-999
Concorde, Place de la, in Paris, **8**-2284, 2415; **17**-5536, 5538
Concord Hymn, by Emerson, **10**-3050
Concrete, for ships, **13**-4243
making, **13**-4241
Concrete-mixers, machines, **13**-4244
Condé, Prince de, leader of the Huguenots, **1**-334; **12**-3695
Condenser, for magic-lantern, **9**-2807
in gas-making, **2**-416
of radio-apparatus, **11**-3582
Condiments, no food-value, **11**-3413
Condor, a bird, **6**-1895, 1897
Conduction, of heat, **4**-1085; **13**-4233; **14**-4310
Conductor, of electricity, **19**-5889
Cones, of evergreens, **12**-3748-50; **17**-5430, 5433
Cones, of the retina, **9**-2911; **14**-4425, 4427, 4523
Coney, a fur, **16**-5074
see also Hyrax
Confectioner, in Cairo, **19**-6181
Confederacy, states of the, **19**-5957, 5966
war-song of the, **10**-3051
Confederate States of America, organization of, **7**-2044
Confederation, the German, **8**-2598
Confederation, Articles of, **5**-1390-91
Confederation, Fathers of, in Canada, **4**-1276
"Confessions of an English Opium-eater," by De Quincey, **15**-4732-33
Confessor, The: see Edward the Confessor
Confetti, in bird's nest, **18**-5746
Confluentes: see Coblenz
Confucius, founder of religion, **10**-3023-24, 3026
Conger-eel, a fish, **8**-2481, 2483; **9**-2706
Conglomerate, kind of rock, **17**-5349
Congo, children of the, **14**-4305
forests of, **10**-3127, 3130
French possessions in, **8**-2426
monkeys in, **18**-5813
Congo Free State, rubber in, **18**-5796-97
see also Africa, rubber in
Congo River, in Africa, **1**-302; **10**-3127; **14**-4300, 4305, 4308
Congo State, in Africa, **14**-4308
Congress, ship, **7**-2048-49
Congress Colors, American flag, **17**-5492
Congress, Continental, **4**-998; **5**-1390
second, **4**-1000
Congress, Dominion, of Trade and Labor, **13**-4128
Congressional Library, in Washington, **6**-1686; **15**-4675
Congress Pool, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-584
Congress, United States, legislative power of, **3**-765; **5**-1434
rights of, **5**-1390
West Point and Annapolis and, **15**-4742
Conjurer, joke of boy, **3**-940
see also Medicine-man
Connaught, Duke of, and Sir Richard Owen, **3**-869
governor of Canada, **4**-1281; **5**-1456
Connaught, division of Ireland, **18**-5551
Connecticut, and Northwest Territory, **6**-1834
approved constitution, **5**-1392
brownstone in, **17**-5349
cutlery in, **15**-4803
flag of, **17**-5492

Connecticut, flower of, **18**-5815
gems from, **20**-6380, 6382
grant to, **3**-895
iron in, **18**-5688
manufactures of, **9**-2686
settlements in, **2**-532
state university, **14**-4570
Connecticut River, picture of, **13**-4222
Connecticut Valley, settlement of, **2**-532
Connection, in electricity, **7**-2171
Conning-tower, of submarine, **18**-5857, 5859, 5864
Connor, Ralph: see Gordon, Charles W.
Conon, Prince, and St. Ursula, **4**-1024
Conquers, a game, **4**-1096
"Conquest of Peru," by Prescott, **7**-2223
Conrad, emperor of Germany, **5**-1553
Conrad, of Montferrat, **5**-1553
Conseil, character in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," **16**-5050
Consequences, a game, **7**-2143
Conservation: see Energy, Law of Conservation of
Conservation, policy of, **17**-5418
"Consolations," by Boethius, translated, **13**-3941
Consolidated Exchange, in Wall Street, **16**-5010
Consonants, sound of, **13**-4097
what are, **20**-6356
Constable (John), English artist, **15**-4591, 4597
Constance, in "Canterbury Tales," **2**-495
Constance, Council of, **9**-2903
Constance, Lake, and Switzerland, **10**-2982
Rhine and, **11**-3539
Constant, Prince: see Fernando, Prince of Portugal
Constant-Billy, a dance, **9**-2805
Constantine, arch of, **16**-5048; **19**-5928
Constantine III, Byzantine emperor, **16**-5155
Constantine XI, Byzantine emperor, **10**-3192
Constantine XIII, Byzantine emperor, **12**-3723
Constantine, king of Greece, **10**-3247
Constantine, the Great, emperor of Rome, and Christianity, **17**-5282, 5383
and Venetian horses, **10**-3080
reign of, **2**-534, 542; **10**-3186
Constantinople, and Allies' defeat, **10**-3247
built by Constantine, **2**-534
capital of Turkey, **9**-2940-41; **10**-3074, 3241, 3244; **12**-3856, 3858, 3862; **14**-4302; **17**-5282; see also Byzantium
fire in, **18**-5756
glass-makers, **4**-1263
history of, **12**-3722-23, 3728-29
mosques of, **10**-3243
see also Balkan Peninsula
Constantius Chlorus, married St. Helena, **17**-5383-84
Constellation, ship, **10**-3006; **15**-4665
Constellations, chief, **9**-2637
legends of, **11**-3373
what constellation is, **8**-2539
see also under individual names
Constitution: see individual countries
Constitution, ship, **5**-1398; **10**-3005-08
Constitution Hill, London, **16**-5040
Constitution Island, in Hudson, **7**-2099; **15**-4738
Consul, appointment of United States, **5**-1436
of France, **8**-2286; **14**-4364; see also Napoleon I
of Rome, **2**-436
Consumption, in cows: see Tuberculosis
Consumptives, in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1308
Contact, in electrical instruments, **10**-3229
Conti, Prince de, and Molière, **17**-5312
Continents, masses of land, **10**-3032
Contract labor, in Canada, **19**-5946
Contreras, battle of, **6**-1844
Conundrums, **17**-5524
Convection, of heat, **4**-1085; **13**-4231
Convent, Celestinian, in Aquila, **2**-502
Convention, anti-slavery, in London, **10**-3121
in South Carolina, **7**-2044
of France, **8**-2284
to change Articles of Confederation, **5**-1391
Woman's Rights, in Seneca Falls, **10**-3121
Converter, for steel, **18**-5698
Convicts, settlement at Botany Bay, **5**-1368
Convolutions, of brain, **12**-3686-87
Convolvulus, a climbing plant, **1**-249; **12**-3894
see also Bindweed
Cook, Eliza, poems: see Poetry Index
Cook, Captain James, English navigator, **2**-362, 364; **5**-1368, 1484, 1488; **7**-2150; **17**-5457-58, 5464
Cooke, Robert I., and yellow fever, **10**-3237
Cooke, Sir William Fothergill, and telegraphic instrument, **14**-4443-44
Cookery, measures for, **1**-111
of Indians, **1**-17; **8**-2578; **20**-6273
value of, **10**-3100
Cook Island, **5**-1492
Cook, Mount, in New Zealand, **5**-1490
Cookstown, Queensland, **5**-1492
Cook Strait, divides New Zealand, **5**-1486
Coolgardie, gold of, **17**-5319
Coolies, in West Indies, **19**-6046
Coon: see Raccoon
Cooper, George, poems: see Poetry Index
Cooper, James F., American writer, **1**-195; **5**-1609-10
home of, **5**-1611
Cooper, Peter, built engine, **2**-603, 605
philanthropist, **16**-5015
statue of, **16**-5015, 5017
Cooper Union, in New York, **16**-5011
school of, **16**-5017
Coot, bird, **6**-face 1756; **7**-1970, 1972; **8**-2341; **18**-5746-47
Copenhagen, battle of, **12**-3766
capital of Denmark, **12**-3655, 3656, 3658; **18**-5756
museum of, **12**-3651
Copernicanism, system of astronomy, **6**-1680
Copernicus, astronomer, **6**-1675-76; **7**-1962-63; **8**-2389
crater named for, **7**-2209
wrote in Latin, **10**-3231
Cophetua, King, and the beggar-maid, **3**-822
Copley, John Singleton, American painter, **13**-4215-17
Copper, alloys with, **6**-1888; **19**-5879
and electricity, **7**-2166
at Anaconda, **9**-2685
in Alaska, **13**-4058
in Australia, **5**-1372, 1374
in Brazil, **17**-5371
in bronze, **12**-3646
in Canada, **1**-230; **17**-5544, 5548; **18**-5780; **19**-6092, 6120; **20**-6296
in Chile, **17**-5366
in Mexico, **14**-4400
in Peru, **15**-4611
in Philippines, **7**-2152
in Russia, **12**-3798
in South America, **15**-4610
in Spain, **11**-3347
in Sweden, **12**-3660
in the United States, **9**-2678
in West Indies, **19**-6045
metallic element, **5**-1318
see also Verdigris
Copperfield, Mrs., character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2861
Copperhead, venomous snake, **5**-1383
Copper Island, haunt of fur seals, **9**-2838
Coppers, butterflies, **10**-3011, 3020
"Coppers," English pennies, **12**-3646
Copra, dried cocoanut, **7**-2154
Cops, spools, **15**-4890
Copts, Egyptian Christians, **14**-4302
Cora, a Cooper heroine, **1**-197
Coracles, of Celts, **18**-5551
Coral, development of, **12**-3665
from coral animals, **3**-921
made by marine animals, **8**-face 2404, 2406, 2411, 2413
Coral-fungus, a mushroom, **15**-face 4882
Coral-snake, poisonous serpent, **5**-1383-84
Corbant, the Rook, **18**-5570
Corcoran, W. W., and body of Payne, **10**-3051
Corday, Charlotte, killed Marat, **8**-2286; **13**-4107-08
Cordelia, Shakespearian character, **2**-641; **18**-5590
voice of, **13**-4096
Cordelier, rope-making machine, **13**-4008
Cordilleran Highland, in the United States, **1**-10
Cordite, smokeless powder, **19**-6149
Cordova, Spanish city, **11**-3338, 3347
Cords, knotted, **14**-4510
spinal cord, **8**-2464, 2467-68; **12**-3597
vocal cords, **4**-1161; **6**-1648-50; **8**-2471-72; **13**-3997, 4001, 4095-96; **15**-4879; **16**-5060; **20**-6308, 6353, 6355
Corelli, Marie, English writer, **12**-3768
Coridon, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-702
Corinth, and Rhodanthe, **10**-3210
battle of, **7**-2050
Corinth, Canal of, **10**-3248
Corinth, Isthmus of, in Greece, **5**-1322; **10**-3186, 3248
"Corinth of the South:" see Auckland, N. Z.
Coriolanus, of Rome, **17**-5273

Cork, city of, 18-5555
Cork, balanced, 18-5737
Dutch family made of, 2-486
forced into bottle, 13-3984
game with corks, 19-6163
puzzle about, 1-110
specific gravity of, 12-3828
waterproof, 3-693
Corkscrew, in Mammoth Cave, 4-1309
Cormon, Ferdinand, picture of returning Greeks, 16-5203
Cormoran, a giant, 6-1810
Cormorant, a bird, 6-1640; 8-2340
egg of, 6-face 1760
trained, 5-1566; 7-1971;
Corms, of plants, 17-5230
Corn, food plant, 1-15-17, 278; 4-1132; 8-2578; 10-3217; 19-6090
husking and shelling, 9-2714
in Egypt, 14-4306
in Louisiana, 19-5960
in Philippines, 7-2154
in West Indies, 14-4506; 19-6048
Italian trade in, 10-3086
name for grain or Indian corn, 19-6090
of the English, 14-4356
production of, in United States, 8-2384
squirrel and the, 17-5452
tassel on ear of, 18-5874
Corncockle, a plant, 13-4135, 4212-13
Corncrake, a bird, 7-1978
Cornea, of the eye, 10-3046; 14-4329, 4425
Cornelia, mother of the Gracchi, 2-438, 439; 9-2668; 17-5278
Cornelis, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4069
Cornell, Ezra, and cable, 8-2494
Cornell University, founding of, 8-2494; 14-4570
Corner, dwarf in, 6-1905
in hockey, 16-5029
Corner-dance: see Laudnum bunches
Corners, dance-figure: see Dances
Cornflower, a plant, 5-1363; 14-4348, 4356
and Queen Louise, 6-1705; 18-5816
for designs, 11-3381
Corn-law Rhymer: see Elliott, Ebenezer
Corn-laws, of England, 4-1153
Corns, cause of, 13-4019
Cornstarch, as a food, 10-2950
Cornwall, Barry, poems: see Poetry Index
Cornwall, Duke of, Shakespearian character, 2-641
Cornwall, on the St. Lawrence, 19-6123
Cornwall, radium in, 2-646
Cornwallis, General (Charles), during Revolution, 4-1008
surrender of, 3-782; 4-1009; 5-1389; 17-5537
Corn-worm: see Cotton-boll worm
Corolla, of flower, 13-4134
Corona, of the sun, 7-2090-94; 16-5025
Corona Borealis, a constellation, 9-2638, 2641
Coronado (Francisco Vasquez de), expedition of, 1-276
Coronation-chair, of England, 4-1035; 15-4688
see also Chair, coronation
Coronillas, care of, 12-3786
Coronium, element, 7-2094; 16-5025
Corophium, a sea-animal, 9-2615
Corporal, and George Washington, 17-5383
Corpuscles, negative, 17-5396
white, of blood, 19-5902
Correggio, Antonio A. da, Italian painter, 3-760-63
Corsairs: see Pirates, Barbary
Corsica, Island of, in Mediterranean, 8-2422; 14-4359; 17-5276
Corso, avenue of Rome, 19-5933
Cort, Henry, and iron industry, 18-5689
Cortereal, Gaspar, explored New World, 1-282; 2-553
Cortes, Hernando, and Mexico, 1-19, 274-75; 14-4396, 4398
Corundum, in Canada, 19-6094
Corunna, battle of, 3-715
Moore's retreat to, 11-3346
Corvina, a library, 18-5656
Cory, William, poems: see Poetry Index
Cos, costume of, 10-3245
Cosmos, the universe, 8-2547
Cossacks, of Russia, 12-3724, 3727-28
Costa Rica, fruit from, 2-650
history of, 14-4406-07
Costecalde, character in "Tartarin of Tarascon," 15-4639
Coster, Lourens Janszoon, type-maker, 12-3608
Costigan, Captain, character in "Pendennis," 11-3516
Costumes, of Arabia, 12-3861
of Balkans, 10-3245
of Cairo, 14-4303
of Central Asia, 13-3931
of China, 1-117
of colonials, 3-961
of diver, 20-6313
of dolls, 11-3434
of England, 3-773
of Holland, 11-3543, 3545
of Hungary, 18-5659
of Indians, 8-2576
of Laplanders, 17-5461
of Persia, 12-3861
of Russia, 12-3799
of Siberia, 12-3803
of Sweden, 12-3660
see also Fancy-dress
Coteau Rapids, in St. Lawrence, 19-6123
Cotentin Peninsula, 8-2423
Cotillon, in gymkhana, 7-2264
Cotinga, a bird, 6-1757
Cottage-industries, for manufactures, 15-4803
Cottages, for Modeltown, 2-483
"Cotter's Saturday Night," by Burns, 19-6032
Cotton, Rev. John, colonial minister, 10-3119
Cotton, and the Civil War, 6-1837; 7-2046-47, 2052
destroyed by insects, 10-3203
early use of, 4-1042
how it becomes cloth, 15-4885
in Asia, 13-3924
in Egypt, 14-4304, 4306
in electric lamp, 3-668
in France, 8-2420
in Germany, 9-2766
in Italy, 10-3086
in Lancashire, 8-2350
in Nova Scotia, 17-5544
in Porto Rico, 7-2156
in Queensland, 5-1372
in Samoa, 7-2156
in Southern States, 19-5958, 5961
in Switzerland, 10-2992
in the South, 19-6074
in West Indies, 19-6045, 6047
piece of, 8-2336
power-loom for, 13-4008
production of, 8-2384
United States manufactures of, 9-2684
Cotton-boll-weevil, destructive, 10-3205
Cotton-boll worm, destructive, 10-3203
Cotton-gin, invention of, 6-1837; 9-2712; 11-3489; 15-4885, 4887
Cotton-grass, a plant, 16-5091
Cotton-seed, value of, 8-2384
Cotton-seed-meal, as fertilizer, 9-2686
Cotton-thistle, a plant, 17-5229
Couch-grass, a plant, 5-1340
Cougar, a cat, 18-5808
and Bob Fraser, 19-6131
see also Puma
Cough, cause of, 20-6308
value of, 6-1649-51
Council, of the animals, 4-1110
of the Eastern Church, 12-3802
see also Canada, councils in
Council Fire: see Camp-Fire Girls
Councillors, of Canada: see Canada, councillors of
Counterfeits, of coins, 5-1435, 1437; 10-3045
Countess of Scarborough, ship, 10-3004
Counting-out, twenty ways of, 5-1604
"Count of Monte Cristo," by Dumas, 14-4315, 4431
Countries, Slavonic, 12-3722
Countries, Book of All: see Tables of Contents
Count Robert of Paris, story of, 5-1495
Country, healthful, 9-2908
how to hide in the open, 4-1299
measuring area of, 17-5290
"Country Byways," by Jewett, 7-2101
Country-dances, in colonies, 3-965
Country Gardens, a dance, 9-2805
"Country Neighbors," by Brown, 7-2101
"Country of the Pointed Firs," by Jewett, 7-2101
Couple, of forces, 12-3883-84
Courelles, Madame de, tutor of Frederick the Great, 14-4549
Coureurs des Bois, French trappers, etc., 15-4831
"Course of Empire," painting by Cole, 13-4220
Courtesy: see Calidore, St.

Courting, among birds: see Birds of beauty
Courts, of Church, **15**-4791-96
of Justice, **7**-2066, 2070; **19**-6105
of the U. S., **5**-1437; see also Supreme Court
Senate sits as court, **5**-1435
state, **5**-1437
Courtyard, adventure of, in "Don Quixote," **3**-903
Cousin (Jean), French sculptor, **13**-4174
Couture (Thomas), and Hunt, **13**-4221
Covenant, of Great Britain, **6**-1858; **18**-5625
Covenanters, in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
of Scotland, **6**-1773
persecution of, **18**-5625
story about, **5**-1497
Coventry, acting-festivals at, **18**-5580
Lady Godiva and, **16**-5226
Coverdale, Miles, translator, **13**-3942
Cow, a mammal, **3**-672; **8**-2350
and Chicago fire, **18**-5825
as foster mother, **20**-6244
food affects milk, **9**-2828
milk of, **5**-1587
of ants: see Aphis
rising of, **13**-3945
sacred to Hindoos, **5**-1638
way to draw, **18**-5741
white, **9**-2758
see also Cattle
Cowbane, poisonous plant, **13**-4136; **16**-4956
Cowbird, egg of, **6**-face 1756, 1762; **7**-1980
Cowboy, costume for, **17**-5347
Cow-catcher, story of, **2**-405
Cowpens, battle of, **4**-1007-08
Cowper, William, English poet, **19**-6031
hymns of, **7**-2017-18
poems: see Poetry Index
Cowries, used as money, **5**-1427
Cowslip, a plant, **13**-4136; **15**-4652, 4658; **17**-5235
see also Marsh-marigold
Cow-vetch: see Vetch
Cow-wheat, a plant, **12**-3892
Cox, Kenyon, American painter, **14**-4258
Coxe, Bishop A. C., **10**-3054
Coyote, life-history, **1**-161
Coypu, an animal, **3**-676, 680; **16**-5072
Crab, a constellation, **9**-2643, 2645
Crab, and her mother, **10**-3096
crane and the, **14**-4286
crustacean, **5**-1421, 1426; **8**-2350; **9**-2611; **14**-4492
fishing for, **12**-3843
see also Hermit-crab, Land-crab
Crab-apple, European wild, **11**-3529
Crackit, Toby, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2565
Cracow, taken by Poland, **9**-2905
Craddock, Charles Egbert: see Murfree, Mary N.
Cradle, for gold-washing, **17**-5320
for mowing, **9**-2714
Indian, **1**-18
Craig, Frank, his picture, "The Meeting House," **19**-5934
Craik, Dinah M. Mulock, English author, **9**-2621, 2627; **13**-3969
Crails, poisonous serpents, **5**-1384
Cramps, of muscles, **14**-4484
use of, **6**-1940
what causes, **13**-4018
Cranberry, a fruit, **2**-651; **13**-4136; **16**-5092
Crane, a bird, **7**-1974, 1977-78; **8**-2350
and the wise cat, **14**-4286
wolf and the, **2**-580
Crane (machinery), for big guns, **19**-6152
"Cranford," by Gaskell, **9**-2623
Cranmer (Thomas), archbishop of Canterbury, **3**-859; **16**-5094-96
Crassus, Roman consul, **17**-5278, 5280
Crassus, Roman noble, **2**-440
Cratchit, Bob, character in "Christmas Carol," **7**-2197
Cratchit Family, characters in "Christmas Carol," **7**-2202
Crater, central hole of volcano, **7**-2083; **10**-3251
of moon, **7**-2207; **20**-6215
Crawford, F. Marion, American writer, **15**-4666
Crawford, Mrs., song-writer, **12**-3771
Crawford, Thomas, American sculptor, **15**-4666
Crawford Notch, in White Mountains, **2**-520
Crayfish, armored water-animals, **9**-2611, 2613-14; **18**-5663
eyeless, of caves, **4**-1305
Creakle, Miss, character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2862
Creakle, Mr., character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2862
Creakle, Mrs., character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2862
Cream, as food, **9**-2731, 2829
formation of, **14**-4372
in the stomach, **8**-2365
microbes and, **3**-821, 906
Creameries, in Canada, **18**-5780
Cream-fondants, making, **11**-3552
Cream-of-tartar, source of, **11**-3386
Creation, and Babylonia, **16**-4967
comment on, **12**-3664
"Creation," oratorio of Haydn, **11**-3287, 3290
Creatures, work for all, **18**-5640
Crécy: see Cressy
Creek Indian War, Jackson during, **3**-785
Creeks, Indian tribe, **1**-21; **4**-1107; **5**-1399
Creels, frames, **15**-4891
Creeper, brown, **10**-3156
Creepers, method of climbing, **1**-169
Creeping-Jenny, a plant, **13**-4136
Crees, Indian tribe, **1**-21; **8**-2577; **9**-2785; **15**-4622; **19**-6144
Creoles, of the South, **5**-1621
origin of, **14**-4514
Creon, king of Thebes, **2**-476
Creon, tyrant, **2**-497
Creosote, a shrub, **12**-3695
Creosote, for preserving wood, **7**-2008
Crescent, badge of Mohammedans, **5**-1549
on Ottoman banner, **10**-3191-92
Crescent City: see New Orleans
Cress, cultivation of, **1**-250; **3**-936; **8**-2582; **10**-2995; **11**-3325; **13**-4132, 4134
family of plants, **9**-2884
Cressy, battle of, **3**-772; **7**-2072; **8**-2594
guns used at, **4**-1164
Crete, bull of, **11**-3374
island of, **15**-4626; **16**-5200, 5202
see also Minos
Cretans, pottery of, **14**-4539
Crevasse, crossing, **18**-5843
Crevice, crossing an Alpine, **10**-2992
Crew, saved by boy, **12**-3694
Crewel-stitch, in applique, **16**-5030-31
Cribbing, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," **13**-4142
Cricket, injurious insect, **10**-3197-98
of Mammoth Cave, **4**-1305
"Cricket on the Hearth," by Dickens, **8**-2302
Cricket-wicket, problem concerning, **5**-1606
Crilley, Frank, a diver, **20**-6312
Crimea, history of the, **12**-3728-29, 3769
Crimea, War of the, history, **2**-569; **4**-1118; **8**-2290; **12**-3823
Criminals, in Canada, **19**-5942
trials of, **5**-1437-38
Crimmer, a sheep, **16**-5078
Crinkle-root; see Toothwort
Crispin, St., story of, **4**-1029
Cristobal, ship, **1**-84
Croatia-Slavonia, province of Hungary, **9**-2906
Croatoan, message of Roanoke, **20**-6275
Crochet, in music: see Music
Crochet-work, how to do, **5**-1364
purse of, **13**-4042
Crocodile, a reptile, **4**-1209, 1213, 1217, 1221; **5**-1631; **18**-5808; **20**-6376
age of, **8**-2349-50
anagram from, **16**-5037, 5133
creation of, **12**-3666
fossil, **9**-2919
in "Peter Pan," **9**-2890
leather from, **9**-2833-34
Crocus, plants, **17**-5230
treatment of, **2**-617; **5**-1602; **6**-1738
Croesus, gold-legends about, **17**-5318
king of Lydia, **5**-1321; **9**-2938; **16**-5146; **18**-5567; **19**-5951
Crofts, Ernest, his picture of Napoleon, **11**-3501
Croker, Thomas Crofton, Irish author, **5**-1481
Crolius, Edwin A., swam for help, **9**-2815
Cromarty, Sir Francis, character in "Round the World," **16**-4911
Cromwell, Oliver, and American colonies, **2**-523
and Great Rebellion, **6**-1856-57
and the Irish, **18**-5556
English Protector, **2**-523; **3**-832; **4**-1034, 1037-42; **6**-1858-62, 1865-66; **15**-4599, 4686-87
granddaughter of, **14**-4452
puzzle-picture, **3**-930
restored Maryland, **2**-529
statue by Thornycroft, **13**-4180
visits Mr. John Milton, picture of, **13**-5679
watch of, **16**-5173
Cromwell, Richard, son of Oliver, **4**-1040; **6**-1862

Cromwell, Thomas, favorite of Henry VIII, 3-858-59
Crookes, Sir William, and wheat, **10**-2947
Crop, use of bird's, **8**-2363
Crops, rotation of, **3**-905
Croquet, English game, **14**-4489-91
Crosby, Frances Jane, hymns of, **7**-2016
Cross, and St. Bartholomew's Day, **7**-2075
and wandering Jew, **3**-800
crosses for Eleanor, **3**-770
double, **18**-5656
drawing crosses, **4**-1239
emblem of Christianity, **10**-3191
erected by Cartier, **2**-554
nails of the, **10**-3078
on flag of Denmark, England, etc.: see Denmark, flag of, etc.
on Union Jack: see England, flag of
red, of Switzerland: see Red Cross
relics of the Lord's, and evil eye, **13**-4240
sculptured stone crosses, **2**-466
the true, **10**-3188; **12**-3858; **17**-5384
visions of the, **2**-542; **17**-5384
wood of the, **12**-3750
see also Crusades, Victoria-cross
Cross-ball, a game, **5**-1603
Cross-bearer, family of plants, **13**-4212; **17**-5228
see also Cabbage-family
Cross-bills, and pine-cones, **17**-5430
Cross-fertilization, of flowers: see Flowers, cross-fertilization of
Crossfish, marine animal, **8**-2412
Cross-fox: see Fox, furs from, **16**-5078
Crossing-over, dance-figure: see Dances
Crossroads, adventure at the, **3**-904
Cross-stitch, for canvas, **18**-5648
Cross-trees, of mast, **15**-4619-20
Croton-water-bug, a cockroach, **10**-3200
Crouch, Mr. F. N., music by, **12**-3771
Crow, a bird, **6**-1901-02; **8**-2344, 2350; **10**-3156
and the anklet, **20**-6292
and the fox, **2**-504
and the pitcher, **11**-3504
egg of, **6**-face 1756
see also Carrion-crow, Fish-crow
Crow, constellation of the, **9**-2639
Crowbar, action of, **12**-3675
Crow-blackbirds: see Grackles
Crowe, Eyre, his picture of Jeremiah Horrocks, **6**-1681
Crowfoot, Indian chief, **15**-4622
Crowfoot: see Water-crowfoot
Crowfoot-family, of plants, **13**-4210
Crown, Archimedes and the golden, **10**-3150
Crown, Egyptian double, **15**-4846
for Olympic games, **16**-5201, 5205
Goldilocks and the golden, **16**-5113
iron, **8**-2288; **10**-3078
myrtle, **6**-1819
Northern: see Corona borealis
oaken, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-702
of England, **4**-1254
of Llewellyn, **3**-770
of Scotland, **10**-3135
of St. Stephen, **9**-2896-97; **18**-5654, 5658
of the head, **13**-4200
of the sun: see Corona of the sun
on a bush, **3**-855
Crown-imperial, a plant, **4**-1249; **6**-1738
Crown-jewels, of Russia, **12**-3800
Crown Point, taken, **4**-1000
Crown-Prince, of Turkey, **10**-3190
Crow's-nest, Norwegian fisherman's, **12**-3657
Crow's Nest Pass, railway in, **7**-2276
Crowther, Samuel, negro bishop, **9**-2942
Croya, seizure of, **1**-132
Croyles Island, in St. Lawrence, **19**-6123
Crucible, a melting-pot, **12**-3647
Crucible-steel: see Steel, making
Crucifixion, caricature of, **19**-5926
Cruelty, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
Cruisers, naval, **20**-6204
"Cruiskeen Lawn," song, **12**-3771
Crummles, Vincent, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," **9**-2671
Crusaders, in Spain, **11**-3340
in "The Talisman," **5**-1496
travels of, **3**-856
Crusades, and Venice, **4**-1167
children's, **5**-1554
fifth, **5**-1554
first, **5**-1495
fourth, **5**-1554; **10**-3190
Crusades, France in the, **7**-2070
history of, **2**-594; **3**-769; **10**-3190-91; **12**-3860; **19**-6041, 6045
in Switzerland, **10**-2986
Jerusalem and, **20**-6334
men of the, **5**-1549
second, **5**-1553; **13**-4032, 4037
third, **5**-1553
Crushers, for sugar, **3**-709
Crust, of bread, **10**-2949
of earth: see Earth
Crustaceans, development of, **9**-2611; **12**-3665
see also Wood-lice
Crying, of animals, **17**-5397
value of, **15**-4814
when hurt, **2**-390
Crystalizer, for sugar, **3**-706
Crystals, and polarized light, **17**-5241, 5246
laws of, **15**-4877
of snow: see Snow, crystals of
what they are, **5**-1317
Csorba Lake, in Hungary, **18**-5660
Ctesiphon, and Romans, **16**-5155
Cuba, and School Republic, **20**-6390
and United States, **7**-2147, 2154; **8**-2380
and yellow fever, **10**-3202, 3235, 3237
animals of, **4**-1213
De Soto, governor of, **1**-274
discovered, **1**-64
explored, **3**-867
fruit in, **2**-650
history of, **3**-900; **11**-3346
island of, **14**-4396-97
sugar in, **3**-708-09; **8**-2386
United States government of, **11**-3495
war in, **11**-3494
Cubes, mysterious, **19**-6170
Cubs, a geyser, **2**-587
Cucaracha slide, from Culebra Mountain, **18**-5596
Cuckoo, a bird, **6**-face 1756; **7**-1978, 1980, 2106; **11**-3453-56
and fools of Gotham, **13**-4126
cobblers and the, **8**-2311, 2398
see also Mangrove-cuckoo
Cuckoo-bread: see Wood-sorrel
Cuckoo-clocks, in Germany, **9**-2768
Cuckoo-flower, a plant, **15**-4652, 4658
Cuckoo-meat: see Wood-sorrel
Cuckoo-pint, a flower, **15**-4652-53
Cuckoo's-nest, a dance, **9**-2805
Cuckoo-spit, an injurious insect, **10**-3195
Cucumber, king of the cucumbers, **5**-1358
squirting, **12**-3813
water in, **4**-1191-93
Cucumber-root, a plant, **10**-3068
Cuddie, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1777
Cudgel, a game, **12**-3642
Cuff, embroidered, **18**-5645
Culebra Cut, and Panama Canal, **14**-4405; **18**-5594
Culebra Mountain, slides from, **18**-5596
"Cullet," in glass-making, **4**-1264
Culloden, battle of, **12**-3770
Cultivator, a machine, **13**-4147
Culver, wireless station at, **11**-face 3573, 3574
Cumberland, history of, **2**-592
Cumberland, ship, **7**-2048-49
Cummins, Judge David C., father of Maria, **7**-2098
Cummins, Maria Susanna, American writer, **7**-2098
Cumnor Hall, story of, **12**-3880
Cumulo-nimbus, clouds, **12**-3682
Cumulo-stratus, clouds, **12**-3682
Cumulus clouds, **12**-3682
Cunæus, a monk, **7**-2163
Cunaxa, battle of, **16**-5114, 5152
Cunningham, explored Australia, **2**-366
Cunningham, Allan, poems: see Poetry Index
Cunny Rabbit, and the lion, **2**-502
"Cuore," Italian book, **16**-4992
Cup, horn-cup: see Fairy-horn
making a paper, **17**-5526
of poisonous mushroom, **15**-4883
wetness on outside of, **10**-3150
Cup-and-ball, home-made, **19**-6170
Cup and saucer, china, **14**-4539
Cupid, and Psyche, **6**-1909
see also Garden of the Loves
Curaca, Peruvian judge, **14**-4508
Curaçao, a liqueur, **19**-6048
Curaçao, island of, **19**-6048
Curchod, Suzanne, and Gibbon, **15**-4728
Curculio, injurious insect, **10**-3204

Curd, fat of salmon, **9**-2700
of milk, **9**-2828; **15**-4585
Curie (Pierre), found radium, **2**-648
Curiosity, instinct of, **16**-5188
Curius Dentatus, refused bribe, **7**-2020
Curlews, birds, **7**-1978-79, **8**-2341
Curling, a sport, **16**-5222
Currants, fruit, **2**-660; **13**-4136
trade of Greece, **10**-3240
Zante, **2**-650
Currency-laws, revised, **11**-3495
Currents, caused by heat, **13**-4231
of air, **4**-1082-83; see also Wind
of electricity, **12**-3678; **17**-5355
problem concerning, **2**-624
what they mean, **5**-1449
Currer Bell: see Brontë, Charlotte
Curtain, for model stage, **15**-4823
for window, **17**-5351
Curtis, Dr. M. A., studied mushrooms, **15**-4882
Curtiss, Glenn H., air-craft and flights of, **1**-176, 181
Curtius, Lake, origin of, **8**-2315
Curve, of baseball, **17**-5250
Curves, of a boomerang, **11**-3514
of human backbone, **8**-2467
railway, **13**-4019
Curzon, Lord, and tiger, **1**-159
Cuscus, an animal, **3**-876, 878
Cushion-cover, made of plaited ribbons, **11**-3441
Cushions, Egyptian elbow, **15**-4844
Cusi: see Pachacute
Custer, General George A., massacre of, **11**-3493
Custis, Martha, married George Washington, **3**-780
Custom House, in New York, **16**-5006, 5008
in Venice: see Dogana
Customs-union, in Europe, **8**-2597
Cüstrin, Frederick the Great at, **14**-4551
Cute, Alderman, character in "The Chimes," **8**-2299
Cuthbert, scholar of Bede, **14**-4452
Cutlery, manufacture of, **15**-4801-03
Cutter, a boat, **13**-3960
Cutter, a machine, **12**-3647
Cuttings, rooting of, **5**-1363
Cuttle, Captain, character in "Dombey and Son," **8**-2566
Cuttlefish, development of, **12**-3665
fight with, in "Toilers of the Sea," **13**-4225
food of narwhal, **4**-1074
mistaken for kraken, **1**-220
sea-molluscs, **8**-2481, 2483-85; **9**-2611
Cuvier, Georges: see Cuvier, L. C. F. D.
Cuvier, Leopold C. F. D., French naturalist and palæontologist, **3**-865-66, 869, 872
Cuxhaven, German port, **9**-2764
Cuzco, Inca capital, **14**-4508-09, 4512; **15**-4608-09
Cyane, ship, **10**-3006
Cyaxares, king of Medes, **16**-5145
Cycle, of Nature, **8**-2293
of solar system, **8**-2293
of sunspots, **7**-2092
problem concerning, **3**-736
Cyclones, cause of, **8**-2536; **19**-5990
see also Whirlwinds
Cyclops, race of giants, **1**-75; **16**-5040
Cydnus River, in Asia Minor, **18**-5788
Cylinders, clay, **11**-3479; **16**-4959-60, 4965
writing on, **11**-3479; **12**-3909
Cylinders, for postage, **11**-3411
for talking-machines and dictaphones, **18**-5602, 5605
in locks, **20**-6362
of elevator, **19**-6199
of locomotive, **1**-304
Cymænt, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-701
"Cymbeline," by Shakespeare, **18**-5588
Cymochles, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Cymric, Celtic language, **2**-477
Cynic, what is, **20**-6217
Cyparissus, the stag of, **18**-5775
Cypress, a tree, **8**-2387; **11**-3524; **19**-5960
use of, **17**-5352
why a symbol of mourning, **18**-5775
Cypripedium: see Lady's slipper
Cyprus, island of, **10**-3198; **16**-5200, 5202
Cyril, St., Greek monk, **9**-2902; **11**-3482
Cyrus, the Great, and Crœsus, **18**-5567
Persian ruler, **16**-5145, 5153; **20**-6332
tomb of, **16**-5154
Cyrus, the Younger, and Greeks, **16**-5114, 5152
Czar, and Moscow, **12**-3802
Czar, character in "Land of Youth," **7**-2061
driven from throne, **5**-1434
meaning of, **12**-3723
Czardas, Hungarian dance, **18**-5660
Czechs, of Bohemia, **9**-2895, 2900

D

Dacia, Roman province, **2**-540
Dacians, European people, **17**-5282
Dacres, Captain, commander Guerrière, **10**-3007
Daffodil, a plant, **1**-249; **2**-617; **5**-1602; **6**-1738; **13**-4199; **15**-4654; **17**-5230
family of the, **13**-4136
of paper, **13**-4199
Daffydowndilly: see Daffodil
Dagger, and Burke, **13**-4159
Dagger-moth, mimicry of, **11**-3451
Daguerre, Louis J. M., and camera, **16**-5135
Dagyr, John A., shoemaker, **10**-3102
Dahlgren Hall, at Annapolis, **15**-4742-43
Dahlia, a plant, **3**-844; **5**-1519; **6**-1853; **12**-3786; **13**-4136
Dahomey, in Africa, **14**-4308
Daingerfield, Eliott, American painter, **14**-4258
Dairy-barn, view of, **4**-1142
Dairy-farming, European, **12**-3658, 3660
in Nova Scotia, **17**-5544
Dairyman, prosecution of, **12**-3829
Daisy, Solomon, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2777
Daisy, as badge, **3**-855
drawing and painting, **9**-2926
flower of, **13**-4016, 4132, 4136
foretells husbands, **13**-4208
Land of the Red Daisies, **3**-721
Michaelmas: see Michaelmas-daisies
ox-eye, **13**-4204
sleep of daisies, **4**-1283
state flower, **18**-5816
"Daisy-chain," by Yonge, **9**-2627
Dakin, Dr. Henry D., treatment of wounds, **20**-6369
Dakotas, family of Indians, **6**-1841
Dalai Lama, high priest, **13**-3927, 3932
Dale, Sir Thomas, at Jamestown, **2**-522
Dalecarlia, in Sweden, **12**-3660
Dalgetty, Sir Dugald, in "Legend of Montrose," **5**-1497
Dalhousie, Lord, governor-general of Canada, **3**-759
Dallas, city in Texas, **19**-5962, 5968
Dallenwil, Swiss town, **13**-5847
Dalmatia, and Austria, **9**-2896
Dalou (Jules), French sculptor, **13**-4174
Dalton, John, English chemist, **5**-1418, 1447; **6**-1694
Dalton, fox farms of, **16**-5078
Dam, across Mississippi, **19**-6070
built by glaciers, **1**-14
for irrigation, **17**-5415
for water-reservoirs, **7**-2119
of beaver, **3**-676; **18**-5574
of the Erie Canal, **15**-4770
see also Assuan Dam, Sweetwater, etc.
Damascus, Arab named, **17**-5415
Syrian city, **12**-3858, 3860
waters of, **19**-6105
Dame Dreary, in story of Merrymind, **14**-4414
Dame Pertelot, a hen, **2**-494
Dame-school: see Schools, in colonies
Dame's-Violet, a flower, **17**-5238
Damian, Sir, in "The Betrothed," **5**-1496
Damien (de Veuster), Father (Joseph), and lepers, **1**-71; **7**-2150
"Damnation of Faust," by Berlioz, **11**-3293
Damon and Pythias, friendship of, **2**-634
Dampier, William, pirate, visited Australia, **2**-364; **5**-1367
Dampier Land, in Australia, **5**-1367
Dampness, and sea-weed, **16**-5174
danger of, **11**-3384
effects of, **12**-3911; **15**-4689
Dana, Richard H., "Before the Mast," **20**-6235
Danaë, mother of Perseus, **4**-1051
Danby, Lord Treasurer, and Marvell, **15**-4599
Dances, bean-setting dance, **11**-3323
in colonies, **3**-965
of Indians, **20**-6274
taught children, **10**-3224
warning to dancers, **8**-2315
see also Morris-dances
Dancing Bear, a rock, **4**-1312

Dancing Girl, a statue, **15**-4666
Dandelion, a plant, **13**-4016, 4132, 4136, 4206-07
seeds of, **12**-3813, 3891
Dandenong Mountains, **5**-1375
Danelaw, part of England, **2**-470; **15**-4791
Danes, and sugar, **3**-707
Dane and cup of cold water, **2**-476
defeated by Britain, **14**-4364
in Canada, **19**-5946
in England, **2**-464-65, 468; **3**-856; **4**-1253; **12**-3652
in Ireland, **18**-5552
king of; see Heardred, Hrothgar
name of, **12**-3652, 3654
"Danesbury House," by Wood, **9**-2624
Dane's Island, in arctic, **17**-5460
Danforth, character in "Man Without a Country," **18**-5619
Dangerous, Castle, heroine of, **6**-1673
Danglars, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4315, 4431
Daniel, prophet, **20**-6332
story of, **16**-4969-70, 5148
Danish West India Company, organization of, **19**-6048
Dannie, character in "Partners," **1**-139
Dan Russel, a fox, **2**-495
Dante Alighieri, Botticelli's illustrations for work of, **16**-5102
Italian poet, **10**-3080; **17**-5307-08
portrait by Giotto, **9**-2788
Dantès, Edmond, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4315, 4431
Danton, and Fabre, **12**-3772
Danton (Georges Jacques), and French Revolution, **4**-1188; **13**-4099, 4108
Danube River, in Europe, **8**-2594; **9**-2769; **10**-3240; **18**-5652, 5658
nations along, **8**-2555
plain of the Lower, **10**-3185
settlements on, **10**-3076
the importance of, **9**-2896
see also Balkan Peninsula
Danzig, German port, **9**-2764
Dapple, in "Don Quixote," **3**-904, 967
Dardanelles, straits of the, **10**-3190
see also Hellespont
Dardanus, son of Electra, **11**-3374
Dare, Ananias, father of Virginia, **20**-6274
Dare, Eleanor W., mother of Virginia, **20**-6274
Dare, Virginia, born in America, **3**-959; **20**-6274
Daria, meaning of, **13**-3924
Dariel Pass, military road over, **12**-3802
Darien, Isthmus of, history, **1**-274; **14**-4464
see also Panama
Darius, the Mede, **6**-1819
Darius I, the Great, king of Persia, **6**-1714; **16**-5145-47
Darius II, king of Persia and Egypt, **16**-5149, 5152
Darius III, king of Persia, **5**-1323, 1326; **16**-5147, 5151
Darjeeling, Indian town, **12**-3683
Dark (complexion), why are some people, **1**-167; see also Black
"Dark and Bloody Ground:" see Kentucky
Dark Continent: see Africa
Darkness, before dawn, **14**-4277
fear of the, **9**-2736
hat of, **4**-1052
seeing in the, **1**-163
sleep in the, **4**-1284
why it is, **2**-612
Darley (Felix O. C.), drawing of "March to the Sea," **7**-2055
Darling, Grace, cause of death, **6**-1804
heroism of, **6**-1742
Darling, John Napoleon, character in "Peter Pan," **9**-2887
Darling, Michael Nicholas, character in "Peter Pan," **9**-2887
Darling, Mister, character in "Peter Pan," **9**-2887
Darling, Wendy Moira Angela, character in "Peter Pan," **9**-2887
Darling River, discovered, **2**-366
Darnay, Charles, character in "Tale of Two Cities," **8**-2461
Darning, lessons in, **11**-3555
Darnley, Lord, married Mary, Queen of Scots, **3**-860, 862; **10**-3132, 3142
Darters, birds, **7**-1970-71; **8**-2340
Dartmouth College, history of, **14**-4568
Darwin, Charles, and partridge, **7**-2214
and seeds carried by birds, **12**-3890
and the flower, **14**-4527
as a thinker, **16**-5083
comments of, **9**-2915; **10**-3250; **13**-4093, 4115
English scientist, **3**-864-65, 867, 869-70, 921
studies of earthworms, **11**-3297, 3299
Darwin, Francis, and root-growth, **13**-3906
Darwin, Sir George, comments of, **7**-2211; **15**-4874
English astronomer, **8**-2294; **14**-4374
Dash, a dog, **20**-6326
Dashwood, Sir George, character in "Charles O'Malley," **10**-2975
Dashwood, Lucy, character in "Charles O'Malley," **10**-2975
Daskam, Josephine Dodge: see Bacon, Josephine D.
Dasyure, an animal, **3**-876-79
Date-palms, in Egypt, **19**-6185
many uses of, **2**-651, 656; **19**-6102
marriage of, **19**-6102
sugar from, **3**-face 702
Dates, for eggs, **11**-3324
of Arabia, etc., **12**-3858; **19**-6102
stuffed, **4**-1251
where grown, **2**-650-51, 656
with fondant, **4**-1251
Date-stones, games with, **19**-6102
Daturas, plants, **14**-4565
Daudet, Alphonse, French writer, **15**-4639; **17**-5316
Daughter, Earl's, **5**-1356
Dauphin, French: see Charles VII
David, St., day of, **18**-5816
David (king of Israel), and Hiram, **16**-5202
and Rizpah, **19**-5915
statues of, **13**-4173; **16**-5104
story of, **20**-6284, 6330
David I, king of Scots, **10**-3134
David II, king of Scots, **10**-3138
"David Copperfield," by Dickens, **8**-2326, 2459; **9**-2861
Da Vinci, Leonardo, Italian painter, **15**-4590, 4593
Davis, Jefferson, as president of the Confederacy, **7**-2044-45, 2054; **14**-4461
house of, **19**-5959
Davis, John, voyage of, **1**-281; **17**-5457
Davis' Birthday, celebration of, **14**-4463, 4467
Davison, and Queen Elizabeth, **9**-frontis.
Davits, of a ship, **15**-4620
Davy, Sir Humphrey, and electric-flame, **7**-2167
and nitrous oxide, **15**-4632
and telegraph, **14**-4441-42
befriended Faraday, **7**-2167
inventor, **3**-664, 667
safety-lamp of, **4**-1246; **6**-1889; **14**-4309; **18**-5809
Dawkins, John, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2564
Dawlish, legend of, **7**-1995
Dawn, darkest before, **14**-4277
Dawson, ran steamer, **8**-2492
Dawson, Sally, in story, **16**-5180
Dawson City, in Yukon Territory, **6**-1916
police post, **15**-4621-22
Day-camp, for children, **10**-3222
Daye, Stephen, and Bay Psalm Book, **10**-3049
Day-fly: see May-fly
Day-lily, various kinds of, **17**-5230
Days, are there two at once, **3**-687
beginning of, **3**-687
length of, **1**-39, 43; **8**-2295
names of, **1**-91; **2**-466
of planets, **12**-3780
units of time, **12**-3672
we celebrate, **14**-4463
what they are, **1**-86
see also Hundred Days
Dead, Egyptian, **15**-4846
Indian customs relating to, **8**-2578-79
land of the, **6**-1908
queen of the, **6**-1908
Dead Letter Office, for badly addressed letters, **11**-3410
"Dead Man Restored to Life," a picture, **13**-4218
Dead-nettle, plant, **12**-3893; **14**-4354-56
Dead Sea, in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1309
in Palestine, **7**-2011; **10**-3126; **12**-3856; **18**-5814-15
"Dead Selves," by Magruder, **7**-2103
Deaf-and-dumb, education of, **14**-4447
talking to, **17**-5251

Deafness, and ear-trumpet, **12**-3910
caused by noise, **8**-2473
Deák, Francis, Hungarian statesman, **18**-5656
Dean, Forest of, in Gloucestershire, **18**-5687
Deans, Effie, character in "Heart of Midlothian," **6**-1772-73
Deans, Jeanie, character in "Heart of Midlothian," **6**-1772-73; **7**-2236
Dearborn, General (Henry), during War of 1812, **3**-759
"Dear Little Shamrock of Ireland," song, **12**-3768
Death, and Buddhism, **10**-3024
cause of, **9**-2654
fear of, **15**-4813
insects that feign, **11**-3454
men who went to kill, **2**-496
race with, **16**-4974
river of, **6**-1908
see also Dead
Death-adder, poisonous serpent, **5**-1384
"Death of Nelson," by Arnold, **12**-3768
Death-song, of Indians, **1**-21
Death-tick: see Death-watch
Death-watch, an insect, **10**-3200, 3204
"Debit and Credit," by Freytag, **11**-3399
Debreczin, Hungarian town, **18**-5658
Debt, debts due British merchants, **5**-1390
national, **9**-2653
Debtors, settled Georgia, **2**-532
Decatur, Stephen, in command at Tripoli, **10**-3005-07
Decay, Whirlpool of, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Deccan, part of India, **5**-1632; **6**-1714, 1716
December, birthstone for, **20**-6377-78
name of, **14**-4537
Decimal-system, adopted, **11**-3489
Décimètre, unit of length, **12**-3673
Deck, of a ship, **15**-4620
Declaration of Independence, Dutch, **11**-3546
of American colonies, **3**-782; **4**-1002-03; **5**-1391; **8**-2436, 2439; **14**-4468
"Decline and Fall of Ancient Rome," by Gibbon, **15**-4725, 4728; **19**-5926
Decomposition, double, **6**-1695
meaning of word, **4**-1244
Decoration, Christmas, **14**-4565
mural, **14**-4258
of pottery, **14**-4542, 4548
Decoration Day, in the South, **14**-4465, 4469
Decoys, for duck-shooting, **5**-1564
Dee, sands of, **2**-478
Deeds, Book of Golden: see Tables of Contents
"Deephaven," by Jewett, **7**-2101
Deer, an animal, **2**-411; **12**-3896; **20**-6244
attacked, **6**-1642, 1894
hunted by wolves, **17**-5507
skin for leather, **9**-2834; **10**-3105
Deerfield, massacre of, **3**-894
Deer-forests, in Great Britain, **2**-412
Deer Park, of Stockholm, **12**-3660
"Deerslayer," by Cooper, **5**-1612
Defence, Pinckney's speech on, **11**-3489
Defoe (Daniel), writer, **6**-1745-46, 1749
Degrees, of angles, **2**-482
of latitude and longitude, **6**-1766
what they are, **14**-4567
Dei Manes, of the Romans, **9**-2666
Dekker, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
Del Cano, Sebastian, voyage, **1**-66
De La Fontaine, and Madeline, **6**-1672
De La Monnerie, and Madeline of the fort, **6**-1673
Deland, Mrs. Margaret, American writer, **7**-2102
De La Perade, married heroine of Castle Dangerous, **6**-1673
De Larnac, M., character in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4752
De La Trémouille, Claude, and Lady Derby, **15**-4744
De Lavardens, Paul, character in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4752
Delaware, approved Constitution, **5**-1392
during Civil War, **7**-2044, 2046
flower of, **18**-5815
furs from, **16**-5072
history of, **2**-531; **19**-5957
name of, **2**-522
State College of, **14**-4570
Delaware and Lackawanna R. R., bridge of, **1**-310
Delaware Bay, lighthouse in, **3**-749
Delaware River, a boundary, **1**-282; **2**-528
bridge over, **1**-310
crossing the, **4**-1004-05
settlements on, **2**-529
Delawares, Indian tribe, **1**-21, 197; **9**-2785
De la Warr (Thomas West), Lord, (Baron), at Jamestown, **2**-522
Delectable Mountains, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1129, 1185
Delegates, of states, **5**-1390
Delegations: see Austria, Delegations of,
De Lesseps, canal-builder, **1**-84
Delhi, city in India, **5**-1634; **6**-1714, 1720
slave dynasty of, **9**-2942
telegraph clerk of, **15**-4799
Delight, Lady of, character in Faerie Queene, **3**-701
Delivery, rural free, **11**-3412
Delphi, oracle of, **2**-435, 562
Delta, of a river, **15**-4878
of Mississippi: see Mississippi River
of the Nile, **14**-4300; **16**-4966
Demas, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
Demavend, Mt., in Persia, **12**-3863
Demeter, goddess of agriculture, **16**-5204
Demetrius, lover of Hermia, **1**-327
Demijohn, making a, **4**-1266
Democracy, form of government, **5**-1434
meaning of, **20**-6387
Democrats: see Party, Democratic
Democritus, Greek philosopher, **5**-1320
Demon: see Wolf, Mother
Demosthenes, Greek orator, **5**-1324, 1326; **16**-5209
statue of, **19**-5933
Denbigh, Baron of: see Leicester, Earl of
Dendera, temple at, **15**-4849, 4851
Denmark, king of: see "Hamlet"
Denmark, prince of: see "Hamlet"
Denmark, queen of: see "Hamlet"
Denmark, and the Virgin Islands, **7**-2158
butter in, **4**-1132
flag of, **6**-1658
history of, **8**-2596; **12**-3651
map of, **12**-3662
national song of, **12**-3772
states in, **7**-1975
wheat in, **4**-1132
Dennis, Ned, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2779
Dennison, Aaron, clock-factory of, **5**-1540
Denny, William, built steamships, **8**-2492
Density, of various things, **2**-566; **3**-695, 914
Densmore, James, and typewriter, **9**-2718
Dent, Julia, married U. S. Grant, **3**-788
Denver, mint at, **12**-3645
Denys, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4072
Departments, of France, **8**-2423, 2425
Deptford, English town, **4**-1043; **12**-3724-25
Depth, for diving, **20**-6311
Depth-bomb, for submarines, **20**-6204
Deputies, Chamber of: see French Chamber of Deputies, Hungary, Parliament of
De Quincey, Thomas, English writer, **15**-4723, 4732-33
Derby, Charlotte, Lady, defence of, **15**-4744, 4746
Derbyshire, English county, **2**-466, 633; **3**-832; **5**-1497
Derrick, of a ship, **15**-4620; **20**-6207
Deruchette, character in "Toilers of the Sea," **13**-4223
De Ruyter, Dutch admiral, **11**-3548
Dervish, and the trail, **6**-1854
costume of, **13**-3931
Desdemona, character in "Othello," **2**-443; **18**-5585
Desert, Arabian, **12**-3855
blossoming of the, **17**-5415
forests and, **10**-3125-26
in United States, **8**-2384
irrigation of, **8**-2379
mirages of, **10**-3144; **19**-6076
of Africa, **16**-4957
of Asia, **13**-3923-24; **16**-4957
of Australia, **2**-366; **5**-1372-73
Painted, **12**-3626
part of earth, **2**-430
people of, **19**-6096-97
sand in the, **13**-4118
Syrian, **12**-3855
"Deserted Village," by Goldsmith, **6**-1752

Deserters, from English navy, **3**-758; **10**-3006
Designs, card that helps make, **17**-5446
formed by growing plants, **13**-4012
formed by voice, **13**-4092
simple way of making, **13**-3965
Desman, an animal, **3**-685-86; **18**-5573
De Smet, Father, missionary to Indians, **19**-6145
Desmodus, a bat, **3**-802
Desmond, Micky, **4**-1147
Despair, Cave of, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-698
Des Plaines River, and drainage canal, **18**-5826
Despond, Slough of, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1126
Dessalines, General, president of Haiti, **19**-6044
Destouy, Auguste, needle of, **10**-3105
Destroyers, of navy, **18**-5860; **20**-6204
Destroyes, Adolphe, story of Moustapha, **15**-4865
Destruction, City of, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1125, 1181, 1186
Detector, in radio-telegraphy, **11**-3583
Detroit, capture of, **3**-759; **5**-1398; **10**-3008
Detroit, ship, **10**-3009
Detroit River, in America, **19**-6120
Deutschland, submarine, **18**-5861
Deutzias, care of, **12**-3786
Devil, in Rhine legends, **13**-4240
see also Tasmanian Devil
Devil-fish, squids, **8**-2484
Devil's bit, a plant, **14**-4473
Devil's coach-horse: see Rove-beetle
Devil's-eye: see Henbane
Devonshire, Duke of, governor-general of Canada, **4**-1281; **5**-1451, 1455
Dew, cause of, **8**-2537
Dewar, Sir James, British chemist, **4**-1244; **13**-4086-87
Dewberries, fruit, **15**-4763
Dewdrop, what it is, **1**-318
Dewey, Commodore, and Manila Bay, **7**-2152, 2154
Dewey Basin, Annapolis, **15**-4743
Dewey Dock: see Dry-dock, journeys of
Dewing, Thomas W., American painter, **14**-4252
pictures of, **14**-4257
DeWitt Clinton, The, an engine, **2**-605
Deys, rulers of Algiers, **14**-4301
Dial, of Colgate Clock, **5**-1536
Dialects, of France, **8**-2424
Diameter, of ball, **19**-6009
Diamond, a gem, **20**-6377-78, 6380
cuts glass, **10**-3230
for cutting, **19**-5881
from Brazil, **17**-5370
in "Blue Bird," **18**-5836
is carbon, **3**-852
King Arthur's, **4**-1199; see also Jewel, King Arthur's
of the rich Jew, **16**-4990
price of, **15**-4814
specific gravity of, **12**-3828
value of, **5**-1584
what it is, **5**-1313
why worn, **5**-1584
Diamond, a horse, **12**-3620
Diamond, infield of baseball, **17**-5247
Diamond-breaker, for coal, **3**-839
Diamond Cape, in Canada, **19**-6124
Diamond-cutting, in Amsterdam, **11**-3547
Diamonds, Valley of, **3**-790-91
Diana, Goddess of the Moon, **1**-92; **10**-3063; **11**-3373; **16**-5185
statues of, **13**-4174; **15**-4672, 4674
Diana, Shakespearian character, **1**-329
Dianthus, cultivation of, **7**-2039
Diaphragm, of talking-machine, **18**-5601
of the body, **6**-1647-48, 1651; **9**-2654; **20**-6310, 6355
Diatoms, fresh-water animals, **8**-2410
Diaz, Felix, revolution of, **14**-4404
Diaz, General Porfirio, Mexican dictator, **14**-4402
Dibbing, dance figure: see Dances
Dibden, Thomas J., poems: see Poetry Index
Dibdin, Charles, poems: see Poetry Index
song-writer, **12**-3765-66
Dice, Indian, **9**-2782
Dickens, Charles, anagram of name, **16**-5037
English author, **7**-2197; **8**-2320-21, 2326, 2457; **9**-2861
Poems: see Poetry Index
son in Mounted Police, **15**-4621
writings of, **8**-2299, 2302, 2563, 2566; **9**-2669, 2673, 2773, 2777, 2861; **12**-3768
Dickinson, Charles, shot by Jackson, **3**-784
Dickinson, Mary Lowe, poems: see Poetry Index
Dicky-show-a-light, a game, **4**-1096
Dictaphone, invention of, **18**-5605; **20**-6351
Dictionary, Dr. Johnson's, **15**-4727, 4729
Diderot, Denis, and French Revolution, **13**-4099-4100
on voice, **13**-4093
Dido, Queen of Carthage, **1**-78
Diego, in story, **4**-1148-49
Dielmann, Frederick, American painter, **14**-4258
Diervilla, a plant, **15**-4763
Diesel, Rudolf, engine of, **8**-2498
Diet (Legislature), Imperial, of Austro-Hungary, **9**-2906
Swedish, **12**-3726
Diet, carnivorous, herbivorous, etc., **10**-3098
for human beings, **9**-2732
Dietrichstein, Count, and King of Rome, **2**-360
Difference, between one and two, **6**-1721
Difficulty, Hill of, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1128
Diffidence, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1184
Digby Gut, a waterway, **17**-5386
Digestion, and happiness, **15**-4814
process of, **7**-2172; **8**-2363; **10**-3179
Diggers, in Australia, **5**-1370
Digger-wasp, an insect, **9**-2860
Digitalis, a medicine, **15**-4660
"Dignity and Impudence," picture by Landseer, **20**-6327
Dimes, how to make, **5**-1518
Dimples, angel of the, **7**-2177
cause of, **9**-2735
Dinah, cat in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-2954
Dinaric Alps, mountains of Balkans, **10**-3242
Diner, reply of, **17**-5523
Dingoes, wild dogs, **2**-508; **20**-6320
Dining-car, on railways, **1**-313
Dining-room, French names of things in, **17**-5392
Dinner, at the Inn, **16**-5184
problem of the traveler's, **13**-4202; **14**-4295
Dinner-table, things made at, **7**-2267
Dinoceras, **1**-50
Dinornis, an extinct bird, **3**-869
Dinosaurs, prehistoric animals, **1**-54
Dinosaurus, duck-billed, **17**-5334
Dinwiddie, Governor (Robert), of Virginia, **3**-780, 896
Diocles: see Diocletian
Diocletian, emperor of Rome, **2**-534, 541
Diogenes, Greek, **5**-1320
Diomedes, mares of, **11**-3374; **16**-5186
Diomedes, pirate, **18**-5565
Dionysius: see Bacchus
Dionysius, tyrant of Syracuse, **2**-634; **18**-5567
Diphda, a star, **9**-2643
Diphtheria, a disease, **6**-1650; **20**-6308
Dipper, constellation, **1**-144, 149; **8**-2539; **9**-2639
see also Great Bear, Little Bear
Direction, sense of, **1**-179; **2**-516
Director, of moving picture, **16**-5138, 5141
Directors, of France, **8**-2286
Directory, French, **13**-4108; **14**-4360
Dirigibles: see Balloons, steerable
Disbudding, what it means, **3**-931
Disc, of planets, **7**-2086
Discharge, of electricity, **12**-3678
Discobolus, statue of, **13**-4172; **17**-5539
Discord, a goddess, **6**-1710
Discords, in music, **9**-2652; **16**-5062; **18**-5872
Discovery, ship, **2**-522; **17**-5460
Discovery of America, day for celebrating: see Columbus Day
"Discovery of Guiana," by Raleigh, **17**-5412
Disc-plough, agricultural implement, **19**-5947
Discretion, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1129
Disease, and dampness, **11**-3385
and death, **9**-2654
carried by rats, **3**-805
caused by phosphorous, **8**-2433
disappearance of, **9**-2801-02
germs of, **3**-817
immunity from, **8**-2471
infectious, **5**-1460; **13**-4018
mental, **15**-4634
new kinds of, **9**-2801
of monkeys, **10**-3131
see also Death, Doctors, Insects, Mosquito, etc.
Disgust, an emotion, **16**-5188
Dish, floating, for telling time, **5**-1542

Disk, what it is, **5**-1430
Disk-thrower: see Discobolus
Dislocations, treatment of, **14**-4382-83
Dispersion, of the Jews, **20**-6334
Displacement, of things in water, **10**-3150; **12**-3825
Disraeli (Benjamin), anagram of name, **16**-5037
prime minister of England, **20**-6335-36
Distance, how can we judge, **6**-1653
in a picture, **6**-1654
problem concerning, **2**-624
smallest measured, **18**-5814
Distemper: see under Painting
District of Columbia, flower of, **18**-5815
history, **7**-2042; **11**-3492
holidays in, **14**-4466, 4470
midshipmen from, **15**-4742
Dive, rising from a, **14**-4276
Diver, accident to, **7**-2250
boots of, **12**-3778
dress of, **1**-191
for pearls, **1**-190, 191
for sponges, **14**-4265, 4267-68
of Torbay, **11**-3296
work of, **12**-3773; **20**-6311, 6313
Diver, Great Northern: see Loon
Diveria, river in Europe, **20**-6260
Dividend, in arithmetic, **11**-3378
"Divine Comedy," written by Dante, **17**-5310
Diving, how to learn, **12**-3897
Division, by factors, **11**-3467
Divisor, in arithmetic, **11**-3378
"Dixie," by Emmett, **10**-3051
Dizziness, cause of, **7**-2247
Dnieper River, of Russia, **12**-3721, 3724
Dniester, frontier on, **10**-3194
Doasyouwouldbedoneby, Mrs., character in "Water Babies," **12**-3830
Dobsina, ice-cave at, **18**-5657, 5660
Dock, giant or water, **16**-4950, 4952
Dock-laborer, by Meunier, **13**-4174
Docks, dry: see Dry-docks
Dockyards, Czar Peter worked in, **12**-3724
in England, **4**-1043
"Doctor," by Connor, **14**-4327
Doctor, brave deed of, **1**-258
first woman, **10**-3123
in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
native African, **6**-1780
problem concerning, **4**-1104
world's great doctors, **15**-4625
see also Medicine-men
Doctor Syntax, a rock, **4**-1311
Dodders, parasitic plants, **12**-3892, 3894
Dodge, Mary Mapes, poems: see Poetry Index
Dodge, Mister, married Mary Mapes, **7**-2100
Dodger, The Artful, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2562
Dodgson, Charles Lutwidge, wrote "Alice in Wonderland," **5**-1476
Dodo, character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-2958
Dodo, extinct bird, **1**-53; **5**-1502, 1508; **19**-6002
Dodson, character in "Pickwick Papers," **8**-2459
Dog, age of, **8**-2350
among Indians, **17**-5335
and leopard, **18**-5806
and the ass, **9**-2893
and the farmer, **18**-5568
and the shadow, **2**-580
and the wolf, **7**-1991
as draft animal, **1**-287; **7**-2149; **9**-2767
12-3797; **13**-4061; **20**-6324
as foster-mother, **20**-6242
attack on cat, **19**-5889
backbone of, **8**-2467
brain of the, **12**-3689, 3691
called unclean, **19**-6133
casts coat, **8**-2350
character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5836
dogs that became friends, **18**-5565
effect on cows, **9**-2828
for Polar work, **17**-5461, 5463-64
hunts truffles, **15**-4882
in mosaic, **20**-6222
in the manger, **17**-5288
intelligence of, **16**-4996; **17**-5505, 5511-12
kennel for, **16**-5127
killed by Harvard students, **3**-962
knows stranger, **4**-1163
nursing wolf-cubs, **18**-5661
of the wood, **16**-5182
paintings of dogs, **20**-6323
Dog, poisoned by cave-air, **6**-1804
prairie: see Prairie-dog
rabies, a disease of, **8**-2470
reasoning powers of, **18**-5812
shadow-picture, **17**-5353
simple way to draw, **7**-2034
stuffed, **10**-3117; **20**-6319
swan and the puppy, **20**-6290, 6340
sweat-glands of, **6**-1924
tears of, **17**-5397
that came home again, **15**-4865
that knew his master, **13**-4051
that remembered Odysseus, **14**-4280
thief and the, **12**-3878
turning round of a, **15**-4690
two-headed, **16**-5186
various kinds of, **2**-506-12; **20**-6318
wild, **1**-157, 162
see also Cerberus, Great Dog, Little Dog
Dogana, Venetian custom-house, **4**-1171
Dogberry, Shakespearian character, **2**-564
Dog-daisy, a plant, **13**-4136
Doges, of Venice, **4**-1167; **10**-3079-80
palace of, **4**-1166-67, 1169-70, 1172-73; **10**-3080
Dogfish, a shark, **8**-2479-80
Dog-ribs, Indian tribe, **9**-2785
Dog-rose, a plant, **13**-4134
Dog-salmon, a fish, **9**-2703; **13**-3954
Dogs, Cave of, **6**-1803
Dog-sledges, for furs, **16**-5070, 5075
Dogstail, a grass, **5**-1343
Dog-star: see Sirius
Dog-tooth Violet: see Adder's-tongue
Dogwood, a tree, **14**-4560-61; **17**-5438
flowering, **14**-4556
Doily, of hair-pin work, **14**-4496
Doll, bead bracelets and necklaces for, **7**-2033
bonnet for, **13**-4199
children's fondness for, **20**-6216
Christmas hamper, **7**-2137, 2269
clothes-pin dolls, **14**-4495
Egyptian, **15**-4844
furniture for, **6**-1733, 1850
garments for: see Workbasket, what to do with a girl's
house for, **7**-2031
making Red Riding Hood, **2**-387
of many nations, **11**-3434
parental instinct for, **16**-5191
Dollie, Miss, and Captain Blue, **16**-5109
Dollman, J. C., his picture of apes, **18**-5684
Dolores, Spanish doll, **11**-facing 3434, 3436
Dolphin, a constellation, **9**-2643
Dolphin, a sea-animal, **4**-1067, 1073-74; **8**-2482, 2484, 2607
Dombey, Florence, character in "Dombey & Son," **8**-2320, 2566
Dombey, Mrs., character in "Dombey & Son," **8**-2566
Dombey, Paul, character in "Dombey & Son," **8**-2566
"Dombey & Son," by Dickens, **8**-2459, 2566
Dome, city with the golden, **8**-2362
mammoth, **4**-1309
of Florence Cathedral, **9**-2794
Domesday-book, preparation of, **2**-473
Domett, Alfred, poems: see Poetry Index
Dominic, St., Spanish priest, **13**-4029, 4034
Dominica, Island of, **19**-6043
Dominican Republic, of West Indies, **19**-6044
Dominie, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1626
Dominion Day, in Canada, **14**-4463
Dominion of Canada: see Canada
Dominions, of British Empire, **4**-1120
Dominoes, games played with, **13**-4044
Domitian, emperor of Rome, **2**-539
Donatello, Italian sculptor, **4**-1172; **9**-2787, 2794; **13**-4173, 4176, 4179
Don-Cossacks, **12**-3728
see also Cossacks of Russia
"Don Giovanni," by Mozart, **11**-3290
Donizetti (Gaetano), composer, **11**-3294
Don John, Shakespearian character, **2**-564
Don John: see John of Austria
Donkey, and baby, **18**-5663
and devil, **13**-4240
and thistle, **8**-2473
as draft animal, **1**-289-90; **19**-6066
as lord of the lions, **9**-2636
communication with pony, **17**-5511
of Father Christmas, **7**-2185
poet, goblin and, **8**-2403
putting on tail, **16**-5035
shadow-picture, **17**-5353

Donkey, skins for leather, **9**-2834
wish of, **8**-2404
Donnacona, Indian chief, **2**-554
Donne, Dr. John, poems: see Poetry Index
Don Pedro, Shakespearian character, **2**-563
"Don Quixote," adventures of, by Cervantes, **3**-901, 967; **17**-5311
Don Quixote, and La Mancha, **11**-3344
Don River, of Russia, **12**-3721
"Don't give up the ship," phrase, **10**-3009-10
"Don't Tread on Me:" see United States flag of
Doo-doo, a dog, **19**-6026
Door, bronze, of Rogers, **6**-1685
of Florence Cathedral, **9**-2797
of safety vaults, **20**-6360
writing on the church, **8**-2523
Doorm, Earl, in story of Geraint and Enid, **7**-1991
Dorcas, who clothed the poor, **14**-4450
Dorchester, people settled Windsor, Conn., **2**-532
Doré, Paul G., picture of Cyrus and Jews, **16**-5153
Dorians, Greek tribe, **16**-5202, 5208
Dories, of fishermen, **8**-2602; **20**-6293
Dormouse, an animal, **3**-806-07
character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3092, 3162
Dorrit, Amy, character in "Little Dorrit," **8**-2461
Dorrit, Frederick, character in "Little Dorrit," **8**-2461
Doryphoros, by Polycletus, **13**-4172
Dostoyevsky, Mikhaylovitch, Russian writer, **17**-5314
Dot, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," **8**-2302
Dotheboys Hall, in "Nicholas Nickleby," **9**-2669
Dots, on plants, **13**-4135
Double-eye, a fish, **9**-2707-08
Doublet, a variety of gem, **20**-6379
Doublets, a game, **10**-2995
Doudney, Sarah, poems: see Poetry Index
Dough, for modeling, **7**-2269
Dougherty, Paul, American painter, **14**-4258
Doughnuts, of Dutch, **18**-5834
Doughty, Thomas, American artist, **13**-4219, 4220; **14**-4252
periscope of, **18**-5860
"Douglas," and "Annie Laurie," **12**-3769
Douglas, Edwin, painting of, **19**-6065
Douglas, Lord James, and heart of Bruce, **10**-3138
Douglas, Katherine: see Kate Barlass, of the Broken Arm
Douglas, Stephen A., American politician, **7**-2044; **8**-2441, 2443; **11**-3492
and Kansas-Nebraska Bill, **7**-2043
debates with Lincoln, **3**-786
Douglas, The Perilous Castle of: see Castle Dangerous
Doukhobors, in Canada, **19**-5944
Doulton, Henry, English potteries, **14**-4540
Douro, river in Iberian Peninsula, **11**-3338, 3343
Dousterswivel, character in "Antiquary," **6**-1669
Douvres Rocks, in "Toilers of the Sea," **13**-4225
Dove, a bird, **7**-2217-19; see also Ring-dove
and St. Catherine, **4**-1026
and the ant, **17**-5288
and the Ark, **16**-4968
Carolina, **8**-2342
the mourning, **6**-1762
Dover, chalky rocks at, **9**-2918
harbor at, **13**-4246
Dover, Straits of, cable under, **15**-4697
Dovetails, form of joints, **5**-1361
Dowel, a wood-joint, **5**-1521; **20**-6279
Dower-chests, from Europe, **19**-6177
Down, of eider-duck, **18**-5752
of seeds, **12**-3813
Downie, Captain, and battle of Lake Champlain, **10**-3010
Downs: see Football
Downy, a woodpecker, **10**-3154
Drachenfels, Castle of, **13**-4239
legend of, **13**-4235
Drag-nets, used by Scott expedition, **17**-5461
Dragon, a constellation, **9**-2639, 2641, 2643
Dragon, and Beowulf, **11**-3503
Chinese, **1**-217
fight with the, **19**-6192
flying, **4**-1212; **9**-2919
Dragon, guarding the Golden Fleece, **1**-204
in "Faerie Queene," **3**-697-98
of Briton king, **3**-855
of Hesperides, **16**-5186
St. George and the, **1**-219; **3**-978
winged, **1**-216
Dragonet, a fish, **8**-face 2600
Dragon-fly, an insect, **10**-3194; **14**-4262
value of, **11**-3299, 3302
Dragons, pigeons, **7**-2217, 2219
Dragon's Cave: see Drachenfels
Dragon-ships, of Norse, **1**-273
"Dragon's Teeth," authorship of, **5**-1481
Drainage, of Jack's House: see Jack, house of
Drake, Captain, character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3714
Drake, Colonel Edwin L., and oil, **3**-669; **13**-4166
Drake, Sir Francis, and colony of Roanoke, **20**-6272
English naval hero, **1**-275, 280; **3**-862; **6**-1846; **14**-4512; **17**-5464
Drake, Joseph Rodman, poems: see Poetry Index
Drake, ship, **10**-3004
Draper, Herbert, his picture of a child, **12**-3696
Draper, John W., and photography, **16**-5135
Draught, making, **13**-4113
use of forced, **12**-3776
Draught, of a ship, **15**-4619
Draughts: see Checkers
Drave River, in Europe, **9**-2898; **18**-5658
Drawers-in, of warp, **15**-4892
Drawing, difficult trick in, **19**-6170
drawing a plain envelope, **2**-460
drawing straight lines, **4**-1239
looking at what you draw, **19**-6008
making first, **1**-266
pictures of leaves and twigs, **3**-744
school lesson, **1**-266; **2**-459; **3**-744; **4**-1239; **5**-1471; **6**-1729, 1950; **7**-2232; **8**-2375; **9**-2926; **10**-3172; **11**-3334, 3380, 3470
Drawing-game, of dominoes, **13**-4044
Drayhorse, origin of, **19**-6066
Drayton, Michael, comments on Robin Hood, **13**-3940
English poet, **17**-5488
poems: see Poetry Index
"Dream of Gerontius," by Elgar, **11**-3294
Dreams, cause of, **2**-389; **5**-1590; **9**-2733
Indian faith in, **9**-2781
of animals, **14**-4488
recollection of, **11**-3386
seeing ourselves in, **17**-5397
"Dred," by Stowe, **7**-2096
Dredges, for the sea-bottom, **12**-3774
Dredging-machine, condemned by Galileo, **6**-1679
Dred Scott Decision, and slavery, **7**-2043; **11**-3492
Dregs, sink, **10**-3150
Dresden, battle of, **14**-4368
capital of Saxony, **8**-2596; **9**-2763-64
Dresden-china, making of, **9**-2763; **14**-4540
Dribbling, in hockey, **16**-5027
Drift, gravel-beds, **9**-2919
Drift-men: see Cave-men
Drift-net: see Nets, for fish
Drill, multiple, **14**-4457
used in aqueduct, **16**-5197
Drink, the Black, **14**-4565
Drinker-moth, an insect, **10**-3015
Drinking-fountain, for fowls, **15**-4711
Drinking-horns, of Norsemen, **12**-3654
Dritzehn, Andrew, and Gutenberg, **12**-3609
Drive, elective, **8**-2498
Driver, Captain Stephen, and Old Glory, **17**-5494
Driver, a golf-club, **10**-3211
Driver-ants, raids of, **10**-2974
Driving-match, in gymkhana, **7**-2264
Drogheda, Ireland, and Cromwell, **6**-1859
Dromios, Two, Shakespearian characters, **2**-638
Drones, among bees, **9**-2858
Drops, what they are, **2**-613
Dropworts, plants, **16**-4951-52
Drowning, rising three times before, **7**-2250
saving the, **5**-1362
treatment for cases of, **16**-5125
Drug-habits, breaking, **17**-5291
Drugs, in United States, **9**-2686
that control sweating, **6**-1924
Druids, ancient priests, **1**-210
and Stonehenge, **16**-5039
in Switzerland, **10**-2984
priests of Ireland, **18**-5551
religion of, **7**-2067
Drum, a broken, **14**-4294

Drum, of Indians, **9**-2781-82
of telephone, **13**-4230
of the ear, **12**-3912, 3915
revolving, **9**-2835
Drumming, of ruffed grouse, **10**-3151
Drummond, William Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
Drupes, form of fruit, **16**-5216
Dry-cupping, for pain, **5**-1589
Dryden, John, English poet, **19**-6029
poems: see Poetry Index
Dry-docks, journeys of, **8**-2498
Drygalski, Professor von, Antarctic explorer, **17**-5459
Dry-heat, of engine, **1**-305
Drypenny, character in story, **6**-1904
Duarte, king of Portugal, **11**-3340
Dubhe, a star, **9**-2639-41, 2645
Dublin, Ireland, history of, **18**-5552
metropolis of Ireland, **3**-667, 773
scenes in, **18**-5556
Dublin Castle, home of Irish Government, **18**-5551
Dubois, Paul, French sculptor, **13**-4174
Du Chaillu, Paul B., African traveler, **10**-3130
Duchess, character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-2956, 3089
Duchies: see Austria, Duchies of, Germany, Duchies of, etc.
Duck, in balloon, **18**-5810
nest of, **18**-5752; see also Eider-duck
never gets wet, **1**-165
problem concerning, **3**-941
under the water, **8**-2589
varieties of, **5**-1557, 1563-64; **8**-2340
Duckbill, of Australia, **19**-6000
see also Platypus
Duckling, swimming of, **4**-1161
the ugly, **6**-1706
Duck-mote, **3**-873
see also Platypus, duck-billed
Duck-weeds, aquatic plants, **6**-1739
Ducts, of glands, **19**-6014
Dudley, Lord Robert: see Leicester, Earl of
Duels, of aviators, **1**-179
Duessa, character of "Faerie Queene," **3**-698
"Duet," picture by Stone, **19**-6037
Du Fay, F. C. de C., French scientist, **7**-2163
Dufferin, Lord, governor of Canada, **4**-1281
Dufferin Bridge, in Ottawa, **7**-2272
Dufferin Terrace, of Quebec, **1**-222
Dugong, an animal, **4**-1067, 1073-74
Du Guesclin, Bertrand, Constable of France, **9**-2816
Dukes, leaders of Normandy, **2**-472
Dulcimer, musical instrument, **4**-1087
Dulcinea del Toboso, character in "Don Quixote," **3**-902-04, 967
Duma, of Russia, **12**-3806
Dumas, Alexandre, French novelist, **14**-4315, 4431; **17**-5307, 5313
Dumas (Jean B. A.), French scientist, **15**-4633; **20**-6364
Dumb-bells, exercises with, **4**-1301
of folded paper, **15**-4825
Dumbness, cause of, **8**-2472
see also Deaf-and-dumb
Dumb-nettles: see Dead-nettles
Dummies, in moving pictures, **16**-5143
Duna: see Danube River
Dunbar, battle of, **4**-1037; **6**-1862
Duncan, king of Scotland, **10**-3133
Duncan, Mrs. Mary Lundie, poems: see Poetry Index
Dunce, costume for, **17**-5346
"Dunce-stool," a punishment, **3**-962
"Dunciad," by Pope, **19**-6031
Dundas, Lord, had steam tow-boat, **8**-2486, 2490
Dunedin, in New Zealand, **5**-1486, 1490, 1492
Dungi, king of Babylon, **16**-4970
"Dunk-a-doo:" see Bittern
Dunkirk, sold to Charles II, **4**-1042
Dunlop, J. B., and rubber-tires, **18**-5794
Dunsinane, Castle of, **4**-1299
march of the woods to, **11**-3508
Dunstan, St., Archbishop of Canterbury, **15**-4791, 4796
Dupleix, Francois, attacked British in India, **6**-1718
Duran, Carolus, and Sargent, **14**-4250
Durand, A. B., American painter, **13**-4220-22; **14**-4252
Durande, ship in "Toilers of the Sea," **13**-4223
Duras, ship, **10**-3004
Durenstein, Castle of, **19**-6194
Dürer, Albert, German artist, **4**-1176-77
Durham (John G. L.), Lord, governor-general of Canada, **3**-759; **4**-1271
Durham, town in North Carolina, **19**-5958
D'Urville, in Antarctic, **17**-5464
Dusseldorf, art centre, **13**-4220
Dust, clouds of, in "Don Quixote," **3**-972
cosmic, **8**-2541, 2547; **13**-4086
in eye, **11**-3440
in locked house, **15**-4815
meteoric, **12**-3677
specks of, **8**-2330
where does it go? **10**-3046
Dustin, Mrs. (Hannah), captured by Indians, **3**-894
Dutch, and Philippines, **7**-2152
family made of cork, **2**-486
in America, **3**-893
in Brazil, **17**-5368
in Connecticut, **2**-532
in India, **6**-1716
in New World, **1**-282; **2**-528; **3**-893; **13**-4078
in South Africa, **13**-4080
in South America, **15**-4603; **19**-6047
in West Indies, **19**-6043, 6048
visit Australia, **2**-363; **5**-1367
see also Holland
Dutch Guiana, colony of, **15**-4603
Dutchman's Breeches, a flower, **9**-2876, 2879
Dutch West India Company, organization of, **19**-6043
Duty, import, **5**-1394
Dvorgilla, wife of O'Rourke, **18**-5554
Dwarf, Black, **5**-1497
character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-697
cunning farmer and the, **15**-4860
in story, **7**-1988
king of the dwarfs, **15**-4859
Snowdrop and the dwarfs, **7**-2059
yellow, **4**-1052; **5**-1478
Dwina River, discovery of, **17**-5456
Dyce, William, his picture of Herbert, **7**-2015
Dyer, in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
Dyes, and submarine, **18**-5861
fading of, **15**-4586
from coal-tar, **2**-416
in Germany, **9**-2768
in United States, **9**-2686
made from coal-tar, **8**-2539
mordant for, **11**-3386
of woad, **13**-4132
purple dye of Phoenicians, **16**-5200
see also Butternut-brown
Dye-woods, South American, **19**-6047
Dying Lion, a statue, **15**-4672
Dykes, of Denmark, **12**-3651
of Holland, **6**-1797; **11**-3540, 3546-47, 3593
Dynamics, science of motion, **11**-3592
Dynamometer, for testing strength, **18**-5758
Dynamos, Edison and, **20**-6351

E

E, verse describing letter, **11**-3433
Eagle, a bird of prey, **6**-1892, 1897; **8**-2342, 2349-50; **10**-3153
and the tortoise, **10**-3096
and the wren, **8**-2403
cat and sow, **15**-4867
egg of, **6**-face 1760
nest of, **18**-5752
on canal boats, **15**-4768
young of, **18**-5664
Eagle, a constellation, **9**-2641
Eagle, heraldic, **6**-1658; **12**-3723
on flags, **6**-1658
on standard, **3**-794; **8**-2292
Eagle, ship, **18**-5857
Eagle-girl, of the mountains, **3**-724
Eagle-owl, a bird, **6**-1901-02
Eagle Rock, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-586
Eagle-Tower, of Lathom House, **15**-4746
Eakins, Thomas, American painter, **14**-4252
Ear, and balance, **6**-1886; **13**-4000
and hearing, **6**-1655; **12**-3910, 3914
bleeding from, **16**-4929
cutting off ears, **5**-1438; **6**-1747
development of, **13**-4000
diagrams of, **12**-3912
dislodging something in, **11**-3440
movement of, **13**-4000
of fish, **6**-1885
of frog, **1**-165
of insects, **10**-3198

Ear, of porpoise, **4**-1074
of rabbit, **19**-6084
pricking of, **12**-3914
sensations of, **9**-2800
tubes of the, **20**-6234
Ear-ache, cause of, **1**-167; **12**-3915
Ear-drum, and vibrations, **18**-5601
Earl's Court, wheel at, **9**-2803
Early, General (Jubal A.), during Civil War, **7**-2054
Earnscliff, in "The Black Dwarf," **5**-1497
Ear-rings, do not affect eyes, **12**-3780
Earth, affected by sun spots, **7**-2090
air, fire and water, **3**-955
and stars, **11**-3571
as a moon, **10**-3044
as magnet, **7**-2167; **14**-4482; **17**-5294
as seen from moon, **7**-2209, 2211
atmosphere of, **12**-3681
attraction of: see Gravitation, effects of
big ball we live on, **1**-1
brilliancy of, **9**-2802
changes of, **10**-3031; **11**-3571, 3573
cooling of, **5**-1416; **7**-2247
crust of, **2**-425, 429, 567, 647; **9**-2913; **10**-3033, 3249
death of, **16**-5168
density of, **7**-2088, 2245
distance from sun, **7**-2088; **19**-5891
does not obstruct other worlds, **10**-3149
early theories about, **1**-208; **7**-1962
effect of quakes and shakes on, **12**-3781
falling off the, **4**-1086
fire in centre of, **4**-1084, 1094; **11**-3507
from the moon, **14**-4377
heat of, **1**-185; **2**-568, 645; **5**-1413, 1416; **11**-3571
hollowness of, **7**-2245
how conquered by man, **2**-613
how made, **1**-321; **3**-851
life of, **1**-185; **13**-4143; **15**-4812
light of, **11**-3384; **13**-4112
moon part of, **7**-2211
movement of, **1**-85; **4**-1161; **5**-1586, 1591, 1592
names of, **7**-2249
previous state of, **11**-3508
pull of the: see Gravitation
radiation from, **14**-4311
reflects light, **6**-1656
shadow of, **6**-1880, 1883; see also Moon, eclipse of
shape of the, **10**-3034; **11**-3507
shaping of, **2**-425
shrinkage of, **11**-3568, 3573; **15**-4586
size of, **6**-1681; **8**-2389
spinning of, **1**-43; **2**-432, 612; **3**-687, 693-94; **8**-2295, 2539; **10**-3044, 3047, 3226; **12**-3672; **13**-4116, 4232; **15**-4873, 4875; **16**-5175; **19**-5990
studied by Lyell, **3**-868
stuff in earth and air change places, **4**-1160
vibration of, **11**-3429
weight of, **4**-1160
why not burned up? **5**-1417
wobbles upon axis, **8**-2293
Earth-hog: see Aardvark
Earthquakes and sea-water, **11**-3506
cause of, **1**-85; **2**-567; **7**-2246; **15**-4694
effect on earth, **12**-3781
history of, **10**-3251-54
in Chile, **17**-5366
in South, **11**-3494
information from, **9**-2913, 2920
Earth-shakes, explanation of, **12**-3781
Earth, Story of the: see Tables of Contents
Earth-tremors, registered, **15**-4694
Earth-worm, and geophilus, **11**-3357
usefulness of, **11**-3297-99
Ear-trumpet, reflection of sounds, **15**-4582
use of, **12**-3910
Earwigs, injurious insects, **5**-1519; **8**-2337; **10**-3198-99, 3204
Ease, a plain in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
East, character in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," **13**-4140
East Anglia, subdivision of England, **2**-465
Easter, date of, **19**-5896
Easter-eggs, how to make, **7**-2257; **11**-3324
Eastern Church, fasts of, **12**-3798
Eastern Forest Reserve, and Crawford Notch, **2**-520
Eastern Rumelia, and Bulgaria, **10**-3242
East Florida: see Florida, history
Easthampton, town of, **10**-3048
East India Companies, founded, **11**-3546
East Indians, in South America, **15**-4603
East Indies, and Holland, **11**-3548
East Indies, and Philip II, **18**-5850
animals of, **2**-627-8
insects of, **11**-3449
named, **1**-7
nuts of, **7**-1998
sugar in, **3**-703
East Jersey, part of New Jersey, **2**-529
"East Lynne," by Wood, **9**-2624
Eastman, George, and film, **16**-5136
East Mark: see Austria
East Prussia, taken from Poland, **9**-2905
East Reich: see Austria
East River, in New York, **1**-25; **16**-5198; **18**-5754
Eating, and health, **8**-2363
times for, **10**-3179
see also Mouth, and eating
Eaton, Wyatt, American painter, **14**-4252
Eau-de-Cologne, disappearance of, **8**-2588
Eaves-swallow, bird, **6**-1762; **7**-2216; **11**-3461
Ebernberg, castle of, **13**-4236
Ebers, Georg, German writer, **19**-5951
Ebonite: see Vulcanite
Ebony, German, **16**-5034
how to know, **16**-5034
in New Guinea, **5**-1492
pear-wood imitates, **11**-3529
Ebro River, in Spain, **11**-3337-38, 3340
Ecbatana, city of the Medes, **16**-5148
Echidna, an animal, **3**-874-75; **4**-1016; **12**-3669
home of, **18**-5577
Echo, cause of, **4**-1083; **15**-4581; **16**-5024
in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1308
Echo River, in cave, **4**-1307-08
Eclipses: see Sun, eclipse of, Moon, eclipse of
Ecuador, cacao in, **7**-2252
explored, **3**-867
history of, **14**-4514; **15**-4603-04
scenes in, **15**-4605
Eddy, Asa Gilbert, married Mary Glover, **10**-3122
Eddy, Mary Baker, and Christian Science, **10**-3121
Eddystone Lighthouse, **3**-750
Eden, Garden of, and the Euphrates, **12**-3855
in "Paradise Lost," **18**-5678
Edentates, group of mammals, **12**-3668
Edessa, and the Crusades, **5**-1552
Edfu, Temple of, **15**-4852
Edgar, king of Scots, **10**-3134
Edgar, Shakespearian character, **2**-642
Edgar, the Atheling, king of England, **10**-3133
Edgar, the Peaceable, king of England, **2**-472, 590; **15**-4789, 4791
Edgar, Sir James, poems: see Poetry Index
Edge, of coin, **12**-3648
Edgeworth, Sir John, wife's heroism, **4**-1065
Edgeworth, Lady, and the tallow dip, **4**-1065
Edgeworth, Maria, English writer, **4**-1065; **9**-2619, 2621; **16**-4945
Edgeworth, Richard, and Maria Edgeworth, **9**-2621
Edinburgh, Scottish city, **2**-466; **8**-2321; **10**-3135
monuments of, **16**-5048
Edinburgh Review, Macaulay in, **15**-4734
Edison, Thomas A., American inventor, **2**-336; **3**-668; **9**-2718; **14**-4441, 4445; **16**-4999, 5136, 5140, 5143; **20**-6348-49
and electric transportation, **20**-6352
and talking machine, **18**-5602
Edith, Reine du Wessex, **13**-4055
Edith, Lady, in "The Talisman," **5**-1496
Edith, Queen, **8**-2316
Editors, of school paper, **15**-4819
Edmonton, capital of Alberta, **1**-232; **7**-2273; **15**-4836; **18**-5607, 5612
parliament building in, **19**-5940
see also Canada, railways and canals
Edmonton House, Father Lacombe at, **19**-6144
Edmund, Shakespearian character, **2**-642
Education, and Jews, **20**-6338
compulsory in Bulgaria, **10**-3245
in Canada, **4**-1274, 1277, 1281; **17**-5401
in France, **8**-2423, 2426
in Philippines, **7**-2158
in South America, **14**-4512, 4514
in Switzerland, **10**-2992
in United States, **9**-2690
rules of, **17**-5306
see also South America, Republics of
Education, Minister of, in Canada, **17**-5402
Edward, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4438
Edward I, king of England, and Crusades, **5**-1555; **12**-3860
and Great Tom, **5**-1538
crowned at Westminster, **15**-4682

Edward I, executed Wallace, **1**-126
reign of, **1**-128; **2**-596; **3**-769-77; **4**-1035; **10**-3135
with troops, puzzle-picture, **3**-930
Edward II, king of England, and barons, **10**-3138
and sturgeon, **8**-2601
reign of, **3**-770-71, 832
treasure stolen, **15**-4685
Edward III, king of England, and Calais, **13**-4181; **17**-5533
and Castilian expedition, **9**-2816
and Chaucer, **13**-3934
and cross of St. George, **8**-2354
and John of Bohemia, **9**-2902
and John of Montfort, **8**-2508
reign of, **3**-770; **7**-2072
used guns, **4**-1164
Edward IV, king of England, death of, **7**-1992
reign of, **3**-776
sons of, **15**-4683
visiting Caxton, **12**-3613
Edward V, king of England, in the Tower, **7**-1992-93; **15**-4685
Edward VI, king of England, at marriage of Amy Robsart, **12**-3880
reign of, **3**-859
saved sister, Queen Elizabeth, **11**-3296
Edward VII, king of England, Abbey's picture of coronation, **14**-4250
and Canadian Mounted Police, **15**-4621
reign of, **4**-1120
Edwards, William, bridgebuilder, **1**-23
Edward, the Black Prince, of England, **3**-772; **7**-2072; **9**-2816
Edward the Confessor, king of England, founded Westminster Abbey, **2**-590, 595; **15**-4681
heir of, **10**-3133
reign of, **2**-465, 472; **4**-1253
shrine of, **3**-769-70
Edwin, king of England, **2**-466, 470
"Edwin Drood," by Dickens, **8**-2462
Eel, and fools of Gotham, **13**-4126
electric, **3**-867; **8**-2481, face 2600
habits of, **9**-2699
various, **8**-2481-83
see also Conger-eel, Murena
Egbert, king of Wessex, overlord, **2**-466, 468 **7**-2068
Egeus, a courtier, **1**-327
Egfrid, king of Northumberland and Hexham, **15**-4794
Egg, and equilibrium, **12**-3885
and fan: see Race, egg and fan
as food, **9**-2829; **11**-3275
bad egg floats, **6**-1885
bird and touched, **18**-5639
blowing the, **19**-5919
breaking eggs, **15**-4694
breathing of, **3**-914
chocolate, **7**-2257
cooking of, **8**-2578
does not roll off, **6**-1644-46
Easter: see Easter-eggs
effect of boiling on, **17**-5513
found in Pompeii, **20**-6228
golden, **10**-3208
good one sinks, **6**-1885
goose and the golden, **12**-3878
hard when boiled, **5**-1588
in story of forbidden room, **6**-1699
in the United States, **9**-2678
making an, **6**-1885
of a plant: see Seeds
of amphibians, **4**-1215
of bees: see Bees
of birds, **6**-face 1756, 1760, face 1760
of crabs, **9**-2612
of different colors, **6**-1796
of fish: see Fish, Gold-fish
of insects: see Ants, Aphides, Butterflies, Insects, etc.
of mammals, **12**-3668
of silkworms, **6**-1824-25, 1829
of turtles, **9**-2918
or hen, priority of, **19**-5892
problem about, **1**-256
puzzle about, **1**-110
shell for boat, **12**-3900
size of, and young, **10**-3012
smell of rotten, **5**-1586
stones so-called, **5**-1603
story of Lilliputian, in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1337
use of, **5**-1558
water in, **4**-1193-94
Egg, white of, **10**-3234
yolk of, **9**-2828
see also Auk, Birds, Duckbill, etc.
Egg-hat, a game, **5**-1603
Eglamour, Shakespearian character, **2**-640
Egmont, Count Lamoral d', of the Netherlands, **11**-3549; **16**-5225
Egmont, mountain in New Zealand, **5**-1488
Egret, a bird, **7**-1971, 1974; **8**-2338-39, 2341
eggs of, **6**-face 1756
Egypt, ancient surgery in, **15**-4626
and astrology, **7**-1959-61
animals in, **1**-290; **2**-512-13; **4**-1014
Arabs in, **12**-3858
battle-signs of, **6**-1657
birds of, **5**-1559, 1561, 1564; **6**-1895, 1898; **7**-1973, 1976
cotton in, **8**-2384; **15**-4885
fossils of, **12**-3667
fruit from, **2**-651
gems of, **20**-6379, 6381, 6383
glass and, **4**-1263
gold in, **17**-5318
great sights of, **19**-6179
history of, **1**-297; **2**-442; **3**-865, 867; **5**-1325-26; **16**-4957-58, 4964, 4966, 5202
lotus-flower in, **11**-3380
mamelukes in, **9**-2940
Mohammedan school in, **19**-6103
monasteries of, **13**-4030
monuments of, **16**-5039-40, 5042, 5044
musical instruments of, **4**-1087
Napoleon in, **8**-2286; **14**-4362, 4364
Persians in, **16**-5146, 5148, 5152-54
pictures of, **11**-3481
plague in, **4**-1207
plants of, **11**-3510
sacred beetle of, **11**-3303, 3306-07
Saracens in, **5**-1553
sculpture of, **13**-4171
serpents of, **5**-1382-83
slave dynasty in, **9**-2938, 2940
story of, **14**-4297-4300, 4307; **15**-4841; **19**-5951
sugar-market in, **3**-707
surveying in, **19**-6083
water-supply of, **17**-5416
writing in, **3**-688; **11**-3479, 3481-82, 3484
see also Cleopatra
"Egyptian Princess," by Ebers, **19**-5951
Egyptians, and astronomy, **6**-1675
and Sirius, **11**-3373
and stars, **9**-2637
draft animals of, **19**-6068
eat with fingers, **15**-4801
lock of, **20**-6358
pottery of, **14**-4539
spoons of, **15**-4805
stature of, **9**-2735
writing of, **11**-3480
"Egyptian Singer," by Ford, **13**-4174
Eider-ducks, down of, **5**-1563, 1566; **18**-5752
Eidophone, device for picturing voice, **13**-4092
Eiffel-Tower, in Paris, **17**-5534, 5540-41
Eiger, Swiss mountain, **18**-5846
"Eight Bells," picture by Home, **14**-4248
"Eight Cousins," by Alcott, **7**-2099
Elaine, Lily Maid of Astolat, **4**-1199
Elamites, Asiatic people, **16**-4960, 4962, 4966, 5148
Eland, an antelope, **2**-411, 412; **20**-6240, 6244
Elastic, stretching of, **19**-5995
Elasticity, cause of, **19**-5891
explanation of, **3**-921
Elba Island, gems from, **20**-6382
in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4316
Napoleon and, **2**-360; **3**-792; **4**-1112; **8**-2289, 2292, 2594; **14**-4368
Elbe Canal, in Germany, **8**-2566
Elbe River, bridge over, **1**-34
in Europe, **8**-2550, 2594, 2596; **9**-2764, 2900
Elbow-joint, dislocation of, **14**-4383
fracture of the, **14**-4289
of the arm, **8**-2571
Elbruz Mountains, in Persia, **12**-3802, 3856; **13**-3924
Elder, Mrs. Lilla T., poems: see Poetry Index
Elder-tree, European, **11**-3535
flowers of, **13**-4016
legend of, **7**-1995
El Dorado, fabled country, **19**-6042, 6047
Eleanor, of Aquitaine, queen of England, **2**-592
Eleanor, of Castile, queen of England, **3**-769-70
Eleanor, Queen, crowned at Westminster, **15**-4682

England, Tories return to, **5**-1390
Union Jack of, **8**-2354
war with China, **7**-2018
war with France, **2**-556, 559; **4**-993; **5**-1394-96; **8**-2286; **10**-3140; see also Hundred Years' War
war with Spain, **1**-280; **20**-6274
wars of, **11**-3344, 3547
wheat in, **4**-1132; **10**-2947
English, Dr. Thomas Dunn, wrote "Ben Bolt," **10**-3054
English, in Canada, **20**-6346
English Channel, cliffs of, **10**-3033
crossed by aircraft, **1**-176; **18**-5810
crossed by shell, **19**-6146
did not exist, **7**-2067
in Europe, **1**-208; **4**-1115; **8**-2288, 2415
Webb swam across, **14**-4314
English History, puzzle-pictures from, **3**-930
English Language, first book printed in, **12**-3612
growth of, **13**-3936
helped by knowledge of Latin, **10**-3231
men who first wrote, **13**-3935
revived in England, **2**-589
words in, **8**-2351; **10**-3231
see also Story-dictionary in English
English Pale, in Ireland, **3**-773
Engstlen Lake, in Switzerland, **18**-5847
Enid, and Geraint, **7**-1988
"Enigma," of Schiller, **17**-5523
Enipeus River, 1-203
"Enlightened One:" see Buddha
Enmity, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
Ensigns, of navy, **15**-4742; **20**-6214
Entente Cordiale, of France, Russia and England, **8**-2426
Enterprise, ship, **10**-3008
Envelope, during Civil War, **7**-2052
how to draw and paint, **2**-460
Enver Bey, and Young Turks, **10**-3246
Eohippus, prehistoric horse, **17**-5334; **19**-6062
Epaminondas, Theban leader, **5**-1324; **16**-5209
Epaphroditus, freed-man, **9**-2939
Ephesus, Duke of, Shakespearian character, **2**-638
Ephesus, Ionian city, **8**-2351; **16**-5202
Epictetus, a slave-philosopher, **4**-1289; **9**-2939
Epicurus, Greek, **5**-1320
Epidermis, outer skin, **6**-1922; **7**-1981
Epiglottis, of the throat, **6**-1649; **13**-3997
"Epigonen," by Immermann, **11**-3398
Epimetheus, and Pandora, **16**-5116
Epinay, Baron Franz d', character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4432
"Epitaph," by Cowper, **19**-6031
Epitaphs, interesting, **2**-475
Equation, chemical, **6**-1697
Equator, description of earth's, **2**-432
gravitation at, **12**-3825
on the map, **6**-1766
spinning of people at, **16**-5175
why hot at, **10**-3045
Equilibrium, and centre of gravity, **12**-3883-85
three states of, **12**-3671, 3675
Equinox, vernal, **19**-5896
Equitable Building, in New York, **16**-5008; **18**-5765
Erasmus, Desiderius, Dutch scholar, **10**-3192; **11**-3540
in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4076
Erdèly: see Transylvania
Erebus, ship, **17**-5458, 5464
Erebus, Mount, crater of, **17**-face 5455
in Antarctic, **17**-5464
Erech, Asiatic city, **16**-4960
Eric, a servant, **3**-981
Eric, the Red, of Greenland, **1**-15
Ericcson, John, and Monitor, **7**-2048, 2051
Ericson, Leif, discoveries of, **1**-15, 271, 273; **12**-3654
Erie Canal, building the, **5**-1388; **6**-1838; **11**-3491; **15**-4764-65
importance of, **9**-2688
Erie, Lake, in America, **1**-14, 228; **19**-6120
Eries, Indian tribe, **1**-21
Erik, king of Norway, and Margaret, **10**-3136
Erin, ship, **16**-4944
Eritrea, colony of, **14**-4308
"Erl King," by Schubert, **11**-3291
Ermine, fur of, **13**-4060; **16**-5074
Eros, servant of Antony, **18**-5790
Error, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-697
Eruptions, volcanic, **7**-2083; **10**-3251, 3253
Erymanthus, Mt., Boar of, **11**-3374; **16**-5185
Esarhaddon, king of Assyria, **16**-4966-67
Esau, Biblical character, **20**-6329
Esbjerg, port of Denmark, **12**-3658
Escolta, a street, **7**-2147
Escorial, Spanish palace, **11**-3344; **18**-5850
Escrick, church of St. Helena at, **17**-5384
Eskimos, and fat, **10**-3231
Arctic natives, **17**-5456
boat of, **10**-3106
costume of, **11**-3437
dogs of, **2**-508, 511; **20**-6318, 6324
exhibits of, **17**-5328
in Alaska, **13**-4060
life of, **2**-408; **4**-1074-75; **9**-2732; **17**-5461
"Esmond," by Thackeray, **8**-2326-27
Esmond, Beatrix, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3309
character in "The Virginians," **11**-3422
Esmond, Colonel Frank, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3309
character in "The Virginians," **11**-3420
Esmond, Henry, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3309
Esmond, Madam, character in "The Virginians," **11**-3419
Esmond, Thomas, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3309
Esmond, William, character in "The Virginians," **11**-3421
Esnambuc, French corsair, **19**-6043
Esneh, temple at, **19**-6186
Esopus Creek, dam across, **16**-5193
Esperanto, artificial language, **14**-4483
Esquimaux, in Canada, **6**-1919-20
see also Eskimos
"Essay on Criticism," by Pope, **19**-6030
"Essay on Man," by Pope, **19**-6031
"Essays," by Ralph Waldo Emerson, **5**-1613
"Essays of Elia," by Lamb, **15**-4731
Essen, factories at, **9**-2766
Essex, Earl of, and Raleigh, **17**-5410, 5412
and sardonyx ring, **20**-6381
Essex, English county, **2**-465
Essex, ship, **5**-1398; **10**-3008
Estate, the first, **8**-2280
the third, **13**-4101
Estates, three, of France, **8**-2280; **13**-4100
Estella, character in "Great Expectations," **8**-2461
Esterhazys, Haydn, bandmaster of, **11**-3288
Esterzcom: see Gran
Esther, a Jewess, **20**-6332-33
and Persian history, **16**-5152
character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5259
Esthonia, girl of, **12**-3799
Etah, village in Arctic, **17**-5462
Eteocles, king of Thebes, **2**-476
"Eternal City:" see Rome
Eternity Cape, on the Saguenay, **6**-1771
Ethelbert, king of England, **2**-467; **15**-4792
Ethelred, the Unready, king of the English, **2**-472; **12**-3654
Ether (the), conveys radiations, **13**-4230
electric-waves of, **7**-2170; **17**-5356, 5358
heat-waves of, **14**-4310
in space, **8**-2297; **11**-3582; **17**-5514
is everywhere, **7**-2010; **12**-3907
keyboard of the, **17**-5241, 5244
light-waves of, **4**-1285; **6**-1791; **12**-3780; **13**-4022; **14**-4523
specific gravity of, **12**-3828
states of movement in, **11**-3426
waves in the, **4**-1085; **5**-1319, 1449; **12**-3677-78; **16**-5167
see also Light, Sound, etc.
Ether, sulphuric, **6**-1891; **8**-2537; **9**-2800; **15**-4632-33
Ethers, chemical substances, **6**-1891
Ethiopia, Matthew in, **8**-2351
Ethyl-alcohol: see Alcohol
Etna, Mt., Sicilian volcano, **7**-2084; **10**-3074, 3251
Eton, founded, **3**-776
Etrich, aviator, **1**-177
Etruria, kingdom of, **5**-1403; **17**-5272
Etruscans, in Italy, **12**-3694; **17**-5271-74
Ettrick Shepherd: see Hogg, James
Eucaine, an anæsthetic, **15**-4633
Eucalyptus, Australian tree, **5**-1376
Eugene, Prince of Savoy, and Spanish succession, **8**-2560
Euphrates River, in Asia, **12**-3855; **16**-4957, 4960-61, 5146
see also Assyria, Babylonia, etc.

Eurasia, Europe and Asia together, **12**-3721, 3797
Eureka, meaning of, **10**-3150
Europe, and Mexican debts, **14**-4402
animals of, **1**-55, 206; **2**-406, 414; **3**-678, 681-82; **4**-1011-12, 1075, 1215, 1218-19; **11**-3361, 3363; **18**-5574; **20**-6375
ants of, **10**-2972
birds of, **5**-1558, 1564; **6**-1763-64; **7**-1972, 1973-75; **18**-5745; see also Birds
bread in, **4**-1132
butter in, **4**-1132
butterflies of, **10**-3020
Christianity in, **8**-2550
elephants of, **12**-3667
fish of, **9**-2707-08
horse in, **19**-6063, 6066
insects of, **10**-3196; **11**-3305-07
map of, **7**-2076
nuts of, **7**-1997, 2001
Persians in, **16**-5148
plants of, **13**-4132; **16**-5214
salt in, **1**-238
serpents of, **5**-1384, 1386
statue of, by MacDowell, **16**-5040
steppes of, **10**-3128
sugar in, **3**-703; **8**-2386
trees of: see Trees, first talk about
wages in, **9**-2711
wheat in, **10**-2949
writing materials in, **11**-3479, 3482
European, skull of, **8**-2569
Eurystheus, king of Argolis, and Hercules, **16**-5185
Eustace, character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3714
Eustace, of Boulogne, **5**-1551
Eustache, saved master, **15**-4800
Eustachio Bartolommeo, Italian scientist, **20**-6234
Eustachius, physician, **15**-4630
Euxine Sea: see Black Sea
Evandale, Lord, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
"Evangeline," by Longfellow, **3**-898
Evangeline, country of, **1**-223
see also Acadia, Nova Scotia
Evangelist, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1125, 1127
Evans, Augusta, American writer, **7**-2098
Evans, Marian: see Eliot, George
Evans, Petty Officer, death of, **17**-5466
Evaporation, effect of, **2**-428
of water, **8**-2537
solar, in salt making, **1**-238
Eve, in "Paradise Lost," **18**-5679
Eveline, heroine of "The Betrothed," **5**-1495
Evelyn (John), comment on elder, **11**-3535
Evening-emerald: see Peridot
Everest, Sir George, surveyor, **12**-3683
Everest, Mount, in Himalayas, **5**-1631; **12**-3683, 3922
Everglades, swamp in Florida, **1**-12; **19**-5960
Evergreens, foliage of, **13**-4013
plants called, **6**-1793
Everlasting-pea, a plant, **14**-4475
Everlastings, flowers, **5**-1519
Everything, can we see? **2**-518
reason for, **17**-5290
Evil-One: see Wolverine
Evolution of the Book, a painting by Alexander, **6**-1688
Ewald, Carl, Danish author, **5**-1483
Ewes, and lambs, **18**-5664
Ewing, Mrs., poems: see Poetry Index
Excalibur, sword of King Arthur, in "Table Round," **3**-885; **11**-3372
Excelsior, a geyser, **2**-584
Exchange, telephonic: see House that Jack has
Excommunication, punishment of, **8**-2554-55
Executive, of U. S., **5**-1434
Executive Mansion: see White House
Exercise-book, what to do with, **8**-2520
Exercises, to practise at home, **15**-4829
with dumb-bells, **4**-1301
Exhauster, in gas-making, **2**-420
"Exile of Erin," by Campbell, **12**-3766
Exiles, to Siberia, **12**-3798, 3805
Experience, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1185
Expiration, act of, **6**-1652; **20**-6309, 6355
Explorations, archæological, **16**-4958
Explorers, and what they found, **1**-271
Explosives, for big guns, **19**-6149
for locks, **20**-6358
Expositions: see Chicago, exposition at, Philadelphia, exposition at, etc.
Extractor, for honey, **9**-2858
Extremities, of the body, **13**-4200
Eyam, English village, **2**-633
Eyeball, origin of, **14**-4523
shape of, **14**-4331; **18**-5721
study of, **14**-4425, 4428
Eyebright, a plant, **12**-3892
Eyebrows, growth of, **7**-1982
use of, **14**-4264
what are they for, **3**-815
Eye-glasses, use of, **14**-4332, 4426
Eyelashes, growth of, **7**-1982
use of, **14**-4264
Eyelids, and light, **4**-1284-85, 1290
movements of, **16**-5176
of herons, sewed-up, **7**-1974
of snakes and fishes, **4**-1290
use of the, **14**-4264
Eyes, and great heights, **11**-3513-14
and light, **4**-1284-85, 1290
and onions, **7**-2009
and sleep, **4**-1284, 1290
assist balance, **13**-3998
blinking of, **8**-2469
bones about the, **8**-2571
color-blindness, **1**-166
compound, **11**-3304
deception by, **2**-518
dislodging things in the, **11**-3440
electric waves that excite, **17**-5244
in pictures, that follow you, **6**-1884
injured by pure water, **3**-816
light in the, **14**-4425
lights and blows on, **9**-2800
lights seen with closed, **10**-3046
magnifying power, **17**-5395; **19**-5995
of baby, **19**-5888
of chaffinches, blinded, **7**-2111
of flatfish, **8**-2605-06
of lizards, **4**-1210, 1213, 1217, 1219
of owl, **6**-1885
of snakes, **4**-1219; **5**-1387; **8**-2469
of tuatera, **19**-6001
of young animals, **6**-1885
parts of the, **14**-4329
protected by brows, **3**-816
pupils change, **11**-3510
sparkling of, **16**-5176
spots before, **10**-3046
squinting of, **11**-3570-71
story of the, **14**-4259
stuff of the, **13**-4022
the median, **13**-4021
unaffected by ear-rings, **12**-3780
use of two, **6**-1654; **8**-2475; **11**-3570
vision of, **1**-45, 48, 112, 163; **6**-1654; **9**-2908, 2911; **11**-3386
walking when eyes are shut, **6**-1654
work of, **18**-5623
Eye-splice, of a rope, **11**-3326
Eye-strain, cause of headache, **18**-5725
Eyre, Edward John, explored Australia, **2**-366, 367
Ezra, Biblical character, **20**-6332

F

Fables, of Æsop, Buddha, etc.: see Æsop, fables of, Buddha, fables of, etc.
Fabre d'Eglantine, French poet, **12**-3772
Fabriano, Gentile da, Italian artist, **4**-1174; **16**-5097, 5100
Fabricius, physician, **15**-4631
Face, arteries of, **16**-4928
changes when thinking, **4**-1285
crooked in mirror, **5**-1586
description of, **8**-2569
earth's changing, **10**-3031
how to draw hundreds of faces, **16**-5131
no man could look on, **4**-1051
of backboned animals, **7**-2077
on the moon, **7**-2206
that follows us from pictures, **6**-1884
warm without clothes, **8**-2537
Facets, of an eye, **14**-4262
of gems, **20**-6378
Factor, of fur-trade, **15**-4836, 4838
Factories, in India, **6**-1716
or trading-stations, **13**-4078-79
tall chimneys of, **10**-3234

Factors, in long division, **11**-3468
meaning of, **10**-3233
Faculty, power of thinking, **16**-5021
Fading: see Color, what fades
"Faerie Queene," by Spenser, **3**-697; **5**-1480; **17**-5411, 5486-87
character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-697, 699
Fagin, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2562
Fags, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," **13**-4141
Fahrenheit, Gabriel Daniel, invented thermometer, **6**-1937; **12**-3910
Fahrenheit: see Scale, Fahrenheit
Fainting, cause of, **4**-1163; **8**-2469; **10**-3228; **19**-5993, 6108
treatment for, **16**-5032-33
Fair, at Nijni-Novgorod, **12**-3796, 3802
Fair, why are some people, **1**-167
Fairfax (Thomas, Baron), and George Washington, **3**-779
and Lathom House, **15**-4746
Fairfax Court House, serenade at, **10**-3054
Fairfeather, character in "Cobblers and Cuckoo," **8**-2313, 2398
"Fair God," by Wallace, **1**-274; **14**-4398
Fair ground, in baseball, **17**-5247
"Fair Harvard," by Gilman, **10**-3054
Fairies, and the Hunchbacks, a story, **4**-1146
and the Sleeping Beauty, **6**-1708
fairy horn-cup, **7**-1995
fairy's revenge, **5**-1526
homes of the seven little, **1**-265
in the tulips, **5**-1468
inside the shells, **6**-1727
of piano: see Music
of St. David, **9**-2636
plants sought by, **15**-4658, 4660
resting-game of the, **11**-3468
strange cap of, **7**-2231
two new games of, **11**-3379
see also Fairy-books
"Fair Maid of Perth," story of, **5**-1496
Fair Oaks, battle of, **7**-2048
Fairoaks, in "Pendennis," **11**-3515
"Fair One with Golden Locks," authorship of, **5**-1478
Fairport, in "Antiquary," **6**-1667
Fairport, sheriff of, character in "Antiquary," **6**-1668
Fairy-books, writers of the, **5**-1477
Fairy-cap: see Foxglove
Fairyfoot, story of, **13**-4049
Fairy Grotto, in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1309
Fairyland, court of, **2**-frontis.
story about, **3**-697
Fairy Maid, of Van Lake, **8**-2316
Fairy-ring, of fungi, **15**-4689, 4881
see also Mushrooms
Faith, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-698
Faith, concrete ship, **13**-4243
Faithful, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1129, 1181, 1183
"Faithful Servant," by Grillparzer, **11**-3398
Falcon, Mr., character in "Peter Simple," **7**-2030
Falcon, bird of prey, **6**-1893, 1898-99; **8**-2342; see also Merlin
egg of, **6**-face 1756
Falcon, ship, **8**-2492
Falconer, E., song-writer, **12**-3771
Falconer, Robert Alexander, president University of Toronto, **17**-5403
Falconet, Étienne M., French sculptor, **13**-4174
Falconry, hunting with falcons, **6**-1900
Falieri, Giovanni, and Canova, **17**-5381
Falkirk, battle of, **1**-126, 128
Falkland, Lucius Carey, Lord, went over to Charles I, **6**-1858, 1866
Falling, dreams of, **18**-5811
Fallopius, physician, **15**-4630
Falstaff, character in "King Henry IV," **18**-5587
Families, of plants, **13**-4133
Family, a painting, **6**-1688
Family, the Teutonic, **12**-3651
Family Compact, in Upper Canada, **3**-759
Famine, and the Gibeonites, **19**-5915
in Ireland, **18**-5558
in Russia, **12**-3798
Fan, of paper, **15**-4825
Fancy-dress, costumes for, **17**-5346-47
see also Costumes
Fangs, of poisonous snakes, **5**-1379-80, 1383; **14**-4275
Fanning Island, **5**-1492
Fan-palm, the Washington, **17**-5432-33
Fantail, a pigeon, **7**-2217, 2219
Faneuil, Peter, Boston merchant, **10**-3002
Faneuil Hall, in Boston, **10**-3002; **17**-5399
Faraday, Michael, English scientist, **7**-2161, 2167, 2169; **14**-4442; **15**-4632
"Farewell," by Uhland, **11**-3396
Farewell, Cape, **5**-1486
Faria, Abbé, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4319, 4432
Farm, Canadian Experimental, **1**-226; **7**-2275
for furs, **16**-5074, 5078
in Newfoundland, **20**-6297
in Philippines, **7**-2153
life on, **5**-1394
problem concerning, **3**-736
Farman (Henry), flights of, **1**-176
Farmer, and his dog, **18**-5568
and his sacks, **18**-5686
and his sons, **8**-2317
and the brownie, **13**-4238
and the raven, **19**-6023
and the stork, **10**-2963
and the tramp, **1**-256
cunning, and the dwarf, **15**-4860
in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
of India, **6**-1717
Farne Islands, and Grace Darling, **6**-1743
Faroe Islands, ownership of, **12**-3658
Farragut, Captain, character in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," **16**-5049
Farragut, David G., during American Civil War, **7**-2048, 2050, 2052
statue of, **15**-4671-72
Fashions, French, **8**-2422
Fasts, of Eastern church, **12**-3798
of men, **9**-2729
Fat, and hot water, **14**-4272
and oil, **9**-2804
as body-fuel, **13**-4110; **18**-5622
as food, **9**-2729-30; **10**-3231; **18**-5622
digestion of, **8**-2365-66
in milk, **4**-1132; **9**-2827; **14**-4372
of cocoa, **11**-3415
of soap, **10**-3226
Fatalism, what it is, **17**-5515
Fat Boy, character in "Pickwick Papers," **8**-2459
Fates, three, of the Parthenon, **13**-4172
Father, boy who served his, **19**-6028
Father Christmas, in story, **7**-2180, 2184
Father Fritz: see Frederick II, the Great
Father of His Country: see Washington, George
Father of His People: see Louis XII, king of France
Father of History: see Herodotus
Father of Leprosy: see Gecko
Father of New France: see Champlain, Samuel de
Father of Paris: see Louis, St.
Father of Terror: see Sphinx, of Ghizeh
Father of the Naval Academy: see Maury, Matthew F.
Fathers of the Confederation: see Canadians, well-known
Father Thames: see Thames River
Father William: see William the Silent
Fatigue, effect on digestion, **10**-3180
or tiredness, **6**-1879; **13**-4022
Fault, in rocks, **9**-2920
in tennis, **14**-4379
"Faust," by Goethe, **17**-5313
by Gounod, **11**-3294
Faustinus, a Roman Christian, **3**-982
Fawkes, Guy, treason of, **4**-1036; **6**-1806-07; **14**-4537
Fawn, behavior of, **18**-5663
on canal-boat, **15**-4768
Fawn-lily: see Adder's-tongue
Fear, an emotion, **16**-5188
and heart-beats, **16**-5020
and sounds, **15**-4871
causes hair to rise, **14**-4275
effects of, **10**-3180; **14**-4483; **19**-5993
feeling of, **9**-2735
of beetles, etc., **14**-4275
turns face white, **10**-3228
Fearless, The: see Richard the Fearless
Feast, guests at the, **18**-5566
"Feast in the House of Simon," painted by Veronese, **4**-1177
Feathers, and fans, **8**-2590
birds killed for, **8**-2340-44
collection of, **15**-4708
drawing, **19**-6162

Feathers, end of, **8**-2335
falling of, **12**-3908
for Egyptian standards, **6**-1657
not alive, **4**-1195
of Prince of Wales, **3**-772
problem concerning, **3**-736
prophecy by, **19**-5923
use of oil on, **5**-1503
why shed, **8**-2350
see also Cassowary, Ostrich, Quills, etc.
Feather-star, a marine animal, **8**-face 2404 bis, 2412; **12**-3665
Feather-stitching, how to do, **3**-730
Februa, festival of, **14**-4532
February, name of, **14**-4531
stone for, **20**-6377
Federal Hall, in New York, **5**-1392; **16**-5010, 5017
Federalists, of Argentina, **17**-5362
Feelers, of marine animals, **8**-2404 bis, 2408
see also Antennæ, Tentacles
Feeling, and thinking, **16**-5082, 5187
see also Emotion
Feet, and cold, **7**-1983
assist balance, **13**-3998
binding of Chinese, **13**-4020
coldness of, **5**-1594
coverings for, **10**-3106
deformed, of Chinese, **10**-3112
exercises for, **15**-4829
wearing away of, **8**-2472
webbed: see Birds, that swim and climb, Jacanas
Feldspar, a mineral, **19**-5887
for china, **14**-4541
in Nova Scotia, **17**-5544
see also Moonstone
Felice, daughter of Earl of Warwick, **5**-1356
Fell, Margaret, a Quaker, **19**-5935
Fellahin, of Egypt, **14**-4304
Felling, how to do, **2**-489
Females, protective instinct of, **16**-5189
Femme Osage, Boone's cabin at, **20**-6251
Femur, bone of the leg, **8**-2571; **13**-4201
Fence-lizard: see Swift
Fence-posts, trees used for, **14**-4562
Fences, rail, **17**-5299
Fen Country, of England, **1**-128
Fenris, wolf-spirit, **1**-93
Ferdinand, Shakespearian hero, **1**-330
Ferdinand, tsar of Bulgaria, **10**-3242
Ferdinand (I), Holy Roman Emperor, reign of, **8**-2556; **9**-2898, 2903; **18**-5652, 5850
Ferdinand II, of Austria, **8**-2558
Ferdinand III, defeated Bohemians, **9**-2904
Ferdinand III, king of Castile and Leon, **15**-4745
Ferdinand V, king of Castile, ancestor of Charles V, **11**-3544
and Columbus, **8**-2445; **14**-4464
and New World, **1**-282
married Isabella, **11**-3340-42
Ferdinand VII, king of Spain, deposition of, **14**-4514
Ferguson, Major Patrick, at King's Mountain, **4**-1007-08; **6**-1834
Fergusson, Robert, Scotch poet, **19**-6032
Ferment, of saliva, **7**-2172
of yeast, **19**-5991
Fermentation, alcoholic, **6**-1890-91
Ferments, and temperature, **13**-4088
in seed, **14**-4486
of the body, **8**-2364, 2366
Fermier, et la Cigogne, **15**-4854
le malin, et le Nain, **17**-5385
Fern, Will, character in "The Chimes," **8**-2300
Fernand, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4315, 4431
Fernando, prince of Portugal, a prisoner, **13**-4027
Ferns, appearance of, **1**-188
basket for, **18**-5643
cultivation of, **1**-250; **2**-617; **11**-3554
section cut through fern, **8**-2333
that formed coal, **3**-frontis., 829
Ferrar, Robert, martyrdom of, **16**-5094
Ferrara, Duchess of, **12**-3695
Ferrars, Letty, character in "Magic Pen of Truth," **7**-2062
Ferrero, Guglielmo, Italian writer, **17**-5315
Ferret, for chinchilla, **16**-5077
life-history, **1**-157
Ferris Wheel, at World's Fair, **9**-2803
Ferrule, of knife, **15**-4805
Ferry, problem of crossing, **2**-491
Ferry-boat, fire on, **6**-1821
Fertilizers, artificial, discovered, **3**-868
Fertilizers, for plants, **13**-4144
from cod, **20**-6294
from cotton-seed, **15**-4886
in United States, **9**-2686
Fescue, sheep's, **10**-3058-59
Fessenden, R. A., and wireless, **14**-4448
Festival, Dionysian, **16**-5040
Fetlock, of horse, **19**-6062
Feudalism, in Europe, **2**-473; **9**-2787, 2900
Fever, effect of, **6**-1924
malarial, **10**-3237
Texas, **20**-6368
typhoid, **20**-6368
typhus, **9**-2801; **15**-4632
yellow, **7**-2154; **10**-3201-02, 3235-36; **18**-5596-99; **20**-6368
Fez, king of, and Prince Fernando, **13**-4027
Fezziwig, character in "Christmas Carol," **7**-2198, 2200
Fezziwig, Mrs., character in "Christmas Carol," **7**-2200
Fezziwig, the Misses, characters in "Christmas Carol," **7**-2200
Fibres, bulbs grown in, **6**-1852
elastic, **20**-6310
for ropes, **13**-4003-11
of asbestos, **19**-6095
of ear, **12**-3917
of milkweed, **16**-5092
see also Nerves, Muscle, Stomach, etc.
Fibula, bone of the leg, **8**-2571; **13**-4201
Fickett, Francis, built ship Savannah, **8**-2492
Fiddler, magic boy, **2**-578
Fiddler-crab: see Crab
"Fidelio," by Beethoven, **11**-3292
Field, Cyrus West, and Atlantic cable, **8**-2487, 2494; **14**-4445
Field, Eugene, poems: see Poetry Index
poetry of, **5**-1621
Field, and the ponds, **17**-5524
from moving train, **15**-4817
problem concerning mowing of, **4**-1104
Fielder, in baseball: see Baseball
Fieldfare, a bird, **7**-2109, 2112
Field-golf, a game, **3**-735
Fielding, Henry, English author, **6**-1745, 1750
Fielding, May, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," **8**-2302
Field-Marshal, etc., carved figure, **15**-4679
Field-of-the-Cloth-of-Gold, meeting of kings on, **3**-857; **7**-2072; **17**-5535
Field-of-the-Dead: see Arlington
Fields, the, in New York, **16**-5006
Field-scabious, a plant, **14**-4473
Fiery-face: see James II, king of Scots
Fiesole, Fra Angelico works at, **13**-4036
history of, **9**-2787
Fifth Avenue, in New York, **16**-5012
"Fifty-four-forty-or-fight," origin of phrase, **6**-1842
Fighting, instinct of, **16**-5189
Fighting-Joe: see Hooker, Joseph
"Fighting Téméraire," ship, painting by Turner, **15**-4591, 4598
Figs, cross fertilization of, **11**-3302; see also Caprifig
stories about, **16**-4991
where grown, **2**-651, 656
Figureheads, for ships, **15**-4665
"Figure of a Girl," by Hunt, **14**-4253
Figure-of-eight: see Knots
Figures (numbers), are Arabian, **12**-3860
moved by hand, **20**-6282
new way of writing, **11**-3466
Tom and Nora learn to write, **11**-3331
verses made with, **18**-5742
Figurines, Tanagra, **16**-5206
Figwort, insect on the, **11**-3454
the water, **16**-4954, 4956
Figwort-family, of plants, **13**-4136
Fiji Islands, birds of, **6**-1640
fruits of, **5**-1492
natives of, **5**-1491-93
Filagree-work, of frost, **16**-4937
Filberts, nuts, **7**-1997-98
File, and snake, **6**-1809
File-fish, poisonous, **8**-2610
Filipepi, Sandro: see Botticelli, Sandro
Filipinos, in the Philippines, **7**-2152, 2154-55
Fille, du Wessex, **13**-4055
Fillmore, Millard, administration of, **11**-3488, 3492
as president, **7**-2043; **8**-2382, 2434
lived in New York, **8**-2382

Film, invention of celluloid, **16**-5136, 5140
Films, and acting, **16**-5144
Filomena, Italian doll, **11**-face 3434, 3435
Filter, a boy can make, **18**-5739
for color photography, **16**-5142
for water, **7**-2116, 2124
see also Jack, house of, Nose
Fin, of basilisk, **4**-1211
of fishes, **3**-673, 675; **8**-2464, 2478, 2480, 2607, 2610
Finch, Francis Miles, poems: see Poetry Index
Finch, the purple, **11**-3458-59
Finches, birds, **7**-2104, 2111; **8**-2345; **11**-3458
see also Chaffinch, etc.
Fine Arts, Manchester Royal Institution of, **4**-1260
Fingal, in "Peter Simple," **7**-2029
Finger-nails: see Nails
Finger-prints, use of, **6**-1882
Fingers, bones of the, **8**-2466, 2573; **13**-4200
cut, **6**-1921
dislocation of, **14**-4383
how we number, **9**-2925
in piano-playing, **11**-3333
length of, **7**-2006
numb, **14**-4375
of the hand, **8**-2571
use in counting, **7**-2005
why ten, **7**-2005
Finis, meaning of, **14**-4274
Finisterre, Cape, of Iberian Peninsula, **11**-3339
Finland, history of, **12**-3726, 3728, 3805-06
Finland, Gulf of, in Europe, **12**-3726, 3798
Finlay, Doctor Carlos, mosquito theory, **10**-3236
Finley, John, and Boone, **6**-1832
Finmark, history of, **12**-3652, 3661
Finns, history of the, **12**-3652, 3721-22
in Canada, **1**-230; **19**-5946
Fiodor, Russian writer, **17**-5314
Fiords, sea-inlets, **12**-3652, 3657, 3659, 3661
Fiorelli, Signor, and casts of Pompeii, **20**-6222
Fiorenza: see Florence, Italy
Fir, after frost, **16**-4932, 4936
and the bramble, **14**-4346
discontented, **12**-3617
Douglas, **1**-232; **8**-2385, 2387
of Canada, **12**-3733
see also Spruce-fir
Fire, cannot light itself, **12**-3679
character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5836
coal best fuel for, **12**-3775
colonial, **5**-1392
colors in, **19**-5892
discovery of, **20**-6342
earliest ways of making, **3**-810
gases arising from, **7**-2246
Greek, **4**-1164
Ice Man and the Great, **6**-1913
inside of earth, **4**-1084; **11**-3383
keeping, **8**-2427
lighting a, **13**-4045
making, **3**-663
making draught for, **13**-4113
produced by rubbing, **14**-4389
put out by sun shining? **5**-1418
smoke from, **7**-2245
that feeds itself, **2**-645
the Great: see London, Great Fire of
what it is, **3**-957
what to do in case of, **10**-3113
why goes out, **1**-170; **11**-3383
why hot, **4**-1084; **12**-3776
why water quenches, **6**-1791
worship of, **12**-3860; **16**-5146, 5155
Fire-alarm, what happens when it rings, **18**-5755
Fire-boats, in New York, **18**-5759, 5764, 5769
Fire-companies, American, **18**-5757
Fire-damp, in coal-mines, **3**-839; **5**-1313
see also Marsh-gas
Fire-escape, for night use, **10**-3113
Fire-fish, picture of, **8**-face 2600
Fire-flies, beetles, **11**-3297-99
characters in "Blue Bird," **18**-5839
Firelight, dancing of, **15**-4874
Fire-maker: see Camp-Fire Girls
Fireman, costume for, **17**-5347
locomotive, **1**-316
training of, **18**-5758
Firemen and Enginemen, Brotherhood of, **13**-4128
Fireship, lump of camphor, **12**-3901
of Kanaris, **10**-3239
Firewalker, from Tahiti, **17**-5332
First-aid, for bleeding, **5**-1595
First-aid, to the injured, **13**-3963, 4200; **14**-4288, 4382; **15**-4616; **16**-4928, 5032, 5125
see also Trouble, what to do in
First-born, right of the, **12**-3781
Firth of Forth, Scotland: see Forth Bridge
Firths, sea-inlets, **12**-3652
Fish, Williston, and "Last Will," **17**-5379
Fish, and cold, **13**-4088
and semi-circular canals, **13**-3999
and the angler, **12**-3879
andromadous, **9**-2704
Antony and the, **18**-5788
as food for birds: see Birds
blind, **9**-2707
boy who got, **19**-6028
brains of, **12**-3687
breathing of, **6**-1886; **8**-2410; **12**-3781; **13**-4000
cannot live on land, **3**-917
cold-blooded, **2**-571
development of, **12**-3666
die in water, **8**-2471
do not change, **8**-2470
do not drown, **6**-1886
drinking of, **19**-5994
electric, **7**-2161; **8**-2481-82
eyeless, of caves, **4**-1305
eyes of, **4**-1290; **14**-4259, 4263
feeling of, **14**-4272
food of, **15**-4876
food-value of, **9**-2727; **10**-3182; **11**-3275; **17**-5372
for manure, **1**-17
for marine aquariums, **14**-4492-93
fossil, **9**-2917, 2919-20
gills of, **2**-378; **13**-4000
habits of, **12**-3842
hatcheries of, **9**-2678
hearing of, **6**-1885
hidden, **17**-5451
how they are taken, **12**-3841
in frozen pond, **14**-4271
in their natural colors, **8**-face 2600
Indian cookery of, **20**-6273
lowest vertebrates, **8**-2463
none in Dead Sea, **18**-5815
not salt when caught, **10**-3234
of America, **9**-2701
of rivers and lakes, **4**-1290; **9**-2699
of sea and river, **8**-2477, 2601
of the United States, **9**-2678
parental instinct, **16**-5190
poisonous, **8**-2609-10
scales for pearls, **20**-6379
sleep of, **4**-1290
spinning picture of, **17**-5447
thirst of, **14**-4375
various, **3**-670-73, 677
will not turn into another animal, **8**-2470
see also Angler-fish, Eel, Flying-fish, Ray, Sardines, Sturgeon, Sucking-fish, etc.
Fishbowl, making of, **4**-1264-65
Fish Commission, of the United States, **9**-2704
Fish-crow, a bird, **8**-2344
Fish-eagles, feed on salmon, **9**-2703
Fisher, Bishop, execution of, **16**-5093
Fisher, fur-bearing animal, **16**-5074
Fisheries, disputes with England, **8**-2438
lobster, **9**-2614
New England, **8**-2602; see also Banks, Cod, etc.
of Canada, **13**-3955
of France, **8**-2419
of Holland, **11**-3548
of Maritime Provinces, **17**-5544
salmon, **9**-2703
United States Bureau of, **17**-5372
United States Department in charge of, **5**-1437
see also Cod, Fish, Fishing, Newfoundland, etc.
Fisherman, made at dinner table, **7**-2267
Fishermen, on Newfoundland Banks, **2**-553, 555; **8**-2602; **17**-5373
Fisher's Island, shipwreck near, **6**-1954
Fisherwoman, of France, **8**-2419
Fishes, the, a constellation, **9**-2643
Fish-footmen, characters in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3090
Fish-hawk, bird, **8**-2342; **10**-3153
nest of, **6**-1762
Fishing, birds used for, **5**-1566
in England, **12**-3840
in Newfoundland, **20**-6293
in Norway, **12**-3657, 3661-62
in Russia, **12**-3797-98, 3802

Fishing, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-587
of American colonies, **3**-893, 963
of birds: see Birds
of Indians, **1**-21; **8**-2576
Fishing-frogs: see Angler-fish
Fish-line, bag for, **19**-6079
Fish-lizard: see Ichthyosaurus
Fishmonger, in Cairo, **19**-6181
Fisk University, and jubilee singers, **10**-3054
Fistulina hepatica: see Beef-steak fungus
Fitch, John, steamboat of, **8**-2488
Fits, epileptic, treatment for, **16**-5033
Fitzball, Edward, wrote song, **12**-3769
Fitzgerald, Edward, English poet, **19**-6038
Fitzgerald, Maurice, English baron, **18**-5554
Fiume, port of Hungary, **18**-5651, 5657
Five Forks, battle of, **7**-2054
Five Nations, of Iroquois, **1**-21, 278; **3**-894, 899
Tuscaroras joined, **2**-532
"Five Nations," by Kipling, **19**-6040
Five Rivers, land of the: see Punjab
Fives, a game, **5**-1603
Fives and threes, domino game, **13**-4044
Fix, character in "Round the World," **16**-4911
Fjords, sea-inlets: see Fiords
Flaccus, Quintus Horatius: see Horace
Flag-raising Day, celebration of, **14**-4463, 4467
Flag Resolution: see Flags, story of American
Flags, a game, **2**-618
Flags, colors of, **17**-5397
flag of Commodore Perry, **10**-3010
makers of the, **17**-5490
of all nations, **6**-1657
of fifty nations, **6**-face 1659
of Ft. McHenry, **10**-3052
signaling with, **16**-5122
story of American, **17**-5491
see also under names of individual countries, Alphabet, Crosses, Signaling, Union Jack, etc.
Flagstaffs, of Leopardi, **4**-1172
Flag-wagging: see Alphabet, of flags, Semaphore-signals, Signaling by flags
Flakes, for drying fish, **20**-6295, 6297
Flame, always goes up, **7**-2248
attracted by something above it, **13**-4020
cannot pass gauze, **18**-5809
effect of sound upon, **16**-5057-58
Koenig's flames, **16**-5057
of elements, **6**-1695
of the sun, **7**-2092-94
what it is, **3**-957
Flame-flower: see Kniphofia
Flamingoes, birds, **7**-1978-79; **8**-2341
characters in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3158
Flamsteed, John, English astronomer, **6**-1675, 1682
Flanagan, character in "Round the World," **16**-4910
Flanders, earls of, **11**-3542
Flanders, cloth-workers of, **3**-773
printing in, **3**-776
Flange, on wheel, **3**-920
Flannel, why it feels warm, **3**-692
Flappers, of whales, **3**-675
Flash, seeing before hearing noise, **3**-813
Flashman, character in "Tom Brown's School-days," **13**-4140
Flask, thermos, **18**-5637
Flat, in music, **9**-2695
Flatfish, various kinds of, **8**-2605
Flatiron Building, in New York, **9**-2683; **16**-5010
Flatstone Land: see Helluland
Flatterer, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1185
Flavor, of meat, **11**-3273
Flax, and microbes, **3**-906
and the pine-tree, **10**-3071
for paper, **3**-943
in Belgium, **11**-3550
in Egypt, **14**-4306
Flaxman, John, English sculptor, **13**-4174
Flax-seed, oil from, **8**-2386
pupa-cases, **11**-3300
Fleabane, a plant, **16**-5214
Fleas, sand: see Sand-fleas
Fledglings: see Blue-birds
Fleecefold, in story of Fairyfoot, **13**-4049
Fleet, British, and battle of the kegs, **10**-3052
Fleet Street, in London, **9**-2917, 2919
Fleming Hall: see Queen's University
Flemish, exile of, **11**-3546
Flemish loop: see Knots
Fletcher, Abel, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3969
Fletcher, John, English dramatist, **17**-5489
Fletcher, Phineas, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3969
Fletcher, Robert, educational leader, **17**-5404
Fleur-de-lys, emblem of France, **6**-1658, 1820; **17**-5230; **18**-5816
see also Iris
Flexner, Dr. Simon, scientist, **20**-6369
Flicker, a woodpecker, **10**-3135
Fliers: see Blue-birds
Flies, and flycatchers, **7**-2221
dangerous insects, **14**-4262
hearing of, **16**-5023
in winter, **1**-49
sight of, **16**-5022
strength of, **14**-4273
tongues of, **8**-2337
various, **10**-3194, 3200-05
walking on ceilings, **3**-916
wings of, **8**-2335
see also Blue-bottle, Ichneumon-fly, Tsetse-fly, etc.
Flight, and gravitation, **11**-3568, 3589
height of, **18**-5871
instinct of, **16**-5188
of aeroplanes, **12**-3887
of birds, **5**-1503-04, 1510
of Mohammed: see Hegira
Flight, horse named, **14**-4532
Flinders, Matthew, explored Australia, **2**-365, 367
Flint, Captain, in "Treasure Island," **12**-3630
Flint, for fire-making, **3**-663, 810-11; **5**-1392; **8**-2427; **20**-6343
for knives, **15**-4801
in chalk cliffs, **17**-5349
in grass stems, **5**-1340
Flintlocks, kind of gun, **8**-2427
Flitter-mice: see Bats
Floats, fancy, **12**-3899
Flodden Field, battle of, **3**-860; **10**-3139-40
Flood, Henry, and Irish parliament, **18**-5557
Flood Rock, blowing up, **18**-5754
Floods, Babylonian story of the flood, **16**-4968
caused by beaver, **3**-680
flood at Linton Falls, **15**-4661
in France, **8**-2418
peasant at the flood, **14**-4357
prehistoric, **1**-15
saved from the flood, **16**-4974
Flora, Cape, in Arctic, **17**-5460
"Flora Macdonald's Lament," song, **12**-3770
Florence, and Fra Angelico, **13**-4035
and Savonarola, **13**-4028, 4038
and the Reformation, **10**-3192
art in, **15**-4590
builders of, **4**-1253; **9**-2787
cathedral of, **9**-2794; **13**-frontis.
Italian city, **10**-3074, 3080, 3086
presses in, **12**-3610
Florets, of composites, **13**-4136
Florida, ship, **7**-2052
Florida, admission of, **11**-3491
and Spain, **5**-1389
birds of, **7**-1972, 1978; **8**-2340-41, 2344
cedar of, **11**-3485
climate of, **1**-10; **8**-2384
conquest of, **1**-274
description of, **19**-5960
discovery of, **1**-272
Everglades of, **1**-12
fighting in, **3**-895
flower of, **18**-5815
fruit in, **2**-649-52; **8**-2386; **12**-3900
government of, **2**-556
history of, **6**-1836, 1840
name of, **2**-652
purchase of, **8**-2438; **11**-3346, 3490
secession of, **7**-2044; **11**-3492; **19**-5957
settlements in, **1**-276
sponges and, **14**-4265, 4267-69
taken by England, **3**-900
see also Seminole War
Florimell, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-701
Florina, the Princess, **11**-3280
Florizel, Prince, Shakespearian character, **2**-560, 563
Flour, made by roller-mills, **9**-2717
production of, **9**-2684
use of, **4**-1131
water in, **4**-1192-94
Flour-mill, inside of a, **4**-1139
Flower-basket, Venus', marine animal, **8**-2404 bis

Flower-box, hanging, 8-2359
making, 4-1102
rustic, 14-4381
Flowering-rush, a plant, 16-4950, 4952
Flower-pot, of tin can, 6-1736
Flowers, and Darwin, 14-4527
arrangement of, 2-622; 13-4016
buried, 17-5523
cleistogamous, 14-4349
color of, 10-3143; 13-4114; 19-5894
come out of small seeds, 4-1165
construction of, 13-4134
cross-fertilization of, 1-44; 9-2858; 11-3563
do not talk, 4-1283
drooping of, 18-5723
early death of, 18-5812
for garden, 1-249
growth of, 14-4369
habits of, 13-4013
heat of, 10-3148
how flower is born, 12-3811
how to make paper, 13-4198
hurting, 14-4369
in Holland, 11-3546
in winter, 2-391; 16-5175
Indian story of, 4-1111
insects that resemble, 11-3447
little known British, 14-4473
little stories about, 10-3210
living flowers of the sea, 8-2404 bis
making simple patterns with, 11-3380
national, 14-4348
not faded by sun, 15-4586
of frost, 8-2526
of grass, 5-1340
of rocky places, 15-4757
of states, 18-5815
of the garden, 17-5257
of the seaside, 16-5211
of the stream, 16-4947
on all trees, 1-188
perfumes from, 5-1515
sight of, 9-2799
sleep at night? 4-1283
sleeping with, 5-1416
smell of, 1-44; 6-1878
spirit of the, 10-3210
sugar in, 3-704; 15-4878
the Red Flower, in story of Mowgli, 17-5468
wild, 3-913
"Flowers of the Forest," a Scottish lament, 10-3140
Flower-stand, of boxes, 9-2721
rustic, 14-4381
Flues, of boiler, 1-304
Fluid-pressure: see Pressure, fluid
Fluids, convection of heat in, 13-4231
fluid in ear, 12-3912, 3917
laws of, 13-3984
what they are, 13-3977
Flukes, of an anchor, 15-4619-20
Fluorine, a gaseous element, 5-1314
Flushing, town in Holland, 11-3540
Fly: see Baseball
Fly-amanita, 15-face 4880
Flycatcher, bird, 7-2212, 2221; 8-2344; 11-3457
egg of, 6-face 1756, 1760
nest of, 18-5751
Flying, and specific gravity, 12-3828
by men, 1-171
of birds, 3-918
Flying-boat, Curtiss', 1-183
naval, 20-6204
Flying-corps, work of the, 1-179
"Flying Dutchman," by Wagner, 11-3293
Flying-fish, enemies of, 8-2482
habits of, 8-2607
Flying-fox: see Bats, Fruit-bat
Flying-machine, a simple, 6-1849
development of, 1-174; 9-2718; 18-5810
equilibrium of, 12-3887
needs new alloy, 6-1888
see also Aëroplane, etc.
Flying-mouse, an animal, 3-804
Fly-orchis, a plant, 14-4478
Fly-trap, Venus', a plant, 11-3566; 12-3814
Foal, taught by mare, 18-5663
Foam, whiteness of, 4-1164
Foam-flower, plant, 9-2883
Focus, of eye, 14-4331
Foe, James, father of Daniel Defoe, 6-1746
Foes, unseen, 3-905
Fog, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
Fog, clearing of, 10-3144
deadens sound, 13-4019
Fog, seen from balloon, 12-3681
warnings of, 20-6317
what causes, 3-920
Fogg, Phileas, character in "Round the World," 16-4909
Foker, Harry, character in "Pendennis," 11-3516
Fold, how farmer enlarged, 14-4293, 4388
Mitchell's, 9-2758
of the brain: see Brain
Foley, English sculptor, 16-5040
Folk Songs: see Voices of Nations in Song
Follen, Eliza Lee, poems: see Poetry Index
Folsom, Francis: see Cleveland, Francis Folsom
Fomalhaut, a star, 9-2643
Fondant, recipe for, 1-255
Fontainebleau, Napoleon at, 8-2292
Food, and its uses, 9-2727
and the body, 8-2367; 19-5904, 6109-10
as fuel, 19-5994
carried by the blood, 5-1463
cereals as, 10-2947; see also Wheat, etc.
dearness of, 17-5290
how and when to eat, 10-3097
nature's wonderful, 9-2827
of animals, 1-186; 8-2472
of desert tribes, 19-6102
of first living thing, 13-4110
of goldfishes, 6-1741
of Indians, 1-278; 8-2578
of plants, 1-186
real value of, 10-3179
sea-animals for, 8-2412
sugar is, 3-704
which contains iron, 5-1431
why we cook, 4-1082
Food-products, of United States, 9-2684
Food-supply, will it ever run short? 6-1656
Fool, Epictetus' remark upon, 4-1289
jester and king, 14-4347
wise fools of Gotham, 13-4126
wisest, 4-1036
Fool's parsley, poisonous plant, 14-4348, 4353
Foot, bleeding of, 16-4929
bones of the, 8-2573-74; 13-4201
fracture of, 14-4289
of shell-fish, 9-2615-18
unit of length, 12-3672
use of, 12-3668-69; 14-4303
Football, how to play, 20-6277
in colonies, 3-965
Football match, energy after, 19-5892
Foot-binding, among Chinese women, 10-3112
Foote (Andrew H.), Commodore, during Civil War, 7-2047
Footlights, of model stage, 15-4822
Footpaths, in the air, 1-23
Footprints, following, 6-1854
Friday's, 4-1229
Footstool, making a, 8-2361
Foraminifera, aquatic animals, 8-2406
Force, centrifugal, 7-2246; 12-3676
Force-out: see Baseball
Ford, Onslow, English sculptor, 13-4174, 4182
Fordham Hospital, in New York, 15-4629
Fordham University, history of, 14-4572
Ford's Theatre, Lincoln assassinated in, 7-2054
Forearm, bones of: see Arm, bones of
Forebay, of electric works, 9-2715
Forecastle, of a ship, 15-4620
Forefathers' Day, celebration of, 14-4470
Foreigners, in United States: see Alien and Sedition Acts
Forel, Dr., Swiss naturalist, 3-816
Forel, Professor, and dragon-flies, 14-4262
Forest, Lee de, and wireless, 14-4448
Forest Perilous, in "Table Round," 3-884
Forestry, in Germany, 9-2769
Forests, and deserts, 10-3125
buried in sand, 13-4118
disappearance of, 3-942
finding way in forest, 5-1605
in carboniferous rocks, 9-2919
of Canada, 12-3733
of Central America, 14-4406
of coal, 8-2500
of Maritime Provinces, 17-5546
of Mexico, 14-4400
of South America, 17-5366, 5370
petrified, 12-3624, 3626
picture, 2-430
value of, 12-3742
Forfarshire, ship, 6-1743
Forfeits, a game, 6-1855

Forget-me-not, a plant, **6**-1738; **11**-3325; **13**-4136; **16**-4956
legend of, **10**-3210
see also Germander speedwell
Forgiveness, world without, **16**-5026
Forks, for gardening, **1**-249
tale of, **15**-4801
trick with, **1**-106
Formalin, a poisonous preservative, **6**-1891
Formica, an ant, **10**-2970
Formica fusca, an ant, **18**-5813
Formicarium, home for ants, **13**-3962
Formulas, graphic, of chemistry, **6**-1695, 1814
Fornarina, La, and Raphael, **16**-5099
"Forsaken Merman," English poem, **19**-6138
Forster, George, and Von Humboldt, **3**-867
Fort Amsterdam, in New York, **16**-5008
Fort Arnold, at West Point, **15**-4735
Fort Camososuu: see Victoria, B. C.
Fort Carolina, massacre of, **1**-276
Fort Chipewyan, in Canada, **15**-4833
Fort Clinton, at West Point, **15**-4735
Fort Dearborn, on site of Chicago, **18**-5825
Fort Donelson, capture of, **3**-789; **7**-2047
Fort Duquesne, battle of, **3**-896-97, 899
Fort Edward, **1**-197
Fort Fisher, capture of, **7**-2051-52
Fort Frontenac, capture of, **3**-899
La Salle and, **2**-553
on site of Kingston, Ont., **2**-559; **3**-754
Fort Garry, Hudson's Bay Company's trading post, **1**-230; **4**-1278; **7**-2277; **15**-4834; **18**-5608-09
see also Winnipeg
Forth and Clyde Canal, owners objected to steamer, **8**-2490
Forth Bridge, over Firth of Forth, **1**-23, 30; **2**-612
Fort Henry, capture of, **7**-2047
Fort Jackson, at New Orleans, **7**-2048
Fort Lee, in New Jersey, **1**-11
Fort McHenry, and Key, **10**-3052
flag at, **17**-5493
near Baltimore, **14**-4465, 4468
Fort Nassau, on site of Albany, **2**-528
Fort Necessity, building of, **3**-896
Fort Niagara, capture of, **3**-899
Fort Oswego, loss of, **3**-899
Fort Pitt, building of, **3**-898
Fort Resolution, Hudson's Bay Company post, **6**-1917
Fortress Monroe, at Old Point Comfort, **19**-5958
Forts, Agricola's, **1**-210; **2**-470
and Congress, **5**-1435
girl who held the fort, **6**-1671
in New York, **16**-5008-09, 5014
occupied by English, **5**-1394
taken by Confederates, **7**-2044
Fort St. Philip, at New Orleans, **7**-2048
Fort Schuyler, flag at, **17**-5493
Fort Severn, at Annapolis, **15**-4737
Fort Stanwix, flag used at, **6**-1658; **17**-5493
near Oriskany, **4**-1004
Fort Sumter, capture of, **3**-787; **7**-2056; **11**-3492; **19**-5963
history of, **7**-2044, 2046-47
Fort Ticonderoga, history of, **3**-899; **4**-1000; **6**-1832-33
Fortunes, telling, **17**-5293
"Fortunes of Nigel," story of, **5**-1497
Fort Washington, capture of, **4**-1002
Fort William, fur-trading post at, **15**-4832; **19**-6118, 6120
see also Canada, railways and canals
Fort William Henry, story of, **1**-196
taking of, **3**-898-99
Forum, of Rome, **10**-3075; **17**-5272, 5274, 5282; **19**-5929, 5982
Foscari Palace, in Venice, **4**-1172
Fossils, exhibit of, **17**-5332
study of, **3**-864, 866, 868-69; **9**-2915-17
Foster, Anthony, and Amy Robsart, **12**-3881
Foster, Stephen Collins, negro-melodies of, **10**-3051
poems: see Poetry Index
Fothergill, Dr., Quaker physician, **13**-4216
Fotheringay, the, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3516
Fotheringay, castle of, **10**-3142
Fouettard, Le Père, **7**-2184
Foul: see Baseball, Football
Foundation, for honey-comb, **9**-2853, 2855
Foundling Hospital, Handel and, **11**-3286
Fountain, Columbian, **15**-4674
in a jar, **19**-6170
Fountain, little, **8**-2571
playing of, **3**-689
Fountain, Great, a geyser, **2**-584
"Fountain of Time," by Taft, **15**-4675
Fountain of Youth, quest of, **1**-272
Fountain-pen, cleaning a, **14**-4494
making a, **19**-5875
Four Cantons, Lake of the, in Switzerland, **10**-2986
Foursome, a golf-match, **10**-3211
Fourteen Foot Bank, lighthouse on, **3**-749
Fourteenth Amendment, of the Constitution: see Constitution, United States
Fourth of July, a holiday, **14**-4470-71
see also Independence Day
Fowl, and the jewel, **2**-580
carving the, **16**-5184
game, **5**-1558
Honorius and his, **8**-2315
origin of domestic, **5**-1557
Fowler, Sir John, bridge-builder, **1**-24
Fowl-house, building a, **15**-4711
Fox, George, founder of the Quaker sect, **19**-5934-36
Fox, Gilbert, an actor, **10**-3052
Fox (William Johnson), English statesman, **4**-1120
Fox, an animal, **1**-154, 161; **13**-4060
and bear, **4**-1105; **16**-4990
and boar, **12**-3878
and crow, **2**-503
and faithful horse, **3**-975
and frog, **13**-4056
and geese, a game, **15**-4712
and goat, **11**-3370
and grapes, **2**-580
and kitten, **5**-1525
and lion, **11**-3370
and mask, **8**-2317
and viscacha, **3**-682
and wolf, **8**-2404
Brer, **5**-1621
changes coat, **11**-3444-48
dogs descended from, **20**-6320
fur of, **16**-5074
home of, **18**-5572, 5574-76
in story, **3**-888
in the hole, **13**-3966
in the well, **2**-504
poems about, **2**-549
preys on other animals, **3**-805
repaid in his own coin, **2**-494
silver, **15**-4837; **16**-5070
speech of, **17**-5507, 5510
see also Flying-fox, Reynard the Fox
Fox-cub, in race, **15**-4612
Foxglove, a plant, **12**-3816, 3889, 3896; **15**-4657 4660
Fox River, exploration of, **1**-278; **19**-6112
Fox-sparrow, a bird, **11**-3460
Foxtail, a grass, **5**-1342; **10**-3057
Fracture, a green-stick, **8**-2465
of bones, **14**-4288, 4382
"Fragments on Recent German Literature," by Herder, **11**-3395
Fram, ship, **17**-5460, 5464
Frame, for bee-hives, **9**-2853, 2855
for garden, **12**-3903
"Framley Parsonage," by Trollope, **8**-2328
France, King of, Shakespearian character, **1**-329; **2**-641
France, affected by Calvin, **11**-3544
and Algeria, **13**-4025
and America, **4**-993, 1006; **10**-3004, 3006
and Corsica, **14**-4359
and England, **2**-556, 559; **3**-770-72, 774-75, 860; **4**-993, 1043, 1112-15, 1118; **5**-1394, 1396; **8**-2286, 2288, 2426; **10**-3140
and Germany, **8**-2426
and Italy, **10**-3080
and King of Rome, **2**-360
and Louisiana, **5**-1397
and Netherlands, **11**-3546
and Northmen, **12**-3652
and St. Domingo, **15**-4800
and the Panama Canal, **18**-5593
and United States, **5**-1389, 1396; **11**-3489
Arabs in, **12**-3858
arms of, **6**-1658; see also Fleur-de-lys
art in, **13**-4173
badge of, **6**-1657
beginnings of, **7**-2067
birth-rate, **6**-1656
butter in, **4**-1132
Chamber of Deputies, **8**-2423-25

France, cheese in, **4**-1132
Christianity in, **8**-2550
Christmas in, **7**-2184
colonies of, **8**-2425
costume of, **11**-3434
councils of, **8**-2425
crown jewels of, **20**-6382
cutlery in, **15**-4803
disease in, **9**-2802
during Seven Years' War, **14**-4555
empires of, **8**-2288, 2290
fisheries of, **12**-3841
flag of, **8**-2291; **17**-5494
forestry in, **18**-5811
fossils of, **12**-3667
furniture of, **19**-6177
government of, **8**-2423, 2425
grasses of, **5**-1343
history of, **1**-130, 132, 137; **2**-434, 592, 594; **4**-1042; **6**-1862; **8**-2508; **11**-3344
in Africa, **1**-302; **14**-4302, 4304, 4307-08
in Mexico, **14**-4402
in modern times, **8**-2415
in New World, **1**-224, 276, 282; **2**-553; **3**-892-93, 900
in West Indies, **19**-6048
indemnity of, **8**-2290, 2600
inheritance in, **12**-3781
islands of, **5**-1485
legislature of, **8**-2425
linen in, **9**-2686
map of, **7**-2067; **8**-2414
ministers of, **8**-2425
Moors in, **11**-3339
mourned Franklin, **7**-2165-66
Nursery Rhymes of: see Poetry Index
ostrich-farms in, **5**-1506
oysters in, **12**-3853-54
people of, **8**-2419
population of, **8**-2424-25
president of, **8**-2425
religious liberty in, **8**-2555
Republics of, **5**-1394; **8**-2290-91; **13**-4104, 4108
Revolution of, **4**-1004, 1187; **5**-1313, 1394; **7**-2073; **8**-2279, 2282, 2488, 2596; **11**-3547; **13**-4156, 4160; **14**-4359; **17**-5537; **19**-6044
revolutionists of, **13**-4099
Roman church in, **8**-2552
senate, **8**-2425
silk industry in, **6**-1829
states-general of, **7**-2071; **8**-2280; **13**-4100, 4102
taxes in, **8**-2279
war with Austria, **1**-132; **8**-2561; **13**-4102; **14**-4360, 4364-65
war with Charles V, **8**-2556
war with Prussia, **8**-2561; **13**-4102
war with Russia, **12**-3728
war with Spain, **7**-2068
wheat in, **4**-1132
see also Fleur-de-lys, Franco-Prussian War, French and Indian Wars, Joan of Arc, Marseillaise, Napoleon, etc.
Franche Comté, history of, **8**-2559; **18**-5850
Francia, country of the Franks, **7**-2068
Francis, St., story of, **4**-1022-23
Francis, Duke of Tuscany, death of, **8**-2561
Francis II, emperor of Austria, and Holy Roman Empire, **8**-2561, 2596
Francis I, king of France, and barons, **7**-2072
and Bayard, **1**-138
and Charles V, **8**-2556
and Henry VIII, **3**-857
and Italy, **10**-3082
and New World, **2**-553-54
builder of the Louvre, **17**-5535
encouraged art, **13**-4173
Francis II, king of France, and Duchess of Ferrara, **12**-3695
and Mary Stuart, **7**-2072
as dauphin of France, **10**-3132
Francis, king of Germany, in story of lion-garden, **17**-5477
Francis Joseph I, emperor of Austria, **9**-2895, 2905-06; **18**-5654
Francis Joseph Glacier, in New Zealand, **5**-1487
Francis Xavier, St., and the Jesuits, **13**-4029, 4038
hymn of, **7**-2013
Franco-Prussian War, and Bonheur, **14**-frontis.
and Paris, **17**-5536
Clara Barton and, **10**-3123
history of, **8**-2290, 2595, 2598
Frankfort, Boone monument at, **20**-6255
Frankfort-on-the-Main, German town, **9**-2768
Frankfort, Treaty of, and peace, **8**-2600
Franklin, Benjamin, American writer and statesman, **4**-1003; **5**-1610; **7**-2161, 2164-66; **8**-2435, 2439; **9**-2711
and fire-companies, **18**-5757
and Pennsylvania University, **14**-4568
as minister, **8**-2444
delegate to convention, **5**-1391-92
work in France, **10**-3004
Franklin, Sir John, Arctic explorer, **17**-5457-58
Franklin, battle of, **7**-2053
Franklin, District of, in America, **4**-1281
Franklin Institute of Pennsylvania, medal of, **18**-5688
Franklin Square, in New York, **16**-5012
Franklin, State of, in America, **6**-1834
Franks, and Geneviève, **8**-2348
at Chalons, **8**-2550
German tribes, **7**-2068-69; **10**-3076; **11**-3541; **17**-5534
land of: see France
Franz Josef Land, in Arctic, **17**-5456, 5460
Fraser, Bob, and cougar, **19**-6131
Fraser, Simon, fur-trader, **15**-4831
Fraser River, discovery of, **15**-4831
salmon of, **13**-3954
scene on, **18**-5781
Fraunces' Tavern, in New York City, **16**-5014
Fréchette, Louis, Canadian poet, **14**-4324; **17**-5296
Freckles, cause of, **13**-4020
Fred, character in "Christmas Carol," **7**-2197
Freda, and the peasants, **17**-5473
Frederick, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," **9**-2773
Shakespearian character, **2**-637
Frederick, elector of the Palatinate, **8**-2558
Frederick, elector of Rhine Palatinate, **9**-2904
Frederick I, Barbarossa, Holy Roman Emperor, and Crusades, **12**-3860
and Italy, **10**-3076, 3078
chandelier of, **9**-2766
reign of, **5**-1553; **8**-2553-54; **15**-4796
Frederick II, German emperor, and Crusades, **5**-1555
Frederick I, king of Prussia, grandfather of Frederick the Great, **8**-2557; **14**-4549
Frederick II, the Great, king of Prussia, and Bach, **11**-3286
and dead horse, **14**-4345
and soldier, **19**-6196
annexations, **8**-2593, 2596; **9**-2902, 2904-05
comment on Frederick I, **8**-2557
equestrian statue of, **9**-2762
life of, **14**-4550
Russia and, **12**-3726, 3728
story of, **14**-4549
travels of, **8**-2557
Frederick III, emperor of Germany, **8**-2599, 2600
Frederick III, emperor of Austria, **9**-2898
Frederick IV, burgrave of Nüremberg, **8**-2560
Frederick IV, king of Denmark, **12**-3656
Frederick VII, king of Denmark, **12**-3658
Frederick VIII, king of Denmark, monument to, **12**-3660
Fredericksburg, battle of, **7**-2050
Frederick William, the Great Elector, planned Berlin, **9**-2761
Frederick William, king of Prussia, father of Frederick the Great, **14**-4549-52
Frederick William I, as elector of Brandenburg, **8**-2560
Frederick William II, king of Prussia, alliance with Austria, **8**-2561
Frederick (William II), king of Prussia (son of Frederick William I of Brandenburg), **8**-2560
Frederick William IV, of Prussia, and the Hohenzollern Castle, **14**-4551
Fredericton, capital of New Brunswick, **17**-5407 5548
Free, Micky, character in "Charles O'Malley," **10**-2978
Freedman, a former slave, **9**-2939
Freedom, a statue, **15**-4670
Freeman, Mary W., American writer, **7**-2095, 2102
Free Men: see Franks
Freesias, for potting, **5**-1602
Free Towns, lost independence, **8**-2561
Freight, in St. Mary's River, **16**-5125-26
"Freischütz," by Weber, **11**-3294
Frémont, John C., and California, **6**-1844
exploration of, **6**-1842

ench, Daniel C., American sculptor, **15**-4667, 4669-70
ench, and Australia, **2**-366
it Navarino, **10**-3240
ishing rights, **20**-6294
n America, **2**-531; **3**-780; **9**-2784; **13**-4078
n Brazil, **17**-5368
n Canada, **3**-756, 758; **12**-3732; **15**-4832; **19**-5946; **20**-6345
n India, **6**-1716; **13**-4078
n Mexico, **8**-2443
n Spain, **6**-1953
n West Indies, **19**-6043
kill storks, **7**-1975
see also France
ench-and-English, a game, **4**-1113
ench and Indian War, English colonies during, **4**-995
in America, **3**-898; **6**-1841; **9**-2784; **14**-4555
Washington during, **3**-780
ench-Canadians, history of, **17**-5296
party in Canada, **4**-1271
ench Guiana, in South America, **8**-2426; **15**-4603; **19**-6048
ench language, early use of, **7**-2071
in Quebec, **17**-5296, 5301
in Russia, **12**-3798
little picture-stories in, **8**-2376; **9**-2697, 2928; **10**-3174; **11**-3336, 3382, 3471; **12**-3738; **13**-4082; **14**-4296, 4358; **15**-4714
object-lesson in, **16**-5134
picture-lesson, **11**-3472; **16**-4930; **17**-5392; see also Dining-room, etc., in French
play in, **4**-1300
spoken in England, **2**-589
stories in, **15**-4787; **16**-4973; see also Æsop, fables in French
used in England, **13**-3936
see also Story-Dictionary
renchman, and Quaker, **4**-1064
rench River, explored, **2**-556
rench Somaliland, in Africa, **14**-4308
resco, paintings on plaster, **15**-4590
retwork, bracket of, **17**-5253
reya, goddess of peace and plenty, **1**-95; **2**-466
reytag, Gustav, German writer, **11**-3399
riar, in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
riar-bird, oriole resembles, **11**-3453
riars, and St. Dominic, **13**-4034
wear sandals, **10**-3106
ribourg, Swiss town, **10**-2986
riction, aids walking, **12**-3684
and a stream, **14**-4273
and feet, **8**-2472
and lead-pencil marks, **13**-4024
and matches, **8**-2428
effect of, **3**-694, 809; **10**-3146, 3148-49
generates heat, **8**-2540
of waves, **4**-1081
stops pendulum, **11**-3572
Friday," servant of Crusoe, **4**-1222, 1229
riday, day of the Crucifixion, **4**-1289
name of, **1**-95; **2**-466
riedland, **8**-2285
riend of the People: see Marat
riends, religious sect, **19**-5936
riends, unseen, **3**-905
who were not divided, **10**-3071
riesland, laws of, **11**-3542
rieze, of the Parthenon: see Parthenon, sculptures of
on Temple of Apollo, **13**-4171
rigate-bird, of the tropics, **6**-1644-45
rigates, American ships-of-war, **10**-3004, 3006
rigga, Scandinavian goddess, **1**-95
ringe, of flag, **17**-5492
ringillidæ, a bird-family, **8**-2345
risians, in the Netherlands, **11**-3541
rith, John, death of, **16**-5094
ritillary, a butterfly, **10**-face 3011, 3020
ritillary, a plant, **16**-4949, 4952
robisher, Martin, explorer, **1**-281; **17**-5457
rock, for doll, **4**-1101
rog, of horse, **19**-6062
rog-bit, a plant, **16**-4948
rog-footmen, characters in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3090
rog-hopper: see Cuckoo-spit
rog-orchis, a plant, **14**-4479
Frog Prince," authorship of, **5**-1478
rogs, after rain, **1**-165
amphibians, **3**-672-73, 674; **4**-1209, 1215, 1220
and bulls, **15**-4866
and the fox, **13**-4056
and weather-telling, **10**-2993
Frogs, boys and the, **8**-2317
communication of, **17**-5510
development of, **12**-3666
do not change, **8**-2470
ears of, **1**-165
electrical experiments with, **7**-2166
fishing-frog: see Angler-fish
hibernation of, **20**-6374, 6376
jumping-frog, **19**-5920
made from circles, **5**-1607
problems concerning, **3**-850; **5**-1601
protective devices of, **11**-3453
skeleton of, **8**-2464
skins for leather, **9**-2834
that became a prince, **5**-1353
two, **11**-3504
who wanted a king, **2**-503
will not become another animal, **8**-2470
Frog-spit: see Cuckoo-spit
Froissart (Jean), history of, **3**-773
Frolic, ship, **5**-1398; **10**-3008
Front-de-Bœuf, Reginald, **6**-1664
Frost, guarding fruit from, **2**-652
work of, **8**-2527; **16**-4933
Frost-bite, chilblains form of, **7**-2083
treatment for, **16**-5032
Froth, insect-dwelling of, **10**-3196
Froth-fly: see Cuckoo-spit
Froth-hopper: see Cuckoo-spit
Frouz, Prince, in story of Enchanted Horse, **3**-973
Fructose: see Levulose
Fruit, and vegetables, **19**-5992
blossoms in winter, **8**-2582
care of, **14**-4388, 4499
construction of, **13**-4134
damaged by birds, **7**-2112, 2113
dried in Greek trade, **10**-3240
eating skin of, **19**-5890
how to keep it fresh, **12**-3901
insects injurious to, **10**-3204-05
marking name on, **20**-6281
of Canova, **17**-5382
of marzipan, **11**-3552
of plants, **13**-4205
out of drawing, **16**-4925
problem concerning, **2**-491
stains of, **18**-5644
stones inside of, **7**-2083
sugar in, **3**-703-04
taste of, **15**-4815
trees killed by ants, **10**-2970
where it comes from, **2**-649
Fruit-bat, of the tropics, **3**-803
see also Bats
Fruit-farming, in Canada, **18**-5780
Fruit-sugar: see Levulose
Fry, Elizabeth, prison-reformer, **5**-1329; **19**-5936
Fuchs (Leonhard), German botanist, **17**-5235
Fuchsia, a plant, **2**-617; **3**-844; **12**-3786; **17**-5229
varieties of, **17**-5235
Fudge, kinds of, **4**-1251
Fuel, contains hydrogen, **4**-1190
for fire, **13**-4045
hydrogen makes best, **4**-1244
the best, **12**-3775
see also Jack, house of
Fuel-foods: see Food and its uses
Fuentes d'Onoro, battle of, **14**-4368
Fugitive Slave Law, in United States, **7**-2043; **11**-3492
Fugues, of Bach, **11**-3286
Fulk, of Anjou, **5**-1553
Full-back: see Football
Fuller, George, American painter, **14**-4250
Fuller, Margaret, American writer, **7**-2096
Fuller, Thomas, comment on Gotham, **13**-4126
Fulton, Robert, and his steamboats, **1**-80; **5**-1397; **8**-2486-90; **11**-3490
inventions of, **9**-2712
submarine of, **18**-5857
Fulton's Folly, steamship, **8**-2490
Fundamental Constitutions, form of government, **2**-531
Fundy, Bay of, **17**-5386, 5544, 5546, 5547
tides of, **1**-224, 225
Funeral customs, of Indians, **8**-2578
Funeral pyres, in India, **5**-1636
Fungi, a group of plants, **15**-4881-82
Fungus, cultivated by ants, **10**-2972
growth of fungi, **15**-4689
kills flies, **10**-3201
kills insect-life, **12**-3894
Fungus-disease, of fish, **6**-1741
Funnel, of ship, **15**-4620

Funny-bone, is a nerve, **9**-2649; **12**-3595; **15**-4816
Fur-bears: see Seals
Furnace, for making iron and steel, **18**-5689, 5693, 5696
of locomotive, **1**-304
Furniss, Harry, illustrated "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-2953
Furniture, cause of night-noises, **15**-4817
for doll, **6**-1733, 1850
makers of, **19**-6172
of boxes, **7**-2035
of Washington, **5**-1392
that saved the train, **16**-4973
woods used for, **16**-5034
see also Box-furniture
Furor, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-699
Furs, from American colonies, **4**-994
in Russia, **12**-3797
of beaver, **3**-680
of coypu, **3**-680
of seals, **4**-1076
of Siberia, **12**-3724
same structure as hair, **1**-166
where they come from, **16**-5071
see also Fur trade
Further India, natives of, **6**-1930
Fur trade, and development of new countries, **16**-5072
Dutch, in America, **2**-528
in America, **1**-278
in Canada, **1**-230; **2**-554, 556-58; **15**-4831
of France, **3**-893
organization of, **15**-4836
Fury, Sergeant, and rioters, **15**-4624
Furze, and pea family, **13**-4132, 4135
Fusel-oil, is alcohol, **6**-1890
Fust, John, and Gutenberg, **12**-3609, 3611
Future, knowledge of, **17**-5514
Future, Kingdom of, in "Blue Bird," **18**-5839
Fyke-net: see Nets, for fish

G

"Gaberlunzie Man:" see Ochiltree, Edie
Gabriel, and Schamyl, **10**-3001
Gabriel, Archangel, **10**-3030, 3210; **18**-5679
Gades, an island, **16**-5186
see also Cadiz
Gad-flies: see Bot-flies, Horse-flies
Gadsden Flag, of America, **17**-5492
Gadsden Purchase, from Mexico, **11**-3492
Gads Hill, Dickens' Home, **8**-2327
Gaelic, Celtic language, **1**-224; **2**-477
Gaff, of ship, **13**-3959; **15**-4620
Gage, General Thomas, British commander, **4**-998-99
"Gaily the Troubador touched his Guitar," song, **12**-3769
Gainsborough, Thomas, English artist, **3**-763, 766
pictures of, **3**-767; **4**-frontis.; **15**-4591, 4596
Gairfowl, character in "Water Babies," **12**-3839
Gaius: see Caligula
Galahad, Sir, character in "Table Round," **3**-885
Galata, part of Constantinople, **10**-3241
Galata Bridge, in Constantinople, **10**-3241
Galatea, and Pygmalion, **3**-980
"Galatea," written by Cervantes, **17**-5311
Galba, Roman soldier, **2**-538
Gale, blows trees over, **3**-921
resting in, **13**-4045
Galen, Greek doctor, **5**-1593; **15**-4625, 4628
Galena, in Canada, **18**-5612
Galicia, province of Austria, **9**-2895, 2904
province of Spain, **11**-3339, 3346
Galicians, in Canada, **18**-5610; **19**-5946
Galilee, Lake, in Palestine, **12**-3856
Galileo, and falling balls, **11**-3591
and movement of earth, **14**-4482
and pendulum, **11**-3589
and planets, **8**-2394
and sun-spots, **7**-2089; **19**-5995
and thermometer, **14**-4395
and vacuum, **13**-3978
and Venus, **9**-2802
Italian astronomer, **1**-145, 318; **6**-1678-79; **7**-1963
visited by Milton, **18**-5676
wrote in Latin, **10**-3231
Gall, St., Irish missionary, **10**-2986
Gallard, character in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4752
Gallatin, Albert, American statesman, **8**-2437, 2439
Gallaudet Group, by French, **15**-4670
Galleons, Spanish, **1**-280; **14**-4514; **19**-6042
Gallery, the Whispering, **15**-4582
Galley, of a ship, **15**-4620
Gall-flies, behavior of, **8**-2475
Gallinules, birds, **8**-2341
egg of, **6**-face 1756
Gall-mites, injure trees, **11**-3364
Gall-nuts, for ink, **11**-3479
Galls, on oaks, **8**-2475
Galops, rapids, **19**-6123
Galton, Sir Francis, comment on Dead Sea, **18**-5814
experiments with whistles, **15**-4872
Galvani, Luigi, Italian scientist, **7**-2161, 2166
Galveston, city in Texas, **18**-5713; **19**-5962
medical school at, **14**-4572
Gama, Vasco da, discoveries of, **1**-65; **14**-4302
Gambetta (Leon), statue of, in Paris, **17**-5535
Gamboge, a color, **9**-2696
Game, dogs and, **20**-6326
pig that retrieved, **17**-5510
Game-birds, various, **8**-2341
"Game-cock:" see Sumter, Thomas
Games, an amusing word-game, **10**-2994
and the body, **10**-3181
ball-games for the garden, **5**-1603
blindfold, **16**-5035
fireside, **1**-253; **7**-2143; **16**-4931
for a Christmas party, **19**-5919
for boys, **16**-5122
for children's garden party, **14**-4292
for out-of-doors, **12**-3642
meaning for children, **12**-3691
of Colonial children, **3**-965
of cup-and-ball, **19**-6170
of Egyptians, **15**-4849
of Greece, **16**-5201, 5206, 5208
of Indians, **9**-2782
of making rhymes, **17**-5444
of stickerchief, **11**-3553
of thinking, **18**-5564
of what is wrong? **17**-5252
Olympic, **6**-1819
out-door, **11**-3556
out-door, for boys, **13**-3966
played with dominoes, **13**-4044
played with hoops, **13**-4040
proverb, **17**-5354
represented by pictures, **17**-5453
Roman, **17**-5278
some favorite garden, **4**-1096
to be played in the nursery, **8**-2589
to be played out-of-doors, **2**-618; **3**-735
to play at a party, **4**-1303; **6**-1938
to play in the hay-field, **13**-4203
to play on a train, **10**-2995; **19**-6078
to play on the beach, **16**-5121
to play with atlas, **11**-3321
to play with marbles, **16**-5132
twenty ways of counting-out, **5**-1604
what is it? a game, **8**-2523, 2588; **17**-5449
what-is-its-name? a game, **9**-2812, 2875
where is it? a game, **8**-2362; answers, **8**-2523
who are these people? **14**-4384
why is it? a game, **8**-2588; **9**-2720
with corks, **19**-6163
with date stones, **19**-6102
with music, **10**-3117
with skittles, **19**-6168
see also Ball-games, Things to Make and to Do, and individual names of games
Gamp, Mrs., character of Dickens, **8**-2320
Gamut, David, a singing-master, **1**-197
Ganges River, in India, **5**-1631-32, 1635; **6**-1719; **17**-5416
Gangrene, of wounds, **15**-4634; **20**-6365
Gannets, birds, **6**-1644-46
Ganoids, bony fishes, development of, **12**-3666
Ganymede, Tennyson's, **6**-1688
Gap, Filling the, a game, **2**-618
Gap, town in France, **3**-794
Gar, the short-nosed, **9**-2701
Garages, and smoking, **18**-5762
Garcia, Manuel, singing-teacher, **20**-6355
Garde, of Marseilles, **8**-2282
Garde Nationale: see Guard, National, of France
Garden-cities, building, **9**-2908
"Gardener's Daughter," by Tennyson, **19**-6036
Garden-gate, a game, **8**-2589
Garden of the Gods, ants in, **10**-2967
Garden of the Gulf: see Prince Edward Island

"Garden of the Loves," picture by Titian, 15-4591, 4594
Gardens, Camp-Fire Girls', caring for, 12-3755
flowers of the, 17-5227
for invalids, 19-6080
games for, 4-1096; 5-1603
hanging gardens of Babylon, 16-4969
how the father divided, 8-2522, 2583
of Hesperides, 4-1052
of Pompeii, 20-6229
tools for, 1-249
Zoological, 1-14
see also Little garden, month by month, Vegetable garden
Garden-seat, making a, 10-3214
Gardes du Roi, Les: see Swiss Guards
Gardiner, Colonel, in "Waverley," 5-1499-1500
Garfield, James A., as president, 8-2378, 2382
assassination of, 11-3488-93
Garibaldi (Joseph), Italian patriot, 1-134; 6-1658; 10-3086
Garland, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2773
Garnet, precious stone, 20-6377, 6379, 6382-83
Garonne, river in France, 8-2418, 2422
Garrick, David, as song-writer, 12-3766
couplet on Goldsmith, 6-1752
English actor, 9-2619; 13-4157; 15-4726-27
Garrison, William Lloyd, American abolitionist, 7-2043; 11-3491
Garter, fly the, 13-3966
tight, 15-4617
Gary, Blascode, and model of steamboat, 8-2489
Gascoigne, Chief Justice, and Prince Henry, 15-4662
Gascons, a people in France, 8-2424
Gases, and heat, 4-1244-45; 14-4393
and water, 2-375, 519; 12-3685
as elements, 5-1318
before earth, 11-3508
behavior of molecules and atoms, 12-3680; 19-5893
characteristics of, 13-3977, 3984
cohesion of, 2-608
diffusion of, 14-4486
early stage of earth, 1-324; 11-3508
form of matter, 3-851
gas called fire-damp, 3-839
gas makes balloon rise, 2-420; 3-914-16
generated by gunpowder, 7-2244
illuminating, 5-1432
in air, 3-956; 4-1160-61; 17-5294
in blood, 5-1597
in coal, 8-2538
in flames, 3-917-18, 957; 7-2246, 2248
in guns, 19-6149
in kettle, 3-913
in nebulæ, 9-2842, 2844
in rocket, 17-5291
in spectrum, 9-2741
injurious to health, 6-1805
kinetic theory of, 11-3427
liquefied, 13-4086
of body, 5-1429, 1461
of boiling liquids, 14-4273
of breath, 1-325; 7-2248-49
of burning candle, 12-3681
of sun, 7-2090
or vapors, 11-3390
pressure of, 5-1589
specific gravity of, 12-3828
three wonderful, 4-1243
thrown off earth, 5-1591
see also Coal-gas, Laughing-gas, Natural-gas
Gas-flame, blue and yellow, 6-1878
colder inside than out, 6-1879
moves things, 15-4693
Gas-holder, a tank, 2-416-18
Gaskell, Mrs. Elizabeth Cleghorn, English author, 9-2621-23
Gaslight, and colors, 14-4372
manufacture of, 2-415
using of, 3-664-67
Gasoline, and fires, 18-5762
and motor-cars, 6-1787
and petroleum, 9-2680
from crude oil, 13-4169
Gaspé, Cartier at, 2-554
Gasteropods, development of, 12-3665
Gaston, and Madeline of the fort, 6-1672
Gastropods, sea-animals, 9-2611
Gate, in Teheran, 12-3859
of Baptistery, 9-2786, 2794; 13-4173
of Lions: see Lions, Gate of, etc.
Gates, Ellen M. H., poems: see Poetry Index
Gates, Horatio, during the Revolution, 4-1000-01, 1004, 1006, 1008
"Gates Ajar," by Phelps, 7-2100
Gateway of the West, at Kansas City, 18-5712
Gathers, how to make, 2-490
Gatling, Dr. Richard, and machine gun, 9-2713
Gattamelata, statue by, 13-4173, 4176
Gatun, tugboat, 18-5598
Gatun Dam, and the Panama Canal, 18-5592
Gatun Lake, in Panama, 18-5597, 5600
Gatun Locks, in Panama Canal, 18-5597, 5600
Gauchos, herdsmen, 15-4603, 4610; 17-5364
Gaugamala: see Arbela, battle of
Gauge, of railway, 8-2475
Gaul, St., Irish missionary, 18-5552
Gaul, and the Germans, 8-2550
comment on, 8-2415
gold in, 17-5318
history of, 7-2067; 8-2347
kings of, characters in "Table Round," 3-883
see also France, History of
Gauls, and Dipper, 11-3374
and Rome, 2-576; 11-3594; 17-5274, 5278, 5280
Gauss, ship, 17-5459
Gautama, founder of Buddhism, 10-3023
Gauze, in safety-lamp, 14-4309
Gaveston, Piers, king's favorite, 3-771, 773
Gavial, a reptile, 4-1213
Gay, John, poems: see Poetry Index
Gay, Walter, character in "Dombey & Son," 8-2567
Gazelles, capturing, 20-6244
Ge, the earth, 7-2249
Geai Vaniteux, 14-4347
Geats, king of the: see Hygelac
Gebel-Tarik: see Gibraltar
Gecko, a lizard, 4-1211
flying, 4-1212
Geese, origin of domestic, 5-1557, 1565-66
sacred, of Rome, 11-3594; 17-5274
who kept guard of Rome, 2-576
Geiranger Fjord, in Norway, 12-3659
Geismar, oak of, 13-4031
Gelatin: see also Isinglass
Gelert, the faithful dog, 17-5385
Gellée, Claude: see Claude Lorraine
Gemini, a constellation, 9-2642
Gem of gems: see Sapphire
Gems, and aluminum, 9-2680
electricity, and, 7-2162
for magnifying glass, 8-2331
the king and the queen of, 20-6380
see also Stones, precious
Genappe, Napoleon at, 11-3500
General Grant, ship in "Round the World," 16-4916
Generals, of France, 7-2076
titles of, 3-789
Generator, for electricity, 9-2715; 20-6359
Generators, for gas, 2-418
"Generosity," by Edgeworth, 9-2621
Genesis, and Babylonian tablets, 16-4967
Geneva, Swiss town, 10-2992
Geneva, Lake, in Switzerland, 10-2980, 2982, 2984
Geneviève, saved Paris, 8-2347
Genistas, care of, 12-3786
Genoa, Gulf of, 10-3074
Genoa, Italian sea-port, 9-2787; 10-3078, 3086-87, 3190; 14-4359
Gensfleisch, John: see Gutenberg, John
Gentians, plants, 13-4136; 16-5090
Gentiles, and the Jews, 20-6332
"Gentleman's Magazine," and Johnson, 15-4727
Geologists, what they are, 7-2081
Geology, exhibit of, 17-5332
science of, 3-868; 7-2249; 9-2913
Geophilus, a centipede, 11-3357
George, St., and dragon, 1-219; 3-978
character in "Faerie Queene," 3-697-99, 701
cross of, 4-1043, 1239; 6-1951; 8-2354; 17-5492
history of, 8-2354
statue by Donatello, 9-2787, 2796
George I, king of England, accession of, 12-3766
and Lady Nithsdale, 7-2235
and Steele, 15-4726
as elector of Hanover, 8-2560
reign of, 4-1113; 6-1865
George II, king of England, character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3314
death of, 14-4555
Georgia named for, 2-532
reign of, 4-1114

George III, king of England, and American colonies, **4**-995, 998, 1114-15; **5**-1389
and Canada, **13**-4079
made peace with France, **14**-4555
statues, **4**-1002; **16**-5008
watch of, **16**-5173
George IV, king of England, and Henry Russell, **12**-3768
and his queen, **15**-4688
lived in Carlton House, **4**-1262
reign of, **4**-1115
George V, king of England, ancestry of, **10**-3134
and Delhi, **5**-1636
in India, **6**-1712, 1715
reign of, **4**-1120
George I, king of Greece, **12**-3660
George of Denmark, and Steele, **15**-4726
George Peabody College for Teachers, in Tennessee, **19**-5962
Georgetown, D. C., **6**-1688
Georgia, cotton manufactures of, **9**-2684
description of, **19**-5958
during Revolution, **4**-998, 1006-07; **5**-1389, 1392
flower of, **18**-5815
gems from, **20**-6379
history of, **1**-274; **6**-1836; **8**-2377; **12**-3860
marble of, **9**-2680
peaches in, **2**-649
secession of, **7**-2044; **11**-3492; **19**-5957
Georgia, (kingdom of), added to Russia, **12**-3728
Georgia, ship, **7**-2052
Georgian Bay, out of Lake Huron, **19**-6120
"**Georgics,**" of Virgil, **17**-5308
Geraint, and Enid, **7**-1988
Geraldin, Lord, character in "Antiquary," **6**-1670
Geraniums, cultivation of, **2**-617; **3**-844; **4**-1098; **11**-3554; **12**-3903
family of plants, **14**-4352
origin of, **17**-5228
varieties of, **13**-4135; **17**-5233
wild, **10**-3066
Gerard Eliassoen, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4076
Gerardson, Gerard, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4069, 4076
Germander-speedwell, a plant, **14**-4351
German East Africa, a colony, **9**-2771; **14**-4308
German Empire: see Germany
"**German Florence:**" see Dresden
Germania, a monument, **9**-2768
Germanicus, nephew of Tiberius, **2**-537
Germans, in America, **2**-531; **6**-1832; **7**-2102
in Brazil, **17**-5371
in Canada, **12**-3732; **19**-5946
in Gaul, **7**-2068
in Iberian Peninsula, **11**-3338
in Italy, **10**-3082
in Switzerland, **10**-2986
in the Antarctic, **17**-5459
see also Germany
German silver, an alloy, **6**-1888; **19**-6092
German Southwest Africa, colony of, **14**-4308
Germantown, battle of, **4**-1006
Germanus, Bishop, and Geneviève, **8**-2347
German West Africa, a colony, **9**-2771
Germany, alcohol and children in, **17**-5440
and cornflowers, **6**-1705; **18**-5816
and France, **8**-2289-90
and Gustavus Adolphus, **12**-3653, 3656
and Morocco, **8**-2426
and Samoa, **7**-2156
animals of, **3**-808
as it is to-day, **9**-2761
beet-sugar in, **3**-708
beginnings of, **8**-2549
birth-rate, **6**-1656
Bundesrat, **8**-2600
city ownership in, **9**-2909
colonies of, **9**-2772
costumes of, **11**-3434
cutlery and, **15**-4801, 4803
disease in, **9**-2801-02
duchies of, **8**-2556
early history, **11**-3393
emperors of, **6**-1658; **8**-2556
empire of, **8**-2599-2600
fisheries of, **12**-3841
flag of, **6**-1658; **17**-5494
folk-lore of, **5**-1478
folk-songs of: see Poetry Index
forestry in, **18**-5811
government of, **8**-2600
guns of, **19**-6148
history of, **1**-302; **8**-2548; **14**-4555
Germany, in Africa, **14**-4308
in Turkey and Bulgaria, **10**-3247
Jews in, **20**-6334, 6338
lead in, **9**-2680
legends of, **2**-370
legislature of, **8**-2600
making of, **8**-2593
map of, **8**-2592
national song of, **12**-3772
northern states, **8**-2598
population of, **9**-2770
power of ruler, **5**-1434
Reichstag, **8**-2600
Roman church in, **8**-2552
rye in, **4**-1132
sculpture of, **9**-2769
silkworms in, **6**-1829
South German states, **8**-2598
troops in France, **8**-2280
walnut-planting in, **12**-3743
see also Franco-Prussian War, Germans, Thirty Years' War, etc.
Germs, and infectious diseases, **3**-817; **13**-4018
Gérôme, J. L., his picture of Colosseum, **19**-5929
Geronimo, Arab slave, **19**-6022
Gersau, in Switzerland, **18**-5847
Gertrude, queen of Denmark, Shakespearian character, **2**-449
Geryon, a giant, **11**-3374; **16**-5186
Gesner, Dr. Abraham, and kerosene, **3**-669; **13**-4166
Gessler, tyrant, **6**-1703
"**Gesta Romanorum,**" stories from, **18**-5565
Gettysburg, battle of, **7**-2050-51
Gettysburg, Address at, by Lincoln, **3**-778
Geyser Basins, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-584
Geysers, in Iceland, **12**-3658
in Yellowstone Park, **2**-584
what they are, **10**-3254
Ghee, kind of butter, **19**-6102
Ghent, city in Belgium, **11**-3539, 3542, 3544, 3546
Ghent, Treaty of, and peace, **3**-759; **5**-1400; **8**-2437; **11**-3490
Ghibellines, Florentine faction, **9**-2787; **10**-3080
Ghiberti, Lorenzo, Italian sculptor, **9**-2786-87, 2794; **13**-4173
Ghizeh, pyramids of, **19**-6180
Ghost, character in "Hamlet," **2**-449
Ghost, reality of, **10**-3225
Ghosts, characters in "Blue Bird," **18**-5838
characters in "Christmas Carol," **7**-2196, 2199, 2200, 2202
Ghost-writing, **19**-5923
Ghurkas, natives of India, **6**-1720; **13**-4081
Giacosa, Giuseppe, Italian writer, **17**-5315
Giant, a geyser, **2**-587
Giant Despair, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1184, 1186
Giantess, geyser in Yellowstone, **2**-587
Giant Mountains, in Germany, **8**-2594; **9**-2766
Giants, and Jack the Giant-killer, **6**-1810
Cyclops, **1**-75
giant and boy, **3**-726
giant of the peak, **8**-2403
giant with three golden hairs, **4**-1077
of Burg Niedeck, **17**-5473
Thrym, **1**-94
see also Gog and Magog
Giants' Causeway, in Europe, **15**-4873; **17**-5350
Gibbon, Edward, English writer, **15**-4723, 4725, 4727-30
silhouette of, **18**-5641
Gibbon, capture of, **20**-6244
man-like ape, **2**-627-28; **10**-3131
Gibeonites, massacred by Saul, **19**-5915
Gibraltar, apes of, **2**-629
fortress of, **11**-3337, 3339, 3346; **14**-4307-08
Straits of, and Hercules, **14**-4298; **16**-5186
Gibson (John), English sculptor, **13**-4174
Giddiness, and semi-circular canals, **13**-3999
cause of, **11**-3513
Gideon, Biblical character, **20**-6330
Gig, a vehicle, **19**-6056
Gilbert, Sir Humphrey, and America, **1**-281
and Raleigh, **17**-5409; **20**-6271
character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3715
Gilbert, William, English scholar, and electricity, **7**-2161
Gilder, Richard Watson, poems: see Poetry Index
Giles, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4069
character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2565
Gilgamesh, Assyrian hero, **16**-4967

Giliaks, Siberian tribe, **12**-3803
Gill, Wilson L., and school-republic, **20**-6390
Gill-arches, of fish, **13**-4000
Gilliatt, character in "Toilers of the Sea," **13**-4225
Gill-net: see Nets, for fish
Gillot, Joseph, pens of, **11**-3484
Gill-run-over-the-Ground: see Ground-ivy
Gills, Solomon, character in "Dombey & Son," **8**-2567
Gills, false gill, **6**-1885
of amphibians, **4**-1209, 1214-15
of crabs, **9**-2612
of fishes, **2**-378; **3**-917; **4**-1209, 1214-15; **6**-1886; **8**-2410; **12**-3666, 3781; **13**-4000
of fungi, **15**-4882
Gill-slits, of fish, **13**-4000
Gillyflower, the stock, **17**-5234
Gimlet, use of, **2**-384
Ginger, from West Indies, **19**-6048
wild, flowers of, **9**-2882
Giocondo, Fra Giovanni, Venetian architect, **4**-1170
Giorgione, Italian artist, **4**-1174, 1178
Giotto, Italian artist, **4**-1178; **9**-2787-88; **15**-4590, 4592
Gipsy-girl, of Russia, **12**-3799
Gipsy-moth, injurious insect, **10**-3195, 3206; **11**-3307
Gipsywort, a plant, **16**-4955-56
Giraffe, an animal, **1**-152; **4**-1013-15
capturing the, **20**-6240, 6244
neck of, **8**-2467
spots of, **11**-3448
young of, **18**-5666
Giralda, Moorish prayer-tower, **11**-3342, 3347
Girardon (François), French sculptor, **13**-4174
Girardot, Georges, his picture of Columba, **15**-4788
Girders, moved by magnets, **17**-5527, 5529
Girdle, of Hippolyte, **11**-3374; **16**-5186
of Venus, **6**-1710
Girl, a brave, **6**-1955
girls in Colonial times, **10**-3120
life of Indian, **1**-18
presents for a, **16**-4926
puzzle concerning girls, **1**-110
who nursed her dolls, **14**-4384
who saw the tsar, **8**-2446
who sold her hair, **13**-4027
see also Blue-birds, Camp-Fire Girls
"Girl I left behind me," parting song, **12**-3768
Gironde, mouth of the Garonne, **8**-2418
Girondins, political party, **13**-4105-06, 4108
Gisborne, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
Gizeh, pyramids of, **15**-4843, 4848
Gizzard, of birds, **8**-2363
Gjoa, ship, **17**-5460
Glaciers, Alpine, **10**-2982
forming of, **8**-2531; **12**-3905
in New Zealand, **5**-1487, 1490
in Norway, **12**-3659, 3662
movements of, **10**-3250.
picture, **2**-431
prehistoric, of United States, **1**-14-15
Gladiators, Roman, **9**-2940; **17**-5276, 5278
Gladiolus, cultivation of, **5**-1519; **6**-1853; **17**-5230, 5237
Gladstone, William Ewart, English statesman, **16**-5037
Glafey, Annette von, romance of, **12**-3772
Glamis Castle, camouflage before, **11**-3508
Glands, adrenal gland, **19**-6014
ductless, **19**-6014
for hair-oil, **7**-1982
of the body, **5**-1461, 1464, 1587; **12**-3829
of the bowel, **8**-2366
of the skin, **6**-1923; see also Sweat glands
of the stomach, **8**-2364
salivary, **7**-2172; **19**-5904, 6014
that produce mucus, **8**-2364, 2366
thyroid gland, **19**-6013
see also Kidneys, Liver, etc.
Glasgow, Ellen, American writer, **7**-2101
Glasgow, and gas-lights, **3**-667
Glass, and electricity, **7**-2162-63
bending of, **14**-4273
breaking of, **4**-1086; **5**-1418
for imitation jewels, **20**-6378
in the United States, **9**-2682
in Yellowstone Park, **2**-583
made by Venetians, **4**-1168
magnifying, **8**-2331
making of, **4**-1263; **16**-5218
mending, **14**-4294
Glass, penetrated by light waves, **12**-3780
seeing through, **4**-1284
stained, La Farge and, **13**-4221
substances that scratch, **10**-3230
transparency of, **9**-2654
Glassblower, work of, **4**-1264
Glasses, musical, **14**-4498
see also Eye-glasses
Glass-snake, a lizard, **4**-1211, 1218
Glassworkers, in Europe, **4**-1263
Glasswort, a plant, **16**-5212, 5218
Glatz, history of, **14**-4554
Glaze, Della Robbia's, **9**-2797
of china, **14**-4542, 4547-48
"Gleaners," picture, by Millet, **8**-2419
"Glebe," by Meunier, **13**-4174
Glen, William, song-writer, **12**-3770
Glenallan, Countess of, character in "Antiquary," **6**-1670
Glendower, Owen, Welsh hero, **1**-128
"Glengarry Days," by Connor, **14**-4327
Glennaquoich, in "Waverley," **5**-1499
Gliders, form of flying-machine, **1**-174-75
Globe, views of, **6**-1767
Globe-fish, poisonous, **8**-2609-10
Globe-flower, a plant, **15**-4761
Globe Theatre, Shakespeare and, **18**-5578, 5580
Globe-thistle, a plant, **17**-5229, 5236
Globule, meaning of, **14**-4372
Gloriana, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-697
Glory of the Snow, a plant, **17**-5230
Glossin, Gilbert, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1626
Glossina, the tsetse-flies, **10**-3203
Gloster, Earl of, Shakespearian character, **2**-642
Glottis: see Voice-box
Gloucester, Richard, Duke of: see Richard III, of England
Gloucester, England, fairy horn-cup near, **7**-1995
Gloucester (Mass.), fishing at, **8**-2602; **17**-5372
seaport, **12**-3842
Glover, Catharine, in the "Fair Maid of Perth," **5**-1496
Glover, George W., married Mary Baker, **10**-3121
Gloves, bag from, **19**-6070
case for, **4**-1250
fairy's: see Foxglove
folk's: see Foxglove
for baseball, **17**-5248
glove and the knight, **17**-5477
mending, **11**-3556
Glow-lamp, electric, **3**-668
Glow-worm, a beetle, **11**-3298-99
in bird's nest, **18**-5752
light of, **1**-165; **4**-1191; **17**-5478
Gluck, in "King of the Golden River," **5**-1439, 1527
Glucose, is grain-sugar, **3**-704
Glue, containing rubber, **18**-5795
from cod, **20**-6294
use of, **5**-1360
Glumes: see Scales of grass
Glutton: see Wolverine
Glyptodon, armor of, **1**-50; **12**-3670
Gnatcatcher, a bird, **8**-2346
Gnats, injurious insects, **10**-3199
wings of, **8**-2335
Gneiss, variety of rock, **17**-5350
Gnomes, catching a thief, **7**-2181
Gnus, capturing, **20**-6244
Goals: see Football
Goar, St., and Rhine people, **13**-4238
Goat-hair, use of, **9**-2837
Goatherd, of Switzerland, **18**-5847
Goat Island, in Niagara, **3**-690
Goat-moth, an insect, **10**-3011, 3014, 3016
Goats, age of, **8**-2350
and zoo animals, **20**-6242, 6244
Brahman and the, **19**-6133
carried Malta fever, **9**-2801
denuded Mediterranean shores, **19**-6001
goat and the fox, **11**-3370
goat and the lion, **11**-3504
goat in a maze, **17**-5453
in story, **1**-151; **6**-1910
made from a pear, **18**-5741
of Bedouins, **19**-6098
on Alps, **18**-5843, 5845
shadow-picture of goat, **17**-5353
skin for leather, **9**-2686, 2834; **10**-3105
varieties of, **2**-408-11
why kept in stables, **1**-215
wild, in Canada, **1**-232; **18**-5661
Goats'-beard, a plant, **13**-4013, 4136
Goatsucker, why nightjar is called, **1**-215

Gobi, desert of, **10**-3128; **13**-3926, 4121; **19**-6097, 6100, 6104
Goblin Land, **2**-583
see also Hoodoos
"Goblin Market," by Rossetti, **19**-6039
Goblins, characters in "The Chimes," **8**-2299
houses of the, **1**-264, 265; **8**-2373
in story, **5**-1352; **8**-2403
in the gold-mine, **2**-357
see also Music
"God," in "Paradise Lost," **18**-5679
works of, **5**-1448
Godavery River, in India, **5**-1632
Goddess, and the tree, **15**-4866
Go-devil, for cleaning pipes, **13**-4169
Godfrey, character in "Lohengrin," **13**-5561
Godfrey of Bouillon, crusader, **5**-1551, 1555; **12**-3860
Godiva, Lady, and Coventry, **16**-5226
Godmother, fairy, **3**-798
Gods, models of Egyptian, **15**-4844
of the Germans, **8**-2549
"God Save the King," English song, **12**-3766, 3771
Godspeed, ship, **2**-522
Godunow, Boris, by Pushkin, **17**-5314
Godwin, Earl, and Edward the Confessor, **2**-472
Goeschenen, in Switzerland, **18**-5847
Goethals, Col. George W., built Panama Canal, **1**-84; **18**-5598
Goethe, Johann W., German writer, **11**-3393, 3395-97; **17**-5307, 5313
poems: see Poetry Index
Gog and Magog, London giants, **5**-1354
Goila, a collie, **13**-4052
Golab Khan, Indian servant, **15**-4800
Golconda, city in India, **5**-1632
tombs of kings of, **5**-1637
Gold, alloys of, **6**-1888
a metallic element, **5**-1316-17, 1585
and Midas, **18**-5683
and Spaniards, **1**-274
and sulphur, **6**-1792
dust of, magnified, **8**-2336
early search for American, **2**-521
fool's, and Jamestown, **2**-522
for coins, **14**-4374
for handles, **15**-4805
for pens, **11**-3484; **19**-5875
for pins, **16**-5001
from Brazil, **17**-5370
furnished by colonies, **4**-994
history of gold-mining, **17**-5317
in Alaska, **7**-2148-49; **13**-4058, 4061-62; **17**-5319
in Australia, **5**-1369-70, 1372-74; **13**-4081
in British Guiana, **19**-6048
in California, **6**-1846-47; **11**-3492
in Canada, **17**-5544, 5548; **18**-5612, 5780; **19**-6092-93; **20**-6296
in Mexico, **14**-4400
in New Zealand, **5**-1490
in Philippines, **7**-2152
in Russia, **12**-3798
in sea, **9**-2651
in South America, **15**-4604, 4606
occurrence of, **13**-4111
of Upsall Castle, **7**-1995
poisonous? **5**-1585
production of, **9**-2678
problem concerning, **3**-736
Raleigh and, **17**-5412-13
specific gravity of, **12**-3828
value of, **5**-1585
see also Klondike, gold in
Gold Coast, of Africa, **17**-5319
Golden, riot at, **15**-4624
"Golden Age," painting, by La Farge, **13**-4221
"Golden Bull," a decree, **9**-2900; **18**-5654
"Golden Deeds," by Yonge, **9**-2627
Golden Deeds, Book of: see Tables of Contents
"Golden Fleece," by Grillparzer, **11**-3398
Golden Fleece, quest of the, **1**-203; **17**-5318
Golden Gate, entrance to San Francisco Bay, **4**-1180
Golden-Gate Cañon, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-586
Golden Gate Park, in San Francisco, **9**-2689
Golden Hind, ship, **1**-280
Golden Horn, arm of the Bosphorus, **10**-3185-86, 3241, 3244
Golden Mean: see Medina
Golden River, King of the, **5**-1528
Goldenrod, in United States, **16**-5210, 5216; **18**-5816
state flower, **18**-5816
Goldfinch, a bird, **6**-face 1752; **7**-2104, 2112; **8**-2350; **11**-3458
and thistles, **13**-4208
egg of, **6**-face 1750, 1760
nest of, **18**-5746
Gold-fish, a carp, **9**-2705-06
how to care for, **6**-1739
Goldilocks, and the golden crown, **16**-5113
in story of three bears, **4**-1201
Gold-leaf, beaten out, **17**-5319
Gold-mine, goblins in, **2**-357
Gold Mountains, in Canada, **18**-5778
Gold Mountains: see Altai Mountains
Gold roll, pay in Canal Zone, **18**-5598
Goldsboro, Sherman at, **7**-2054
Goldsmith, Oliver, comments upon, **12**-3822; **19**-5895
English author, **6**-1745, 1752; **13**-4157; **15**-4727, 4729-30
epitaph on Burke, **13**-4160
poems: see Poetry Index
Gold-thread, a plant, **9**-2882
Golf, for boys and girls, **10**-3211
see also Field-golf
Golf-links, plan of, **10**-3211
Goliath, and David, **20**-6284
Gomez, Juan Vincente, president of Venezuela, **15**-4604
Gondola, in Venice, **4**-1171
"Gondoliers," by Sullivan, **11**-3293
Goneril, Shakespearian character, **2**-641
Gong, stopping sound of, **12**-3774
Gonzalo, Shakespearian character, **1**-330
"Good Comrade," by Uhland, **11**-3396
Good Friday, celebrated as holiday, **14**-4470
Good Gray Poet: see Whitman, Walt
Good Hope, Cape of, in Africa, **5**-1630; **17**-5506
Goodlet, Mr., a schoolteacher, **3**-965
Goods, Colonial trade in, **4**-993, 996
Goodwill, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1127
Goodwin, Albert, painter, his picture of wrecked Armada, **3**-863
Goodwin, Rev. Hannibal, and camera-films, **16**-5136
Goodwin Sands, off England, **13**-4017
Goodyear, Charles, and machine for shoes, **9**-2717
and rubber, **9**-2714; **18**-5794
sewing-machine of, **10**-3105
Goodyear Welt Sewing Machine, for shoes, **10**-3103
Gooma, and a bear-hunt, **6**-1956
Goose, age of, **8**-2350
in race, **15**-4612
shadow-picture, **17**-5353
sign of, **15**-4846
with the golden eggs, **12**-3878
Gooseberries, fruit, **2**-649, 660; **11**-3325; **13**-4136; **15**-4760, 4763
Goosefoot family, of plants, **13**-4212
Goose-girl, princess who became, **9**-2944
Goose-march, a game, **8**-2590
Goose-quills, for pens, **11**-3479
Gopher: see Pocket-gopher
Gordon, General Charles G., and the Sudan, **14**-4306
statue of, by Ford, **13**-4182
Gordon, Charles W., Canadian author, **14**-4327
Gordon, Daniel Miner, principal of Queen's University, **17**-5403
Gordon, Frances Isabella, posed as cherub, **6**-frontis.
Gordon, Lord George, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2779
Gordon, George P., and printing-presses, **12**-3614
Gordon, Lord William, father of Frances, **6**-frontis.
Gordon Arms, in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1626
Gordon College, at Khartoum, **14**-4306
Gorgas, Dr. W. C., and Canal Zone, **18**-5596
Gorgon, imaginary monster, **1**-217, 218; **4**-1051
"Gorgon's Head," authorship of, **5**-1481
Gorilla, an ape, **2**-625-27; **10**-3131; **12**-3665; **20**-6244
teeth of, **11**-3272
Goshawk, a bird of prey, **6**-1899-1900; **10**-3152
Gospel of St. John, translated by Bede, **14**-4452; **15**-4791
"Gosta Berling's Saga," by Lagerlof, **17**-5316
Gota Canal, in Sweden, **12**-3660
Gotch, T. C., his painting, "The Heir of all the Ages," **20**-frontis.
Gotham, mauvaise reputation de, **15**-4787
wise fools of, **13**-4126

Gothenborg, Swedish port, **12**-3660
Gothic, in art, **13**-4173
Gothic Arcade, in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1308
Goths, and France, **8**-2550
and Rome, **2**-635; **4**-1167; **8**-2550; **9**-2941; **10**-3074; **17**-5275, 5282
at Châlons, **8**-2550
in Iberian Peninsula, **11**-3338
Goujon, Jean, French sculptor, **13**-4173
Goujon, a fish, **9**-2709
Gould, Sir Francis Carruthers, conception of John Bull, **8**-2352
Gould, Hannah Flagg, poems: see Poetry Index
Gounod (Charles F.), composer, **11**-3294
Gourd: see Loofah
Gourgand, friend of Napoleon, **5**-1330
Gourgues, Dominique de, and Fort Carolina, **1**-276
Government, and Congress, **5**-1390
kinds of, **5**-1433-34
positions in, **11**-3493
Governor-General: see Canada, governor-general
Governor's Island, aeroplane landing at, **1**-181-82
Governor's Room: see New York City Hall
"Governour," by Elyot, **18**-5567
Gower, John, English poet, **13**-3940
Gracchi, The, Roman nobles, **2**-439; **9**-2668; **17**-5278
Gracchus, and Cornelia, **9**-2668
Gracchus, Gaius: see Gracchi, The
Gracchus, Tiberius: see Gracchi, The
Gracchus, Tiberius Sempronius, **2**-438
"Grace Abounding," written by Bunyan, **6**-1746
Grace Church, in New York, **16**-5015-16
Graces, the, characters in "Faerie Queene," **3**-702
Graces, paintings of, **6**-1688
Gracie Mansion, for Home Thrift, **7**-2036
Grackles, birds, **8**-2345; **10**-3156
Gradenigo, Pietro, a Doge of Venice, **4**-1170
Gradgrind, Louisa, character in "Hard Times," **8**-2460
Gradgrind, Thomas, character in "Hard Times," **8**-2460
Graff, Mrs., character in "Man Without a Country," **18**-5617
Grafting, of trees, **19**-5896
Graham, Mary, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," **9**-2673
Graham, Sir Robert, and James I, **10**-3140
Grahame, Cornet, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1778
Grahame, Sir Robert, conspirator, **1**-257
Grain, of wood, **5**-1359, 1520
Grain, English tax on American, **4**-994
in Bulgaria, **10**-3242
in Canada, **18**-5607
in Morocco, **14**-4301
in Rumania, **10**-3240
in United States, **13**-4145
insects injurious to, **10**-3205
sugar in, **3**-704
winnowing, **19**-5923
Grain, unit of weight, **12**-3673
Grainer process, in salt-making, **1**-238
Grammar, first lesson in, **5**-1465
Gramme, unit of mass, **12**-3673
Gramophone, action of, **10**-3145
invention of, **20**-6351
vulcanite in, **18**-5794
Grampians, mountains in Scotland, **3**-795
Grampus, a whale, **4**-1068-69, 1071-72
Gran, Hungarian town, **18**-5652
Granada, kings of, **11**-3348
Granada, province of, **11**-3340
Granada, siege of, **11**-3342
Granaries, models of, **15**-4844, 4848
Granary Burying Ground, in Boston, **17**-5399
Granby, Marquis of, **12**-3768
Grand Canal, in Venice, **4**-1168, 1171, 1173
Grand Cañon, of the Colorado, picture, **3**-face 851
Grand Duchies: see Austria, Germany, duchies of
Grande Place, in Brussels, **11**-3549
"Grand Monarch:" see Louis XIV, of France
Grand Portage, fur-trading post, **15**-4832
Grand Trunk Pacific Railway, construction of, **7**-2274
see also Canada
Grand Trunk Railway Bridge, over Niagara River, **13**-4130
Grand Trunk Railway Company, in Canada, **7**-2273
Grand Turk: see Suleiman
Grand Union Flag, of America, **17**-5492
Granger, Edith, character in "Dombey & Son," **8**-2567
Granicus, battle of the, **5**-1326
Granite, a rock, **2**-432; **17**-5350
in Canada, **17**-5548; **19**-6094
production of, **9**-2682
Granny-knot, **13**-3963-64
"Granny's Wonderful Chair," by Browne, **4**-1045; **5**-1481; **6**-1903; **14**-4411
Grant (James A.), explored African lakes, **1**-302
Grant, Sir Robert, hymns of, **7**-2018
Grant, General Ulysses S., administration of, **11**-3488, 3493
and West Point, **15**-4735
as president, **8**-2377-78, 2382
during Civil War, **7**-2047, 2050, 2053, 2056
life of, **3**-779, 788
monument to, in Chicago, **18**-5828
tomb of, **16**-5014; **17**-5428
Grants, of early colonies, **2**-522
Grapefruit, in Porto Rico, **7**-2156
where it comes from, **2**-649-50; **19**-5960
Grape-hyacinth, a flower, **17**-5230
Grapes, bloom of, **19**-5893
cream of tartar from, **11**-3386
cultivation in vinery, **2**-655
fox and the, **2**-580
in Serbia, **10**-3242
sugar in, **3**-704
where grown, **2**-650, 655
wine from, **6**-1890
see also Oregon-grape
Graphite, for lead-pencils, **13**-4024
in Canada, **19**-6094
price of, **15**-4814
Graphophone, early types of, **18**-5602-03
Grapnels, for cables, **15**-4702
Grappling-irons: see Grapnels
Grasp, affected by sleep or laughter, **16**-5176
Grass, cereals are, **10**-2951
for Indian messages, **7**-2268
for paper, **3**-943
for sand-binding, **11**-3542
growth of, **12**-3894
importance of, **7**-2085
is a plant, **12**-3908
life of, **1**-185
of the field, **5**-1339
splendor in the, **10**-3055
yellowing of, **17**-5292
see also Blue-eyed grass, Cotton-grass, Scurvy-grass
Grasshopper, and the ant, **7**-2179
various kinds of, **10**-3194, 3196-98
Grass-of-Parnassus, a plant, **13**-4136; **16**-5088, 5090
Grass-pea, a plant, **14**-4476, 4480
Grass-pink: see Calopogon
Grass-snake, of England, **5**-1383-85
Grass-stain, how to remove, **2**-488
Grass-vetchling: see Grass-pea
Grate, draught in, **13**-4113
Gratiano, Shakespearian character, **1**-332
Grattan, Henry, and Irish parliament, **18**-5557
Gratus, character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5257
Gravel, beds of, **9**-2919
Grave-mounds: see also Barrows
Graves, Alfred Percival, poems: see Poetry Index
Graves, Collins, saved people from flood, **16**-497
"Graves of a Household," by Hemans, **19**-5939
Gravitation, and air-pressure, **13**-3983
and atmosphere, **12**-3680
and broken bones, **11**-3572
and cannon-ball, **16**-5173
and gases, **19**-5893
and hills, **11**-3513; **15**-4817
and penny, **19**-5993
and planets, **8**-2390; **12**-3779
and roots, **12**-3906
and stars, **9**-2644, 2846; **11**-3571
and sun, **18**-5872
and tree-branches, **12**-3907
cessation of, **5**-1591
effects of, **1**-39, 317, 322; **2**-426, 428, 607; **3**-689, 693-94; **4**-1086; **5**-1588, 1591; **10**-3226; **12**-3673-74, 3779, 3883; **16**-5026
holds people on earth, **11**-3568
holds sea on, **18**-5873
keeps rivers moving, **19**-5890
law of, **7**-1964, 1968; **8**-2294-97; **11**-3587; **17**-5358; **18**-5814
measuring power of, **12**-3825
of floating things, **10**-3150; **12**-3911

Gravitation, on the moon, **7**-2210
overcome by centrifugal force, **7**-2246
unaffected by temperature, **12**-3780
Gravity, centre of, **1**-317; **12**-3883; **18**-5737
specific, **12**-3775, 3825-29
see also Gravitation
Gray, Elisha, and telephone, **2**-336; **14**-4446
Gray, Menie, in "Surgeon's Daughter," **5**-1497
Gray, Captain Robert, voyage of, **5**-1397
Gray, Robin, shepherd, **12**-3770
Gray, Stephen, English scientist, **7**-2163; **14**-4442
Gray, Thomas, "Elegy in a Country Churchyard," **4**-1114
poems: see Poetry Index
Gray Brother, and Mowgli, **17**-5469
Grease-spot, cleaning a, **14**-4494
Great Auk, eggs of, **5**-1510
Great Barrier Reef, of Australia, **5**-1492
Great Basin, salt in, **1**-238
Great Bear, constellation, **9**-2639-41; **11**-3374
Great Bear Lake, Franklin and, **17**-5458
Great Belt, Danish waterway, **12**-3658
Great Britain, American colonies of, **13**-4078
and American boundaries, **5**-1397; **6**-1842
and Brazil, **17**-5370
and Canadian immigration, **19**-5941
and Florida, **6**-1836
and Northmen, **12**-3652
and Rome, **17**-5280
and Samoa, **7**-2156
and Thibet, **13**-3927, 3932
animals in, **1**-157, 160; **2**-404-05, 410-12, 513;
army of, **4**-1009
astronomy in, **7**-1959
birth-rate, **6**-1656
cabinet of, **5**-1452
church in, **15**-4788
claimed former subjects, **5**-1397-98, 1400
claims to Oregon, **11**-3491
climate of, **6**-1878
fisheries of, **12**-3841
flag of, **10**-3136; **17**-5494
fruits in, **2**-649
helped Portugal, **8**-2288
history of, **1**-208, 302; **2**-440; **13**-4077; **16**-5200
horses in, **19**-6062, 6066
in West Indies, **19**-6043
iron works in, **18**-5687
king's title, **5**-1451
parliament, **5**-1451
plants of, **15**-4656-57, 4659
protects fur-seals, **9**-2838
religious liberty in, **8**-2555
serpents of, **5**-1383-86
tea in, **19**-5971-73, 5980
war with Napoleon, **11**-3490
see also America, Birkenhead, England, India, Scotland, United States, War of 1812, Wellington, etc.
Great Dividing Range, in Australia, **5**-1370, 1376
Great Dog, a constellation, **9**-2645; **11**-3373
Great Eastern, ship, **8**-2491, 2493, 2496
"Great Elector:" see Frederick William I, elector of Brandenburg
Greater Antilles, West Indian Islands, **19**-6041
"Great Expectations," by Dickens, **8**-2461
"Great Father of the Waters:" see Mississippi River
Great Fire, of London: see London, Great Fire of
Great-grandmother, when a little girl, picture, **1**-207
Great Hall, of Westminster: see Westminster Abbey
Great-Heart, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1186
Greathed, Commissioner, and Meerut, **15**-4800
Great Inca, of Peru, **7**-2225
Great Lakes, explored, **1**-282
fish of, **9**-2701; **12**-3843
geological history of, **1**-10, 13-14
in America, **19**-6119
insects along, **11**-3305
settlements on, **3**-893
Great Marquis: see Montrose, James Graham
Great Meadows, battle of, **3**-896
"Great Onontio:" see Buade, Louis de
Great Pacificator: see Clay, Henry
Great Paul, a bell, **5**-1545
Great Plague, an epidemic, **4**-1042, 1116
Great River: see Mississippi
Great Salt Lake, bathing in, **18**-5814
discovery and settlement of, **6**-1839-40
level of, **10**-3126
Mormons at, **6**-1844
saltness of, **7**-2011
Great Serpent: see Chingachgook
Great Slave Lake, in Canada, **6**-1917
Great Slave River, in Canada, **6**-1917
Great Spirit, of the Indians, **1**-18; **4**-1109
Great Tom, of Westminster, a clock, **5**-1538
Great Turtle: see Unamis
Great War, Africa and, **14**-4304
and Poland, **14**-4555
beginning of, **8**-2426; **9**-2772; **10**-3242, 3247
camouflage in, **11**-3509
dogs during, **20**-6324
effect on United States, **11**-3495
in Netherlands, **11**-3550
Newfoundland and, **20**-6296
United States enters, **8**-2380
United States navy in, **10**-3010
wireless signals during, **11**-3578
Zeppelins during, **1**-174
Great Western, ship, **1**-80; **8**-2491-92
Grebaune Cape, in Canada, **19**-6124
Grebe, a bird, **18**-5747
egg of, **6**-face 1756
nest of, **6**-1762
Greece, and astrology, **7**-1961
and Marathon battle, **6**-1819
animals of, **2**-512
Byron and, **19**-6035
canals of, **10**-3248
costumes of, **10**-3245
empire of, **6**-1658; **10**-3186, 3192
flag of, **6**-1658
fruits of, **2**-650
great men of, **5**-1320
history of, **1**-298; **3**-980; **5**-1321; **10**-3239, 3247; **16**-5114
legendary history, **1**-73; **5**-1481
monuments of, **16**-5040
revolutions of, **10**-3247
sponge-fisheries of, **14**-4265, 4267-69
spread of its culture, **10**-3188, 3192
stories of, **8**-2315; **16**-5185
story of, **10**-3186, 3192
wars of, **10**-3247
writing in, **11**-3479, 3482, 3484
Greediness, what it is, **19**-5992
Greediness, Gulf of, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Greek-fire, for fighting, **4**-1164
Greek Orthodox Church, in Balkans, **10**-3194, 3245
Greeks, and astronomy, **7**-1962
and Bulgaria, **10**-3242, 3247
and Dr. Howe, **1**-258
and football, **20**-6277
and guns, **20**-6381, 6383
and iron, **18**-5687
and Persia, **16**-5147-48
and Rome, **17**-5274, 5278
and stars, **9**-2637, 2645
and war-horses, **19**-6060
cocks of, **20**-6357
glass and, **4**-1263
horses of, **19**-6066
in Canada, **19**-5946
in Egypt, **15**-4852
in Punjab, **6**-1714
in Russia, **12**-3723
leather among, **9**-2833
music of, **4**-1087
pottery of, **14**-4539
sandals of, **10**-3106
sculpture of, **13**-4171-72
taught Venetians, **4**-1168
Greek Slave, a statue, **15**-4666
Greely, Lieut. A. W., Arctic explorer, **17**-5460
Green, family of, **11**-3295
Green, Kitty, and the giant of the peak, **8**-2403
Green, in flowers, **13**-4114
light-waves make, **1**-166
the color, **6**-1951; **9**-2696; **14**-4524; **18**-5639
why Nature is, **9**-2909
Greenaway, Kate, poems: see Poetry Index
Green Bay, Marquette at, **19**-6112
Green-blindness, what it is, **14**-4525
Greenbottle, a fly, **10**-3194; **12**-3816
Greene, Albert Gorton, poems: see Poetry Index
Greene, General Nathanael, during the Revolution, **4**-1000-01, 1008
home of, **6**-1837
portrait by Trumbull, **13**-4217
Greene, Mrs. Nathanael, **6**-1837
Greene, Robert, English writer, **17**-5488
Greenfinch, a bird, **7**-2112-13
Green-fly: see Aphis
Greenhouse, for plants, **12**-3892
on ship-board, **1**-32

Greenland, birds of, **6**-1892; **18**-5752
discovery of, **1**-15, 271; **12**-3654
gems from, **20**-6379
ice in, **10**-3250
visits to, **17**-5456
Greenland-whale: see Whale
Green-man orchis, a plant, **14**-4479
Green Mountain Boys, during Revolution, **4**-1000; **6**-1832
Green Mountains, name of, **6**-1832
Greenough, Horatio, American sculptor, **15**-4665
Greensboro', battle near, **4**-1008
in North Carolina, **19**-5958, 5961
Greensleeves, Lady, in story of Grey and White Castles, **6**-1904
Greenwich, royal palace at, **3**-859
whitebait at, **8**-2605
Greenwich Observatory, in London, **4**-1258; **6**-1682; **10**-3254
Greenwich-time, what it is, **10**-3047
Gregory, comment on Athanasius, **13**-4029
Gregory I, St., the Great, and Augustine, **15**-4790, 4792
and captive Angles, **2**-468; **14**-4370; **15**-4793
as bishop of Rome, **10**-3076
hymn of, **7**-2013
Gregory VII, pope of Rome, called Hildebrand, **8**-2554; **15**-4794
reign of, **5**-1550; **8**-2554; **15**-4794-95
Gregory, Charles Noble, poems: see Poetry Index
Gregory, Prince, character in "Tartarin of Tarascon," **15**-4645
Grenada, ants of, **10**-2974
Grendel, an ogre, **11**-3502
Grenfell, Dr. Wilfred, and Labrador, **20**-6296
Grenoble, Napoleon at, **3**-793-94
Grenouille orgueilleuse, a story, **14**-4347
Grenville, Sir Richard, and colony, **20**-6271-72
and the Revenge, **13**-4183
character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3714
fought the Armada, **17**-5411
Greta, Swedish doll, **11**-face 3434, 3435
Gretchen, German doll, **11**-3434
Grete, and shawls, **19**-6127
Grethel, Hansel and, **11**-3365
Greville, Fulke, epitaph of, **2**-475
poems: see Poetry Index
Grey, Albert H. G., Lord, governor of Canada, **4**-1281
Grey, Sir George, governor of New Zealand, **13**-4080
Grey, Lady Jane, and her Swiss friends, **10**-2988
as queen of England, **3**-859
Grey, color, **6**-1951; **14**-4524
Grey-hen, a bird, **5**-1561
Grey-lag, a goose, **5**-1565-66
Gribble, injures timber, **9**-2615
Gridiron, St. Lawrence and, **18**-5850
Grief, depression caused by, **17**-5397
statue of, **15**-4672
Grieg, Edward, Norwegian musician, **11**-3294
Griffin, imaginary monster, **1**-217
Griffin-vulture, a bird, **6**-1895
Griffon, ship, **1**-278
Grill, spinning, picture of, **17**-5447
Grillparzer, Franz, German writer, **11**-3396
Grilse, young salmon, **9**-2703
Grimeni, palace of, **4**-1170
Grimes, Tom, character in "Water Babies," **12**-3831
Grimm, Jacob L. K., German author, **5**-1478; **11**-3399
Grimm, Wilhelm Karl, German author, **5**-1478; **11**-3399
Grimsby, Eng., fishing centre, **2**-595; **13**-3847
Grimston, Lady Anne, story of, **6**-1701
Grimwig, Mr., character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2566
Grindelwald, glaciers at, **18**-5845-46
town of, **18**-5846
Grindelwald Valley, **18**-5843
Grindstone, in Canada, **17**-5548
Grindstones, production of, **9**-2682
Griothid, road of, **12**-3659
Grip, a raven, **8**-2320
bird in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2779
Griselda, character in "Antiquary," **6**-1668
patience of, **2**-493
Grislybeard, King, and the princess, **4**-1203
Gristle: see Cartilage
Grit, for fowls, **15**-4711
Grizel, ride of, **9**-2813
Grocer, problem concerning loss of, **5**-1606
Groceries, mites in, **11**-3364
Groom, and horse, **6**-1809
Groot, Hugo van: see Grotius
Groove, of wood-joint, **5**-1520-21
Grosbeaks, birds, **7**-2114; **8**-2345; **11**-3458
Gross, Max, story of, **10**-3222
Grosseteste, bishop of Lincoln, **15**-4797
Grotius, Dutch scholar, **8**-2415; **9**-2665
Ground-air, **3**-914
Ground-beetle, value of, **11**-3303
Ground-ivy, a plant, **14**-4355-56
Ground-nut, a plant, **9**-2884; **16**-5214, 5219
Groundsel, a plant, **13**-4136, 4208-09
Groundsel-bushes: see Baccharis
Ground-squirrel, and owls, **8**-2343
see also Chipmunk
Ground-tackle, of ship, **15**-4619
Ground-thistle: see Plume-thistle
Grouse, and hemlocks, **17**-5432
egg of, **6**-face 1756
nest of, **6**-1762
ruffed, **5**-1559, 1561-62
various, **5**-1558-59, 1561-62; **8**-2342; **10**-3151
Growls, when hungry, **15**-4693
Growth, gradual, **18**-5722
stoppage of, **8**-2470
what it is, **15**-4813
Grubs: see Bee, Insects, Larvæ
Gruff and Tackleton, firm in "Cricket on the Hearth," **8**-2302
Gryphon, character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3157
Guadalquivir River, in Iberian Peninsula, **11**-3338, 3347
Guadeloupe, island of, **19**-6048
Guadiana River, in Iberian Peninsula, **11**-3337
Guam, island of, American, **7**-2147, 2156; **9**-2771
Guanacoes, gnawing animals, **19**-6001
Guanajuato, Mexican town, **14**-4403
Guano, and Peru, **15**-4608
Guarani, Indian tribes, **14**-4512; **15**-4610
Guardian of the Shore, English, **2**-465
Guardians, Camp-fire: see Camp-Fire Girls
Guard, National, of France, **8**-2282; **13**-4102
Guards, puzzle, **16**-5031; solution, **16**-5133
Guards: see Football
Guatemala, history of, **14**-4400, 4406
national bird of, **6**-1764
scene in, **14**-4405
Guavas, where grown, **2**-650-51
Guayaquil, port of Ecuador, **15**-4605, 4606
Gudgeon, bait-fish, **9**-2705-06
Guelderland, in the Netherlands, **11**-3542
Guelder-rose, a plant, **13**-4016; **14**-4355; **15**-4660
Guelphs, citizens of Florence, **9**-2787; **10**-3080
Guericke, Otto von, German scientist, **7**-2161-62, 2169
Guerrero, Vicente, Mexican leader, **14**-4401
Guerrière, ship, **5**-1398; **10**-3007
Guest, guests at the feast, **18**-5566
of the king, **18**-5681
Guiana, gold of, **17**-5318
see also French Guiana, etc.
Guidi, Tommaso: see Masaccio
Guido Reni, Italian artist, **15**-4593
Guildhall, of London, **5**-1354
Guilds, of Middle Ages, **9**-2787
Guilford Court House, battle of, **4**-1008
Guillemot, bird, **6**-1644-46
egg of, **6**-face 1756
Guillotine, during French Revolution, **8**-2283-84; **13**-4104, 4106; **17**-5538
Guilt, and Congress, **5**-1435
Guinea Coast, of Africa, **14**-4308
Guinea-fowls, origin of, **5**-1558, 1563-64
Guinea-pigs, as pets, **2**-514-15; **14**-4500
characters in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3164
hair of, **8**-2335
Guinevere, Queen, character in "Table Round," **3**-882-83; **4**-1199; **7**-1988; **11**-3371
Guise, Duke of, and Condé, **12**-3695
Gull, a bird, **6**-1640-44
egg of, **6**-face 1756
feed on flying-fish, **8**-2482
Gullet, of the throat, **7**-2174; **8**-2363; **20**-6307
"Gulliver's Travels," by Swift, **5**-1333, 1337; **6**-1748
Gum, elastic: see Rubber
kauri, **5**-1488
Gumbo, character in "The Virginians," **11**-3420
Gummidge, Mrs., character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2864
Gum-trees: see Eucalyptus, Sweet-gum
Gundulf, the Weeper, a monk, **4**-1254
Gunn, Ben, in "Treasure Island," **12**-3634

Gunpowder, action of, **7**-2244
and Elizabeth Lane, **9**-2814
candle in barrel of, **4**-1065
first used, **3**-769, 772
inventor of, **4**-1164
making of, **4**-1168; **7**-2244
Gunpowder Plot, **4**-1036
see also Fawkes, Guy
Guns, anti-aircraft, **1**-174, 179
breech-loading, **9**-2712
drawn by dogs, **20**-6324
early use of, **4**-1164
construction of big, **19**-6147
flint-lock, **13**-3931
kick of, **15**-4812
Krupp, **19**-6158
noise of, **7**-2243-44
on a battleship, **20**-6205, 6212
power of, **19**-6146
seeing flash of, **3**-813
Skoda, **19**-6159
steel used for, **18**-5690
wooden, **7**-2048
see also Machine-guns
Gunwale, of a ship, **15**-4618
Gurdun, Bertrand de, killed Richard I, **7**-2019
Gurgle, causes of, **12**-3774
Gurth, swineherd in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1663
Gustavus Adolphus, king of Sweden, and America, **2**-529
and Germany, **8**-2558
and his troops, **12**-3653, 3660
and Russia, **12**-3724
Gustavus Vasa, king of Sweden, and drinking party, **12**-3653, 3656, 3660
founded Helsingfors, **12**-3805
Gutenberg, John, German printer, **12**-3607, 3611
Guthrie, Dr., influenced by picture, **12**-3824
Gutta-percha, in ocean cables, **15**-4698-99
"Guy Mannering," by Scott, **5**-1497, 1626
Guy of Lusignan, **5**-1553
Guy of Warwick, **5**-1356
Guyon, Sir, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-697, 698-701
Guzman, Don, character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3715
Gwynn, Nell, costume for, **17**-5346
"Gyges, and his Ring," by Hebbel, **11**-3399
Gymkhana, a Christmas, **7**-2264
Gymnasium, Spartan, **16**-5201
Gypsum, forms in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1306
in Alaska, **13**-4058
in Canada, **17**-5544; **19**-6094
what it is, **6**-1816
Gyro-car, description, **1**-98
Gyroscope, working of, **1**-97; **20**-6216

H

"H. M. S. Pinafore," by Sullivan, **11**-3293
Haakon, king of Norway, **12**-3656
see also Hakon
Haakon VII Plateau, in antarctic, **17**-5466
Haarlem, town in Holland, **11**-3540, 3542, 3544
Habitants, of Quebec, **1**-224; **2**-558; **17**-5299, 5301
Habitants loading logs in winter, by Horatio Walker, **17**-5298
Habitat, meaning of, **11**-3390
of plants, **13**-4014
Habits, breaking, **17**-5291
Hackberry, a tree, **17**-5438
Hackney-coaches, or cabs, **19**-6051
Haddock, a fish, **8**-2602-04; **12**-3847, 3954
Hades, abode of the dead, **16**-5186
Hadleigh, Vicar of, martyrdom of, **16**-5094
Hadrian, emperor of Rome, **2**-540
Haedo, tale of Geronimo, **19**-6022
Hæmoglobin, and bile, **8**-2366
complicated compound, **6**-1693
of the blood, **5**-1430
Hæmorrhage, in bruise, **14**-4383
treatment of, **15**-4616
Hagenbeck, Carl, and African animals, **19**-5999, 6001
Hag-fishes, development of, **12**-3666
Hague, capital of Holland, **11**-3540, 3547-48
Palace of Peace at, **20**-6298
Haidée, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4433
Hail, what is, **7**-2081
"Hail, Columbia," by Hopkinson, **10**-3052
Hainault, lords of, **11**-3442
Hair, combing on Hallowe'en, **19**-5923
cutting, painless, **13**-4117
Hair, does not hurt, **12**-3910
girl who sold, **13**-4027
glands of the, **6**-1923
greying, **8**-2469
growth of, **7**-1981; **12**-3910
in nostrils, **6**-1648; **20**-6232
of Pe-Le, **17**-5283
protects neck and brain, **8**-2468
removing, **9**-2836
rises with fright, **14**-4275
use of, **1**-166, 295; **2**-406
Hair-cells, of ear, **12**-3912, 3917; **13**-3997
Hair-grass, tufted, **10**-3062
Hairpin-work, how to do, **14**-4496
Hair-receiver, making a, **14**-4387
Hairs, giant with three golden, **4**-1077
of a cactus, **13**-4012
of caterpillars, **10**-3017-18; **11**-3454
of flowers, **12**-3816
of stinging-nettle, **14**-4356
stinging, **3**-816
Hair-streak, a butterfly, **10**-3020
Haiti, and rubber-balls, **11**-3569
island of, **19**-6041, 6044
see also Hayti
Haitian Republic, in West Indies, **19**-6045
Hake, a fish, **8**-2602-03
Hakluyt, Richard, English writer, **17**-5486-87
Hakon, king of Norway and Scotland, **10**-3136
Hal, Prince: see Henry V, king of England
Hale, Rev. Edward E., American author, **18**-5615
Hale, Nathan, American spy, **12**-3919-21
statue of, **12**-3921; **15**-4674
Halévy, Ludovic, wrote "L'Abbé Constantin," **15**-4751
Half-Acre, Hell's, **2**-584
Half-back: see Football
Half-breeds, Canadian, **4**-1278
Half-King, Indian chief, **3**-896
Half-Moon, ship, **1**-277, 281; **15**-4864
Halibut, a fish, **8**-2601, 2605-06; **13**-3954, 4060
Halicarnassus, Greek state, **16**-5152; **17**-5307
Halifax, Edwin, character in "John Halifax, Gentleman," **13**-3974
Halifax, Guy, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3970, 3973
Halifax, John, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3970
Halifax, Lord, sold Montague House, **4**-1258
Halifax, Maud, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3973
Halifax, Muriel, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3973, 3974
Halifax, Walter, character in "John Halifax" **13**-3975
Halifax, Canadian port, **1**-223; **4**-1260; **13**-3958; **17**-5543-45
see also Canada, railways and canals
Hall, Charles F., arctic explorer, **17**-5458
Hall, G. H., developed breech-loaders, **9**-2712
Hall, Gertrude, poems: see Poetry Index
Hall, voices in empty, **6**-1655
Hallam, Arthur Henry, death of, **19**-6037
Halley, Edmund, English astronomer, **6**-1675, 1682; **8**-2543
Hall of Records, in New York, **16**-5010
Hallowe'en, things to do on, **19**-5923
Hall-porter, of Jack's house: see Jack, house of
Hall-Tower: see Tower of London
Halo, around moon, **18**-5812
Halogens, what they are, **5**-1315
Hals, Franz, Dutch painter, **15**-4591, 4595
pictures of, **11**-3541
Ham, meaning of, **2**-465
Hamac-tree, bark of, **19**-6164
Hamal, a star, **9**-2643
Haman, story of, **20**-6333
Hamburg, as free town, **8**-2561, 2596
bridge at, **1**-34
German seaport, **8**-2554; **9**-2760, 2764, 2766
"Hamburg Dramaturgy," by Lessing, **11**-3394
Hamelin, legend of, **2**-370
Hamerton, S. C., poems: see Poetry Index
Hamidieh Mosque, in Constantinople, **10**-3243
Hamilcar, Carthaginian general, **17**-5276
Hamilton, Alexander, aided Martha Washington, **2**-399
and Elizabeth Patterson, **16**-4945
and Jefferson, **3**-782
as Secretary of the Treasury, **2**-398; **5**-1388, 1393-94, 1396; **8**-2439
buried at Trinity, **16**-5014
death of, **5**-1397
delegate to convention, **5**-1391

Hamilton, Alexander, home of, **8**-2444; **16**-5014
life of, **8**-2436
portrait of, **15**-4668; **16**-5010
statue of, **15**-4672
Hamilton, Duke of, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3312
Hamilton, Patrick, martyrdom of, **16**-5094
Hamilton, Canadian city, **1**-228; **4**-1271
Hamilton, in Bermuda, **19**-6043
Hamilton Grange, home of Hamilton, **8**-2444
"Hamlet," by Shakespeare, **18**-5588-89
Hamlet, prince of Denmark, Shakespearian character, **2**-449
tomb of, **12**-3660
Hammer, automatic, **14**-4459
bone of the ear, **12**-3912, 3916
how to use, **2**-384
of clock-bell, **5**-1538, 1545
of musical instruments, **4**-1087, 1089, 1092
of Thor, **1**-94; **12**-3652
power of, **3**-813
Hammerfest, Miss Brigham at, **7**-2036
most northern town, **12**-3661
Hammer-head, a shark, **8**-2476, 2478
Hammerheel, Queen of Stumpinghame, **13**-4049
Hammerken, Thomas: see à Kempis, Thomas
Hammerkop, a bird, **7**-1976-77
Hammer-of-the-Scots: see Edward I
Hammersly, Captain, character in "Charles O'Malley," **10**-2975
Hammock, for sleeping in, **20**-6214
making a, **19**-6164
Hammurabi, king of Babylonia, **16**-4962, 4970
stele of, **16**-4963
Hampden, John, English patriot, **4**-1038; **6**-1864, 1866
Hamper, doll's, **7**-2137, 2269
Hampton Court, palace of, **3**-858-59; **4**-1258
Hampton Institute, a negro school, **9**-2942
Hanchen, of the mill, **10**-3000
Hancock, General, and West Point, **15**-4735
Hancock, John, American patriot, **4**-999, 1003
Hancock, Thomas, and rubber, **18**-5794
Handel, George F., musician, **11**-3285-88
Handkerchief, a linen, **8**-2330
and the coin, **13**-4047
cases for, **4**-1250
for afternoon tea cloth, **17**-5445
name on, **19**-6006
wizard's, **8**-2521
Handles, of knives and forks, **15**-4805
Hand-mill, of Austria, **18**-5655
Hand-pump, for fires, **18**-5756-57, 5761
Hands, after playing with snow, **6**-1655
alphabet formed by, **17**-5251
and moving figures, **20**-6282
bones of, **8**-2573; **13**-4200
creases of, **7**-1984
difference between, **16**-5022
drawing with both, **6**-1950
feeling in injured, **15**-4816
fracture of, **14**-4289
injuries to, **16**-4929
lines on, **4**-1165
of a clock, **5**-1539, 1545
of St. Stephen, **18**-5654
use of hands, **7**-2009; **12**-3817
Handspike, hitch, **11**-3326
Hannah, and Samuel, **20**-6328
character in "Little Women," **16**-5170
"Hannah Binding Shoes," by Larcom, **10**-3102
Hannibal, Carthaginian general, **17**-5275-76
crossed the Alps, **10**-2989; **20**-6259
Hannibal, Mo., and Mark Twain, **19**-6072
Hannington (James), bishop of Africa, **14**-4305
Hanover, Elector of, became George I, of England, **8**-2560
Hanover, arms of, **6**-1657
Hanover, house of, **4**-1113
Hanover, N. H., college at, **14**-4568
district of, **8**-2596
Hans, and rosy apple, **17**-5479
in "King of the Golden River," **5**-1439, 1527
"Hans Brinker, or the Silver Skates," by Dodge, **7**-2099
Hanseatic League, of towns, **8**-2554; **11**-3542; **12**-3654, 3662, 3722
towns of, **9**-2764, 2772
Hansel, and Grethel, **5**-1478; **11**-3365
Hansom, Joseph A., designed cab, **19**-6053
Hansom-cab, **19**-6053, 6058
Hapsburgs, Austrian House of, **8**-2553, 2555; **11**-3544; **18**-5652
give up title of Holy Roman Emperor, **8**-2561
in Italy, **10**-3082
Hapsburgs, rule of, **9**-2896, 2904; **10**-2983, 2986
Harbor Grace, town in Newfoundland, **20**-6296
Hardhold, character in story of Grey and White Castles, **6**-1904
"Hard Times," by Dickens, **8**-2460
Hardwork, country of, in "Water Babies," **12**-3838
Hardy, Thomas, British author, **8**-2329
Hare, a constellation, **9**-2645
Hare, and elephant, **20**-6292
and the tortoise, **2**-503
behavior of, **18**-5663
change of coat, **11**-3444
hibernation of, **20**-6373
home of, **18**-5573
pet of Cowper, **19**-6031
problem concerning, **2**-491
shadow-picture, **17**-5353
timid, **14**-4538
varieties of, **2**-413, 414
see also Jerboa, and Kayward the Hare
Hare and Hounds, on horseback, **10**-2996
Harebell, of Scotland, **13**-4136; **15**-4655, 4658
see also Bluebells of Scotland
Haredale, Emma, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2778
Haredale, Geoffrey, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2778
Haredale, Mr. Reuben, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2777
Hariot, Thomas, mathematician, **20**-6272
"Hark! hark! the Lark," by Schubert, **11**-3291
Harland, Marion: see Terhune, Mary V.
Harlem Heights, battle of, **4**-1002
Harmon, John, character in "Our Mutual Friend," **8**-2462
Harmonic, a musical note, **9**-2652; **16**-4908, 5057
"Harmonious Blacksmith," by Handel, **11**-3286
Harmony, musical, **9**-2652; **16**-4903
Harmsworth, Alfred, expedition of, **17**-5460
Harold, death of, puzzle-picture, **3**-930
king of England, **1**-127; **2**-465, 471
Haroun Alraschid, caliph of Bagdad, **9**-2753; **12**-3860
Harp, first stringed instrument, **4**-1087
of Ireland, **6**-1657
that talked, **10**-3209
Harpers, songs of, **13**-3936
Harper's Ferry, raid on, **7**-2044; **11**-3492
Harpies, imaginary monsters, **1**-218
"Harp of the Wind:" see "View of the Seine"
Harpoon-head, buried in mud, **9**-2917
Harpoons, of cave-men, **1**-206
Harpsichord, musical instrument, **4**-1088-89
"Harp that once thro' Tara's Halls," song, **12**-3770
Harriers, falcons, **6**-1900
Harriman, Alice, poems: see Poetry Index
Harris, Joel C., American author, **5**-1483, 1621; **19**-5958
stories of, **3**-966
Harris, Timothy, pins made by, **16**-5002
Harrison, Benjamin, administration of, **11**-3488, 3494
as president, **8**-2378, 2382
Columbus Day Proclamation, **14**-4464
Harrison, James, manufactured clocks, **5**-1540
Harrison, William Henry, administration of, **11**-3488-91
and Tecumseh, **6**-1833
as president, **6**-1840
born in Virginia, **8**-2382
came from Ohio, **8**-2382
during War of 1812, **3**-759; **5**-1398
grandson of, **8**-2378
Harrow, use of, **13**-3949
Harry, character in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4754
Hart, Emma C.: see Willard, Emma C.
Hart, William, and Martin, **14**-4248
Harte, Francis Bret, American author, **5**-1609, 1620
poems: see Poetry Index
Hartford, Conn., founded, **2**-532
New England convention at, **5**-1399
Hart Hall: see Heorot
Harthover, Sir John, character in "Water Babies," **12**-3831
Harun al Raschid: see Haroun Alraschid
Harvard, John, legacy to college, **2**-526; **14**-4566 4568
statue of, **15**-4670
Harvard College, founding of, **2**-526
history of, **14**-4566-67
printing in, **12**-3612

Harvard College, punishment in, **3**-962
Harvest, of ants, **10**-2972
of wheat, **4**-1136
preparing for, **13**-4145
Harvest-spider, habits of, **11**-3359
Harvest-tick, injurious insect, **10**-3203
Harvey, William, discovered circulation of the blood, **5**-1464, 1593; **8**-2332; **15**-4625, 4631; **19**-6108
Hasdrubal, Carthaginian general, **11**-3343
Hassam, Childe, American artist, **14**-4252
picture of, **14**-4257
Hassam, Sultan, tomb of, **14**-4302
Hastings, Warren, impeachment of, **6**-1720; **13**-4158
Hastings, battle of, **1**-127; **2**-465, 473; **7**-2068
Hastings Street, in Vancouver, **18**-5613
Hat, and the scalp, **7**-2082
beaver, **16**-5076
height of, **18**-5741
made in American colonies, **4**-994
made of paper, **6**-1941
Murdock's wooden, **3**-665
of darkness, **4**-1052
Quakers and, **2**-529
Hatcher, Julia, and a bull, **15**-4663
Hatcheries, for fish, **13**-3957
Hate-light, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
Hathaway, Anne, cottage of, **18**-5581
married Shakespeare, **18**-5580
Hatherell, Sir John, his picture of Bailiff's Daughter, **17**-5499
Hathor, temple of goddess, **15**-4851
Hatshepsu, queen of Egypt, **15**-4849
Hatter, character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3091, 3156, 3163
Hatteraick, Dirk, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1626
Hatteras Inlet, capture of, **7**-2047
Hatteria: see Sphenodon
Hatto, Bishop, of the Mouse-tower, **9**-2765
Hatty S., dory, **17**-5375
Haukwitz, Godfrey, and matches, **8**-2428
Hauxville, birthplace of Dora Pattison, **1**-333
Haüy, Valentine, invented reading for the blind, **7**-1994
Havana, Cuban city, **14**-4514; **19**-6046, 6049
yellow fever and, **10**-3235
Havana Harbor, Maine destroyed in, **7**-2154
Havel, river in Europe, **9**-2762-64
Havelock (Sir Henry), relieved Lucknow, **4**-1119; **6**-1720
Haven, Mother Carey's, in "Water Babies," **12**-3838
Havergal, Frances Ridley, hymns of, **7**-2016-17
Haverhill, attacked, **3**-895
shoe-factories at, **10**-3103
Havisham, Miss, character in "Great Expectations," **8**-2462
Havre, Belgian government in, **11**-3550
French seaport, **8**-2418, 2420, 2423
Town Hall of, **8**-2291
Hawaii, and cadets, **15**-4736
Christianity in, **17**-5283
fruit from, **2**-650
islands of, **5**-1484; **7**-2147-48; **11**-3494
natives of, **5**-1491
school republic in, **20**-6390
size of, **8**-2382
sugar in, **3**-704; **8**-2386
Washington's birthday in, **14**-4466
see also Molokai
Hawes, Mary Virginia, American writer, **7**-2098
Hawes Inn, in "Antiquary," **6**-1667
Hawfinch, egg of, **6**-face 1760
Hawk, egg of, **6**-face 1756
Hawke, Admiral (Edward), at Quiberon, **4**-1114
Hawke, Lord, **12**-3768
Hawkes Bay, province of New Zealand, **5**-1488
Hawkesbury River, bridge over, **1**-33
Hawk-eye: see Bumppo, Nathaniel
Hawkins, Jim, in "Treasure Island," **12**-3630
Hawkins (John), English sailor, **3**-862
Hawkins, Captain John, character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3716
Hawkins, Sir John, English adventurer, **14**-4512; **19**-6042
Hawk-moth, an insect, **10**-3011, 3014-15, 3019
Hawk-owl, a bird, **6**-1901-02; **10**-3154
Hawks, distribute seeds, **7**-2214
flesh-eating birds, **3**-805, 807; **6**-1900; **8**-2342; **10**-3152
Hawks, hunt herons, **7**-1974
Hawksbee, Francis, English scientists, **7**-2162
Hawkshawe, Mrs., poems: see Poetry Index
Hawkweed, flowers of, **13**-4016, 4206, 4209
Hawthorn, a shrub, **11**-3533; **17**-5352
crown on, **3**-855
Hawthorne, Charles W., American painter, **14**-4258
Hawthorne, Nathaniel, American author, **5**-1480, 1613; **7**-2099
Hawthornes, home of the, **7**-2099
Hay, John, poems: see Poetry Index
Hay, and codlin-moth, **10**-3204
color of, **17**-5292
fragrance of, **5**-1340
harvest of, **9**-2714; **13**-4152
in Norway, **12**-3657
made by marmots, **3**-682; **20**-6375
making, **13**-3951
production of, in United States, **8**-2384
Haydn (Joseph), musician, **11**-3284, 3287-88, 3291
Hayes, Dr. Isaac I., arctic explorer, **17**-5458
Hayes, Rutherford B., administration of, **11**-3488, 3493
as president, **8**-2377, 2382
Hay-fever, cause of, **5**-1340
Hay-field, games to play in, **13**-4203
Hayne, Robert Y., speech of, **8**-2442
Hayston, of Bucklaw, in "Bride of Lammermoor," **5**-1497
Hayti, island of, **1**-64; **18**-5793
see also Haiti
Hazards, in golf-links, **10**-3211
Hazel-nuts, kinds of, **7**-1997, 2001
Hazlewood, Charles, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1627
Hazlitt, William, English writer, **15**-4723, 4731-42
Head, arteries of, **13**-4201; **16**-4928
bones of the, **13**-4200
imp with disappearing, **11**-3482
mending doll's, **14**-4294
of a comet, **8**-2541
of an anchor, **15**-4619
of the body, **8**-2569; **18**-5622
see also Skull
Headache, cause of, **1**-167; **18**-5725
in crowded room, **14**-4274
Head-hunting, in Philippines, **7**-2153
Heady, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
Healing-power, how it works, **5**-1460
Health, and eating, **8**-2363
and will-power of others, **16**-5178
in country, **9**-2908
of United States, **9**-2801
Heardred, reign of, **11**-3503
Hearing, by night and by day, **8**-2536
centre of, **12**-3914
marvel of, **12**-3913
of fish, **6**-1885
of the blind, **12**-3910
process of, **13**-3997
sense of, **12**-3692
with eyes closed, **15**-4692
without air, **13**-4021
Hearse, called shillibeer, **19**-6053
Heart, and circulation of the blood, **19**-6106
and fear, **19**-5993
and pulse, **14**-4376
beating of, **4**-1162; **5**-1464, 1590; **16**-5020
living pump, **5**-1593; **13**-4200-01; **18**-5622; **19**-6107
music of the willing, **17**-5380
nerves that control, **12**-3599
of Bruce, **10**-3138
position of, **6**-1648
"Heart of Midlothian," by Scott, **5**-1497; **6**-1773; **7**-2236; **10**-3131
Heart of the Andes, picture, by Church, **14**-4249
Hearts, King and Queen of, characters in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3156
Knave of, **10**-3163
Heartsease, a plant, **15**-4660
see also Pansy
"Hearts of Oak," by Garrick, **12**-3766
"Heart that Knows," by Roberts, **14**-4327
Heat, and bending, **19**-5891
and calories, **19**-5996
and dissolving, **18**-5640
and friction, **8**-2540
and motion, **11**-3426; **13**-4084
and temperature, **12**-3680; **14**-4501
and thermos flask, **18**-5637
and weight, **12**-3780

Heat, and winds, **19**-5990
color of heated things, **6**-1878; **12**-3685
convection and conduction of, **4**-1085; **5**-1817
cracks wood, **14**-4486
curls paper, **13**-4024
depends on oxygen, **2**-571
different kinds of, **13**-4229
effects of, **12**-3775, 3910; **18**-5723
escaping, **11**-3384
found in tunnels, **20**-6260, 6267
lack of, on mountain, **3**-812
makes chemical compounds, **6**-1695, 1697
of body, **3**-692; **13**-4110
of boiling water, **11**-3391
of climates, **10**-3045
of fire, **12**-3776
of hot-water bottle, **11**-3506
of kettle, **11**-3572
of plants, **10**-3148
of rubbed pin, **10**-3148
produced by radium, **5**-1319, 1416; **9**-2654; **10**-3036, 3045
produced in body, **9**-2648, 2727
radiant, **14**-4310; **16**-5163; **17**-5244
radiation of, **3**-734
sensation of, **11**-3391
traveling of, **6**-1790; **14**-4309
waves of, **5**-1449
what it is, **4**-1085
works for us, **14**-4389
Heath, John E., reaping machine of, **9**-2714
Heath, Sir Robert, and Carolinas, **3**-531
"Heathen Chinee," by Harte, **5**-1620
Heather, a plant, **13**-4136
Heather-bell: see Bluebells of Scotland, Harebell
Heath-family, of plants, **13**-4136; **14**-4557
Heaths, various, **13**-4136; **15**-4659
Heat-level, and thermometer, **14**-4392-94, 4501
see also Temperature
Heaven, temple of, **10**-3025
Heavens, City of the, **6**-1677
Hebbel, Friedrich C., German writer, **11**-3399
Hebe, goddess, married Hercules, **11**-3374
Heber, Bishop Reginald, hymns of, **7**-2015, 2017
Hébert, Louis, Canadian sculptor, **4**-1279; **5**-1458; **14**-4327; **17**-5296; **18**-5613
Hebrews, in Canaan, **16**-4960
music of, **4**-1087
story of, **20**-6329
see also Israelites
Hebrides, gems from, **20**-6382
history of, **2**-472
Hecla, Mount, volcano, **7**-2084; **12**-3658
Hectograph, for copying, **15**-4819
how to make, **4**-1302
Hector, Greek hero, **1**-73
Hector, Sir, character in "Table Round," **3**-881
Hecuba, wife of Priam, **1**-73
Hedge-garlic, a plant, **13**-4016; **14**-4476, 4479
Hedgehog, as a pet, **2**-514-15
home of, **18**-5573
in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3158
sleep of, **20**-6373, 6375
Hedgeley Moor, battle of, **3**-777
Hedge-sparrow, a bird, **7**-2111
egg of, **6**-face 1760
Hedin, Sven, Swedish explorer, **10**-3128; **13**-3928, 4118, 4121
Heels, of feet, **8**-2571, 2574
Heep, Uriah, character in "David Copperfield," **8**-2320; **9**-2865
Hegira, or Flight of Mohammed, **12**-3858
Height, and giddiness, **11**-3513-14
falling from, **12**-3674
measuring, **3**-812; **6**-1943
morning and night, **8**-2471
Height of Land, in Canada, **1**-230
Heilmann, Andrew, and Gutenberg, **12**-3609
Heilmann, Anton, and Gutenberg, **12**-3609
Heilmann, Father, and Undine, **13**-4053
Heine, Amalie, and Heine, **11**-3398
Heine, Heinrich, German writer, **11**-3397; **17**-5307; **20**-6338
poems: see Poetry Index
Heir, and the will, **16**-5184
Heir of all the Ages, 20-frontis.
"Heir of Redclyffe," by Yonge, **9**-2627
Hélen, flight of, **1**-177
Helen, of Troy, **1**-73, 78; **6**-1710
Helena, St., marriage of, **17**-5383
Helena, Shakespearian character, **1**-327, 328
Heligoland, island of, **9**-2764
Heliograph, signals with, **14**-4441, 4446
Heliopolis, in Egypt, **16**-5039
Helios, the sun, **7**-2249
Heliotrope: see Bloodstone
Helium, element, **2**-647; **5**-1319, 1447; **16**-5025
liquefied, **13**-4086
Helix desertorum, a snail, **20**-6375
Hellas, 16-5202
see also Greece
Hellebore, black, **14**-4348
false, **10**-3066
stinking, a plant, **14**-4353
Helleborine, an orchid, **14**-4474, 4479
Hellenes, people of Greece, **16**-5202
Hellespont, crossing the, **16**-5150, 5153-54
see also Dardanelles
Hell Gate, blowing up, **18**-5754
Hell Gate Railway Bridge, 1-22
Hell's Hole, in St. Lawrence, **19**-6123
Helluland, naming of, **1**-271
Helm, of a ship, **15**-4618
Helmet, for fire-fighting, **18**-5767
of diver, **20**-6311, 6314
of Northmen, **1**-271
Helmholtz (Hermann L.), and resonators, **16**-5059
Heloderma, poisonous lizard, **4**-1211
Héloïse, and Abelard, **13**-4034
Helsingfors, capital of Finland, **12**-3805
Helvetians, natives of Switzerland, **10**-2984
Helvetic Republic, 10-2991
Hem, how to, **2**-489
Hemans, Captain, married Felicia, **19**-5938
Hemans, Felicia D., children's poet, **12**-3695; **19**-5938
poems: see Poetry Index
Hemlock, a tree, **12**-3734; **17**-5430, 5436
bark eaten, **17**-5345
Hemlock, poisonous plant, **5**-1325, 1328; **13**-4136; **16**-4956
Hemp, a fibre-plant, **13**-4003; **14**-4356
for paper, **3**-943
in Egypt, **14**-4306
in ocean cables, **15**-4698
in West Indies, **19**-6045
see also Manila-hemp, Sisal-hemp, etc.
Hemp-agrimony, a plant, **16**-4953, 4956
Hemstitching, drawn-thread, **8**-2357
Hen, age of, **8**-2350
and chickens, **15**-4587
and the fox, **13**-4056
as mother, **7**-2245
cackling of, **20**-6216
does not crow, **13**-4113
eggs of, **6**-1885
or egg, priority of, **19**-5892
with the golden eggs, **10**-3208
Henbane, a poisonous plant, **14**-4472-73
Henderson, Colonel Richard, and Boone, **20**-6252-53
"He Never Smiled Again," by Hemans, **19**-5939
Hen-hawks: see Hawks, Canadian
Hennebont, siege of, **8**-2508
Henri, Robert, American painter, **14**-4252
Henrietta Maria, Maryland named for, **2**-528
queen of England, **4**-1036; **6**-1857; **7**-2079
Henriette, the French doll, **11**-3434
Henrique, prince of Portugal, and Tangier, **13**-4027
Henry, St., converted Finland, **12**-3726
Henry, Prince, of Brunswick, and Countess Catharina, **17**-5239
Henry, prince of England, and Raleigh, **17**-5412
Henry I, king of England, and à Becket, **15**-4796
and Anselm, **15**-4793
and Ireland, **18**-5554
and Prince William, **8**-2507
and Scotland, **10**-3136
and Tower, **4**-1254
reign of, **2**-590; **5**-1551
wife of, **10**-3133
Henry III, king of England, and Alexander II, **10**-3136
and Westminster, **15**-4682
incidents of reign, **2**-589, 595; **3**-769, 832; **4**-1253
Henry IV, king of England, and James I, **10**-3138
reign of, **3**-768, 774
"Henry IV," a play, by Shakespeare, **13**-5584
Henry V, king of England, and a judge, **15**-4662
reign of, **1**-130; **3**-774-75; **7**-2072
"Henry V," a play, by Shakespeare, **18**-5586
Henry VI, king of England, and Westminster, **4**-1253
coronation of, **17**-5535
reign of, **3**-774, 775-77

"Henry VI," play, by Shakespeare, 17-5488
Henry VII, king of England, and America, 1-272
and Ireland, 18-5557
and Westminster, 4-1253
chapel of, 3-855; 4-1252
daughter Margaret, 10-3140
physician of, 15-4630
reign of, 3-776, 855-58, 860
Henry VIII, king of England, and Francis I, 17-5535
and Ireland, 18-5556
and James of Scotland, 10-3140
and Roman Catholics, 16-5093
and Rome, 10-3082
and rose of England, 18-5816
and Sir Thomas More, 5-1330; 13-3942
dismissal of Wolsey, 18-5591
letters of, 12-3800
Henry II, king of France, and Calais, 7-2072
Henry IV, king of France, and Champlain, 2-557
and Huguenots, 7-2074
and the Louvre, 17-5535
and New World, 2-555
comment on James I, 6-1857
mother of, 1-334
Henry, king of Germany, character in "Lohengrin," 18-5561
Henry IV, Holy Roman Emperor, and Pope Gregory VII, 8-2554; 10-3076; 15-4795-96
Henry of Navarre, king of France: see Henry IV, king of France
Henry the Navigator, prince of Portugal, 11-3340; 14-4298
Henry, Joseph, and electricity, 7-2170; 14-4445
Henry, O., American author, 5-1621
Henry, Patrick, American patriot, 3-665; 5-1392, 1395
statue of, 15-4666
Henry, Thomas M., his picture of the Birkenhead, 6-1818
"Henry Esmond," by Thackeray, 11-3310
Henson, Peary's servant, 17-5462
Heorot, home of Hrothgar, 11-3502
Hepatica, a flower, 9-2879, 2881
Hepplewhite, George, cabinet-maker, 19-6174
Hera, Greek goddess, 1-203; 8-2315
Heraclitus, Greek philosopher, 5-1320
Heraclius, emperor of the East, 10-3188; 12-3860; 14-4302
Herald Office, in New York, 16-5012
Herat, Asiatic town, 13-3926
Herbert, George, hymns of, 7-2015, 2018
poems: see Poetry Index
Herb-robert, a plant, 10-3066; 13-4135; 14-4352, 4354
Herbs, cultivation of, 10-3217
Herculaneum, a buried city, 17-5282-83; 20-6223
figure found at, 7-frontis.
paintings in, 15-4589
Hercules, a constellation, 9-2641, 2643
Hercules, and the divine milk, 15-4785
and the poplar, 15-4866; 18-5775
labors of, 16-5185
legends of, 11-3374
statue of, 16-5185
Twelve Labors of, 11-3374; 16-5185
see also Pillars of Hercules
Herder, Johann G. von, German writer, 11-3394, 3397
Heredity, law of, 7-2007; 10-3143
Hereford, Bishop of, and Robin Hood, 9-2631
Hereford Cathedral, in England, 12-3607
chained books of, 13-3935
Hereward, the Wake, British patriot, 1-127
Hermann, German hero, 8-2550-51
Hermann, sculpture, of battle, 9-2769
"Hermann's Battle," by Kleist, 11-3396
Hermes, by Praxiteles, 13-4172
Hermia, Shakespearian heroine, 1-327
Hermione, Shakespearian character, 2-562
Hermit, Peter of Morrone, the, 2-501
Hermit, a humming-bird, 6-1756
Hermitage, enchanted, in "Faerie Queene," 3-698
home of Jackson, 3-785
in Petrograd, 12-3800
Hermit-crab, a crustacean, 5-1420, 1426
partnerships of, 8-2407, 2409-10
Hermit-thrush, a bird, 11-3463
Hermyngyld, in "Canterbury Tales," 2-495
Hero, and Leander, 11-3398
Hero, Shakespearian character, 2-563
Herod, king of the Jews, 20-6332
"Herodes and Mariamne," by Hebbel, 11-3399
Herodotus, Greek historian, 15-4852; 16-4957, 5152; 17-5307
Heroes, a village of, 2-633
American naval, 10-3003
of science, 10-3235
of the nations, 1-127
the Greek, painted by McEwen, 6-1688
Heron, age of, 8-2350
and the traveler, 20-6292
egg of, 6-face 1756, face 1760
home of, 18-5745
night, 8-2341
the cat and the bramble bush, 9-2758
varieties of, 7-1970, 1974; 8-2341
Herrick, Robert, poems of, 12-3771
see also Poetry Index
Herring, a fish, 3-674; 8-2463, 2602-04; 12-3843; 13-4060; 20-6294
and sardines, 13-3954
eggs of, 8-2601
fisheries for, 12-3846-47; 13-3953
for aquarium, 14-4493
king of, a fish, 8-2479-80
king of the, character in "Water Babies," 12-3839
see also Cisco, Fish
Herringbone-stitch, in sewing, 3-939
Herring-gulls, birds, 6-1642-44
Herschel, Caroline, astronomer, 6-1675, 1682; 7-face 1959; 8-2394
Herschel, Sir John Frederick, astronomer, 1-323; 6-1675, 1682
Herschel, William, astronomer, 6-1675, 1682; 7-1959
Uranus and, 7-2249; 8-2394
Hertz, Heinrich Rudolph, and electric waves, 7-2170; 14-4448
Herzegovina, history of, 9-2895, 2906; 10-3244
Hesiod, and the stars, 9-2645
Hesperides, apples of, 11-3374
garden of the, 4-1052
guardian-nymphs, 16-5186
Hesse-Cassel, troops hired by British, 4-1000
Hesselius, Gustavus, Swedish painter, 13-4215-16
Hess Hotel, in Switzerland, 18-5847
Hessian-fly, injurious to grain, 10 3205
prey of other insects, 11-3300
Hessians, during the Revolution, 4-1000, 1004-05
Hevea, rubber-plant, 18-5795
Hewer, a statue, 15-4674
Hexham, offered bishopric, 15-4794
Hextable, battle of, 1-209
Heyward, Major Duncan, British officer, 1-196
Hezekiah, king of Judah, 16-4966
"Hiawatha," by Longfellow, 5-1616
Hiawatha, and the birch-tree, 18-5775
Hibernation, of animals: see Sleep, animals' winter
Hibernus, Winter, 4-1164
Hiccough, cause and cure, 6-1652
Hickory, varieties of, 17-5434
Hickory-nuts, of America, 7-1997
Hickson, William Edward, poems: see Poetry Index
Hidalgo, rebellion of, 14-4401
Hide-and-Seek, on the Hearthrug, 1-253
Hides, from West Indies, 19-6045
Hieroglyphics, form of writing, 11-3479; 14-4382
see also Picture-writing
Highboys, Colonial, 19-6177
High-hole: see Flicker, a woodpecker
Highlanders, at Lucknow, 4-1119
dancing Highlander, 20-6282
in Prince Edward Island, 1-224
plaids of, 11-3508
Highlands, of Abyssinia, 14-4299, 4306
High-mind, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
High-priest, breast-plate of, 20-6377
High Tátra, district of, 18-5660
High-water Shrub: see Marsh-elder
"Highway of Nations:" see Suez, Isthmus of
Hildebrand: see Gregory VII, pope of Rome
Hildebrand, Sir, character in "Rob Roy," 5-1623
Hill, Aaron, poems: see Poetry Index
Hill, Elfin, 14-4529
Hill, Rowland, and Pennyport, 4-1119
Hillingford, R., his picture of Vittoria, 11-3341
"Hill of the City:" see Acropolis, Athens
"Hills," of India, 5-1634
Hills, ascending and descending, 11-3513
blueness of, 11-3387
running down, 15-4817
shadows on, 6-1880
wind on top of, 15-4588

Himalaya Mountains, in Asia, **12**-3683; **13**-3923
peaks of, **12**-3922
story of, **2**-425
Hinda, of Rheinstein, **13**-4236
"Hind and the Panther," by Dryden, **19**-6030
Hindoos: see Hindus
Hinduism, a religion, **5**-1636; **6**-1714
Hindu Kush Mountains, cross Afghanistan, **13**-3924
Hindus, and astrology, **7**-1960
and Canada, **19**-5944, 5946
in British Empire, **13**-4081
in West Indies, **19**-6046
Hindustan, Aryans in, **6**-1713
part of India, **5**-1632
Hip, of rose, **13**-4134
Hip-bones, of body, **8**-2468; **13**-4200
Hip-joint, of body, **8**-2467, 2572, 2574; **12**-3884
Hipparchus, Greek astronomer, **6**-1676
Hippoclides, and Clisthenes, **8**-2315
Hippocrates, Greek doctor, **15**-4625-26
Hippolyte, queen of the Amazons, **1**-327; **2**-497; **16**-5186
Hippopotamus, an animal, **1**-57; **4**-1010-13; **18**-5665-66
attacks on man, **18**-5805
brain of, **12**-3600
capture of, **20**-6242
in Africa, **14**-4306
skin for leather, **9**-2834
teeth of, **10**-3098
Hiram, king of Tyre, **16**-5202
Hispania, **11**-3338
see also Spain
Hispaniola: see Haiti
Hispaniola, ship, **12**-3634
"Historietas nacionales," by Alarcon, **17**-5316
History, clay books of, **11**-3479
notebook for, **17**-5522
painting of, **6**-1688
what scene is this? **8**-2523
"History of England," Bede's, **15**-4791
by Macaulay, **15**-4734
"History of the World," by Raleigh, **17**-5412
"History of Tom Jones," by Fielding, **6**-1750
"History of Woman Suffrage," by Anthony and Stanton, **10**-3121
Hitches, sailors', **11**-3326
Hits: see Baseball
Hittites, Asiatic people, **16**-4960
Hives, for bees, **9**-2853, 2858
Hoactzin, a bird, **5**-1509-10
Hoar-frost, effects of, **16**-4936-37
see also Frost
Hobart, chief town of Tasmania, **5**-1374
Hobbes, Thomas, on association, **16**-4996
Hobby, a falcon, **6**-1900
Hoboken, fire of shipping at, **18**-5769
Hochelaga, Indian village, **2**-554
Hock, of horse, **19**-6062
Hockey, game of, **16**-5027, 5220, 5222; **17**-5406
Hockey-scarf, for girls, **5**-1364
Hodgson, John, and safety lamp, **18**-5810
Hoe, for gardening, **1**-249
Hofer, Andreas, Tyrolese patriot, **1**-132, 135
Hoffman, Dr. (August H.), poems: see Poetry Index
Hogarth, William, English artist, **3**-763, 767; **15**-4591, 4595
Hog cholera, a disease, **20**-6368
Hogg, and sheep dog, **20**-6322
Hogg, James, poems: see Poetry Index
writer **12**-3765, 3770
Hogs, in United States, **9**-2677, 2681
skin for leather, **9**-2686
see also Pig
Hogweed, flowers of, **13**-4016
Hohenlinden, battle of, **8**-2596; **14**-4364
"Hohenlinden," by Campbell, **12**-3766
Hohenzollern, House of, eagle, emblem of, **6**-1658
history, **8**-2560
Hohenzollerns, home of, **14**-4551
Hohenzollern-Sigmaringen, Prince Charles of: see Charles, king of Rumania
Holbein, Hans, German artist, **15**-4591
Holbein, Hans, the younger, German artist, **3**-765
Hold, of a ship, **15**-4618
Holder Hall, at Princeton, **14**-4566
Hold fast! Let go! a game, **8**-2589
Holds, breaking drowning, **5**-1362
Hole, in the wall, **17**-5479
Holiday, how they got a, **20**-6344
Holiday-A-B-C, a game, **19**-6078
Holidays: see Days we celebrate
Holiness, House of, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-698
Holland, Counts of, **11**-3542
Holland (John Philip), inventor of submarine, **18**-5859
Holland, Joseph Gilbert, poems: see Poetry Index
Holland, and Paul Jones, **4**-1006
art in, **15**-4590
canals of, **9**-2688
cat farms, **16**-5074
colonies of, **11**-3546
costume of, **11**-3438
dykes of, **9**-2616
flag of, **17**-5493
franchise in, **11**-3548
history of, **1**-134; **11**-3538; **13**-4048; **18**-5850
how the sea saved, **11**-3593
independence of, **8**-2559
Jews and, **20**-6334
linen in, **9**-2686
map of, **11**-3547
mussels in, **12**-3852
Napoleon and, **11**-3346
navy of, **4**-1041-42
province of, **11**-3546
Roman church in, **8**-2552
storks of, **7**-1975
war with England, **11**-3547
work-dogs in, **2**-506, 508
see also Dutch in America, Netherlands
Hollands, a linen fabric, **11**-3542
Holly, for Christmas, **14**-4565
Hollyhock, planting, **3**-732; **4**-1098
Holly-tree, of Europe, **11**-3524, 3526
Holmby House, prison of Charles I, **6**-1859
Holmes, Hogden, invented cotton-gin, **6**-1837
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, American writer, **5**-1609, 1617
called Boston the Hub, **17**-5399
lines on Burns, **19**-6033
poem of "Old Ironsides," **10**-3007-08
poems: see Poetry Index
Holocanthus, a fish, **8**-face 2600
Holstein, Duchy of, **8**-2597; **12**-3656, 3658
Holstein, kind of cattle, **2**-406; **9**-2681
Holt, Father, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3309
Holy City: see Jerusalem
Holy City, vision of, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-698
"Holy Family," by Michael Angelo, **15**-4593
Holy Grail, a sacred cup, in "Table Round," **3**-885
Abbey's picture of, **14**-4248
legend of the, **18**-5564
Holy Land, crusades to, **2**-594; **5**-1549
pilgrimages to, **5**-1549
see also Palestine
Holy Roman Emperor, Rudolph of Hapsburg as, **9**-2895
Holy Roman Empire, Charlemagne and, **10**-3076
the ancient, **8**-2552; **10**-2986, 3192
title given up, **8**-2561; **9**-2905
Holyrood Castle, and Mary Queen of Scots, **8**-2322; **10**-3132
Holy Sepulchre, Baron and Defender of: see Godfrey of Bouillon
Holy Wars: see Crusades
Home, David: see Hume, David
Home, Patrick: see Hume, Patrick
Home for Sick Babies, at New Dorp, **10**-3220
Home-plate, in baseball, **17**-5247
Homer, Greek poet, **1**-73-74; **9**-2645; **16**-5199, 5203; **17**-5307
Homer, Winslow, American painter, **14**-4248, 4254
Homer, a pigeon, **7**-2217, 2219
Home Rule, for Ireland, **18**-5558
Home-run: see Baseball
Homes, for child immigrants, **19**-5946
not made by hands, **18**-5571
of birds, **18**-5745
of man, **2**-606
Homestead, in New South Wales, **5**-1373
on prairies, **19**-5945
"Home, Sweet Home," by Payne, **10**-3048, 3050; **12**-3769
Home-Thrift Association, and box-furniture, **7**-2036
Honduras, archaeology, **17**-5326
Caribs in, **19**-6043
history of, **14**-4399, 4406
Honesty, cultivation of, **11**-3325
pattern of, **17**-5350
Honey, food of Arabs, **19**-6102
from West Indies, **19**-6045
made by bee, **9**-2851, 2855, 2857; **15**-4878

Honey, maple, **8**-2502
of ants, **10**-2972
of aphis, **10**-2971
of flowers, **13**-4210
poisonous, **14**-4558
sugar in, **3**-704
Honey-ant, use of, **10**-2972
Honey-bee, an insect, **9**-2850
Honey-guide, of flowers, **14**-4352
Honey-locust, a tree, **17**-5338, 5344
Honeymoon, what it means, **5**-1416
Honey-pots: see Honey-ants
Honeysuckle, a plant, **7**-2039; **13**-4015; **15**-4756, 4763
see also Woodbine
Honolulu, Hawaiian city, **7**-2148, 2151
Honorius, emperor of Rome, and the fowls, **8**-2315
Honvéd Memorials, **18**-5656
Hood, Gen. John B., during Civil War, **7**-2053
Hood, Robin, and his merry men, **9**-2629: **18**-5646
character in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1666
stories about, **13**-3936, 3940
Hood, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
Hood, of falcon, **6**-1899-1900
Hood, Mount, in Oregon, **1**-13; **9**-2676
"Hoodoos," in Yellowstone Park, **2**-583
Hood River, valley of, **9**-2676
Hoof, of horse, **7**-2006
Hoof-prints, following, **6**-1854
Hoogli River, in India, **5**-1634
Hook, Captain James, character in "Peter Pan," **9**-2888
Hooke, Robert, and telephone, **14**-4446
Hooker, Dr., comment on Bulwer-Lytton, **8**-2324
Hooker, General (Joseph), during Civil War, **7**-2050-51
story of chickweed, **12**-3890
Hooker, Rev. Thomas, Colonial clergyman, **2**-532; **19**-6114
Hook of Holland, landing at, **11**-3540
Hooks, of seeds, **12**-3890, 3895
Hooper, John, martyrdom of, **16**-5094
Hoopoe, a bird, **6**-face 1752, 1764
nest of, **18**-5752
Hoop-race, a game, **13**-4040
Hoops, games played with, **13**-4040
of croquet, **14**-4489
"Hoosier Poet:" see Riley, James Whitcomb
Hoot-Owl, a bird, **10**-3153
Hoover, Herbert, and Boy Scouts, **19**-6141
Hop, skip and a jump, **12**-3642
Hope, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-698
character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1126
in Pandora's box, **16**-5118
Hopeful, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183-86
Hopewell Cape, N. B., rocks at, **1**-225
Hophra, King, character in "Egyptian Princess," **19**-5952
Hopi, Indian tribe, **12**-3627, 3629
Hopkins, Commodore, flag of, **17**-5492
Hopkins, Esek, American commander-in-chief, **10**-3004
Hopkinson, Francis, and American flag, **17**-5493
song of, **10**-3052
Hopkinson, Joseph, and "Hail, Columbia," **10**-3052
poems: see Poetry Index
Hop-o'-my-Thumb, story of, **7**-1985
Hops, and lady-birds, **11**-3302
Hop-Scotch, a game, **13**-3966
Hopson, Admiral, bravery of, **14**-4450
Horace (Quintus H. F.), Roman poet, **2**-536; **14**-4536; **17**-5308-09
Horatio, Shakespearian character, **2**-450
Horatius Cocles, patriot, **5**-1403
Horehound, resembles stinging-nettle, **12**-3893
Horizon, distance of, **8**-2353
Horn, Count, hero of Netherlands, **11**-3549; **16**-5225
Horn, Cape, Richard Dana and, **20**-6236
Horn, Alpine, **18**-5848
the fairy, **7**-1995
Horn, for cutlery, **15**-4805
of animals, **2**-408-10, 414
of unicorn, **1**-215
pictures on, **11**-3479
see also Narwhal, Tragopan, Unicorn, etc.
Hornaday, W. T., on elephant intelligence, **17**-5508
Hornbeam, European tree, **10**-3263; **17**-5433-34
Hornbill, a bird, **6**-1759, 1761
nest of, **18**-5752
Hornet, an insect, **10**-3194
a wasp, **9**-2860
bug that resembles a, **11**-3458
Hornet, ship, **5**-1398; **10**-3008
Horn-worts, aquatic plants, **6**-1739
Horrocks, Jeremiah, English astronomer, **6**-1681
Horse, age of, **8**-2350
and ass, **9**-2893
and bot-flies, **11**-3304
and bugle, **16**-4996
and check-rein, **1**-169
and eels, **8**-2483
and Frederick the Great, **14**-4345
and groom, **6**-1809
anti-toxin obtained from, **20**-6308
Arabian, **1**-286; **19**-6098
balancing toy, **18**-5737
cruelty to burden, **10**-3227
development of, **4**-1011; **12**-3669
draft-animal, **1**-287-88
enchanted, story, **3**-973
eyes of, **17**-5395
five-toed, **1**-54, 288; **12**-3662, 3669
fossil, **9**-2919
fox and the faithful, **3**-975
given away at coronation, **15**-4682
hair of, **8**-2350; **10**-3228
horses of Diomedes, **16**-5186
horses of Henry V, **3**-774
horses of St. Mark's, **4**-1168; **10**-3078, 3082; **16**-5041
in America, **1**-15
in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1338
in South America, **19**-6001
in story, **2**-393
in surf, **19**-6060
in tunnel, **20**-6269
prints of, **6**-1854
problem concerning, **5**-1606
puzzle about, **1**-110
rising of, **13**-3945
simple way of drawing, **12**-3786
skin for leather, **9**-2686, 2834; **10**-3105
story of, **19**-6061
stuffed toy, **5**-1600
teeth of, **10**-3097, 3098
varieties of the, **19**-6064-69
woman who backed, **14**-4578
Horse-cars, introduction of, **19**-6056
Horse-chestnut, flowers of, **9**-2878
fruit of, **7**-2002
in bloom, **12**-3745
shells for boats, **12**-3901
Horse-fair, by Bonheur, **14**-frontis.
Horse-fly, injurious insect, **10**-3203-04; **11**-3305
Horse-racing, a game, **4**-1303
Horse-radish, a plant, **13**-4132
Horse-rake, for harvesting, **9**-2714; **13**-4153
Horseshoe Falls: see Niagara Falls
Horse-stingers: see Dragon-flies
Horse, Winged, a constellation, **9**-2643
see also Pegasus
Horse, Wooden, of Troy, **1**-76
Hortensio, Shakespearian character, **2**-644
Horwald, in legend, **13**-4235
Hosain, death of, **12**-3858
Hosmer, Harriet, American sculptor, **15**-4670
Hospitallers, of St. John, **19**-6192
Hospitals, floating, **10**-3223
founded by Louis IX, **7**-2070
in Canal Zone, **18**-5598
Queen's Hospital, **8**-2445
Hospital-ships, naval, **20**-6204
Hospital-sickness, **20**-6365
see also Gangrene
"Hospital Sketches," by Alcott, **7**-2099
Hôtel Cluny: see Cluny Museum
Hôtel des Invalides, in Paris, **17**-5540
Hothouses, for plants, **12**-3892
Hot Spring Land, in New Zealand, **5**-1488
Hot Springs, Ark., baths of, **19**-5962
Houdon (Jean A.), French sculptor, **13**-4174; **15**-4665; **19**-5956
Houghton, Lord, poems: see Poetry Index
Hound, problem concerning, **2**-491
shadow-picture, **17**-5353
the old, **10**-3166
various kinds of, **2**-6319, 6326
see also Hare and Hounds
Hounds, a constellation, **9**-2639
Hound's-tongue, a plant, **13**-4136
Hour, marking the, **5**-1546
unit of time, **12**-3672
when does it change, **3**-688

Hour-glass, easy way to make, **19**-5918
for telling time, **5**-1541
"Hours of Idleness," by Byron, **19**-6035
House, crooked above street-fire, **7**-2246
drawn by Twopeny, **18**-5628
dust in locked, **15**-4815
for doll, **7**-2031
in Virginia, **5**-1395
Indian, **1**-17, 20; **4**-1107
northernmost in America, **6**-1914
out of drawing, **16**-4925
Roman governor's, in England, picture, **1**-214
upon the sea, **1**-79
see also Huts, Jack, house of
Houseboats, at Manila, **7**-2155
House-fly, eyes of, **11**-3304
"House in the Waste," by Roberts, **14**-4327
House-leek, a rosette-plant, **13**-4012
House-martin, a bird, **7**-2215
nest of, **18**-5751
"House of Mirth," by Wharton, **7**-2103
House-spider, 11-3359
Housewife, in "Heart of Midlothian," **6**-1775
House-wren, a bird, **11**-3463
Houssain, Prince, in "Magic Carpet," **6**-1710
Houston, Sam, Texas leader, **19**-5962
Houyhnhnms, country of, in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1338
How, Bishop William Walsham, hymns of, **7**-2014-17
Howard, Alice G., poems: see Poetry Index
Howard, Lady Elizabeth, married Dryden, **19**-6029
Howard, Katherine, pins for, **16**-5002
Howe, Elias, and sewing-machine, **9**-2717
Howe, Dr. John Ireland, pin-machine of, **16**-5002
Howe, Julia W., American writer, **7**-2095, 2101; **10**-3053
poems: see Poetry Index
Howe, Lord, during Revolution, **4**-1002
Howe, Dr. S. G., American philanthropist, **7**-2101
brave deed of, **1**-258
Howe, General William, during Revolution, **4**-997, 1002, 1004; **12**-3919-21
Howells, William Dean, American author, **5**-1621
Howitt, Mary, poems: see Poetry Index
Howitt, William, poems: see Poetry Index
Howland Island, American, **7**-2147
Howleglass, stories of, **18**-5566
Howler, a monkey, **2**-630
"How they Brought the Good News from Ghent to Aix," by Browning, **19**-6038
Hrothgar, king of Danes, **11**-3502
Huaranaca, Peruvian community, **14**-4508
Huascar, son of Inca, **14**-4510
Hubbard, died in Ungava, **6**-1916
Hubbard, Mount, Canadian Rockies, **18**-5778
Hub of the Universe: see Boston
Huckaback, table-cover of, **15**-4828
Huckleberry, a fruit, **2**-651; **14**-4558-59
Huckleberry family, of plants, **15**-4763
Huckleberry Finn, character of Mark Twain, **19**-6072
Huckster, a peddler, **15**-4828
Hudson, Henry, character in "Rip Van Winkle," **15**-4864
explored America, **1**-275, 277, 281; **2**-528; **17**-5457
navigator, **17**-5458
Hudson Bay, Franklin and, **17**-5458
fur-trading posts on, **15**-4832
history of, **2**-559
in Canada, **1**-230; **2**-559; **3**-895
Indians about, **8**-2580
people about, **6**-1919
Hudson Bay Railway, construction of, **7**-2276
Hudson Bay Territory, policy of, **15**-4621
Hudson-Fulton Celebration, Indian exhibit for, **17**-5335
Hudson Gate, of City College, **14**-4571
Hudson River, a boundary, **2**-528
fish in, **12**-3849
history of, **1**-14, 276-77, 281
palisades of, **1**-11
steamboat on, **8**-2486
water carried under, **16**-5193-94
Hudson River School, of art, **13**-4220; **14**-4249
Hudson's Bay Company, and Northwest Territory, **4**-1278
fur-traders, **1**-230; **9**-2835; **15**-4832-33
posts of, **6**-1917; **7**-2277
ships of, **7**-2278
Huerta, General, president of Mexico, **14**-4404
Huggins, Sir William, English astronomer, **9**-2844
Hugh, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2779
Hugh Capet, king of France, **7**-2070; **8**-2284
Hughes, Judge Thomas, English author, **13**-4137
Hugo, Victor Marie, comment on French army, **8**-2595
French writer, **13**-4223; **17**-5307, 5312
poems: see Poetry Index
Huguenots, and Charles I, **2**-556
French Protestants, **1**-276, 334; **6**-1744; **7**-2072, 2074-76; **12**-3695
in America, **2**-531, 555
in England, **8**-2423
"Huguenots, Les," by Meyerbeer, **11**-3294
Huldbrand, and Undine, **13**-4053
Hull, Captain Isaac, American naval officer, **10**-3007
Hull, General William, surrender of, **3**-759
Hull, Eng., fishing centre, **12**-3847
Hull, of a ship, **15**-4618
Hulls, Jonathan, steamboat of, **8**-2486-88
Humayun, ruler of India, **6**-1713, 1716
"Humble Romance," by Freeman, **7**-2102
Humboldt, Friedrich H. A. von, German naturalist, **3**-865, 867
Humboldt Current, and rain, **18**-5874
Hume, Alexander, poems of: see Poetry Index
Hume, David, English writer, **15**-4723; **17**-5312
Hume, Grizel, bravery of, **18**-5625
Hume, Patrick, a Covenanter, **18**-5625
Humerus, arm-bone, **8**-2571, 2573; **13**-4200
fracture of the, **14**-4289
Humery, Dr. Conrad, and Gutenberg, **12**-3610
Humiliation, Valley of, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1128-29, 1181
Humming, of telegraph-lines, **6**-1886
Hummingbird-moth, mimicry of, **11**-3446
Humming-birds, and columbines, **15**-4763
nests of, **18**-5752
of America, **6**-1755, 1759; **8**-2344
size of, **6**-face 1752
various, **11**-3457
Humpback, a salmon, **9**-2703; **13**-3954
"Humphrey Clinker," by Smollett, **6**-1751
Humphrey, Master, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," **9**-2776
Humus, for plants, **12**-3892
Hundred Associates, company of, in Canada, **2**-556
Hundred Days, in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4316
of Napoleon, **2**-360; **3**-793; **8**-2289, 2594; **11**-3500
Hundred Years' War, of England and France, **7**-2071-73
Hungarians, of Austria-Hungary, **8**-2552; **9**-2894, 2897; **10**-3076, 3242; **18**-5659
Hungary, bird's-eye view of, **13**-5653
cabinet of, **9**-2906
costumes of, **11**-3436
delegations, **9**-2905-06
gems from, **20**-6382
government of, **9**-2895
history of, **4**-1059; **8**-2550-51; **13**-3926
homes of, **18**-5655
parliament of, **9**-2906
Turks and, **10**-3192
see also Austria-Hungary, Huns, Magyars
Hunger, and wrath, **15**-4693
feeling of, **11**-3509-10
is the best sauce, **16**-5204
what makes us hungry, **1**-166
Huns, and Rome, **17**-5282
Austria and, **9**-2896, 2898
history of, **4**-1059; **8**-2550-51; **13**-3926
invasions of, **8**-2347
Hunt, Leigh, poems: see Poetry Index
Hunt, Major, death of, **7**-2100
Hunt, Simon, and Shakespeare, **18**-5579
Hunt, William Morris, American painter, **13**-4221; **14**-4253
Hunter, John, a doctor, **15**-4625, 4631
Hunter, John, naturalist, **3**-869
Hunter, William, a doctor, **15**-4631
Hunter, William, martyr and the sunshine, **16**-5094
Hunter, a constellation, **9**-2639, 2641
Hunters, Indian, **15**-4834
of the Wild, **20**-6241
Hunting, dogs for, **20**-6326
in South, **3**-966
none in Yellowstone Park, **2**-587
of Indians, **1**-16, 21; **8**-2576
with falcons, **6**-1899
Huntingdon, Earl of, father of Robin Hood, **9**-2629

Hunting-Grounds, the Happy, **8**-2578
"Hunting of the Snark," authorship of, **5**-1482
Huntsman's Cup, **9**-2885
see also Pitcher-plant
Huntsmen, nature's winged, **6**-1893
Hunu, Peruvian district, **14**-4508
Hunyadi, John, Hungarian hero, **9**-2900; **10**-3190; **18**-5656
Hunyadi, Matthias, king of Hungary, **9**-2900; **11**-3484
Hurgo, character in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1334
Huron-Iroquois, Indian stock, **1**-21
see also Iroquois
Huron, Lake, in America, **1**-14, 228; **2**-556; **19**-6120
Hurons, Indian tribe, **1**-21, 196; **2**-556; **8**-2575; **9**-2784
Huskies, sledge-dogs, **13**-4061
Huss, John, Bohemian religious reformer, **8**-2594; **9**-2902; **10**-3190
Hussein Kamil, sultan of Egypt, **14**-4304
Hussey, Obed, reaping machine, **9**-2714
Hut, Czar Peter's, **12**-3724
mankind's different, **2**-606
of Hawaiians, **7**-2151
Hutchinson, Anne, life of, **10**-3119
Hutchinson, Colonel, defence of Nottingham Castle, **12**-3693
Hutchinson, John, colonial settler, **10**-3119
Hutchinson, Mrs. Lucy, **12**-3693
Huxley, Thomas H., an English philosopher, **3**-865, 872
comments of, **9**-2915, 2918; **13**-4162
Hwang, who served his father, **19**-6028
Hyacinth, a flower, **5**-1602; **6**-1852; **12**-face 3808; **15**-4656; **17**-5230
Hyades, stars, **9**-2645
Hyde, Edward: see Clarendon, Earl of
Hyde Park, owned by monks of Westminster, **15**-4681
Hyde Park Corner, arch at, **16**-5039-40
Hydnum caput-ursi: see Mushrooms, bear's head
Hydra, Grecian island, **14**-4267
Hydra, killed by Hercules, **11**-3374; **16**-5185
Hydragyrum: see Mercury, element
Hydrangea, treatment of, **3**-844
Hydroaëroplane: see Hydroplane
Hydro-carbon, contains hydrogen and carbon, **6**-1888
in comets, **8**-2545
Hydrogen, and heat, **14**-4503
atoms of, **5**-1570
best fuel, **12**-3775
compounds of, **6**-1693, 1813
gaseous element, **4**-1243
in alcohol, **19**-5992
in balloon, **1**-173; **3**-916; **18**-5810
in blood, **6**-1647
in carbo-hydrates, **6**-1890
in celluloid, **15**-4875
in comets, **8**-2545
in flame, **16**-5168
in gas-making, **2**-418
in grass, **12**-3908
in hæmoglobin, **5**-1430
in hydro-carbons, **6**-1888
in kerosene, **13**-4110
in marsh-gas, **11**-3569
in oils, **11**-3384
in Orion nebula, **9**-2847
in planets, **8**-2392
in smoke, **14**-4369
in spectrum, **9**-face 2736, 2741
in stars, **7**-1969; **9**-2741
in sugar, **3**-704; **11**-3387; **19**-5991
in sun, **11**-3388; **16**-5025
in sun's corona, **7**-2094
in water, **3**-918; **4**-1031, 1189, 1197; **6**-1791; **7**-2251; **10**-3126; **11**-3388, 3505; **16**-5024-25; **20**-6309
liquefied, **13**-4086
measure of specific gravity, **12**-3828
Hydrogen sulphide, a compound, **5**-1586
Hydrometer, measures specific gravity, **12**-3827, 3829
Hydrophobia, a disease, **8**-2470; **20**-6364
Hydrophytes, water-plants, **16**-5085
Hydroplane, invention of, **1**-176, 184
Hydroxides, what they are, **6**-1816
Hydroxyl, what it is, **6**-1816, 1889
Hyena, an animal, **1**-158, 162; **20**-6242
Hygelac, king of the Geats, **11**-3502
Hygrometer, meaning of, **13**-3968
Hygrophorus conicus: see Mushroom, red-juice
Hyksos, shepherd-kings, **15**-4848
Hymn, dead boy who sang a, **2**-499
form of poetry, **2**-369
writers of hymns, **7**-2013
"Hyperion," by H. W. Longfellow, **5**-1614
Hyphen, lack of, **18**-5743
Hypnotism, power of, **16**-5178, 5191
"Hypo," for photography, **9**-2719
Hyrax, an animal, **4**-1011-12

I

I, what it represents, **3**-688
Iago, Shakespearian character, **2**-443
Iamby, a court jester, **14**-4347
I'Anson, Frances, **12**-3769
Iberian Mountains, in Europe, **11**-3337
Iberian Peninsula, map, **11**-3339
of Europe, **10**-3073; **11**-3337
Iberians, last stronghold of, **8**-2424
people of Iberian Peninsula, **11**-3338
Ibex, a kind of goat, **2**-410, 411
Ibis, a bird, **7**-1973, 1976; **8**-2341
Ibsen, Henrik, Norwegian writer, **17**-5315
Ice, action of, **10**-3250
and heat, **13**-4229; **14**-4501-03
at the Poles, **3**-958
bursts pipes, **12**-3684
electricity and, **7**-2164
formation of, **13**-4084
in early United States, **5**-1394
slipperiness of, **10**-3146
specific gravity of, **12**-3828
turning to liquid, **15**-4877
weight of, **14**-4371
where we get, **12**-3757
why cloths keep it cool, **3**-692
see also Glaciers
Ice, Age of, a period, **1**-56; **7**-2081; **10**-3250; **19**-6119
Icebergs, and broken glaciers, **10**-3250; **12**-3905
floating of, **14**-4270-71
of candle-grease, **15**-4704-06
Iceberry, Burbank's, **11**-3565
Ice-boats, in Canada, **16**-5224
Ice-cap, near North Pole, **7**-2081
Ice-cream, wetness on outside of cup containing, **10**-3150
Ice-crystals, snow is, **10**-3047
Ice Haven, arctic bay, **17**-5458
Iceland, birds of, **18**-5752
geysers of, **10**-3254
island of, **1**-271; **12**-3652, 3658
visits to, **17**-5456
Icelanders, in Canada, **1**-230; **18**-5610; **19**-5946
Iceland-spar, polarization of, **17**-5241, 5246
Ice-man, and the Great Fire, **6**-1913
Ices, made without freezer, **13**-3961
Ice-sheets, **1**-14-15
see also Glaciers, prehistoric, of United States
Ice-yachts, racing of, **16**-5220
sport with, **16**-5222
Ichneumon-fly, an insect, **10**-3018-19, 3021, 3194, 3201; **11**-3298, 3300
Ichthyosaurus, prehistoric animal, **1**-50, 54; **9**-2916, 2919
Ictinos, Athenian architect, **16**-5205
Idaho, admitted, **11**-3494
canoes in, **1**-13
flower of, **18**-5815
fruit in, **2**-651
gems from, **20**-6382
irrigation in, **17**-5418
metals of, **9**-2680
Idas, a hero, **5**-1526
Ideas, association of, **16**-5080
see also Association
Idiograms, Chinese writing-signs, **11**-3484
Idiot, meaning of, **17**-5303
Idle Lake, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Idler, a periodical, **15**-4727
Iduna, and the golden apples, **12**-3622
"Idylls of the King," by Tennyson, **19**-6037
Ignatius, St.: see Loyola, St. Ignatius de
Ignis-fatuus: see Will-o'-the-Wisp
Igorrotes, in the Philippines, **7**-2152-53, 2155
Iguana, a lizard, **4**-1211, 1217
Iguanodon, prehistoric animal, **1**-50, 54
Ilala, death-place of Livingstone, **1**-301
Ilderim, Sheikh, character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5259
Ile de la Cité: see Isle of the City
"Iliad," by Homer, **1**-73; **16**-5200; **17**-5307
translated by Pope, **19**-6030

Ilium: see Troy
Illecillewaet Glacier, in the Selkirks, **18**-5778
Illecillewaet Valley, in Canada, **6**-1771
"I'll hang My Harp on a Willow Tree," song, **12**-3769
Illinois, Indian tribe, **1**-278; **19**-6111
Illinois, admitted, **6**-1836; **11**-3490
chickens in, **9**-2678
coal in, **9**-2680
flower of, **18**-5815
hogs in, **9**-2677
in Northwest Territory, **6**-1834
iron industry of, **18**-5688
limestone of, **9**-2680
oil in, **13**-4166
petroleum in, **9**-2680
presidents from, **8**-2382
Illinois River, explored, **1**-278; **19**-6113
Illinois, University of, building for women, **14**-4573
Illness, never suffered twice, **8**-2470
Ill River, in Europe, **9**-2768
Illyria, Duke of, Shakespearian character, **2**-445
Ilmen, Lake, in Moscow, **12**-3802
I love my love, a game, **1**-253
"Il Penseroso," by Milton, **18**-5674
"Il pleut, bergère, il pleut, bergère," French song, **12**-3772
Images, pin stuck into, **16**-5002
"Imaginary Invalid," by Molière, **17**-5312
Imago, an insect, **10**-2966, 3011
Imbecile, what it is, **12**-3692
Imitation, power of, **16**-5191
"Imitation of Christ," by Thomas à Kempis, **13**-4035
Immermann, Karl Leberecht, German writer, **11**-3398
Immigration, into Canada, **19**-5941
Immigration Reception Hall, in Winnipeg, **19**-5946
Immortality, Land of, **6**-1908
Immunity, to disease, **8**-2471
to poisons, **11**-3417
Imp, with a disappearing head, **11**-3432
Impeachment, of United States officials, **5**-1436
pardons for, **5**-1436
Imperator, Roman title, **17**-5280
see also Emperor
Imperialists, party in France, **8**-2291
Imperial Valley, ladybirds in, **11**-3302
Implacable, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
Imponderabilia, meaning of, **13**-4084
Impressment, of American sailors by England, **5**-1397-98
Ina, roi du Wessex, **8**-2316; **13**-4055
Inauguration Day, a holiday, **14**-4470
Incas, gold of the, **17**-5318
ruling class in Peru, **7**-2225; **15**-4606, 4608
Ince, William, cabinet-maker, **19**-6174
Inch, unit of length, **12**-3672
Incisors, kind of teeth, **7**-2078-79
Income-tax, and constitutional amendment, **11**-3495
levy of, **5**-1438
Indemnity: see France, indemnity of
Independence Day, celebration of, **14**-4463, 4468
Independence, War of, **4**-1114
India, and astronomy, **6**-1675
and Burke, **13**-4158
and mountain passes, **13**-3924-25
animals in, **1**-152-54, 159, 162, 287, 297; **2**-406-08, 508, 529-30; **3**-681, 802-03, 878; **4**-1012; **11**-3361, 3364; **18**-5573, 5801; **20**-6246, 6375
birds of, **5**-1504, 1557, 1560; **6**-1759, 1761, 1763, 1897, 1900; **7**-1971, 1974-75; **18**-5752
bowls in, **4**-1263
buttermaking in, **4**-1132
children in, **8**-2325
coir-rope in, **13**-4005
costumes of, **11**-3439
cotton in, **8**-2384; **15**-4885
ebony from, **16**-5034
empire of, **6**-1713
empress of, **13**-4079
fish of, **9**-2708
forests denuded, **12**-3742
fruits in, **2**-650
gems from, **20**-6380-81
glass of, **4**-1263
heat of, **4**-1084
history of, **1**-65; **4**-1113-15, 1118; **5**-1325-26; **7**-2076; **9**-2940; **13**-4077-79
insects of, **10**-3201-02, 3204; **11**-3306, 3447
India, Kafir corn in, **19**-5968
map of, **5**-1630
natives of, **6**-1717
new route to, **4**-1167
pearl of the East, **5**-1631
philosophy, **10**-3023
religions of, **10**-3023
reptiles of, **4**-1210, 1213
rosewood from, **16**-5034
rubber grown in, **11**-3569
sacred monkeys of, **20**-6244
serpents of, **5**-1381-84, 1386, 1631
shoe worn in India, **10**-3111
stories told in, **19**-6133; **20**-6292
taxes in, **5**-1315
tea in, **19**-5971-72, 5979
temples of, **7**-2242
test for thieves, **7**-2171
tombs of, **5**-1636-37
trees of, **10**-3267
wages in, **9**-2711
water supply in, **17**-5416
Wellington in, **14**-4366
wild dogs of, **20**-6319
Indiana, admission of, **6**-1836; **11**-3490
flower of, **18**-5815
in Northwest Territory, **6**-1834
limestone in, **9**-2680; **17**-5349
oil in, **13**-4166
president from, **8**-2382
Indian-bean, **17**-5438
see also Catalpa
Indian Civil Service, work of, **5**-1638
Indian corn: see Corn
Indian Girl, a statue, **15**-4667
Indian Hunter, a statue, **15**-4669, 4671
Indian Mutiny, or Sepoy Rebellion, in India, **4**-1118; **6**-1720
Indian Ocean, as boundary, **12**-3855
storms of, **5**-1630, 1632
Indian Paintbrush, state flower, **18**-5816
Indian Pink: see Arethusa, an orchid
Indian Pipe, a flower, **10**-3065, 3068
Indian-race, **14**-4292
Indians, and early colonists, **1**-274-78, 281; **2**-525, 530, 532-33, 556
and Helen H. Jackson, **7**-2100
and Northmen, **1**-272
and Northwest Mounted Police, **15**-4622
and school republic, **20**-6390
and the fur-trade, **15**-4834
and western settlers, **5**-1397-98
as they look to-day, **9**-2783
camouflage of, **11**-3509
dogs of, **2**-508
during the Revolution, **4**-1004
exhibits of, **17**-5328
food of, **16**-5219; **17**-5338, 5342
games of, **16**-5222
hut of, **19**-6099
in Alaska, **13**-4060
in early colonial wars, **3**-894; **11**-3493
legends of, **4**-1105
life of, **4**-1107
name of, **1**-16; **13**-4078
North American, **1**-16, 64; **2**-525
of Canada, **1**-230; **6**-1916-20; **8**-2575; **9**-2781
of Eastern America, **20**-6272
of Pacific coast, **17**-5328
of South America, **14**-4506
of the Far North, **8**-2580
on canal-boats, **15**-4768
plants used by, **16**-5219
removal of, **6**-1840; **11**-3491
silent messages of, **7**-2268
snowshoe and toboggan of, **16**-5222
stories about, **1**-195
straw Indians, **16**-5124
tales told by, **6**-1913
Trent valley, route of, **1**-228
United States, care of, **5**-1437
use of plants, **17**-5434, 5436
weave bark, **17**-5429
see also Eliot, John, French and Indian Wars, Marquette, South America, republics of, etc.
Indian Territory: see Oklahoma
Indian-turnip: see Jack-in-the-Pulpit
India-rubber, effects of, **10**-3149
elastic, **16**-5019
in fountain-pen, **19**-5875-77
not porous, **3**-693
India-rubber-plant, of conservatories, **18**-5794
Indicolite: see Tourmaline
Indigestion, cause of, **8**-2364

Indigo, a dye-plant, **3**-906; **4**-994
Indigo-bird, the common, **8**-2345
Indulgence, Papal, what it was, **2**-496
Indus River, in India, **5**-1631-32; **13**-3923, 3930
Industrial Disputes Investigation Act, **13**-4129
Inertia, law of, **11**-3429
property of matter, **9**-2911
"Inez," by Evans, **7**-2098
Infant Ceres, a portrait bust, **15**-4668
"Infelice," by Evans, **7**-2098
Infidels: see Moors, **11**-3340
Infield, of baseball, **17**-5247
"Information," in telephone service, **2**-338
Infusoria, aquatic organisms, **8**-2405
story of, **12**-3664
Ingelow, Jean, poems: see Poetry Index
Ingersoll, Robert, comment on Lincoln, **3**-787
Ingots, of iron, **18**-5697, 5701, 5702
Inhaling, bad habit, **11**-3417
Inheritance, laws of, **12**-3781
Injured: see First Aid to the Injured
Ink, absorption of, **7**-2082
for printing presses, **12**-3615
invented by Egyptians, **11**-3484
invisible, **4**-1302
of cuttlefish, **8**-2484-85
on wood, **18**-5741
stains of, **10**-3149; **14**-4494; **16**-5177; **13**-5644
Tom and Nora learn to write with, **11**-3377
what it is, **5**-1568
writes best on paper, **6**-1653
Ink-berry, a shrub, **14**-4565
Inkerman, battle of, **12**-3729
"In Memoriam," by Tennyson, **19**-6037
Inn, dinner at the, **16**-5184
Innertkirchen, Swiss town, **18**-5846
Inness, George, and Tiffany, **13**-4221
Inness, George, Jr., American painter, **14**-4247-49
Innings: see Baseball
Innkeeper, character in "Don Quixote," **3**-903
Innocence, picture by Reynolds, **15**-4591
Innocent III, Pope of Rome, and Vatican, **16**-5098
power of, **15**-4796-97
Inn River, in Europe, **10**-2984
Innsbrück, in Austrian Tyrol, **9**-2903; **10**-2984
"In Ole Virginia," by Page, **5**-1621
Inquisition, and Galileo, **6**-1680; **7**-1963-64
and St. Dominic, **13**-4034
court of the, **11**-3344
in the Netherlands, **11**-3544; **16**-5225
in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3715
Insane, treatment of the, **15**-4634
Inscriptions, mysterious, **17**-5451
of Asiatic lore, **16**-4958
Insects, and flowers, **4**-1283; **12**-3812-16; **13**-4013, 4015-16
and insectivorous plants, **11**-3566; **12**-3814
attracted by putrid odor, **12**-3893
backboneless animals, **3**-671
communication between, **18**-5813
development of, **12**-3665-66
eggs of, **1**-49
exhibit of, **17**-5332
eyes of, **14**-4261; **19**-5995
foes of man, **10**-3195
food for wasps, **9**-2860
friends of man, **11**-3297
in the jumping beans, **8**-2475
injurious, **5**-1519; **10**-3206; **12**-3786
killed by fungus, **12**-3894
world of, **9**-2849
see also Leaf-insect, Mimicry, Stick-insect, etc.
Insight, what it means, **2**-518
Inspector, and burgomaster, **18**-5743
Inspiration, act of, **6**-1652; **20**-6309
Instinct, of animals, **1**-166; **3**-917
of humanity, **16**-5188
Instruments, ancient surgical, **15**-4626
for watching sun, **7**-2092
musical, **9**-2782; **16**-4907; **17**-5444
surgical, **15**-4803
Intellect, importance of, **16**-5188
Intendant: see New France, intendant of
Intercolonial Railway, construction of, **7**-2274
Interdict, of Pope, **2**-594
Interest, and thinking, **16**-5081
Interior, United States Department of, **5**-1437
Interlaken, Swiss town, **10**-2985
Interpreter, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1127, 1186
Interstate Commission Act, **11**-3494
Intervals, musical, **13**-4094
"In the Tennessee Mountains," by Craddock, **7**-2101
Intra-molecular, meaning of, **6**-1647
Introductions, a game, **19**-5919
Invalids, gardens for, **19**-6080
oxygen used for, **4**-1245
Invention, type of mind for, **16**-4998
Inventor, picture of, **3**-662
Inventors and Inventions, American, **9**-2711
Invertebrates, animals without backbones, **3**-675
Involucre, of flowers, **13**-4210
Iodine, for invisible and fading inks, **4**-1302
how to remove, **2**-488
non-metallic element, **5**-1314
test for starch, **9**-2728
Iolcus, town, and Jason, **1**-203
Iolus, friend of Hercules, **16**-5185
Iona Island, monastery on, **15**-4788, 4790; **18**-5552
Ionia, art of, **13**-4172
Ionians, Greek tribe, **16**-5202
Iopa, land of, **4**-1052
Iowa, admitted, **6**-1846; **11**-3492
and Louisiana, **5**-1396
flower of, **18**-5815
hogs in, **9**-2677
Iquazu Falls, in South America, **14**-4511
Iran, plateau of, **12**-3863
Ireland, animals in, **1**-157, 160; **2**-405, 508
arms of, **6**-1657
birds of, **6**-1893
butter in, **4**-1132
Christianity in, **15**-4788, 4790
disturbances in, **4**-1065
epidemic in, **2**-476
fairies of, **2**-547
flag of, **8**-2354
folk-lore of, **5**-1481
gems from, **20**-6382
given by Adrian IV, **15**-4796
history of, **2**-470, 592; **3**-773, 859; **4**-1036, 1039, 1115-16; **6**-1857
linen in, **9**-2686
maize in, **10**-2950
national plant of, **18**-5816
Northmen in, **12**-3652
parliament of, **4**-1116
police of, **17**-5397
rain in, **10**-3148
rebellion of, **17**-5409
story of, **18**-5551
Wentworth governed, **6**-1863
"Irene," by Johnson, **15**-4726
Ireton (Henry), English parliamentary general, **4**-1040; **6**-1866; **12**-3693; **15**-4686
Iridium, a metal, **11**-3484; **19**-5875, 5879
Iris, a plant, **6**-1738; **10**-3064; **16**-5091; **17**-5230
see also Fleur-de-lys
Iris, of the eye, **11**-3510; **14**-4330; **19**-5889
Irish, in America, **2**-531
in Canada, **12**-3732; **13**-4079
music of, **4**-1087
"Irish Melodies," by Moore, **12**-3770
Irishwoman, character in "Water Babies," **12**-3831
Irkutsk, Siberian town, **12**-3804
Iron, and fire, **3**-663
and magnetism, **7**-2167; **17**-5356, 5528
and steel, **12**-3685
bending when hot, **12**-3775
burning of, **15**-4874
color of compounds, **18**-5723
conductor of heat, **4**-1086; **5**-1317; **15**-4580
effect of oxygen on, **6**-1792
fatigue of, **13**-4022
floating of, **12**-3775
for spoons, **15**-4805
for the blood, **19**-6110
from Brazil, **17**-5371
galvanized, **9**-2680
in Canada, **17**-5544; **18**-5780; **19**-6092
in Chile, **17**-5366
in eggs, **11**-3275
in foods, **5**-1431
in Germany, **9**-2766
in hæmoglobin, **5**-1430
in milk, **9**-2828
in Newfoundland, **20**-6296
in Philippines, **7**-2152
in Russia, **12**-3798
in Spain, **11**-3347
in Sweden, **12**-3660
in the stars, **7**-1969
made in colonies, **4**-994
making, **18**-5687-88
metallic element, **5**-1316

Iron, meteoric, 6-1882
of the United States, 9-2678
salts of, 16-5177
smelting of, 4-1042
specific gravity of, 12-3825, 3828
strength of, 1-23
sulphate of, 11-3479, 3484
temperature of, 11-3388
tiredness of, 17-5516
weight of rusty, 10-3227
why it sinks, 3-695
see also Oxidation, Rust, Steel, etc.
Iron, Age of, a period, 5-1316
"Iron Chancellor:" see Bismarck, Count von
"Iron Duke:" see Wellington, Duke of
Iron Gate, of the Danube, 18-5652, 5658
Iron industry, in America, 9-2684
Iron Mountains, gates of, 9-2902
Iron-oxide, a compound, 10-3227
Ironsides, Cromwell's troops, 2-523; 4-1037-38; 6-1853, 1865; 18-5556
Ironsides, a locomotive, 2-605
Ironweed, a plant, 16-5092
Ironwood: see Hornbeam
Iroquois, confederacy of Indian tribes, 1-21, 196; 2-556, 558; 6-1673; 8-2575; 9-2784-85; 17-5335
Iroquois, Canadian town, 19-6123
Irradiation, of bright objects, 9-2911
of things, 11-3389
Irrigation, for fruit, 18-5718
in Egypt, 14-4304-05
in South America, 14-4510
in United States, 8-2379
systems of, 17-5416
works for, 9-2710
Irving, Henry, protrait by Whistler, 14-4253
Irving, Washington, American writer, life of, 5-1609-10; 18-5831
home of, 5-1611
portrait bust of, 15-4668
Is, ways of saying, 4-1287
Isaac, of York, in "Ivanhoe," 6-1664
Isaac, son of Abraham, 20-6329
Isaacs, Sir Rufus: see Reading, Earl
Isaacs, Samuel, rescued man, 13-4090
Isabel, character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3309
Isabel, Princess, of Brazil, 17-5370
Isabella, Shakespearian heroine, 2-561
Isabella I, queen of Spain, and Charles V, 9-2898; 11-3340-42, 3344
and Columbus, 1-62; 8-2445; 14-4464
flag of, 1-58
"I sailed from the Downs in the Nancy," by Dibdin, 12-3766
Ischl, baths of, 19-6052
Iselle, and Simplon tunnel, 20-6260, 6270
Isengrim, the wolf, 18-5570
Iser River, in Bavaria, 8-2594
Ishmaelites, bought Joseph, 9-2938
Isinglass, from air-bladder of fish, 8-2602
Islam, doctrine of Mahomet, 5-1550; 6-1714
Island Range, in Canada, 18-5778
Islands, and cocoanuts, 12-3890
climate of, 6-1878; 14-4313
disappearance of, 9-2920
made by coral animals, 3-921
making coral, 8-2408
wandering, in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
Isle of the City, in Paris, 17-5534-35
Isle Royale, in Lake Superior, 19-6120
Ismail, khedive of Egypt, 14-4304
Ismail, shah of Persia, 12-3862
Isolt, and Tristram of Lyonnesse, 11-3282
Ispahan, capital of Persia, 12-3859, 3862-63
I spy, game, 2-618
Israel, Biblical character, 20-6330
Israel, in "Treasure Island," 12-3634
Israel, kingdom of, 20-6330
Israelites, and David, 20-6284
code of health for, 15-4626
in Egypt, 9-2938; 15-4849
learned leather-making, 9-2833
standards of, 6-1657
see also Hebrews, Jews
Issus, battle of, 5-1326; 16-5147
Italian, language, 13-4097-98
Italians, and oyster farms, 9-2618
in Brazil, 17-5371
in Canada, 19-5946
in Ireland, 17-5409
in South America, 15-4610
Italian Somaliland, in Africa, 14-4308
Italy, and Germany, 8-2555
animals in, 2-410
Italy, cave in, 6-1803
costume of, 11-3435
earthquake in, 9-2920
flag of, 6-1658
folk-lore of, 5-1477
France and, 8-2290, 2426
fruit in, 2-650
glass in, 4-1263
Greeks in, 16-5202
hemp in, 13-4007-08
history, 1-134, 334; 2-435; 4-1167; 9-2905
in Africa, 14-4307
insects of, 10-3201
irrigation in, 17-5416
Jews in, 20-6334
land of romance, 10-3073
legendary history, 1-78
map of, 10-3072
music of, 4-1087
Napoleon and, 8-2286, 2288; 11-3346; 14-4364
paper in, 11-3484
pottery of, 14-4540
revolution of, 10-3086
Roman Church in, 8-2552
sculpture in, 13-4173
settlement of, 8-2550; 17-5271
silk in, 6-1829
sky of, 17-5398
stories of, 16-4994
tarantula in, 11-3361
see also Rome
Itasca Lake, reputed source of Mississippi, 19-6071
Ithaca, Greek island, 1-76
Ithaca, N. Y., college at, 14-4576
Ithamar, character in "Ben Hur," 17-5257
Ithuriel, in "Paradise Lost," 18-5680
Iturbide, Agustin de, emperor of Mexico, 14-4401
Ivan, Russian doll, 11-face 3434, 3438
Ivan III, the Great, czar of Russia, arms of, 6-1658
reign of, 12-3723
Tower of, 12-3802
Ivan IV, the Terrible, czar of Russia, reign of, 12-3723-24
Ivanhoe, hero of "Ivanhoe," 6-1664
"Ivanhoe," by Scott, 5-1496; 6-1663
Ives, Frederic E., and color printing, 12-3615
Ivory, and electricity, 7-2163
carvings of, 17-5330
for cutlery and spoons, 15-4803, 4805
for pins, 16-5001
mammoth, 12-3804
of elephants, 1-292
of walrus, 4-1076
Ivory-bill, a woodpecker, 8-2343
Ivory, Maiden of, who came to life, 3-980
Ivy, flowers of, 12-3816
grows in water, 8-2582
how it clings, 1-169
how to draw leaf, 3-744, 746
leaves for pattern, 5-1473; 7-2232
leaves of, 5-1473
"Ivy Green," music for, 12-3768

J

J, story of, 11-3433
Jabné (Jamnia), school at, 20-6334
Jacana, bird, 7-1978
Jack, and the bean-stalk, 10-3207
Jack, house of, 18-5620; 19-5903, 6013; 20-6231
Jack, luck of Simple, 9-2754
"Jack," meaning of, 8-2354
Jackal, and the lion, 17-5481
blue, 20-6292
dogs descended from, 20-6320
life-history, 1-155, 162
trick of, 17-5482
Jack-boot, form of boot, 10-3106
Jack-by-the-hedge: see Hedge-garlic
Jackdaw, a bird, 6-1901-02
and the pigeons, 12-3878
egg of, 6-face 1760
Jacket, for diver, 20-6312
magician's, 5-1605
Jack-in-the-Pulpit, a flower, 9-2882
Jack-o'-dandy, dancing lights, 14-4441
Jack-o'-lantern: see Will-o'-the-Wisp
Jackson, and telegraph, 14-4445
Jackson, General Andrew, administration of, 11-3488, 3491
and Creek uprising, 5-1399

Jackson, General Andrew, as president, **3**-779, 783; **6**-1840
at New Orleans, **5**-1400-01; **11**-3490
born in North Carolina, **8**-2382
bust of, **15**-4667
incidents of life, **8**-2438, 2443
lived in Tennessee, **8**-2382
Jackson, Dr. Charles T., and Dr. Morton, **15**-4633
Jackson (Major Frederick G.), arctic explorer, **17**-5457, 5460
Jackson, Helen Hunt, 7-2100
poems: see Poetry Index
Jackson, Dr. Hughlings, law of, **17**-5441
Jackson, Rachel, wife of Andrew, **3**-785
Jackson, Robert, brother of Andrew, **3**-784
Jackson, Thomas J., or "Stonewall," and Virginia Military Institute, **19**-5958
and West Point, **15**-4735
Confederate general, **7**-2045, 2047-48, 2050
Jackson, William, married Helen Hunt, **7**-2100
Jackson, capital of Mississippi, **19**-5960, 5966
Jackson Monument, a statue, **15**-4668
Jacksonville, city in Florida, **19**-5960
Jack-the-Giant-Killer, story of, **6**-1810
Jacob, Biblical character, **20**-6330
Jacob and Rachel, a game, **4**-1303
Jacobins, political party, **13**-4105-06, 4108
Jacobins, pigeons, **7**-2219
Jacobite Rebellion, the second, **5**-1498
Jacobites, characters in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3309
rising of, **5**-1623
songs of, **12**-3770
Jacob's-ladder, the mysterious, **18**-5740
Jacopo, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4439
Jacopo della Quercia, Italian sculptor, **13**-4173
Jacques Cartier, River, in Canada, **19**-6124
Jade, Asiatic trade in, **13**-3928
Jago, St., character in "Charles O'Malley," **10**-2975
Jaguar, a dangerous animal, **18**-5801, 5806
life-history of, **1**-156, 159
picture, **1**-156
Jainism, a religion, **10**-3023-25
Jam, alcohol produced in, **6**-1890
Jamaica, birds of, **6**-1758
fruit in, **2**-650
history, **4**-1041; **14**-4464
island of, **19**-6041, 6044-46, 6048
mongoose in, **1**-161
James I, king of England, abolished sanctuary **15**-4684
and Bacon, **17**-5489
and Bohemians, **8**-2558
and gunpowder plot, **6**-1806-08
and Ireland, **18**-5556
and Nova Scotia, **17**-5543
and Raleigh, **17**-5412; **20**-6275
and Virginia, **2**-521
Henry IV's comment on, **6**-1857
incidents in life of, **3**-862; **4**-1035, 1041; **6**-1658; **10**-3140; **13**-4077-78
sent embassy to India, **6**-1716
tyranny of, **2**-523
James II, king of England, and American colonies, **2**-529, 531, 533
and battle of Boyne, **4**-1041; **12**-3766
and episcopacy, **6**-1773
and Ireland, **18**-5556
and Prince of Orange, **18**-5628
and Sir John Cochrane, **9**-2813
and William of Orange, **11**-3547
as child, **4**-1038; **6**-1856
character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3309
incidents in reign of, **4**-1043
James III, king of England: see Pretender, the Old
James I, king of Scotland, life of, **1**-257; **3**-774; **10**-3138, 3140; **12**-3662
James II, king of Scots, accidentally killed, **10**-3137, 3140
James III, king of Scots, murdered, **10**-3137, 3140
James IV, king of Scotland, and printers, **12**-3612
incidents in reign of, **3**-856, 860; **10**-3139-40
James V, king of Scotland, and Hôtel Cluny, **17**-5540
reign of, **3**-860; **10**-3140
James VI, king of Scotland, was James I of England, **3**-860; **10**-3140, 3142
see also James I, king of England
James, George Wharton, comment on piki, **12**-3628
James, Professor, student of the mind, **15**-4875
James River, settlement on, **2**-522
Jamestown, Va., glass workers in, **4**-1264
iron-making at, **18**-5688
settlement of, **1**-282; **2**-522; **4**-1035; **19**-5958; **20**-6275
Jam-jar, how to draw, **5**-1471
"Jane Eyre," by Brontë, **9**-2625-26
Janicula, character in "Canterbury Tales," **2**-493
Janissaries, in Serbia, **10**-3242
Turkish slave troops, **10**-3192, 3194
January, birthstone, **20**-6377
name of, **14**-4531
Janus, Roman god, **14**-4531
Japan, and gunpowder, **4**-1164
and school republic, **20**-6390
animals of, **3**-802
artificial leather of, **9**-2834
baseball in, **17**-5247
birds of, **5**-1566
children in, **3**-923
costume of, **11**-3439
crabs of, **9**-2614
exhibit of art, **17**-5399
fisheries of, **12**-3841
food of, **9**-2732
in Hawaii, **7**-2150
milk in, **9**-2830
opening of, **11**-3492
peace with Russia, **8**-2380
sandals in, **10**-3106
scene in, **2**-353
tea in, **19**-5971, 5976
water-supply of, **17**-5416
Japanese, and Canada, **19**-5942, 5946
use chop-sticks, **15**-4801
who saved the cherry-tree, **18**-5775
Jaques, Shakespearian character, **2**-637
Jar, for cooling water, **19**-6102
Kwang and boy in, **17**-5478
Jardin d'Acclimatation, in Paris, **17**-5539
Jardin des Plantes, in Paris, **17**-5536
Jarley, Mrs., character in "Old Curiosity Shop," **9**-2774
Jarnac, battle of, **1**-334
Jarndyce, John, character in "Bleak House," **8**-2460
Jarrow, monastery of, **15**-4791
Jascha, prince, in story of bird-girl, **6**-1872
Jason, and the Golden Fleece, **1**-203
myth painted, **6**-1688
Jasper, precious stone, **20**-6377, 6379
Jasper House, in Canada, **19**-6145
Jaudenes y Nebot, Don Josef, portrait, by Stuart, **13**-4217
Java, Dutch in, **11**-3546
serpents of, **5**-1382
Java, ship, **5**-1398; **10**-3005, 3008
Java-sparrow, a weaver-bird, **6**-1758, 1761
Jaw, and phosphorus, **3**-812; **8**-2433
development of jaws, **12**-3666
fracture and dislocation of, **14**-4382-83
movable joints of, **8**-2571
muscles liable to spasms, **14**-4484
of snake, **5**-1387
use of jaws, **7**-2077
Jay, John, Chief Justice of the United States, **2**-398
envoy to England, **5**-1396
Jays, birds, **7**-2213, 2215; **8**-2344; **11**-3456
eggs of, **6**-face 1756
see also Blue-jay
Jean Jacques I: see Dessalines, General
Jeanne d'Albret, queen of Navarre, **1**-334
Jefferson, Thomas, administration of, **11**-3488, 3490
and Capitol, **7**-2056; **19**-5956
and Declaration of Independence, **14**-4468
and Elizabeth Patterson, **16**-4945
and Hamilton, **8**-2436
and Jerome Bonaparte, **16**-4942
and Old Bruton Church, **5**-1395
and plough, **9**-2711, 2714
and slavery, **7**-2042
and third term, **5**-1435
and University of Virginia, **14**-4569; **19**-5957
as president, **3**-779, 781-83; **5**-1388, 1396; **8**-2382; **15**-4735
as Secretary of State, **5**-1393, 1396
college of, **14**-4568
during the Revolution, **4**-1003, 1008
home of, **3**-781
statue of, **15**-4666, 4672
writings of, **4**-1002; **5**-1436
Jeffries, crossed Channel, **18**-5810
Jehan à la Barbe: see Mandeville, John

Jehan de Bourgoyne: see Mandeville, John
Jehan Gir, Mogul emperor, **6**-1716
Jehu, king of Israel, **16**-4965
Jellyfish, a marine animal, **4**-1068; **5**-1420, 1424, 1427; **8**-2411, 2463
development of, **12**-3665
Jelly-mould, of folded paper, **15**-4825
Jena, battle of, **8**-2593; **12**-3728
German town, **9**-2766
Jenghis Khan, leader of Mongols, **12**-3860; **13**-3928
Jenkins, Captain, **6**-1821
Jenner (Edward), and vaccination, **8**-2474; **9**-2801; **15**-4625, 4632
Jenneval, French poet, **12**-3772
Jennie Cushman, ship, in "Captains Courageous," **17**-5376
Jenny, orang-utan, **17**-5505
Jerboa, an animal, **3**-682-83, 808
home of, **18**-5577
Jeremiah, prophet, **20**-6332
Jerfalcon, a bird of prey, **6**-1900
Jeroboam, king of Israel, **16**-4967; **20**-6330
Jerome, St., translated the Scriptures, **13**-4029-30, 4037
Jerome, named Dead Sea, **18**-5815
Jerome, Brother, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4074
Jerrold, Douglas, anagram of names, **16**-5037
Jersey, kind of cattle, **2**-406
Jersey, Isle of, **4**-1063
New Jersey named for, **2**-529
Jerusalem, bishop of, and the true cross, **17**-5384
Jerusalem, king of, **5**-1552
Jerusalem, and Babylonians, **16**-4969
and Rome, **16**-5041
and the Crusades, **5**-1552; **10**-3188, 3190
history of, **1**-127; **2**-539; **20**-6330
in "Ben Hur," **17**-5257
temple of, **16**-5202
"Jerusalem," by Lagerlof, **17**-5316
Jervis, Admiral, at battle of St. Vincent, **14**-4362
Jesse, the Bethlehemite, **20**-6284
Jessica, Shakespearian heroine, **1**-332
Jester, and kings, **14**-4347
and rope, **7**-2145
escape of king's, **7**-2034
Jesuits, and South America, **14**-4512
in Canada, **17**-5296
missionaries to American Indians, **1**-21, 278; **2**-558; **3**-894; **9**-2784
society of, **3**-894; **13**-4038; **19**-5933
see also Jesus, Society of
Jesus Christ, and children, **3**-923
and Rose of Jericho, **6**-1705
birth of, **17**-5280
character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5261
followers in India, **6**-1714
holy places of, **5**-1549-50
in Palestine, **12**-3856
language spoken by, **4**-1287
mother of, **9**-2793
opinion of, **13**-4163
pictures depicting, **3**-760
Jesus, Society of, and Fordham University, **14**-4572
see also Jesuits
Jew-birds, build community nests, **8**-2343
Jewel-chamber, in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1306
Jewels, English state, **4**-1254
fowl and the jewel, **2**-580
in Italy, **10**-3086
jewel of Alfred the Great, **2**-470
prehistoric, **1**-208
Tower of, San Francisco Exposition, **1**-84
see also Cornelia, Diamond of Alfred, Isabella
Jewel-Tower: see Tower of London
Jewel-weed: see Touch-me-not
Jewett, Sarah O., American writer, **7**-2101
Jews, King of the, character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5259
Jews, and Assyria and Babylonia, **16**-4965, 4969
and Cyrus the Great, **16**-5146, 5153
and Inquisition, **11**-3344
and Romans, **17**-5282
and St. Bernard, **13**-4032
built Colosseum, **19**-5928
do not eat pig, **2**-414
history, **1**-127
in Canada, **19**-5946
Jew and slave, **16**-5184
persecution of, **12**-3805
sang hymns, **7**-2013
see also Hebrews, Israelites
Jiddah, port of Mecca, **12**-3858
Jigger, an injurious insect, **10**-3203
Jigger-mast, of ship, **13**-3960
Jiloffer: see Stock
Jimson-weed: see Thorn-apple
Jingle, character in "Pickwick Papers," **8**-2459
Jingling, a game, **16**-5035
Jip, dog, in "David Copperfield," **9**-2868
Jo, character in "Little Women," **7**-2098-99; **16**-5169
Joachim, Order of St., **9**-2622
Joachim, Joseph, violinist, **20**-6336
Joan, Countess of Montford, **8**-2508
Joan, married Llewelyn, **17**-5385
Joanna, Spanish princess, **11**-3342, 3544
Joan of Arc, and Rheims, **17**-5378
French patriot, **1**-129, 130, 131, 136; **3**-774
statues of, **8**-2423
story of, **7**-2072
"Joan of Arc," by Mark Twain," **5**-1621
"Joan of Arc," moving-picture play, **16**-5143
Joao, king of Portugal, and Ceuta, **13**-4027
Job, and his donkeys, **19**-6066
Job's tears: see Peridot
Joceline, and the little man, **16**-4984
Joch Pass, in Switzerland, **18**-5847
"Jock," character in "Heart of Midlothian," **10**-3131
Jock-by-the-Hedge: see Hedge-garlic
Joconde, La: see Mona Lisa
Joe-Pye-Weed, a plant, **16**-5213, 5216
Joffre, General, visits New York, **16**-5011
Jogues, Father, Jesuit missionary, **3**-894
Johanan ben Zakkai, Jewish rabbi, **20**-6334
Johansen, Lieut., arctic explorer, **17**-5460
John, St., apostle, settled at Ephesus, **8**-2351
statue, by Donatello, **9**-2796
John, character in "Rob Roy," **5**-1623
John, of Austria, at battle of Lepanto, **10**-3193
John, prince of England, **15**-4662
John, Prince, of Portugal and Brazil, **17**-5370
John, king of England, and Gelert, **17**-5385
and Gotham meadow, **13**-4126
and Innocent III, **16**-5098
and Magna Carta, **15**-4797
and Robin Hood, **9**-2629
character in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1666
injured Richard I, **7**-2019
killed at Crécy, **9**-2902
luckless, **10**-3138
reign of, **2**-588, 594
John, king of France, luckless, **10**-3138
John, king of Scotland: see Robert III, king of Scotland
John XXIII, pope of Rome, and Vatican, **16**-5100
John Baliol, king of Scotland, luckless, **10**-3138
"John Brown's Body," song, **10**-3053
John Bull, origin of nickname, **8**-2351-52
John Bull, The, an engine, **2**-605
John Carruthers Hall: see Queen's University
John Chinaman, made of cork, **2**-486
John Damascene, St., hymn of, **7**-2013
John-de-Acre, Sir, character in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1664
John, Faithful, **15**-4677
"John Gilpin," by Cowper, **19**-6031
"John Halifax, Gentleman," by Mulock, **9**-2627; **13**-3969
John Lackland: see John, king of England
John of Gaunt, and Westminster, **15**-4684
and Wycliffe, **13**-3940
daughter of, **13**-4027
Johns Hopkins Hospital, ward in, **15**-4627
Johns Hopkins University, at Baltimore, **14**-4570
Johnson, Andrew, administration of, **11**-3488, 3493
as president, **7**-2057; **8**-2382
born in North Carolina, **8**-2382
impeachment of **5**-1436; **7**-2057
Johnson, E. Pauline, poems: see Poetry Index
Johnson, Eastman, American painter, **13**-4220
Johnson, Dr. Samuel, comments of, **4**-998; **6**-1752; **13**-4155-57; **19**-6030
English author, **9**-2619; **15**-4726, 4729
Johnson, Sir William, and Indians, **3**-894
Johnston, Albert Sidney, and West Point, **15**-4735
Confederate general, **7**-2047
Johnston, Sir Harry, English traveler, **2**-626; **4**-1016
Johnston, Joseph E., and West Point, **15**-4735
Confederate general, **7**-2045, 2048, 2052-54
Johnston, Mary, American writer, **7**-2101
Johnston Island, American, **7**-2147
John the Baptist, Donatello's statue of, **4**-1172

John, the Coward, 7-2070
see also John, king of England
Joigni, Count de, and Vincent de Paul, 10-3069
Joints, ball-and-socket, 8-2573
in carpentry, 5-1359, 1520
of engines, 8-2465
of skeletons, 8-2465
see also Limbs, Skull, etc.
Joliet, Louis, explored America, 1-278; 13-5825; 19-6112, 6117
"Jolly Beggars," by Burns, 19-6032
Jolly Tapley Inn, in "Martin Chuzzlewit," 9-2675
Jonah-crab: see Crab
Jonathan, and David, 20-6284
child of, 19-5915
Jones, Sir Charles, and Goody Two Shoes, 16-5180
Jones, Inigo, English architect, 4-1172
Jones, J. W., and disc records, 18-5602
Jones, John Paul, American naval commander, 4-1006; 10-3003-08
and flag, 17-5492
body of, 15-4741
Jonquil, a plant, 17-5230
Jonson, Ben, friends of, 17-5488-89
on Spenser, 17-5486
poems: see Poetry Index
Joppa, Dorcas at, 14-4450
Jordan River, in Palestine, 12-3856
Jorullo, a volcano, 14-4401
José, character in "Captains Courageous," 17-5375
José, Francia, Paraguayan dictator, 15-4610
Joseph, in Egypt, 15-4848
the Jewish slave, 9-2938-39; 20-6330
Joseph, as Holy Roman Emperor, 14-4555
as emperor of Austria, 4-1150; 8-2289, 2594
as emperor of Germany, 12-3728
death of, 8-2561
"Joseph Andrews," by Fielding, 6-1750
Joséphine, empress of France, 2-360; 8-2288; 14-4360, 4368; 17-5535, 5537
Joseph of Arimathea, character in "Table Round," 3-885
Joseph, of the Studium, St., hymn of, 7-2013-14
Josephus, and virtues of stones, 20-6377
Joshua, Jewish general, 20-6330
Josiah, king of Israel, 20-6332
Jostedal Glacier, in Norway, 12-3659
Jouffroy, Marquis de, steamboat of, 8-2488
Joule, and heat-work, 14-4390
Jourdan (Jean B.), French marshal, 14-4366
"Journalists," by Freytag, 11-3399
"Journal to Stella," by Swift, 6-1748
Jove, bolts of, 10-3147
Joy, picture of Lear and Cordelia, 2-641
Joy, George W., painting of boy Nelson, 14-4361
Joyce, Cornet, in charge of Charles I, 6-1859
Joyce, Muriel, character in "John Halifax," 13-3971
Joy, Island of, in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
Juan, Prince, in story, 2-579, 581
Juan Fernandez, island of, 20-6236
Juarez, president of Mexico, 14-4402
Jubilee-singers, songs of, 10-3054
Judah, kingdom of, 18-5788; 20-6330
Judas Maccabeus, Jewish general, 20-6332
Jewish hero, 1-127
Judges, appointment of United States, 5-1436
colonial, 4-995
Supreme Court, 5-1437
Judgment Tree, of Boone, 20-6254
"Judith," by Hebbel, 11-3399
Juggernaut, Hindoo god, 5-1636
Julia, Shakespearian character, 2-639
Juliana, Princess, heir to throne of Netherlands, 11-3548
Julian, the Apostate, emperor of Rome, 10-3187; 16-5155
Juliér Pass, across Alps, 10-2984
Juliet, character in "Romeo and Juliet," 2-447, 561; 18-5585
Julius II, pope of Rome, work for, 16-5100, 5102, 5104
Julius Cæsar: see Cæsar, Julius C.
"Julius Cæsar," by Shakespeare, 17-5280; 18-5588
July, birthstone for, 20-6377
name of, 14-4534-35
Jumbles, almond, 11-3328
Jumbo, story of the elephant, 1-292
Jumel Mansion, in New York, 16-5014
Jump, when shocked, 9-2910
Jumper, a dog, 16-5180
Jumping-bean, history of, 8-2475
"Jumping Frog," by Mark Twain, 5-1620
Junco, a bird, 11-3461
June, birthstone, 20-6377
name of, 14-4534
June-berry, a tree, 17-5342
June-bugs, injurious insect, 11-3303
Jungfrau, Mt., Alpine peak, 10-2981-82, 2985; 18-5842, 5845-46
Jungle Demon: see Mowgli
Jungle-folk, in story of Mowgli, 17-5468
Junius, Roman family, 14-4534
Junius, Lucius: see Brutus
Juno, goddess, and Calisto, 11-3374
and garden of Hesperides, 16-5186
and golden apple, 6-1710
and June, 14-4534
and peacock, 13-4056
temple of, 2-576
Juno, character in "Masterman Ready," 7-2025
Juntas, South American, 17-5361, 5364
Jupiter, god, and Calisto, 11-3374
and ass, 11-3370
and frogs, 2-503
and oak, 15-4866
bolts of, 10-3147
et l'Âne, 17-5532
father or king of gods, 6-1710, 14-4534
Hercules son of, 11-3374
see also Jove
"Jupiter," by Mozart, 11-3290
Jupiter, planet, affected comet, 8-2544
and comets, 10-3149
and solar system, 7-1963-64; 11-3508
changes in, 19-5991
heat of, 14-4312
light of, 11-3384
moons of, 1-145, 148; 7-1963
name of, 7-2249
planets revolving around, 6-1680
story of, 1-140, 144; 5-1413; 6-1680; 7-2090; 8-2389-90, 2392-94
tides on, 8-2294
Jupiter Ammon, a god, 15-4852
Jura Mountains, in Europe, 8-2416; 10-2982
Jury, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
trials by, 5-1438
Justice, fresco of, 6-1686
Justinian the Great, emperor of Rome, and Narses, 9-2939-41
as emperor of Rome, 10-3187-89
obtained silkworm eggs, 6-1829
Jute, for paper, 3-943
Jutes, in England, 2-465; 14-4370
religion of, 12-3652
Jutland, peninsula of, 12-3652
Jutta, and Richard of Cornwall, 19-6191
Jutta's Rock, castle of, 19-6191

K

Kaa, the Great Snake, 17-5471
Kaaba, temple at Mecca, 10-3029; 12-3858
Kabul, capital of Afghanistan, 13-3927, 3932
Kafir Corn, in Texas, 19-5968
Kafirs, dig gold, 17-5323
Kafir and the lion, 18-5685
kill hornbills, 6-1759
natives of South Africa, 6-1780
stories told to children of, 17-5481
Kaim, caliph of Bagdad, and Seljouks, 12-3860
Kak, hard biscuits, 19-6102
Kaka, a parrot, 6-1759
Kakabeka Falls, in Canada, 19-6118
Kakapo, a bird, 5-1509, 1510
Kalakaua, king of Hawaii, 7-2150
Kaleidoscope, making a, 2-385; 19-6082
Kalgoorlie, in Australia, 5-1374
Kalmucks, costumes of, 13-3931
Kamchatka, exploration of, 12-3726
Kamerun, German colony, 9-2771
Kaministiquia, river in Canada, 19-6118
Kanakas, Sandwich Islanders, 20-6237
Kanaris, Constantine, Greek patriot, 10-3239
Kandahar, Lord Roberts and, 13-3925, 3927, 3932
Kane, Dr. Elisha, arctic explorer, 17-5458
Kang, who found light, 17-5478
Kangaroo, a mammal, 3-671, 874, 877; 5-1376; 18-5663
skins for leather, 9-2834
Kangaroo-rat: see Jerboa, Kangaroo
Kansas, admission of, 6-1848; 11-3492
and Coronado, 1-276
flower of, 18-5815

Kansas, history, **7**-2043; **11**-3492; **18**-5713
oil in, **13**-4166
wheat in, **8**-2386
Kansas City, Mo., station in, **18**-5712
Kansas-Nebraska Bill, history, **3**-786; **7**-2043; **8**-2441, 2443
Kant, Emmanuel, German philosopher, **9**-2844; **14**-4259
Kaolin, for pottery, **14**-4539
in Brazil, **17**-5371
in France, **8**-2420
Kapiolani, Princess, and Pe-le, **17**-5283
Kapteyn, Professor, German astronomer, **9**-2740; **14**-4482
Karachi, port of India, **5**-1634
Karakorum, mountains in Asia, **13**-3924
Kara Mustapha, Turkish general, **8**-2559
Karlsefni, Thorfinn, colony in America, **1**-271
Karnak, temple at, **15**-4840, 4848-49, 4851; **16**-5042
Karnak, Hall of, in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1309
Kashgar, Asiatic town, **13**-3928, 3933
Kaskaskia, mission at, **19**-6113
Kassandane, Queen, character in "Egyptian Princess," **19**-5953
Kate, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4072
Kate Barlass, of the Broken Arm, **1**-257; **10**-3140
Katharina, Shakespearian character, **2**-643
Katherine, queen of England, **3**-774
"Kathie of Heilbronn," by Kleist, **11**-3396
"Kathleen Mavourneen," song, **12**-3771
Katte, death of, **14**-4552
Kaukeli, mountains in Norway, **12**-3659
Kauri-trees, in New Zealand, **5**-1488
Kay, Sir, character in "Table Round," **3**-881
Kayward, the Hare, **18**-5569
Kazan, Cathedral of, in Petrograd, **12**-3800
pass, **18**-5658
Kea, a bird, **6**-1759, 1763
Kearney, General, during Mexican War, **6**-1844
Kearsarge, ship, **7**-2049
Keats, John, English poet, **11**-3524; **19**-6036
poems: see Poetry Index
Keble, John, hymns of, **7**-2017-18
poems: see Poetry Index
Keble College, name of, **7**-2018
Keel, of boat, **12**-3883, 3886; **15**-4618
of pea-flower, **13**-4135
Keeler, Professor J. E., astronomer, **9**-2842
Keelson, of a boat, **15**-4618
Keeps, Norman, **2**-589
Keewatin, district of, **4**-1280-81
Keller, Helen, blind American writer, **7**-2103; **10**-3124
poems: see Poetry Index
Kelvin (William T.), an English scientist, **5**-1567; **7**-2161; **14**-4392
and heat, **14**-4502-04
and telegraphy, **14**-4445-46
and vortex-rings, **11**-3427
type of mind of, **16**-4999
Kemp-Welch, Lucy, her pictures of horses, **19**-6064, 6067, 6069
Kemyss, Captain, and Raleigh, **17**-5413
Ken, Bishop (Thomas), hymns of, **7**-2017-18
Kenepequoshes, Cree Indian, **8**-2577
Kenia, mountain of Africa, **14**-4299
"Kenilworth," by Scott, **5**-1496; **12**-3881
Kenilworth Castle, in Europe, **5**-1496
masques at, **18**-5580
Kennebec River, settlement on, **2**-522
Kennedy, Frank, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1626
Kennel, for a dog, **16**-5127
Kenneth, king of Scotland, **2**-470
Kenneth M'Alpin, king of Scotland, **10**-3133
Kenneth, Sir, in "The Talisman," **5**-1496
Kensico Reservoir, for New York's water-supply, **16**-5193
Kensington Gardens, in London, **16**-5040
Kensington Palace, in London, **4**-1117
Kent, Duke of, Prince Edward Island named for, **3**-758
Kent, Earl of, Shakespearian character, **2**-641
Kent, Eng., hazel-nuts of, **7**-2001
history of, **1**-210; **2**-465-66; **3**-772
Kentucky, admission of, **6**-1832; **11**-3489
and Boone, **20**-6250
and flag, **17**-5493
during Civil War, **7**-2044, 2046-47
flower of, **18**-5815
hemp in, **13**-4003
history of, **19**-5957
limestone of, **9**-2682
Kentucky, Mammoth Cave in, **4**-1305
oil in, **13**-4166
Kentucky Cliffs, in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1308
Kentucky-warbler, **8**-2346
Kenwigs, characters in "Nicholas Nickleby," **9**-2671
Keokuk, Iowa, dam at, **19**-6070
Kepler (Johann), and astrology, **7**-1960
and planets, **8**-2391
German astronomer, **4**-1196; **6**-1675, 1678
saw Halley's comet, **8**-2543
three laws of, **6**-1678; **11**-3587
Kernel, **18**-5874
see also Seed
Kerosene, and fires, **18**-5762
and petroleum, **9**-2680
for lamps, **3**-669
how we get, **13**-4165
light flares up in, **13**-4110
Kertland, Philip, Welsh shoemaker, **10**-3102
Kestrel, a little hawk, **6**-1900-01
egg of, **6**-face 1760
Ketch, a boat, **13**-3959-60
Ketcham, Annie C., and "Bonnie Blue Flag," **10**-3054
Kethe, William, reputed author of hymn, **7**-2013
Ketten-Brücke, bridge over Danube, **9**-2899
Kettle, for sugar-making, **3**-708
heat of, **11**-3572
liquid air and, **13**-4083
marble in a, **9**-2910
why does it sing, **3**-913
Kettledrummle, Gabriel, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1778
Kevin, St., Irish hermit, **18**-5555
Key, Francis S., and "Star-Spangled Banner," **5**-1399; **10**-3052; **14**-4465, 4468; **17**-5494
poems: see Poetry Index
statue of, **15**-4666
Key, and lock, **20**-6357, 6359, 6362
Franklin's, **7**-2164
in shape of life-symbol, **17**-5426
of maple, **8**-2500
of musical instrument, **4**-1088, 1092-94
of telegraph instrument, **11**-3575
photographed by X-rays, **20**-6370
see also Seeds
Keyboard, of piano, **11**-3469
see also Key, of musical instrument
Keystone, of arch, **2**-610
Key West, sponge-fishing of, **14**-4265
Kha-f-Ra, king of Egypt, **15**-4846-47
Khaibar Pass, importance of, **13**-3932
Khaki, reason for, **11**-3445
Khan, ruler of Tartars, **12**-3723
Khartoum, Egyptian town, **14**-4306
Khedive, and gates of Assuan, **17**-5426
ruler of Egypt, **14**-4304
Kheops, pyramid of, **15**-4843
see also Khu-fu
Kherson, Russian town, **12**-3728
Khotan, Asiatic town, **13**-3933
Khu-fu, king of Egypt, pyramids of, **15**-4846; **16**-5040
see Cheops, Kheops, pyramids of
Khyber Pass, from India, **5**-1630
Kicking Horse, a mountain-pass, **18**-5778, 5782
railway in, **7**-2276
Kicks: see Football
Kid, skin for gloves, **10**-3105
wolf and the, **7**-2179; **10**-2963
Kidd, Captain (William), pirate, **2**-533
"Kidnapped," by Stevenson, **8**-2329
Kidneys, work of, **5**-1597-98; **19**-6014
Kiel, headquarters of German navy, **9**-2764
Kiel Canal, in Germany, **9**-2764; **12**-3658, 3798
Kier, Samuel M., and oil, **13**-4166
and petroleum, **13**-4165
sold carbon-oil, **3**-669
Kiev, Russian town, **12**-3722-23, 3796, 3799, 3802
Kiki-Tsum, and the looking-glass, **16**-5182
Kilauea, Mount, Hawaiian volcano, **7**-2148; **17**-5283
Kilcolman, estate of Spenser, **17**-5486
Kilimanjaro, mountain of Africa, **14**-4299
Kilkenny, Statute of, and Ireland, **18**-5554
Killarney Lakes, in Ireland, **18**-5553
Killdee, a bird, **8**-2342
Kill-Devil Hill, North Carolina, Wrights at, **1**-175
Killer: see Grampus
Killigrew, Thomas, portrait, by Van Dyck, **15**-4595

Kiln, for baking china, **14**-4541-48
for cement, **20**-6351
for salt, **1**-242
rotary, **1**-238
Kinchinjunga, Mount, in Himalayas, **12**-3922
Kind, a shepherd, **4**-1048
Kinemacolor, moving-picture process, **16**-5140
Kinematograph, moving picture, **11**-3427
Kinetoscope, invention of, **16**-5136, 5140
King, Edward, and Milton, **18**-5674
King, Grace, American writer, **7**-2102
King, Mrs. Harriet E., poems: see Poetry Index
King, cruelty of ancient kings, **16**-5024
gallant deed of boy, **11**-3296
of Kamera, **5**-1525
of the golden mines, **4**-1052
the nobleman and the peasant, **12**-3711
the two kings, **18**-5686
who could not sleep, **17**-5476
who divided his goods, **9**-2668
Kingbird, nest of, **18**-5752
usefulness of, **8**-2344; **11**-3457
"King Christian Stood Beside the Mast," Danish national song, **12**-3772
Kingcup: see Marsh-marigold
King Edward VI Grammar School, Birmingham, **4**-1260
"Kinges Quhair," of James I, **10**-3140
Kingfisher, a bird, **6**-face 1752, 1759, 1763; **11**-3456; **18**-5744
egg of, **6**-face 1760
nest of, **18**-5752
King George's War, in America, **3**-895
"King Henry IV," by Shakespeare, **18**-5587
"King John," by Shakespeare, **18**-5587
King John's Castle, in Limerick, **18**-5559
"King Lear," by Shakespeare, **2**-641; **14**-4247; **18**-5588, 5590
Kinglets, small birds, **11**-3463
King of Bells, in Moscow, **12**-3802
King-of-the-Castle, a game, **4**-1113; **16**-5121
"King of the Golden River," by Ruskin, **5**-1439, 1482, 1527
"King Ottokar," by Grillparzer, **11**-3398
King Philip, Indian chief, **3**-894
King Philip's War, Indians during, **19**-6116-17
King Pym: see Pym, John
King's Birthday, in Canada, **14**-4463
King's Chapel, in Boston, **17**-5399
King's Chapel Burying Ground, in Boston, **17**-5399
King's College, Cambridge, founded, **3**-776
see also Columbia, New Brunswick, Toronto, universities of
King Semibreve, and his court, **6**-1949
King's Guard, puzzle of, **16**-5031
Kingsley, Charles, English author, **5**-1481; **8**-2321, 2328
poems: see Poetry Index
writings of, **8**-2328; **12**-3713
Kingsley, Henry, English author, **8**-2329
King's Library, in British Museum, **3**-776
King's Mountain, battle of, **4**-1007-08; **6**-1834
King-snake: see Crairs
Kingsport, village of, **17**-5547
King's-seat, of Philip II, **18**-5851
Kingston, Canadian city, **1**-226; **3**-754; **4**-1272; **19**-6122
"King's Tragedy," by Rossetti, **19**-6039
King-vulture, a scavenger bird, **6**-1898
King William's Land, Franklin and, **17**-5458
King William's War, in America, **3**-894
Kinney, Coates, poems: see Poetry Index
Kinnikinnik, a plant for smoking, **16**-5219
see also Bearberry
Kipling, Rudyard, and Canada, **16**-5221
English writer, **17**-5373; **19**-6040
poems: see Poetry Index
Kippletringan, in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1626
Kirghiz, wandering Asiatic tribes, **13**-3924
Kirke, Admiral (Sir David), and Canada, **2**-558
Kirkley, Abbess, and Robin Hood, **9**-2633
Kiss, by Rodin, **13**-4174
Kissinger, John, and yellow fever, **10**-3237
Kit, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," **9**-2773
Kitasata, Japanese scientist, **20**-6368
Kitchen, of Payne's house, **10**-3048
see also Jack, house of
Kitchener, General (Horatio H.), at Omdurman, **14**-4306
Kitchomakin, wigwam of, **19**-6115
Kite, and bridge-building, **1**-24
and wireless, **14**-4448
Franklin's, **7**-2164
how to make, **5**-1516
Kite, in the air, **18**-5870
steady at height, **18**-5814
what makes it fly, **3**-919
see also Box-kite
Kites, birds, **3**-808; **6**-1893, 1898-99; **8**-2342
Kitten, hungry fox and the, **5**-1525
out of drawing, **16**-4925
Kittiwake, a gull, **6**-1642-44
Kiuprili, Ottoman, **10**-3194
Kiwi, a bird, **5**-1376
see also Apteryx
Klamath Lake Bird Colony, group from, **17**-5333
Kléber, General (Jean B.), in Egypt, **14**-4304
Kleist, Heinrich von, German writer, **11**-3396
Klondike, gold in the, **5**-1457; **6**-1916; **7**-2148; **13**-4058; **17**-5318
Knaresborough, Eng., **7**-2065
Knee, of horse, **19**-6062
Knee-cap, bone of the knee, **8**-2571, 2574; **13**-4201
see also Patella
Knee-holly: see Butcher's broom
Knee-joint, of the leg, **8**-2571, 2574
"Knickerbocker Days in New York," by Irving, **18**-5831
Knife, cleaning, **14**-4494
edge of, **8**-2330
mystery of suspended, **18**-5736
of stone, **12**-3651
on chariot wheels, **16**-5147
problem concerning knives, **5**-1365
tale of a, **15**-4801, 4803, 4805
Knight, Rev. Joseph, wrote music for "Cradle of the Deep," **12**-3768
Knight, and the glove, **17**-5477
and the ugly old woman, **2**-498
and the wonderful stone, **9**-2759
costume for, **17**-5346
devices of, **6**-1657
horses of, **19**-6068
in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3938
night's vigil of, **5**-1357
tale told by the, **2**-497
see also Robber-Knights, of Germany
Knights Hospitallers, **5**-1553
Knights of Columbus, money raised for, **11**-3495
Knights of St. John, order of: see Knights Hospitallers
Knights of the Round Table: see Arthur, King
Knights Templars, in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1663
Knight-Templar, a rock, **4**-1311
order of, **5**-1553
Kniphofia, a plant, **17**-5237
Knitting, description of, **15**-4709
Knockwinnock Castle, in "Antiquary," **6**-1668
Knots, for bandages, **13**-3963
for buttons, **17**-5351
in wood, **16**-5177
magic, **4**-1248
making French, **19**-6166
sailor's, **1**-250
see also Hitches
Knot-stitches, in drawn-work, **8**-2357
Knowledge, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1185
loss of, **9**-2804
tree of, **18**-5680
Knox, Henry, Secretary of War, **5**-1393
Knox, John, and Mary Queen of Scots, **10**-3142
Knoxville, city in Tennessee, **19**-5962
Knowles, Sheridan, his picture of Good King Wencelas, **3**-922
Knuckles, of the hands, **8**-2573; **13**-4200
Knutsford, original of Cranford, **9**-2623
Koala, an animal, **3**-876; **19**-6025
Koch (Robert), German physician, and tuberculosis, **3**-909; **20**-6366-69
Kodaks, invention of, **16**-5136
Kokot, and the Wandering Jew, **3**-800
Koln: see Cologne
Kolozsvár, Hungarian town, **18**-5658
Kong, African country, **17**-5319
Kooka-burras, the laughing-jackass, **19**-6026
Koong-shee, Chinese story character, **2**-359
Kootenay, mines at, **19**-6094
Kootenay River, in Canada, **18**-5778
Koppernik, Nicolas, astronomer known as Copernicus, **7**-1963
Koran, on turquoise, **20**-6383
recitations of, **19**-6105
sacred book of Mohammedans, **10**-3027; **19**-6182
texts in St. Sophia, **10**-3187
Korea, animals in, **1**-159
telling time in, **5**-1541
Kossovo, battle of, **10**-3190

Kossovo, under Turks, **10**-3247
Kossuth, Louis, Hungarian patriot, **1**-134; **9**-2905; **18**-5651, 5654, 5656, 5658
Kowhai, a flower, **5**-1488
Kraken, imaginary creature, **1**-220
Kramer, Gerhard, and Mercator's projection, **6**-1767
Kremlin, of Moscow, **12**-3802
Kronstadt, Russian fortress, **12**-3726, 3798
Krupp, factory of, **9**-2766
Krypton, gaseous element, **5**-1319
Kublai Khan, and Marco Polo, **1**-60
guns of, **4**-1164
Kubn-ed-Din, slave-ruler, **9**-2940
Kühleborn, a water sprite, **13**-4053
Ku-Klux-Klan, organization of, **7**-2057
Kumquat, a small orange, **2**-650
Kurland, history of, **12**-3728
Kwang, saved boy, **17**-5478
Kwang-Hung, Chinese boy, **17**-5479
Kwen Lun Mountains, in Asia, **13**-3923

L, of Perseus, **9**-2911
see also Perseus, constellation
Labat, Mr., saved his son, **6**-1744
"Labor," a painting, **6**-1688
Labor, division of, **4**-994; **17**-5304
Labor, United States Department of, **5**-1437
see also Commerce and Labor, United States Department of
Labor-Councils, of Canada, **13**-4128
Labor Day, celebration of, **14**-4470
in America, **14**-4463
Laborde, General, character in "Charles O'Malley," **10**-2978
Labor, Federation of, **13**-4128
Labors, of Hercules: see Hercules
Labor-Unions, of Canada, **13**-4127-28
La Brabançonne, national song of Belgium, **12**-3772
Labrador, control of, **20**-6296
fisheries of, **20**-6293
history of, **1**-271-72, 279; **2**-553
see also Ungava
Labrador-tea, a shrub, **14**-4565
Laburnum, poisonous European tree, **12**-3746
Labyrinth, of Crete, **16**-5200
Lac, meaning of, **8**-2367
La Cabana, in Havana, **19**-6049
Lace, Cluny, **17**-5525
history of, **17**-5525
in France, **8**-2422
made in St. Thomas, **7**-2146
made in Switzerland, **18**-5845-48
whipping on, **2**-621
Lace-wing, a fly, **10**-3194; **11**-3301
Lachine, attacked by Indians, **3**-894
Canadian town, **19**-6124
Lachine Rapids, in St. Lawrence, **2**-554; **19**-6124
Lachish, city of, **16**-4965
Lacombe, Father Albert, story of Father Lacombe, **19**-6143
Lacombe, Joseph, voyageur, **19**-6143
Lacrosse, Indian game, **1**-18; **9**-2782
Lact-albumin, a protein of milk, **15**-4585
Lactarius distans: see Meadow-toadstool
Lactarius rufus: see Mushrooms, poisonous
Lacteals, vessels for fat, **8**-2367
Lactose, is milk-sugar, **3**-704; **9**-2831; **18**-5638
Lacy, Sir Hugo de, hero of "The Betrothed," **5**-1495
Ladder, animal, **3**-670, 674
for salmon, **9**-2700
in fire-fighting, **18**-5758
Jacob's, **18**-5790
Rapunzel's golden, **8**-2319
"Ladder of Swords," by Parker, **14**-4327
Ladice, character in "Egyptian Princess," **19**-5951
Ladies, of the White House, **2**-399
Ladies' tresses, an orchid, **16**-5090-91
Ladislaus, king of Bohemia and Hungary, **9**-2903
Ladle, for iron and steel, **18**-5697, 5699, 5700
Ladoga, Lake, of Russia, **12**-3721
Ladrone Islands: see Mariana Islands
Lady, genteel, **8**-2591
Lady-bird, an insect, **8**-2334
usefulness of, **11**-3297, 3299, 3302
"Lady Clara Vere de Vere," by Tennyson, **19**-6036
Lady-crab: see Crab
"Lady of Lyons," by Lytton, **8**-2324
"Lady of Shalott," by Tennyson, **19**-6036
"Lady of the Lake," by Scott, **8**-2323; **11**-3508
Lady's-mantle, the alpine, **13**-4133
Lady's slippers, various plants, **9**-2876, 2886; **15**-4759
Lady's smock: see Cuckoo-flower
Lady with the Lamp: see Nightingale, Florence
Lae, who became a child, **19**-6028
Laertes, Shakespearian character, **2**-450
La Farge, John, American artist, **13**-4221; **14**-4258
Lafayette, Marquis de (Marie J. P. R. G. M.), during American Revolution, **4**-1004-05, 1008; **13**-4100
during French Revolution, **8**-2282; **13**-4100-02
knew Elizabeth Patterson, **16**-4945
portrait, **4**-997
statue of, **15**-4672; **17**-5535
Lafontaine, Jean de, poems: see Poetry Index
Lafontaine, Miss, married Laurier, **14**-4324
Lagerlof, Selma, writer, **17**-5316
Lake Champlain, battle of, **10**-3005, 3010
Lake-district, of England, **11**-3295
Lake-dwelling, prehistoric, **2**-606; **8**-2548
Swiss, **10**-2984
Lake Erie, battle of, **3**-759; **5**-1398; **10**-3008
Lake-herring: see Cisco
Lakes, and Peruvians, **14**-4508
caused by glaciers, **1**-14
fish of, **9**-2699
Land of a Thousand, **12**-3721
of Australia, **5**-1374
of North America, **10**-3032
picture of lake, **2**-431
what a lake is, **7**-2118
Lakes, colors, **9**-2696
Lake St. John, Indians about, **9**-2783
Lake Washington, in Washington, **18**-5717
Lake Washington Canal, at Seattle, **9**-2688; **18**-5717
"L'Allegro," by Milton, **18**-5674
La Mancha, district of, **11**-3344
Lamar River, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-587
Lamb, Charles, English writer, **15**-4723, 4731, 4733
poems: see Poetry Index
Lamb, Mary, English writer, **15**-4731, 4733; **17**-5486
poems: see Poetry Index
Lamb, and wolf, **6**-1809
attacks on, **6**-1642, 1900-02
play of, **18**-5665
Lambert, Colonel, character in "The Virginians," **11**-3422
Lambert, Hester, character in "The Virginians," **11**-3422
Lambert, Theo, character in "The Virginians," **11**-3422
Lambkill, a shrub, **14**-4558
Lamb, Persian: see Persian-lamb
Lame Horse, a statue, **15**-4674
Lammergeier, a vulture, **6**-1895, 1897
Lamp, ancient, **3**-669
cannot equal glow-worm, **4**-1191
electric, **3**-668; **19**-5994
Galileo and the swinging, **11**-3589
light of, **17**-5292
lighthouse, **3**-664, 668
of folded paper, **15**-4825
putting out fire from, **10**-2113
suggested pendulum, **6**-1678
wonderful, of Aladdin, **1**-89
see also Nightingale, Florence
Lamp-black, from crude oil, **13**-4169
"Lamplighter," by Cummins, **7**-2098
Lampreys, development of, **12**-3666
Lamprinia, golden, **10**-face 3194
Lancashire, English county, **4**-1116; **8**-2350
Lancaster, House of, in Wars of the Roses, **3**-775-76
Lancaster Prison, Margaret Fell in, **19**-5936
Lancelets, development of, **12**-3665
Lancelot, of the Lake, character in "Table Round," **3**-883-84; **4**-1199; **7**-1989; **11**-3371
Land, Ned, character in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," **16**-5050
Land, distribution of, **10**-3032
improved by earthworms, **11**-3297
Irish laws of, **18**-5551
needed by life, **2**-571
public, of Canada, **19**-5941
public, of United States, **5**-1437
reclaimed, **8**-2384
see also Barren-lands

Land-birds, of Canada: see Canada, birds of
Land-crabs, habits of, 9-2611-12
Lander, Richard, explored Africa, 1-300
Landes, of France, 8-2424
Landing of Columbus, pictures of, 1-58; 6-1686
Landing of the Pilgrims, day for celebrating, 14-4463
"Landlady's Daughter," by Uhland, 11-3396
Land of Five Rivers: see Punjab
Land of Flowers: see Florida
"Land of Grass," in Asia, 13-3926, 3928
Land of the Sky, 19-5958
see also North Carolina
Landor, Walter Savage, poems: see Poetry Index
"Land o' the Leal," song, 12-3770
Landrail, egg of, 6-face 1760
Landscheiding, a dyke, 11-3593
Landseer, Sir Edwin, English artist, and lions, 4-1262; 16-5040
paintings of, 2-404, 506; 19-6069; 20-6323, 6327
Land's End, little pixies of, 6-1812
Landwehr, of German army, 9-2764
Lane, Franklin K., makers of the flag, 17-5490
Lane, Ralph, and colony, 20-6271
Lanfranc, archbishop of Canterbury, 15-4791
Lanfranchi, of Milan, Italian physician, 15-4630
Lang, Andrew, comment on Bayly, 12-3769
Lang, Herbert, American naturalist, 4-1016
Langdon, Marie B., heroism in snowstorm, 9-2815
Langland, William, and Piers Plowman, 13-3941
Langley, Sir Frederick, in the "Black Dwarf," 5-1497
Langley, Professor L. P., and flying-machines, 1-174; 9-2718
Langley, Walter, picture by, 11-3383
Langley, William: see Langland, William
Langton, Stephen, archbishop of Canterbury, 15-4796-97
Language, Aramaic, 4-1287
Latin, universal, 10-3231
liquid, 13-4097
meaning of, 7-2173
of Jesus, 4-1287
of the world, 14-4483
Semitic, 4-1287
why are there so many languages? 4-1286
why do languages change? 4-1286
Language-stocks, of American Indians, 1-16
Languedoc, history of, 9-2816
Lanner, a falcon, 6-1900
Lansdowne, Lord, and Arnold, 19-6039
Lansdowne, Marquess of, governor of Canada, 4-1281
Lantern, flashes time, 5-1538
hanging, 8-2360
of church, 11-3345
of lighthouse, 3-face 749, 750
see also Dicky-show-a-light, Magic-lantern, Winter-cherry
Lantern-fly, an insect, 10-3194
"Laocoon," by Lessing, 11-3394
Laocoon, statue of, 13-4178; 19-5933
Laon, tower at, 17-5393
Lao-Tsze, founder of religion, 10-3023, 3026
La Paz, chief city of Bolivia, 15-4606
Lapis-lazuli, precious stone, 20-6377-78, 6383
Laplace (Marquis Pierre S. de), French astronomer, 9-2844; 14-4502
Lapland, animals of, 1-295; 2-412; 3-305
history of, 12-3652, 3661
life of people, 17-5461
La Plata, Spanish province of, 15-4606
viceroyalty of, 17-5361
La Plata River, in South America, 15-4609
Lapo, a builder of Florence, 9-2788
Lapper, a machine, 15-4888
Lappet-moth, mimicry of, 11-3452
Lapps, and Germans, 12-3652
Laputa, flying islands, in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1338
Lapwing, egg of, 6-face 1760
Larboard, of ship, 15-4619
Larch, European, 12-3748
"Larchmont," a ship, 6-1954
Larcom, Lucy, American poet, 10-3102
Large, Lord Mayor, and Caxton, 12-3610
Largs, battle of, 10-3136
Lark, a bird, 8-2350; 11-3458
and her young ones, 8-2404
and the merlin, 6-1899
see also Skylark
Larkspur, a flower, 1-249; 2-616; 3-732; 13-4134; 17-5228
Lars Porsena, king of Etruria, 5-1409
Larva, of insects, 10-2966, 2970
see also Caterpillar, insects, etc.
Laryngoscope, invention of, 20-6355
Larynx, in the throat, 8-2471; 13-4000, 4093
origin of, 13-4000
size of, 15-4879
structure of the, 13-3997, 4001
use of, 6-1649-50; 20-6307, 6353-54
La Salle, Robert Cavelier, Sieur de, and Fort Frontenac, 2-559; 3-754, 899
explored America, 1-276, 278; 2-552; 3-894, 896; 18-5825
"Lass of Richmond Hill," song, 12-3769
"Last Days of Pompeii," by Lytton, 8-2324
"Last Judgment," painting, by Michael Angelo, 16-5104-05
"Last of the Fathers:" see Bernard, St.
"Last of the Mohicans," by Cooper, 1-195; 5-1612
"Last Rose of Summer," song, 12-3770
Last Round-up, statue, 15-4674
Lasts, for shoes, 10-3103, 3109
Last Sigh of the Moor, a rock, 11-3341
Last Supper, thirteen at, 4-1289
Lateran, Papal residence, 16-5098
Latham, Hubert, flight of, 1-177, 180
Lather, color of, 7-2251
Lathes, for copying, 9-2718
for guns, 19-6156
for steel, 19-6155
Lathom House, defence of, 15-4744, 4746
Latimer, Hugh, English reformer, 16-5094-96
Latin Kingdom, 5-1553
Latin language, decline of, 10-3188
for flower-names, 14-4277
prevalence of, 11-3482
used for monk's poetry, 2-477
why we learn, 10-3231
Latin Quarter, in Paris, 17-5535
Latins, in Italy, 9-2666; 17-5271-72
Latinus, king of Latium, 1-78; 17-5272
Latitude, what it is, 6-1766
Latium, legendary country, 1-78; 17-5272
La Tribune, a ship, 12-3694
Lattice-masts, of battleships, 20-6209
Lattice-work, Arabian, 19-6105
of Cairo, 14-4303
Lauberhorn, a mountain, 18-5846
Laud, William, and Hooker, 19-6114
archbishop of Canterbury, 6-1863, 1865-66
Laudnum Bunches, a dance, 9-2805; 11-3392
"Laughing Cavalier," picture, by Hals, 15-4591, 4595
Laughing-gas, discovered, 4-1246
what it is, 3-956; 6-1694
Laughing-gull, a bird, 8-2340
Laughing-jackass, a bird, 5-1376; 6-1759, 1763; 18-5749; 19-6026
Laughter, and the grasp, 16-5176
reflex action, 15-4813-14
when glad, 2-390
when self-tickled, 14-4488
you mustn't laugh, 8-2591
Laura, and Petrarch, 17-5310
"Laureate of the Empire:" see Kipling, Rudyard
Laurel, leaves of, 5-1472
trimming of, 5-1363
wreath for Josephine, 8-2288
see also Mountain-laurel, Rhododendron
Laurence, Friar, character of "Romeo and Juliet," 2-448
Laurence, Mr., character in "Little Women," 16-5169
Laurent, Mdlle., married Pasteur, 20-6364
Laurentians, chain of mountains, 19-6122, 6124
Laurie, character in "Little Women," 16-5169
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid, premier of Canada, 4-1281; 5-1455; 14-4324-25
Lauterbrunnen, Swiss town and valley, 18-5844-45
Lava, and Herculaneum, 7-frontis.
in western United States, 1-13
melted rock, 4-1086; 10-3251
Laval University, in Canada, 1-224; 17-5296, 5299, 5402
Lavardens, Countess of, character in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4752
Lavender, Dr., character of Mrs. Deland, 7-2102
Lavender, flowers, 5-1519
Lavender-bottle, how to make, 6-1941
La Vengeance, ship, 10-3006
Lavoisier (Antoine Laurent), French chemist, 5-1313; 14-4502
Law-courts, of London, 4-1255

Lawes (Henry), musician, **18**-5674
Law-givers, of India, **6**-1714
Lawn-grass, has flowers, **7**-2085
Lawn-tennis, right way to play, **14**-4378-79
Law-papers, stamp tax on, **4**-995
Lawrence, St., and Escorial, **18**-5850
Lawrence, ran steamboat, **8**-2492
Lawrence, Captain James, American naval officer, **5**-1398; **10**-3008; **16**-5016
Lawrence, Sir Thomas, picture of "Child of Long Ago," **1**-frontis.
Lawrence, ship, **10**-3008, 3010
Laws, Babylonian, **11**-3479
Champlain's code of, **2**-556
codes of, **11**-3479; see also Code
commercial, for colonies, **4**-994
of Hammurabi, **16**-4962-63
of Medes and Persians, **16**-5148
of Russia, **12**-3722
of Sparta, **16**-5202
of United States Congress, **5**-1437
painting of the law, **6**-1688
Roman revised, **10**-3188
Lawson, explored Australia, **2**-365
Lawson, John, torture of, **1**-21
Lawyer, anagram from word "lawyers," **16**-5037, 5133
and the oyster, **16**-4994
and the pears, **9**-2893
in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
tale told by, **2**-495
who lost his fee, **10**-3071
Layard, Sir Henry, and lens, **8**-2331
Assyrian researches of, **16**-4959, 4964-65
Layers, in eye: see Eye, light in the
of brain, **12**-3688
of plants, **12**-3903
"Lay of the Last Minstrel," by Scott, **8**-2322
"Lays of Ancient Rome," by Macaulay, **15**-4734; **17**-5273
Lazear, Jesse W., and yellow fever, **10**-3235-36
Lazuli-bunting, a bird, **8**-2345
Lazzaroni, of Naples, **10**-3085
Lead, for glass, **4**-1264
from Brazil, **17**-5371
in Australia, **5**-1372, 1374
in Canada, **19**-6094
in Chile, **17**-5366
in diver's boots, **12**-3778
in glass, **4**-1264
in Mexico, **14**-4400
in Newfoundland, **20**-6296
in ocean cables, **15**-4698
origin of, **14**-4276
price of, **15**-4814
production of, **9**-2680
specific gravity of, **12**-3828
tax on, **4**-996
weight and mass of, **12**-3674
Leader, following, **2**-618
Lead-pencils, graphite in, **15**-4814
lead in, is carbon, **3**-854; **5**-1313
making, **11**-3484
sharpening a, **19**-6163
writing of, **13**-4024
Leaf-butterfly, an insect, **11**-3447, 3452
Leaf-insect, the eyed, **10**-3194
mimicry of, **11**-3445, 3447-50
Leaf-pictures, on wood, **16**-5123
Leaf-stalks, flattened, **14**-4480
League, Little Mother's, **10**-3220
of baseball players, **17**-5247
of Liberation, against Napoleon, **8**-2289
of Princes, formed by Frederick the Great, **14**-4555
see also Hanseatic League
Leah, Biblical character, **20**-6330
Lean, Donald Bean, in "Waverley," **5**-1499
Leander, and Hero, **11**-3398
Leap-frog, a game, **3**-735
Leaping-pole, game of, **12**-3642
Leap-year, cause of, **14**-4532
what it is, **1**-88
Lear, king of Britain, Shakespearian character, **2**-641; **13**-4096
Lear, Edwin, poems: see Poetry Index
Leather, animals that yield, **2**-406, 410; **10**-3105
bark used for tanning, **17**-5345
manufacture of, **9**-2833
microbes for tanning, **3**-906
pokering on, **4**-1298
production in United States, **9**-2686
see also Parchment, Vellum
"Leatherstocking Tales," written by Cooper, **5**-1611
Leaven: see Yeast
Leaves, and light, **14**-4260
breathing of, **1**-246, 285
changed color of, **4**-1164
crowns of, **16**-5206
cut by ants and bees, **9**-2850, 2857; **10**-2968, 2972
exposure of, **12**-3906
falling, **2**-391
for borders, **7**-2232
for camera-lenses, **9**-2799
golden, **8**-2313, 2398
how to draw, **3**-744; **5**-1472
hurt by plucking, **10**-3147
insect-eating, **7**-2077
merry, **8**-2313, 2398
of aquatic plants, **16**-4947
shape of, **15**-4694; **19**-6163
starch made by, **9**-2728
succulent, **16**-5211
trembling, **15**-4694
used with flowers, **2**-622
waterproof, **14**-4370
why do they change color? **4**-1164
see also Leaf-butterfly, Leaf-insect, Plants, Carnivorous, etc.
"Leaves of Grass," by Whitman, **5**-1619
Lebanon Mountains, in Syria, **12**-3856
Leben, sour milk, **19**-6102
Leclanché (Georges), and electric-battery, **4**-1099
Lee, Mr., a colonial gentleman, **3**-966
Lee, General Charles, during Revolution, **4**-1004
Lee, Richard Henry, and Old Bruton Church, **5**-1395
motion in Congress, **4**-1002; **14**-4468
Lee, Gen. Robert E., and West Point, **15**-4735
at Lexington, **19**-5957
Confederate general, **7**-2045, 2048, 2053-54; **14**-4466
life of, **14**-4466
surrender at Appomattox, **3**-787, 789; **7**-2056; **11**-3493
Lee, Mrs. Robert E., owned Arlington, **19**-5959
Lee, Sergeant, and submarine, **18**-5857
Leeches, indicate storm, **10**-2993
Leeks, cultivation of, **10**-2995
emblem of Wales, **18**-5816
Leelinaw, in "Bride of the Forest," **4**-1109
Lee's Birthday, celebration of, **14**-4463, 4466
Leeuwenhoek, Anton van, made microscope, **8**-2332
Leeves, Mr., music of, **12**-3776
Leeward, a direction, **15**-4619
Left-handedness: see Brain, Hands, use of
Legality, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1126
Legaré, James Matthew, poems: see Poetry Index
Legaspi, town on Luzon, **7**-2153
"Legend of Montrose," story of, **5**-1497
"Legend of Sleepy Hollow," by Irving, **5**-1611
Legends, Indian, **4**-1105
of places and things, **8**-2403; **9**-2758
Leghorn, Italian sea-port, **10**-3086
Leghorns, breed of chickens, **5**-1556
Legion, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1181
Legion of the West, part of the American army, **18**-5615
Legions, Roman, **8**-2550; **17**-5276, 5384
Legislatures, desired by European peoples, **8**-2596
see also under individual names of countries
Legs, arteries of, **16**-4929
assist balance, **13**-3998
bones of, **8**-2468, 2571, 2574; **13**-4201
broken, **13**-3963; **14**-4288-89
crossed, of effigies, **5**-1549
of birds, **5**-1504, 1508
of centipedes and millipedes, **11**-3356
of unequal length, **6**-1654
Legumes, and nitrogen, **11**-3350
Leibnitz, Gottfried Wilhelm, German philosopher, **3**-865
Leicester, Earl of, and Amy Robsart, **12**-3880
and Raleigh, **17**-5410
and Spenser, **17**-5484
in "Kenilworth," **5**-1496
Leicester, English town, **4**-1042
Leif, the Lucky: see Ericson, Leif
Leigh, Amyas, character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3713
Leigh, Frank, character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3714

Leighton, Lord, English artist, **13**-4174
Leinster, division of Ireland, **18**-5551
Leipzig, battle at, **8**-2289, 2594; **10**-2991; **14**-4368
German town, **9**-2766
see also Nations, battle of the
Leland Stanford Junior University, story of, **14**-4570, 4575
Le Mans, France, Wrights at, **1**-174
Lemieux Act, of Canada, **13**-4129
Lemmings, migrations of, **3**-805, 807
Lemonade-seller, of Egypt, **14**-4303
Lemons, citric acid in, **15**-4816
in California, **9**-2687
in France, **8**-2422
in Porto Rico, **7**-2156
skins for boats, **12**-3900
where grown, **2**-650-52
Lemons and Oranges, a game, **17**-5348
Lemur, an animal, **2**-631-32
development of, **12**-3664-68
flying, **3**-803-04
use of hands, **12**-3600
Lena River, in Siberia, **12**-3804
L'Enfant, Peter Charles, laid out Washington, **6**-1692
Length, unit of, **12**-3673
Lens, town in Belgium, **11**-3550
Lenses, and movie-film, **16**-5137
for telescope, **7**-1967; **12**-3785
made at Jena, **9**-2766
of eye-glasses, **14**-4334; **18**-5721
of eyes, **14**-4331, 4425-26
of microscopes, **8**-2331
in photography, **1**-45
making, **4**-1269
plant-cells act as, **14**-4260
replaced by leaves, **9**-2799
Lensing, Elsie, and Hebbel, **11**-3399
Lent-lily: see Daffodil
Leodegran, King, character in "Table Round," **3**-883
Leofric, the Dane, husband of Godiva, **16**-5226
Leon, Bishop of, and Hennebont, **8**-2508
Leon, King of, and Innocent III, **15**-4797
Leon, kingdom of, **11**-3340
Leon, province of Spain, **11**-3339-40
Leonato, Shakespearian character, **2**-563
Leonidas, at Thermopylæ, **16**-5150
Spartan patriot, **5**-1322
Leonids, shower of meteorites, **6**-1882
Leontes, Shakespearian character, **2**-560, 562
Leopard, an animal, **1**-156, 159; **18**-5801, 5806; **20**-6242
and porcupine, **3**-681
in India, **5**-1631
Leopardi, Alessandro, Venetian sculptor, **4**-1172, 1174; **13**-4173
Leopold, Austrian duke, **5**-1554
Leopold II, Holy Roman Emperor, death of, **8**-2561
Leopold, of Coburg, king of the Belgians, **11**-3548
Lepanto, battle of, **10**-3193-94; **11**-3344; **17**-5311; **18**-5850
Leper-Hospital, lady managers of, **11**-3543
Lepidoptera, order of insects, **10**-3012
Lepidus, Roman, **18**-5786
Lepidus, ruler of Rome, **14**-4535
Leprosy, colony of lepers, **1**-71
hospital for, **7**-2150
in "Ben Hur," **17**-5261
in England, **9**-2801
Leslie, G. D., his picture of Lady Derby, **15**-4744
Lesseps, Ferdinand de, and canals, **14**-4304; **18**-5593
Lesser Antilles, West Indian islands, **19**-6041
Lesser Slave Lake, in Alberta, **16**-5073
Lessing, Gotthold E., German writer, **11**-3394, 3397
Lethbridge, Canadian town, **18**-5608, 5612
Lethe Lake, **4**-1309
Lethierry, character in "Toilers of the Sea," **13**-4223
Letter-box, story of, **11**-3408
Letters, above and below the lines, **5**-1466
fancy, **16**-4923
five new capital, **9**-2692
for embroidery, **19**-6006
learning to write, **8**-2370
made by linotype, **3**-943
missing, **17**-5451
more below the line, **6**-1725
of various nations, **11**-3433
verses made with, **18**-5742
what they are, **3**-688
Letters, with loops above the lines, **4**-1235
see also Adjective-letter
Letters, and the post-office, **11**-3407
posted, **11**-3408
without postage stamps, **13**-4112
Letton (John), a printer, **12**-3612
Lettuce, cultivation of, **2**-617; **10**-2995, 3217; **11**-3325, 3343, 3554; **13**-3968, 4136
Leuctra, battle of, **5**-1324
Leutze, Emanuel, American painter, **4**-1005; **13**-4220
Levant, ship, **10**-3007
Levees, for holding back water, **8**-2384; **19**-6072-73
Levees, of Martha Washington, **2**-398-99
Lever, Charles, writings of, **10**-2975
Lever, use of, **12**-3675
Leverett, Sidney, diver, **11**-3296
Le Verrier (Urbain J. J.), French astronomer, **8**-2394
Levis, town in Canada, **1**-224
see also Canada, railways and canals
Levity, no principle, **11**-3591
Levulose, fruit sugar, **3**-704; **15**-4816
Lewes, battle of, **2**-596
Lewis, Meriwether, explorer, **5**-1397
Lewis and Clarke, expedition of, **11**-3490
Lexington, battle of, **4**-996, 999
Lexington, in Virginia, **19**-5957
Leyden, town in Holland, **2**-526; **11**-3540, 3544, 3593
Leyden-jar, and electricity, **7**-2163
Leyden University, founded, **11**-3594
Lhasa, capital of Tibet, **13**-3927, 3932
Lia Fail, stone in coronation-chair, **15**-4688
Liang, who fished for stepmother, **19**-6028
Liar, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
Liberals, of Mexico, **14**-4402
Liberation, League of: see League of Liberation
"Liberator:" see Bolivar, Simon
"Liberator," a newspaper, **11**-3491
Liberator of Bulgaria: see Alexander II, of Russia
Liberator of Mexico: see Iturbide, A. de
Liberia, story of, **14**-4297, 4308
Liberty, longing for, **8**-2596
religious, **8**-2555
statues of, **9**-2688; **11**-3494; **15**-4666, 4668; **16**-5008
see also Sons of Liberty
Liberty-Bell, history of, **18**-5730
Liberty-Bonds, issued, **11**-3495
what they are, **19**-5996
Liberty, Statue of, in New York Bay, **9**-2688; **11**-3494
Library, in New York, **16**-5011, 5016
in Nineveh, **11**-3480
of Alexandria, **15**-4853; **18**-5786
of Ashur-bani-pal, **16**-4966
of Boston, **17**-5399
of Caliphs, **12**-3860
of Congress, painting in, **14**-4258
of Louvain, **11**-3550
of Parliament, Ottawa, **14**-4328
of Thomas Jefferson, **3**-781, 783
of White House, **2**-401
reading-rooms for children, **10**-3224
the royal, **12**-3800
Libyans, and the horse, **19**-6066
Egyptian people, **15**-4847
Libyan Sibyl, a statue, **15**-4666
Lichens, insects that imitate, **11**-3451, 3453
Lichfield, Dean of: see Addison, Joseph
Lick Observatory, in California, **7**-1967; **9**-2842-43
Licks, and wild animals, **20**-6250
Liddell, Dean, daughters of, **5**-1482
Liebig, Baron (Justus von), German chemist, **3**-865, 868; **6**-1889
Liège, town in Belgium, **11**-3550
Lieutenant-Commander, naval rank, **20**-6214
Lieutenant-Governor, of Canada: see Canada, lieutenant-governor of,
Lieutenants, of army or navy, **15**-4737, 4742; **20**-6214
Life, and the lungs, **6**-1647
animal ladder of, **3**-670
around us, **1**-67
came out of the sea, **2**-375
chemically made, **13**-4117
depends on ferments, **13**-4088
depends on oxygen, **2**-378
elixir of, **7**-1960
in bad water, **7**-2011

Life, key and symbol of, **17**-5426
length of, **11**-3391; **15**-4812
on Mars, **8**-2391
simplest kind of, **4**-1019
what made of, **1**-68, 185; **4**-1195
where really is, **4**-1121
"Life and Opinions of Tristram Shandy," by Sterne, **6**-1750
Lifeboat, centre of gravity of, **12**-3886
race for the, **10**-2999
self-righting, **8**-2498
Life, Book of Our Own: see Tables of Contents
Lifebuoy, right way to use, **5**-1362
"Life Line," picture, by Homer, **14**-4248
"Life of Charlotte Brontë," by Gaskell, **9**-2623
"Life of Jesus," translated by Eliot, **9**-2626
"Life of the Bee," by Maeterlinck, **17**-5314
"Life of Washington," by Irving, **5**-1610
"Life on the Ocean Wave," song, **12**-3768
Life-rafts, air-filled, **8**-2498
Life-saving, by firemen, **18**-5767
in water, **5**-1362
Ligaments, of the body, **8**-2466-67; **9**-2647
Light, absorbed by dark colors, **11**-3387
air stops, **12**-3679, 3681
and corners, **20**-6217
and darkness at same time, **10**-3146
and ether, **13**-4022
and heat, **14**-4310
and photographic plates, **7**-2011
and the spectrum, **9**-face 2736, 2740
artificial, **3**-662
as food for the body, **9**-2729
as measure, **18**-5814
attracts insects, **14**-4262
boys who found, **17**-5478-79
character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5837-39
controls opening of buds, **13**-4015
Cooper-Hewitt, **16**-5138
does it die away? **8**-2535
Edison and electric, **20**-6351
effects of, **4**-1164, 1284; **14**-4372
electric, glow of, **12**-3678
flares up in kerosene, **13**-4110
focussed by lens-like cells, **14**-4260-61
gets fainter as it travels, **8**-2535
going out of, **11**-3508
how man learned to strike a, **3**-811
interference with, on foul water, **7**-2011
made by gases, **4**-1245
men who gave us, **3**-663
necessary for life, **6**-1921
necessary for plants, **9**-2798-99
of day, **7**-2007
of glow-worm and fire-fly, **11**-3298
of planets, **8**-2390-94
of sea, **12**-3684
of stars, **7**-2094
put out by steam or water, **12**-3776; **13**-4110
radiant, **13**-4230
red, for developing photographs, **7**-2011
red when eyes are closed, **2**-392
reflected, **12**-3907
refraction of, **7**-2246; **8**-2331; **14**-4331, 4426; **18**-5871; **20**-6217
seeing, **15**-4874
spectra of, **7**-1969; **9**-2739-41
speed of, **5**-1592; **11**-3386; **12**-3677
streaks across sky, **6**-1881
throwing, a game, **8**-2591
travels any distance, **8**-2535
yellow, **6**-1796
weight of, **6**-1791
what it is, **4**-1084, 1285; **16**-5163
when extinguished, **11**-3508
white, **6**-1877
waves of, **3**-813; **5**-1449; **9**-2799; **11**-3508, 3572; **12**-3677-78, 3780, 3907; **14**-4523; **15**-4579; **17**-5241
Light Brigade, charge of the, **4**-1118
Light Cavalry, charge at Balaclava, **12**-3729
Lighthouse, how it is built, **3**-749
lamp of, **3**-664, 668
Roman pharos at Dover, **13**-4246
Lighthouses, United States Department in charge of, **5**-1437
Lightning, and Franklin, **7**-2164
effects of, **7**-2082; **12**-3678
heat of, **3**-813
seen how far? **8**-2535
strikes things, **9**-2909
ways to guard against, **6**-1943
why thunder follows, **3**-813
worship of, **1**-18
Lightning-conductors, invented by Franklin, **7**-2166
Lightning-Ridge, in Australia, **20**-6382
Lightning-rod, use of, **9**-2909
Light-pressure: see Radiation-pressure
Lights: see Aurora Borealis, Light, etc.
Light-year, for measuring universe, **6**-1790
Ligny, battle of, **14**-4368
Ligule, of flowers, **13**-4206
Liguria, Republic of, **10**-3078
Lilian, character in "The Chimes," **8**-2301
Lilienthal, Otto, used gliders, **1**-174
Lilies of France, and Lion of Lucerne, **18**-5848
for ornament, **11**-3380
or Fleurs-de-lys, **3**-794, 855; **7**-2072; **8**-2291; **17**-5230
see also Fleur-de-lys, Iris
Lili-Tsee, and the mirror, **16**-5182
Lilium Speciosum, a flower, **6**-1738
Liliuokalani, queen of Hawaii, **7**-2150
Lille, city in France, **8**-2420, 2422
Lilliput, in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1332-33
Lily, legend of, **15**-4785
Madonna, **5**-1519
scent of, **1**-168
varieties of, **17**-5229, 5236-37
see also Belladonna-lily, Day-lily, Lilies of France, Sego-lily, etc.
Lily-family, of plants, **13**-4136; **15**-4654
Lily-Maid of Astolat: see Elaine
Lily of the Valley, a plant, **6**-1738; **17**-5230
Lily-Tower, in Florence, **9**-2791
Lima, capital of Peru, **14**-4514; **15**-4602, 4608
Limbs, arteries of the, **13**-4201
of animals, **3**-673-75
of the body, **8**-2569, 2572
origin of, **8**-2464
remnants in snakes, **5**-1379
Lime, for fowls, **15**-4711
for leather, **9**-2834
for magic-lantern, **12**-3775
for plants, **12**-3786
for purifying, **3**-706
in concrete, **13**-4241
in glass, **4**-1264
in mortar, **4**-1168; **11**-3514
in sugar-refining, **3**-704
in water, **5**-1583
phosphate of, **3**-868; **19**-6048
slaked, **6**-1815-16; **14**-4371
used for light, **4**-1245
see also Chalk, Quicklime
Limelight, making, **16**-5168
Lime-pits, for leather, **9**-2836
Limerick, siege of, **18**-5557
Limericks, nonsense-rhymes, **18**-5742
Limes, citrus fruits, **7**-2156; **15**-4816
Limestone, in Canada, **17**-5544; **19**-6092
production of, **9**-2680
variety of rock, **17**-5349
"Limestone City:" see Kingston
Lime-tree, the linden, **10**-3261
Limoges, china made at, **8**-2420
Limon Bay, beginning of canal, **18**-5594
Limousines, kind of car, **14**-4459
Limpets, shell-fish, **5**-1427; **9**-2617; **14**-4492
Linacre (Thomas), physician, **15**-4630
Lincoln, Abraham, administration of, **11**-3488, 3492
and Douglas, **8**-2443
as commander-in-chief, **5**-1436
as president, **2**-402; **7**-2044-46, 2050
assassination of, **7**-2054
born in Kentucky, **8**-2382
comment on Whitman, **5**-1620
during Civil War, **7**-2053
from Illinois, **8**-2382
Gettysburg Address of, **3**-778
head of, **6**-1686
life of, **3**-779, 785, 788
monument, **6**-1692
statues to, **15**-4664, 4672, 4674; **18**-5828
Thanksgiving Proclamation of, **14**-4467
Lincoln, Mary Todd, of the White House, **2**-399, 402
Lincoln Park, in Chicago, **18**-5828
Lincoln's Birthday, celebration of, **14**-4463, 4466
Linden, Jack, character in "Magic Pen of Truth," **7**-2062
Linden, a tree, **10**-3261
Lindisfarne, abbey of, **2**-468
Lindsay, Lady Anne, song-writer, **12**-3767, 3770
Line, how to draw straight, **4**-1239
lines on hands, **4**-1165
moving in straight, **12**-3676

Line, of longitude, **10**-3047
Plimsoll's, **3**-695; **5**-1588
spiral or sound, **18**-5601
see also Spectrum
Line (of poetry), which can be said twenty-five ways, **17**-5449
Linen, and the Netherlands, **11**-3542
feels cool, **3**-692
in Belgium, **11**-3550
in France, **8**-2420
trade in, **4**-1042
United States manufacture of, **9**-2686
Line of Demarcation, the Papal, **11**-3342; **17**-5368
Ling, eggs of, **8**-2601
Liniers (y Bremont, Santiago A. M. de), assisted Argentine, **17**-5361
Link, a torch, **3**-663; **19**-6051
Link-boys, use of, **3**-663; **19**-6051
Link-stands, use of, **19**-6051
Linnæa borealis: see Twin-flower
Linnæus, Charles, Swedish botanist, **3**-864-65, 869; **10**-3064; **11**-3566; **13**-4014
Linnekogel, high flight of, **1**-177
Linnet, a bird, **7**-2104, 2106, 2112, 2114; **8**-2350
egg of, **6**-face 1760
Linotype, type-setting machine, **3**-947-48
Linsey-woolsey, a cloth, **3**-961
L'Insurgent, ship, **10**-3006
Linton, Mrs. Lynn, English author, **9**-2621, 2627
Linton Falls, flood of, **15**-4661
Linums, flowers, **1**-249
Lion, an animal, **1**-150-51, 153; **3**-675, 805; **8**-2350; **15**-4872; **18**-5801
and Androcles, **15**-4786
and cat, **19**-6133
and four bulls, **11**-3504
and fox, **11**-3370
and Hercules, **11**-3374; **16**-5185
and jackal, **17**-5481-82
and Kafir, **18**-5685
attacks on men, **18**-5802
Canova's butter, **17**-5381
capture of, **20**-6242
cunny Rabbit and the, **2**-502
day of his life, **19**-5882-83
Gate of Lions, **16**-5040, 5043
goat and the, **11**-3504
head of, **17**-frontis.
in "Don Quixote," **3**-970
in love, **15**-4866
king, **18**-5569
lions, halt African railway, **18**-5806
Lord of the Lions, **9**-2636
memorial of Swiss guards, **6**-1820
of England, **3**-855; **8**-2351
of Landseer, **16**-5040
of Lucerne, **8**-2284; **18**-5848
of St. Mark, **16**-5041, 5043
of Trafalgar Square, **4**-1262
on flag of England, **6**-1657
rampant on Scots' coat of arms, **10**-3136
Renard et le, **17**-5532
spring of, **18**-5803
stuffed, **17**-5333
stuffed cloth, **3**-727
talk of, **17**-5506, 5509
teeth of, **10**-3098
Una's, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-698
winged, of St. Mark, **4**-1169
young of, **19**-5886
see also Ant-lion
Lion, constellation, **9**-2639, 2643
Lion, geyser, **2**-587
Lion, ship, **19**-6114
Lionel, Duke of Clarence, **3**-773
Lioness, a geyser, **2**-587
Lion-Heart: see Richard I, of England
Lippi, Fra Filippino, Florentine painter, **16**-5097, 5100, 5102
Lips, of giraffe, **4**-1015
use of, **7**-2171
Liquid-air, in coal-mines, **14**-4375
Liquidambar, a tree, **17**-5340, 5343
Liquids, characteristics of, **13**-3977, 3984
effects of cold and heat on, **14**-4393
in sucked tube, **15**-4877
specific gravity, **12**-3827-29
viscous, **16**-5022
Lisbon, capital of Portugal, **11**-3347; **18**-5756
Lisele, Guillaume de, French geographer, **13**-4057
Lisgar, Lord, governor of Canada, **4**-1281
Lisle, Rouget de, author of "La Marseillaise," **8**-2281; **12**-3765
poems: see Poetry Index
Lissard, Castle, and Lady Edgeworth, **4**-1065
Lister, Lord (Joseph J.), English surgeon, **8**-2332, 2539; **15**-4626; **20**-6365-67
Liszt (Franz), musician, **11**-3285, 3294
Literature, American, **5**-1609
of Canada, **4**-1281
of Venetians, **4**-1168
Lithium, specific gravity of, **12**-3828
Lithuania, girls of, **12**-3799
history of, **12**-3723
Litmus, a dye, **6**-1815
Little Bear, constellation, **9**-2639, 2641, 2643; **11**-3374
Little Belt, Danish waterway, **12**-3658
Littlecare, Lady, in story of Merrymind, **14**-4414
Little Dog, a constellation, **9**-2642, 2645
"Little Dorrit," by Dickens, **8**-2461
Little Elk Lake, in Minnesota, **19**-6071
Little Falls, canal-lock at, **15**-4769
Little Garden Month by Month, April, **1**-249; **2**-616
August, **5**-1363, 1519
December, **7**-2140, 2266
July, **4**-1249, 1297
June, **3**-931; **4**-1098
May, **3**-732, 844
November, **6**-1944; **7**-2039
October, **6**-1852, 1853
September, **5**-1602; **6**-1738
"Little Giant," **3**-786
see also Douglas, Stephen A.
Little John, an outlaw, **9**-2630, 2633
"Little Lord Fauntleroy," by Burnett, **7**-2100
"Little Men," by Alcott, **7**-2099
Little Nell, character of Dickens, **8**-2320
Little Paris: see Brussels
Little Picture-Stories in French, **1**-269; **2**-462; **3**-747, 991; **4**-1240; **5**-1474; **6**-1731, 1952; **7**-2234; **14**-4577
Little Problems for Clever People: see Tables of Contents
"Little Red-Riding Hood," authorship of, **5**-1477
Little Rock, capital of Arkansas, **19**-5962
Little Russia, girls of, **12**-3799
Little Scheidegg, in Switzerland, **18**-5846
"Little Women and Good Wives," by Alcott, **7**-2099; **16**-5169
Live-loose, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
Liver, a gland, **8**-2363, 2366; **13**-4110; **19**-6013, 6015
Liver-fungus: see Beefsteak-fungus
Liver-leaf: see Hepatica
Livermore, Mary, and United States Sanitary Commission, **10**-3122
Liverpool, and gas-lights, **3**-667
history of, **4**-1116
Liverpool of Spain: see Barcelona
Lives, and the nation, **17**-5303
Livesey, Doctor, in "Treasure Island," **12**-3630
"Lives of the Hunted," by Seton, **5**-1621
Livingston, Robert, portrait, **4**-1003
Livingstone, David E., and Victoria Falls, **11**-3400
comment on Baker, **14**-4578
missionary and explorer, **1**-296, 300; **2**-626; **4**-1120; **5**-1379; **18**-5802
Livonia, taken by Sweden, **12**-3656
Livy (Titus L.), Roman historian, **17**-5280
Lizard, character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-2962
food of Arabs, **19**-6102
in gnome story, **12**-3874
limbs of, **8**-2464
prehistoric, **1**-13, 50, 54; **4**-1209
skins for leather, **9**-2834; **10**-3106
various kinds of, **3**-673; **4**-1209, 1217-20
Lizard Point, in Cornwall, **5**-1414
Lizotte River, in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4751
Llacta-camayoc, Peruvian officer, **14**-4508
Llama, draft animal, **1**-293, 295; **14**-4509-10; **15**-4610
Llanos, South American plains, **15**-4604
Llewelyn, prince of Wales, Welsh hero, **1**-128; **3**-770; **17**-5385
Load-line, of ship, **15**-4619
Loadstone, magnetic ore, **7**-2161, 2163, 2167; **17**-5527
Lobelia, a plant, **13**-4136
Lob-nor, lake in Asia, **10**-3128
Lobster, canneries of, **20**-6294
fisheries, **12**-3843, 3956-57
habits of, **9**-2611, 2613-14; **18**-5663
skeleton of, **8**-2463

Lobster Quadrille, in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3158
Lobworm: see Lugworm
Loch Leven, castle of, 10-3141-42
Lock, how key turns, 20-6359
made by Louis XVI, 8-2280
making a, 20-6357
puzzle of the secret, 9-2806, 2875
working of, 20-6362
Locke, John, and the mind, 15-4748; 16-4995, 5080
comment on feet, 7-1983
Lock-heart, Sir Simon, and Bruce's heart, 10-3138
Lockjaw, a disease, 3-821; 14-4484
see also Tetanus
Lock-out, by employers, 13-4128
Lockport, and the Erie Canal, 15-4769
Locks, of the Erie Canal, 15-4769
"Locksley Hall," by Tennyson, 19-6036
Lockyer, Sir Norman, and sun's prominences, 7-2092, 2094
Locomotion: see Translation
Locomotive, electric, 1-314-15
first, 2-603
in United States, 9-2688
Murdock's model, 2-665
of 1848, 1-314
oil-burning gigantic, 1-314
Pacific type, 1-304-05
Locomotive-Engineers, Brotherhood of, 13-4128
Locust, a tree, 12-3747; 14-4556, 4562
see also Honey-locust
Locusts, Arab food, 19-6102
injurious insects, 10-3195-97
Lodge, Sir Oliver, and fogs, 10-3144
and wireless telegraph, 14-4448
Lofoden Islands, 12-3661
Lofter: see Mashie
Log, floating timber, 1-229
in Ottawa River, 13-4131
rolling, water trick, 9-2726
Logan, General John A., and Decoration Day, 14-4469
Logan, John E., poems: see Poetry Index
Logan, Mount, in Canadian Rockies, 18-5778
Loggia di Sanzia, in Florence 18-5852
"Lohengrin," by Wagner, 11-3293
Lohengrin, or the Swan-knight, 18-5561
Loire River, of France, 8-2418
Loki, a god, 12-3623; 19-5994
Lombard Kingdom, 10-3078
Lombardo Family (Pietro, Tullio, Antonio, Giulio, Sante, Moro), Italian artists, 4-1172
Lombards, in Italy, 4-1167; 8-2550, 2552; 10-3076
Lombardy, iron crown of, 10-3078
Italian province, 10-3074, 3078, 3086; 16-4992
Lombroso, Cesare, Italian psychologist, 17-5315
Lombroso, Gina, wife of Ferrero, 17-5315
Londinium: see London, name of
London, alcohol and children in, 17-5440
and De Ruyter, 11-3547
and fur-auctions, 15-4836
and Rothschild, 20-6336
bridge of sighs in, 4-1166
British mint in, 12-3645-46
cutlery and, 15-4801
fires in, 18-5756
first boy in, 19-6019
fog in, 3-921
fossils beneath, 9-2919
girl who walked to, 7-2236
Gog and Magog of, 5-1354
great builders of, 4-1253
great fire of, 4-1042, 1116
gulls in, 6-1642
history of, 1-212; 4-1042, 1118
houses of parliament, 4-1260-61; 5-1538, 1544-45; 6-1806-07
maps of, 6-1766
monuments of, 16-5039, 5044-47
name of, 17-5398
obelisk in, 15-4849
police of, 17-5397
school of physicians in, 15-4630
see also England, Tower of London, Westminster-Abbey, etc.
London Bridge, 1-23; 5-1331
London Company, colonies of, 2-522, 526
Londonderry, Irish town, 18-5556
London Hill, battle of, 6-1778
London-pride, a plant, 13-4136; 15-4837; 17-5229
Long, Dr. Crawford W., and nitrous ether, 15-4632
"Long Bright World:" see New Zealand
Longchamp, William, lord-chancellor, 19-6196
Longchamps, race-course of, 17-5538
Longfellow, Henry W., American poet, 3-898, 923; 4-999, 1055; 5-1609, 1613-15
anagram in the name, 16-5037, 5133
poems: see Poetry Index
Long Island, N. Y., and glacier, 1-14
Long Island Sound, bridge over, 1-22
history of, 1-14
Longitude, and time, 10-3047
observations for, 6-1682
what it is, 6-1766
"Long Jack," character in "Captains Courageous," 17-5375
Longmarston Moor, battle of, 6-1776
Long Noses, characters in "Round the World," 16-4916
Longobards: see Lombards
Long Parliament, of England, 6-1866
Long Point, British at, 10-3009
Long-purples, an orchid, 14-4479
Long Rifle: see Bumppo, Nathaniel
"Long Roll," by Johnston, 7-2101
Long Sault Rapids, in the St. Lawrence, 19-6121, 6123
Longside, rout of, 10-3142
Long-sightedness, cause of, 14-4332
effects of, 14-4526
Longstone Lighthouse, and Grace Darling, 6-1742
Longstreet, General (James), during Civil War, 7-2050
Longueuil, village of, 19-6124
Longueval, in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4751
Loofah, as a sponge, 11-3510
Looking-glass, for measuring, 19-6005
reflections of, 16-5175
puzzle of the, 8-2588
Look-out game, 19-6078
Lookout Mountain, battle of, 7-2050
Loon, a bird, 6-1645-46
Loop, looping the, 1-178
Loosestrife, various kinds of, 16-4949, 4952-53, 4956, 5210
Lopez, Carlos Antonio, Paraguayan dictator, 15-4610
Lop Nov, district of, 13-3930, 3933
Lord, the, and Moses, 20-6330
Lord Dunmore's War, with Indians, 20-6253
Lord of the World, 5-1636
see also Juggernaut
Lords, House of, 4-1036
see also Parliament, houses of
Lords-and-ladies: see Cuckoo-pint
Lords-Proprietors, of early America, 2-528, 531
Lorenzo, lover of Jessica, 1-332
Lorenzo, Aldonza, character in "Don Quixote," 3-901
Lorenzo, the Magnificent: see Medici, Lorenzo di
Loris, an animal, 2-631-32
Lorne, Marquess of, governor of Canada, 4-1281
Lorraine, Claude: see Claude Lorraine
Lorraine, history of, 8-2290, 2600
see also Alsace-Lorraine
Los Angeles, view near, 9-2687; 18-5710
Losantiville: see Cincinnati
Losborne, Mr., character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2565
Losi, snake killed, 5-1380
Lost Continent, 10-3035
Lottery, for British Museum, 4-1258
Lotus-blossom, in decorations, 11-3380
Japanese doll, 11-face 3434, 3439
"Lotus-eaters," by Tennyson, 19-6036
Loudan, Mouat, his painting of Elaine the Fair, 4-1198
Loughman, a diver, 20-6312
Louis, St.: see Louis IX, king of France
Louis (II), king of Hungary and Bohemia, death of, 9-2900, 2903
Louis IV, king of France, and Genoa, 10-3078
Louis VII, king of France, and fleur-de-lys, 18-5816
called Le Jeune, 5-1553
Louis IX, king of France, and Crusades, 5-1548, 1555
called Saint Louis, 7-2066, 2070; 17-5535
Louis XI, king of France, and the Crusades, 12-3860
and Netherlands, 11-3544
Louis XII, king of France, and daughter Renée, 12-3695
and the nobleman, 12-3711

Louis XIII, king of France, and Vincent de Paul, **10**-3069
Louis XIV, king of France, "Age" of, **7**-2074
and Canada, **17**-5295
and Germany, **8**-2559
and Molière, **17**-5309, 5311
and Switzerland, **10**-2991
and the Netherlands, **11**-3547
buildings of, **17**-5535, 5537, 5540
incidents of reign, **4**-1042-43; **8**-2416
wars of, **11**-3344
writing exercises of, **12**-3800
Louis XV, king of France, and America, **2**-559
at Versailles, **8**-2279
reign of, **7**-2073
surrendered Hudson Bay region, **15**-4832
Louis XVI, king of France, and America, **10**-3004
and "Malbrough," **12**-3772
and the Revolution, **8**-2279-80; **13**-4099-4100, 4103, 4106
defended by Swiss, **6**-1820
execution of, **4**-1187; **8**-2561
reign of, **7**-2073; **17**-5536-37
Louis XVII, and Elizabeth Patterson, **16**-4945
Louis XVIII, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4315
reign of, **2**-360; **8**-2289
Louisbourg, capture of, **2**-559; **3**-895, 898-99; **17**-5548
Louise, Princess, and Rideau Hall, **5**-1456
Louise, queen of Prussia, and cornflowers, **6**-1705; **18**-5816
and Napoleon, **8**-2593
Louise, Lake, in Canada, **12**-3904; **18**-5776
Louisiana, admitted, **6**-1836; **11**-3490
boll-weevil in, **10**-3205
climate, **1**-10; **8**-2384
during Civil War, **7**-2050
flower of, **18**-5815
making of, **5**-1397
name of, **7**-2074
petroleum in, **9**-2680
presidents from, **8**-2382
secession, **7**-2044; **11**-3492; **19**-5957
sugar in, **3**-704
territory of, **3**-900
timber in, **8**-2387
Louisiana Purchase, centennial of, **11**-3495
history of, **5**-1396; **6**-1839; **11**-3490; **20**-6251, 6255
Louisiana Territory, history, **19**-5960
Louis Napoleon: see Napoleon III
Louis Philippe, king of France, and Lafayette, **13**-4106
incidents of reign, **8**-2289; **19**-6059
Lounsberry, Charles, last will of, **17**-5379
Loup, et le Chevreau, **15**-4854
et la Cigogne, **14**-4347
Louse-wort, a plant, **12**-3892
Louvain, burned, **11**-3550
Louvain, University of, students at, **15**-4630
Louvestein, Castle of, Grotius' escape from, **9**-2665
Louvre, museum of the, **17**-5533, 5535, 5542
Love, emotion of, **16**-5190
most valuable thing, **19**-5893
that is stronger than death, **12**-4091
see also Cupid
Love-birds, of Africa, **6**-1759
Love-in-idleness, magic-flower, **1**-327
Lovel, Lord, bride of, **12**-3767
Lovel, Mr., character in "Antiquary," **6**-1667
Love Laughs at Locksmiths, **5**-1525
Loveleaves, character in story of Grey and White Castles, **6**-1903
Love-lust, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
Lover, Samuel, novelist, **12**-3771
poems: see Poetry Index
"Love's Labour's Lost," by Shakespeare, **18**-5584
Low, Will H., American painter, **14**-4258
Low Countries: see Netherlands
Lowell, James Russell, American writer, **3**-755; **4**-1069; **5**-1618
poems: see Poetry Index
Lowell, Professor, (Percival), his study of earth, **10**-3126
Lowell Observatory, in Arizona, **10**-3126
Lower Canada, province of, **3**-758; **4**-1271
see also Canada
Loyalists, American in Canada, **3**-754, 756, 758-59
American, in War of 1812, **5**-1399
Loyalists, of Canada, **17**-5546, 5549
see also Tories
Loyola, Ignatius, and Jesuits, **13**-4029; **19**-5933
Lübeck, free town, **8**-2554, 2561, 2596
Lucas, Sir Seymour, pictures of, **3**-863; **7**-2073
Luce Hall, at Annapolis, **15**-4735
Lucentio, Shakespearian character, **2**-643
Lucerne, Lion of, **6**-1820; **8**-2284
Lucerne, town in Switzerland, **10**-2985-86; **18**-5848
Lucerne, Lake, in Switzerland, **10**-2982; **18**-5844, 5847
"Lucia," by Donizetti, **11**-3294
Luciana, Shakespearian character, **2**-639
Lucifer, **3**-811
see also Match, why does it strike
Lucius, a British king, **15**-4681
Luck, what is? **4**-1289; **8**-2318
Lucknow, siege of, **4**-1119; **6**-1720
"Luck of Edenhall," by Uhland, **11**-3396
"Luck of Roaring Camp," by Harte, **5**-1620
Lucre, hill called, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
"Lucrece," by Shakespeare, **18**-5586
Lucretia, Roman lady, **2**-435
Lucy, Charles, his picture of Lord Nelson, **11**-frontis.
Lucy, Sir Thomas, and Shakespeare, **18**-5580, 5583
Ludgate Hill, in London, **4**-1257
Ludovick, and Hinda, **13**-4236
Ludovico, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4073
Ludwig, king of Bavaria, and R. Wagner, **11**-3293
Ludwig I, king of Bavaria, temple of fame, **9**-2769
Luffa: see Loofah
Lugworm, an animal, **9**-2615, 2617
Luke, Mrs., poems: see Poetry Index
Lumber, in Newfoundland, **20**-6296
in West Indies, **19**-6045
Lumber-industry, in United States, **9**-2684
Lumbering, in Canada, **1**-226
in New Zealand, **5**-1489
Lumen, meaning of, **11**-3572; **16**-5167
Luminosity, of things at night, **13**-4022
Lumpfish, eggs of, **8**-2601
Lump-sucker, a fish, **8**-2608
Luna, the moon, **7**-2249
Lunacy, caused by moon, **11**-3384
Lunch-basket, for a picnic, **12**-3643
Lundstrom, J. E., devised safety-matches, **8**-2428
Lundy's Lane, battle of, **3**-759; **5**-1399
Lung-fish, of Australia, **8**-2479-80; **9**-2699
Lungs, air in, **6**-1803
cilia of, **6**-1651
circulation of blood through, **5**-1431, 1461-62, 1593-95
development of, **13**-4000
of fish, **8**-2479-80; **12**-3666
work of, **3**-814, 917; **6**-1647; **12**-3781; **13**-4200-01; **18**-5622; **20**-6232, 6306, 6308
Lungwort, a plant, **13**-4136
Lupercus, a god, **14**-4532
Lupin, Mrs., character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," **9**-2673
Luques, Hernando de, Spanish priest, **14**-4510
Lusitania, ship, **8**-2497
Lute, story of, **5**-frontis.
Lutetia, early name of Paris, **17**-5534
Luther, Martin, and the Reformation, **8**-2555-56
hymns of, **7**-2014, 2017
in Rome, **19**-5933
portrait, **7**-2017
story of monk, **11**-3433
teachings of, **11**-3544
Lutherans, religious sect, **8**-2556; **12**-3733
Lützen, battle of, **8**-2558; **12**-3653
Luxembourg Museum, exhibits in, **13**-4174
Luxmore, Lord, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3973
Luxor, temples of, **15**-4849; **16**-5042; **19**-6184, 6188
Luzon, island of, **7**-2153
Lyall, Edna, English author, **9**-2627
"Lycidas," by Milton, **18**-5674
Lycopodium-powder, for voice-pictures, **17**-5254
Lycurgus, and Spartan laws, **16**-5202
Lydia, Asiatic country, **16**-5145
Lyell, Sir Charles, English geologist, **3**-865, 868, 870; **10**-3250
Lynn, Ethel, poems: see Poetry Index
Lynn, Mary, American educator, **10**-3118

Lynn, shoemaking centre, **10**-3102
Lynn Canal, **6**-1916
Lynx, an animal, **1**-156, 160; **3**-805; **13**-4060; **16**-5074
Lyons, French city, **8**-2418, 2420-22; **10**-3122
Lyra, nebula in constellation, **9**-2844-47
Lyre, a constellation, **9**-2639-41, 2643
Lyre-bird, of Australia, **6**-1759, 1761; **7**-2113
Lys, signal officer, **4**-1063
Lysander, lover of Hermia, **1**-327
Lysicrates, choragic monument of, **16**-5040, 5043
Lysippus, Greek sculptor, **13**-4172
Lysmantria dispar: see Gipsy-moth
Lyte, Henry Francis, hymns of, **7**-2017-18
poems: see Poetry Index
Lyttleton, city in New Zealand, **5**-1490
Lytton, Edward G. E. L. Bulwer, English author, **8**-2321, 2324-25

M

"M," in the Prayer-book, **11**-3433
McAdam, John London, road-builder, **1**-168
M'Alpin, Kenneth: see Kenneth M'Alpin
Macaroni, made of wheat, **10**-2944, 3085
Macaulay, Thomas B., English writer, **4**-1153; **15**-4723, 4734; **17**-5273, 5535
poems: see Poetry Index
Macaw, a bird, **6**-face 1752, 1763; **14**-4406
Macbeth, king of Scotland, **4**-1299; **10**-3133
"Macbeth," by Shakespeare, **10**-3133; **11**-3508; **18**-5583, 5588
Macbriar, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1779
Maccabees, why so-called, **1**-127
MacCandlish, Mrs., character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1626
McCarroll, James, poems: see Poetry Index
McCarthy, Henry, and "Bonnie Blue Flag," **10**-3054
McClellan, George B., Union general, **7**-2047-48, 2051
M'Clure, explorer, **17**-5457-58
MacCombich, Evan Dhu, in "Waverley," **5**-1499
McCormick, Cyrus Hall, reaping-machine, **9**-2714
Macdonald, Allan, husband of Flora, **4**-1002
Macdonald, Flora, and Young Pretender, **4**-1002
Macdonald, George, English writer, **5**-1483
poems: see Poetry Index
Macdonald, Greville, and his marble head, **5**-1483
Macdonald, Hugh, father of Sir John, **14**-4324
Macdonald, Sir John A., and Canada, **4**-1270, 1278, 1280-81; **14**-4324-25
MacDonald, Thomas H., and motor, **18**-5602, 5606
Macdonald Mount, in Canada, **18**-5780
Macdonough, Thomas, commanded on Lake Champlain, **10**-3005, 3010
Macdougall, William, and Riel Rebellion, **4**-1278
McDowell, Edward, musician, **11**-3294
MacDowell, Dr. Ephraim, operations of, **15**-4632
McDowell, Irwin, Union general, **7**-2046
Macdowell (Patrick), sculptor, **16**-5040
Macedon, history of, **5**-1323-26
see also Alexander the Great, Greece
Macedonia, costumes of, **10**-3245
history of, **10**-3186, 3190, 3240, 3247; **16**-5150, 5154, 5209
Macedonian, ship, **5**-1398; **10**-3007
Macedonian Army Corps, and Young Turks, **10**-3246
McEwen, Walter, paintings of, **6**-1688
McGee, Thomas D'Arcy, poems: see Poetry Index
McGill, James, founder of McGill University, **6**-1768; **17**-5400
McGill University, in Montreal, **1**-226; **6**-1768; **14**-4326; **17**-5400, 5402
Machairodus, **1**-50
Machine-guns, **9**-2712-13
Machines, agricultural, **4**-1130; **9**-2684
centrifugal, **3**-706, 708
counting, **18**-5721
for shoe-making, **10**-3105, 3107
handled by magnets, **17**-5527
harvesting, **4**-1136
in Canal Zone, **18**-5599
infernal, **14**-4284
lack of power, **4**-1191
manure-spreading, **13**-4145
mind-grasp of, **16**-4998
perpetual-motion, **11**-3590; **19**-5992
seed-sowing, **13**-4148
McIlhenny, H. E., protects birds, **8**-2343
Macintosh, Charles, and rubber-coats, **3**-693; **18**-5794
Macintosh, invention of, **3**-693; **18**-5794
MacIntyre, Capt. Hector, character in "Antiquary," **6**-1669
MacIntyre, Mary, character in "Antiquary," **6**-1668
MacIvor, Fergus, in "Waverley," **5**-1499
MacIvor, Flora, in "Waverley," **5**-1499
MacKay, A. H., educational leader, **17**-5404
Mackay, Dr. Charles, poems: see Poetry Index
song-writer, **12**-3768
McKay, Gordon, and sewing machine, **10**-3101
McKay, Spruce, a lawyer, **3**-784
McKay Sewing-machine, for shoes, **10**-3103
Mackenzie, Alexander, fur-trader, **4**-1280; **15**-4831, 4833
MacKenzie, Duncan S., educational leader, **17**-5404
Mackenzie, Sir George, and Sir John Macdonald, **14**-4324
Mackenzie, William Lyon, Canadian leader, **3**-759
Mackenzie, part of New Zealand, **5**-1487
Mackenzie River, fur-traders on, **15**-4838
of Canada, **6**-1918; **15**-4831, 4838
Mackerel, fishes, **8**-2602-03; **12**-3840-41
Mackie, character in "Partners," **1**-139
Mackinac, island of, **19**-6120
McKinley, William, administration of, **11**-3488, 3494
as president, **7**-2154; **8**-2378
came from Ohio, **8**-2382
McKinley, Mount, in Alaska, **7**-2148
McLellan, Isaac, poems: see Poetry Index
McLennan, William, poems: see Poetry Index
Maclise, Daniel, picture of Wellington and Blücher, **14**-4365
MacMonnies, Frederick W., American sculptor, **12**-3920-21; **13**-4174; **15**-4674
MacMorlan, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1626
M'Murdo Sound, in antarctic, **17**-5466
MacMurrough, Dermod, king of Leinster, **18**-5554
MacNally, Leonard, song-writer, **12**-3769
MacWhirter, J., picture of Dark Tower, **16**-5119
Mad Abbé, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4319
Madagascar, animals of, **2**-631-32; **3**-802; **20**-6319
birds of, **5**-1504; **7**-1976
French colony, **8**-2426; **14**-4308
Madame Mère, mother of Bonaparte, **16**-4942, 4945
"Mad Anthony:" see Wayne, Anthony
Madder-family, of plants, **15**-4660
Madeira River, in South America, **15**-4606
Madeline, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," **9**-2672
Madero, Francisco, president of Mexico, **14**-4404
"Madge Wildfire," character in "Heart of Midlothian," **6**-1773
Mad Hatter, in "Alice in Wonderland," **5**-1482
Madison, Dolly, of the White House, **2**-399
saved portrait of Washington, **6**-1691
Madison, James, administration of, **11**-3488, 3490
and Gallatin, **8**-2437
as president, **2**-401; **5**-1388, 1397; **6**-1837; **8**-2382
delegate to convention, **5**-1391
Madison, Mary, a clock, **5**-1538
Madison Square, in New York, **16**-5013
Madison Square Presbyterian Church, in New York, **16**-5013
Madison, Wisconsin, university at, **14**-4573
Mad Molly, in the witch's ring, **2**-505
Madness, the dancing: see Tarantula
"Madness of Philip," by Bacon, **7**-2103
Madonna, and child, pictures of, **15**-4593
meaning of, **15**-4590
Madonna-lily, a plant, **17**-5229
"Madonna of the Tubs," by Phelps, **7**-2100
Madras, battles of, **6**-1718
English at, **6**-1716-17
factories at, **6**-1716-17; **13**-4078-79
port of India, **5**-1634
Madrid, capital of Spain, **11**-3344, 3348
Mæcenas, patron of poets, **17**-5308-09
Maelar, Lake, in Sweden, **12**-3660
Maelstrom, a whirlpool, **4**-1309; **15**-4811; **16**-5056
Maeterlinck, Maurice, Belgian author, **5**-1483; **17**-5314; **18**-5835
Mafeking, siege of, **19**-6136
Magasins, du Louvre, in Paris, **17**-5540

Magdalen Islands, belong to Prince Edward Island, **17**-5546
Magdeburg, German town, **9**-2762, 2766
Magellan, Ferdinand, navigator, **7**-2152; **14**-4511
voyage of, **1**-66
Magellan, straits of, **1**-66, 280; **14**-4511
Magenta, battle of, **10**-3084
Mageroe, island of, **12**-3661
Maggiore, Lake, in Italy, **4**-1208; **10**-2982, 3074, 3077
Magi, the Wise Men of Persia, **10**-3028; **16**-5146, 5155
Magic, story of, **1**-201
Magician, how to be, **1**-382
in story, **6**-1699
see also Archimago
"Magic Flute," by Mozart, **11**-3290
Magic-lantern, how to make, **9**-2807
light of, **12**-3775
Magna Carta, Langton and, **15**-4797
signing of, **2**-588, 595-96
Magnates, Table of: see Hungary, parliament of
Magnesia, battle of, **17**-5276
Magnesium, in milk, **9**-2828
in spectrum, **9**-face 2736, 2741
in sun, **7**-2094; **16**-5025
Magnesium chloride, in Dead Sea, **18**-5815
Magnet, work of, **17**-5527
Magnetism, and electricity, **17**-5355
and sunspots, **7**-2090
Magnets, and compass, **14**-4482
and electricity, **7**-2163, 2167-68
and sunspots, **19**-5995
handling steel, **18**-5706
power of, **7**-2169; **17**-5294, 5355, 5527
Magnificent, The: see Medici, Lorenzo di, Suleiman
Magnifying-glass, how it makes things bigger, **1**-46, 48
Magnolia, state flower, **18**-5815-16
Magog, a giant, **5**-1354
see also Gog and Magog
Magpies, birds, **6**-1901-02; **7**-2217
egg of, **6**-face 1760
nest of, **18**-5750
pigeon and the magpie, **9**-2758
Magruder, Julia, American writer, **7**-2103
Magua, Indian guide, **1**-197
Magwitch, character in "Great Expectations," **8**-2461
Magyars, ancestors of Hungarians, **8**-2594; **9**-2894, 2898; **10**-3076; **18**-5652, 5658
Mahan Hall, at Annapolis, **15**-4743
Maharajah, great prince of India, **5**-1638; **6**-1717
see also Mahrattas
Maharattas, Indian people, **14**-4366
Mahdi, the, rebellion of, **14**-4306
Mahmud, of Ghazni, **6**-1714
Mahogany, a tree, **17**-5435; **19**-6045, 6048
knowing, **16**-5034
Mahomet: see Mohammed
Mahoney, Francis Sylvester, poems: see Poetry Index
Mahonia, a shrub, **14**-4565
Mahout, elephant driver, **6**-1719; **11**-3372
Mahratta, and the elephant, **11**-3372
Mahrattas, natives of India, **6**-1720
Maia, a Pleiade, **11**-3374
daughter of Atlas, **14**-4533-34
see Thumbeline
Maid, of Noyon, **9**-2666
of the mill, **10**-3000
of Van Lake, **8**-2316
of Wessex, **8**-2316
who led an army, **14**-4384
Maidenhair-ferns, and wood-lice, **11**-3356
Maidens, St. Ursula and the 10,000, **4**-1024
Maid Marian, and Robin Hood, **9**-2629
Maid of Norway, Margaret, queen of Scotland, **3**-770; **10**-3136
Maid of Orleans: see Joan of Arc
Maid of Saragossa, heroism, **6**-1953
"Maids of Honor," picture, by Velasquez, **15**-4597
see also Meniñas, Las
Maidservants, the three, **7**-2065
Mail-bag: see Post-Office, work of
Mail-car, on train, **11**-3409
Mails, of the United States, **5**-1394, 1436-37
see also Post-Office
Mail-train, for post, **11**-3412
Maine, admission of, **6**-1838; **11**-3490
and sparrows, **7**-2221
and the pines, **17**-5430, 5431
boundary of, **11**-3491
Maine, crops of, **8**-2384
cutlery in, **15**-4803
early visits to, **2**-553
flower of, **18**-5816
gems from, **20**-6380, 6382
history of, **3**-894
holidays in, **14**-4470
Maine, ship, **7**-2154
Main River, in Germany, **8**-2598
Mainz, and Gutenberg, **12**-3608-12
German town, **9**-2768
legend of, **13**-4239
Maires, of France, **8**-2425
Maison du Roi, in Brussels, **11**-3549
Maisonneuve, Sieur de, statue of, **4**-1279
Maize, and Peruvians, **14**-4506, 4510
cut of stem, **8**-2333
ear of, **10**-2947, 2949
in Hungary, **18**-5655
see also Indian corn
Malacca, porcupine of, **3**-681
Malachite, mineral, **17**-5332
Malachy, high king of Ireland, **18**-5552
Malamute, a sledge dog, **13**-4061; **20**-6324
Malapterus, a fish, **8**-2483
Malaria, cause of, **5**-1432; **6**-1805; **10**-3199, 3201-02; **19**-5893; **20**-6368
effect of, **15**-4587
in West Africa, **18**-5723
Malay Archipelago, animals in, **3**-802; **4**-1074
explorations of, **3**-870
Malay Peninsula, in Further India, **6**-1930
Malays, in the Philippines, **7**-2152
Malays, kind of fowl, **5**-1557
Malaysia, monkeys in, **18**-5813
Malbone, Edward, miniature painter, **13**-4218
"Malbrough s'en va-t-en guerre," old song, **12**-3772
Malcolm, Scottish prince, **4**-1299
Malcolm III, Canmore, king of Scots, **10**-3133
Malden, British at, **10**-3009
Malecasta, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-701
Malecites, Indian tribes, **9**-2784
Malice, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
Malines, Belgian town, **11**-3542
Mall, in Washington, **6**-1692
Mallard, a wild duck, **5**-1564
Mallet, David, Scottish poet, **2**-548; **12**-3766
Mallet, of croquet, **14**-4489
Mallow, a plant, **14**-4348
Malope, a plant, **17**-5238
Malory, Sir Thomas, English author, **13**-3941
Malpeque, oysters of, **13**-3956
Malpighi, Italian physician, **15**-4631
Malplaquet, battle of, **8**-2560
Malta, island of, **9**-2801; **16**-5200
Malvoisin, Philip de, character in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1664
Mamelukes, in Egypt, **8**-2286; **9**-2940; **14**-4302, 4304
Mamillus, Prince, Shakespearian character, **2**-563
Mamma, udder of a cow, **9**-2827
Mammals, family of animals, **3**-671-72, 801; **9**-2830; **12**-3668
Mammon, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Mammoth, prehistoric animal, **1**-50, 52, 206; **9**-2919; **12**-3668, 3804; **19**-5997, 6002
Mammoth Cave, of United States, **4**-1305; **9**-2615
of Western Australia, **17**-5472
Man, a mammal, **3**-671-72, 675
and his negro servant, **15**-4867
by the secret shore, **13**-4084
descent of, **12**-3663, 3668
eye of a, **14**-4259
falling in shaft, **16**-4974
getting thirty-two cents from, **13**-4087
great man on a little island, **8**-2523
increase of stature, **9**-2735
old man and his three sons, **10**-3096
portrait by Rembrandt, **15**-4591
presents for a, **16**-4926
rate of breathing of, **6**-1651
search for a happy, **18**-5771
stepping from moving train, **13**-4024
strength of, **14**-4273
talk of, **13**-4023
use of fingers, **12**-3600
who broke the news, **20**-6291
who carried death, **12**-3823
who disappeared, **4**-1150
who gave away, **7**-2175
who knew no fear, **1**-137
who preached happiness, **14**-4384

Man, with serpent, a constellation, **9**-2641
Manakins, birds, **6**-1757, 1764
Manassas, battle of: see also Bull Run, battle of
Manatee, a marine animal, **1**-221; **4**-1067, 1073-75
Mance, Mlle, founded L'Hôtel Dieu, **1**-227
Mancel, death of, **4**-1064
Manche, La, the Channel, **8**-2415
Manchuria, part of China, **12**-3803-04
Mandane, character, **19**-5955
Mandarin, porcelain chimes, **15**-4679
Mandeville, John, Voiage and Travaile of, **13**-3940
Mandible, of bird's beak, **7**-1972
Mandrake, for inducing sleep, **15**-4632
Mandrill, an ape, **2**-627, 631
Manetho, history of, **15**-4853
Manette, Dr., character in "Tale of Two Cities," **8**-2461
Manette, Lucie, character in "Tale of Two Cities," **8**-2461
"Man from Corsica:" see Napoleon I
"Man from Glengarry," by Connor, **14**-4327
Manganese, for matches, **8**-2428
from Brazil, **17**-5371
in alloys, **6**-1888
in Canada, **17**-5544; **19**-6094
Mange, mites cause, **11**-3364
Manger, dog in the, **17**-5288
Mangoes, where grown, **2**-650-51
Mangrove-cuckoo, a bird, **8**-2343
Manhattan, Borough of, **16**-5007
Manhattan Bridge, in New York, **1**-25
Manhattan Island, and city of New York, **1**-276-77, 279, 282; **2**-528; **4**-1002; **16**-5007
Manhood, poetry of, **4**-1055
Manila, Christmas in, **14**-4470
in Philippines, **7**-2147, 2152, 2154-55, 2158
Manila Bay, battle of, **7**-2152, 2154
Manila-Hemp, fibre of, **7**-2154; **13**-4003-04
Man-in-the-Moon, a game, **4**-1303
Manioc: see Cassava
Man, Isle of, in Europe, **2**-472, 512
Manitoba, climate of, **18**-5607
education in, **17**-5402
population of, **12**-3731
productions of, **19**-6092
province of, **1**-230; **4**-1278; **6**-1918; **18**-5608
soils of, **11**-3351, 3354
trees of, **12**-3734
university of, **17**-5402
woman suffrage in, **5**-1454
see also Canada, railways and canals
Manitoba Lake, in Canada, **18**-5608
Manitou, Indian god, **4**-1109; **8**-2579
Manitoulin, island in Lake Huron, **19**-6120
Manlius, Roman soldier, **2**-576
Manlius, Titus, consul of Rome, **9**-2666
Man-mountain, Gulliver, in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1332, 1334, 1336
Mann, Horace, friend of children, **17**-5240
Mann, Mrs., character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2563
Manna, group of islands, **7**-2156
Mannering, Julia, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1626
Manny, Sir Walter, and siege of Hennebout, **8**-2508
"Man of Destiny:" see Napoleon I
Man-of-the-Good-Heart: see Lacombe, Father
Man of the People: see Fox
Manometers, in submarines, **18**-5863-64
Man-o'-War, diver on, **20**-6312
Man-o'-War-birds, **8**-2340
Man-o'-War, Portuguese, a marine animal, **8**-2407, 2411, 2413
see also Physalis
"Mansfield Park," by Austen, **9**-2622
Mansion, Colard, a printer, **12**-3612
Mansoul, city of, **12**-3598
Manta, port of Ecuador, **15**-4606
Manteo, an Indian, **20**-6271
Mantes, in Normandy, **2**-591
Mantinea, battle of, **5**-1324
Mantis, an insect, **11**-3306
see also Praying-mantis
Mantle, for gas-lights, **2**-416; **3**-667
grey, of the brain, **12**-3688, 3691
see also Neo-pallium, of brain
Manuel, character in "Captains Courageous," **17**-5373
Manufactories, in France, **8**-2424
Manufactures, in Germany, **9**-2771
in Russia, **12**-3798, 3800
of France, **8**-2420, 2422
Manufacturing, United States Department in charge of, **5**-1437
Manure, and growth of plants, **13**-4019
as fertilizer, **13**-4144
of cattle for fuel, **13**-4045
sea-weed as, **16**-4921
spreading, **13**-4145
Manuscripts, Cottonian, **4**-1258
Harleian, **4**-1258
in Russia, **12**-3723, 3800
of Corvina, **18**-5656
of monks, **11**-3482, 3484
Manuzio, Aldo, a printer, **12**-3614
"Man Without a Country," by Hale, **18**-5615
Manzanita, a shrub, **14**-4565
Maori, exhibits of, **17**-5332
natives of New Zealand, **4**-1210; **5**-1486, 1488-91; **13**-4080
Map, game with a, **19**-6078
how made, **6**-1765
of British admiralty, **11**-face 3574
study of, **10**-3031
which the fairies made, **9**-2924
Mapes, Mary: see Dodge, Mary Mapes
Maple, a tree, **8**-2499, 2501; **12**-3733; **16**-5034; **17**-5337, 5352; see also Sugar-maple
European, **10**-3265
flowers of, **9**-2877
leaf, symbol of Canada, **8**-2499; **18**-5816
seeds of, **12**-3813
sugar from, **3**-face 702
various kinds of, **17**-5338, 5341
see also Moosewood, Sugar, from maple
Marabou, bird, **7**-1973, 1976
Marasmius ureus: see Agaric
Marat (Jean Paul), and French Revolution, **13**-4099, 4107-08
killed, **8**-2286
Marathon, battle of, **16**-5150
bull in valley of, **16**-5186
race from, **6**-1819
Marathon Races, effects of, **10**-3181
Marble, Carrara, **3**-761; **10**-3085
for Venice, **4**-1168
in Alaska, **13**-4058
in Brazil, **17**-5371
in Russia, **12**-3798
kind of limestone, **6**-1814; **17**-5349
production of, **9**-2680
specific gravity of, **12**-3828
Marblehead, fishermen from, **8**-2602
Marbles, games to play with marbles, **4**-1096; **16**-5132
in kettle, **9**-2910
problem concerning Fred's, **5**-1365
March, Aunt, character in "Little Women," **16**-5171
March, Henry, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3971
March, Mr., character in "Little Women," **16**-5169
March, Mrs., character in "Little Women," **16**-5170
March, name of, **14**-4533
stone for, **20**-6377
March: see Moravia River
Marchand, Captain, and the Sudan, **8**-2426
March-hare, character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3091, 3163
"Marching Through Georgia," by Work, **10**-3053
Marchioness, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," **9**-2775
Marchmont, Earl of, Lord Chancellor, **18**-5628
"March of the Men of Harlech," Welsh national song, **12**-3772
"March to the Sea," during Civil War, **7**-2053-54
Marcone, Antonio, and Cellini, **18**-5853
Marconi, Guglielmo, Italian electrician, **7**-2170; **8**-2487, 2498; **14**-4448
Marcus Aurelius, emperor of Rome, and Epictetus, **9**-2939
comment on people, **17**-5305
statues of, **19**-5926
Marcus Curtius, sacrifice of, **8**-2315
Marcus Island, American, **7**-2147
Mardi, French name for Tuesday, **1**-93
Mardi Gras, in New Orleans, **19**-5960
Marduk, a god, **16**-4967
Marengo, battle of, **8**-2286
Mares, of Diomedes, **11**-3374
teach foals, **17**-5663
Margaret, and the lifeboat, **10**-2999
character in "The Chimes," **8**-2299
Margaret, queen of Scotland, **3**-856, 860; **10**-3140
Margaret, the Maid of Norway: see Maid of Norway
Margaret, wife of Malcolm Canmore, 10-3133

Margaret Beaufort, mother of Henry VII, **3**-855
Margaret Island, in Budapest, **18**-5654
Margaret, of Anjou, queen of England, **3**-776-77
Margate, pier, **8**-2486
Marggraf, Andreas Sigismund, and beet sugar, **3**-708
Margrave, 8-2560
see also Elector
Marguerites, arrangement of, **2**-623
paper, **13**-4198
Marhaus, Sir Knight, and Tristram, **11**-3282
Maria, queen of Portugal, and Brazil, **17**-5370
Maria, Lady, character in "The Virginians," **11**-3422
Marian, the Maid, **9**-2629
Mariana, Shakespearian character, **2**-562
Maria Theresa, empress of Austria, and Mozart, **11**-3290
and Silesia, **8**-2593; **14**-4353
appeal to Hungary, **18**-5652
claiming the throne, **9**-2897
reign of, **8**-2561, 2594, 2596; **9**-2904; **14**-4554
Marie, Princess, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4070
Marie Antoinette, queen of France, and carp, **9**-2706
and Mozart, **11**-3290
and Paris, **17**-5536
and Revolution, **7**-2073; **8**-2279; **13**-4099, 4102-04, 4106
death of, **8**-2561
sacrifice of, **4**-1187
sang "Malbrough," **12**-3772
Marie de Medici, queen of France, **7**-2074
Marie Louise, empress of France, **2**-360
Marietta, name of, **6**-1834
Marigolds, flower, **3**-732; **5**-1519
Marin, Prince, 4-1152
Marine Corps, and Annapolis, **15**-4742
Marinell, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-701
"Marines of England," by Campbell, **12**-3766
Marion, Francis, during Revolution, **4**-1001, 1006
Marionette, living, **7**-2261
Mariposa Grove, of big trees, **3**-915
Maritime Provinces, of Canada, **17**-5296, 5544
oysters of, **13**-3956-57
trees of, **12**-3733-34
see also Canada
Maritza River, plain or valley of the, **10**-3185, 3242
Marius (Caius), Roman general, **2**-439; **17**-5278
Marjorie, and her pony, **14**-4358
in story, **2**-505
Mark, Saint, body recovered, **4**-1167
mosaic picture of, **10**-3079
Mark, king of Cornwall, character in "Tristam of Lyonnesse," **11**-3282
white on nails, **14**-4274
Mark, Stacy, his painting of a Meeting of Parrots, **6**-1755
Mark Antony, and Cleopatra, **18**-5786
see also Antony, Mark
Markets, South American, **15**-4605
Markham, Edwin, poems: see Poetry Index
Markland, location of, **1**-271
Mark, Plimsoll's: see Line, Plimsoll's
Marksmanship, of Americans, **5**-1400
"Mark Twain:" see Clemens, Samuel Langhorne
Marlborough, Duchess of, mourned in the Abbey, **15**-4686
Marlborough (John Churchill), First Duke of, and Blenheim, **2**-545
favorite motto, **4**-1042
wars of, **4**-1114; **8**-2560
Marlborough, province of New Zealand, **5**-1490
Marlborough House, in London, **4**-1258
Marley, ghost of, in "Christmas Carol," **7**-2196-97, 2199
Marline, a ship's rope, **15**-4620
Marlinespike, of ship, **15**-4619-20
Marlowe, Christopher, English dramatist, **7**-2237; **17**-5488
poems: see Poetry Index
Marlowe, Kit, dramatist, **18**-5584
Marmalade, oranges for, **2**-652
"Marmion," by Scott, **8**-2323
Marmont (Auguste F. L.), French marshal, **14**-4366
Marmora, sea of, **10**-3185-86
Marmoset, tiny monkey, **2**-631-32
Marmot, an animal, **3**-679, 682; **18**-5575-76
winter sleep of, **20**-6375
see also Prairie-dog
Marne River, in France, **8**-2418, 2550
Maro, Publius Vergilius: see Virgil
Maroons, of Jamaica, **19**-6046
Marpessa, the choice of, **5**-1526
Marpessa-spider, 11-3361
Marquand, Henry, portrait, by Sargent, **14**-4256
Marquette, Father Jacques, and the Indians, **19**-6111, 6117
explored America, **1**-278; **3**-894; **18**-5825
statue of, **6**-1686
Marram-grass, of sea-beach, **10**-3062
Marriage, of date-palms, **19**-6102
"Marriage Feast at Cana," painted by Veronese, **4**-1179
"Marriage of Figaro," by Mozart, **11**-3290
Marrow, of bones, **5**-1430
Marryat, Captain Frederick, tales of, **7**-2025
Mars, Roman war-god, **1**-93; **14**-4532
Mars (planet), and astrologers, **7**-1960
appearance of earth to, **9**-2802
atmosphere of, **12**-3680; **16**-5026, 5166
changes on, **19**-5991
communication with, **13**-4116
deserts on, **10**-3125
freezing on, **15**-4585
life on, **11**-3512
men on, **11**-3512
moons of, **8**-2296
mountains on, **10**-3251
radiation of heat from, **14**-4311
story of, **1**-140, 144; **3**-919, 958; **4**-1031; **7**-1963, 1967, 2249; **8**-2389-92
volcanoes on, **10**-3251
water on, **10**-3032, 3125; **11**-3388, 3512
see also Canals
Marsden, Samuel, missionary to New Zealand, **5**-1486
Marseillais, ship in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," **16**-5053
see also Avenger
"Marseillaise," national anthem of France, **4**-1153; **8**-2281, 2284; **12**-3765
Marseilles, battalion of, **8**-2418; **12**-3765
French port, **8**-2418, 2421; **16**-5202
Garde of, **8**-2282
Marshal Forwards: see Blücher, General
Marshall, Chief Justice, college of, **14**-4568
Marshall, Thomas Riley, as vice-president, **20**-6386
Marsh-buck, and young, **18**-5665
Marsh-elder, a plant, **16**-5215, 5216
Marshes, birds of the, **8**-2341
flowers of the, **16**-5085
Marshfield, home of Webster, **8**-2442
Marsh-gas, carbon compound, **5**-1313; **6**-1888-89; **11**-3569
smells of, **15**-4636
see also Carbon
Marsh-hawk, a bird, **10**-3153
Marsh-hens: see Mud-hens
Marsh-mallow, a plant, **16**-5212, 5215
Marsh-mallows, making, **11**-3553
Marsh-marigold, a flower, **9**-2882; **12**-3815-16; **16**-5086-87
Marsh-pennywort, a plant, **16**-5092
Marsh-samphire, a plant, **16**-5218
Marsh-trefoil, a plant, **16**-5084
see also Buck-bean
Marsh-wren, nest of, **18**-5750
Marston Moor, battle of, **6**-1858, 1865
Marsupials, pouched animals, **3**-874; **12**-3668; **18**-5664
Marten, a fur-animal, **3**-804; **16**-5074
Martha's Vineyard, glacial moraine, **1**-14
Martin, character in "Tom Brown's School-days," **13**-4141
Martin V, pope of Rome, and Fabriano, **16**-5100
Martin, Mrs. Attwood R.: see Martin, George Madden
Martin, George Madden, American writer, **7**-2103
Martin, Helen R., American writer, **7**-2102
Martin, Homer D., American painter, **14**-4247, 4248, 4250
Martin, Jenny, tale of, **19**-6129
"Martin Chuzzlewit," by Dickens, **8**-2459; **9**-2673
Martinique, island of, **19**-6048
Martino, Giovanni de, Italian sculptor, **4**-1172
Martins, birds, **7**-2215-16; **11**-3461
nest of, **18**-5752
see also House-martin, etc.
Martin's Creek Viaduct, of concrete, **13**-4245
Martynia, seed pods of, **12**-3895
Martyr, Peter, comment on Isabella, **8**-2445
Martyr, meaning of, **7**-1963
of the Reformation, **16**-5093

Marvell, Andrew, and Milton, **18**-5675, 5678
English poet, **15**-4599
Marx, Karl, socialist, **20**-6338
Mary, and Bob Singleton, **15**-4784
Mary, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," **8**-2302
Mary, mother of Jesus, **2**-536; **17**-5280
Mary, queen of England, wife of George V, in India, **6**-1712
Mary I, queen of England, and Calais, **17**-5533
married Philip II, **11**-3342; **18**-5849
physician of, **15**-4630
reign of, **3**-859; **16**-5094
Mary II, queen of England, wife of William of Orange, **4**-1043; **11**-3547
Mary, queen of France, **17**-5540
Mary, Duchess, wife of Maximilian, **11**-3544
Mary, of Lorraine, regent of Scotland, **10**-3142
Mary, of Modena, queen of England, **4**-1043
Mary, Princess, daughter of Charles I, **4**-1038; **6**-1856
Mary, Princess, of Portugal, married Philip II, **18**-5849
"Mary Barton," by Gaskell, **9**-2623
Mary-buds, flowers, **9**-2882
Maryland, approved Constitution, **5**-1392
during Civil War, **7**-2044, 2046, 2048
flower of, **18**-5816
history of, **19**-5957
Indians of, **1**-21
name of, **2**-528
no state university, **14**-4570
"Mary Magdalen," by Hebbel, **11**-3399
"Mary Magdalene," carving, by Donatello, **9**-2796
"Maryland, My Maryland," by Randall, **10**-3053
Mary Stuart, queen of Scots, and Philip II, **18**-5850
Elizabeth and, **9**-frontis.
in "The Abbot," **5**-1496
letters of, **12**-3800
reign of, **3**-860; **4**-1041; **7**-2072; **10**-3132, 3141-42
Marzipan, candies of, **11**-3552
for Easter eggs, **11**-3324
Masaccio, Italian painter, **15**-4590, 4592
Masefield, John, English writer, **19**-6040
Masegne family, Venetian sculptors, **4**-1172
Mashie, a golf-club, **10**-3211, 3213
Mask, fox and the, **8**-2317
in baseball, **17**-5248
Indian, **17**-5328
Maskelyne, Nevil, English astronomer, **6**-1682
Maskinonge, a fish, **9**-2701, 2706
Maskoki, Indian stock, **1**-21
Mason, James M., Confederate commissioner, **7**-2048
Mason, John, and New Hampshire, **2**-533
Mason, Joseph, pens of, **11**-3484
Mason-bee, an insect, **9**-2850
Masons, birds as, **18**-5752
Mason-spider: see Trap-door spider
Mason-wasp, an insect, **9**-2860
Masques, at Kenilworth, **17**-5489; **18**-5580
of Milton, **18**-5674
Mass, and heat, **11**-3507
measurement of, **12**-3671, 3673, 3825
of things, **10**-3226
what it is, **2**-566
Mass, of Bach, **11**-3286
of Palestina, **11**-3285
Massachusetts, and New Hampshire, **2**-533
and Northwest Territory, **6**-1834
approved Constitution, **5**-1392
boots and shoes in, **9**-2686
colonial schools in, **3**-960
cotton manufactures of, **9**-2684; **15**-4886
cutlery in, **15**-4803
flag of, **17**-5492
flower of, **18**-5816
gems from, **20**-6380
glass in, **4**-1264
grant to, **3**-895
gypsy moth in, **10**-3195
holidays of, **14**-4470
insects of, **11**-3307
iron in, **18**-5688
no state university, **14**-4570
presidents from, **6**-1840; **8**-2382
refused to pay taxes, **4**-998
shoes in, **10**-3103
visited by Leif, **1**-271
Massachusetts Bay, lighthouse in, **3**-749
Massachusetts Bay Colony, and Harvard, **14**-4566
early history, **2**-526-27, 532
John Winthrop, governor of, **8**-2455
Massachusetts Hall, at Harvard University, **14**-4566
Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 14-4567
Masséna (André), French marshal, **14**-4366
Massif Central, highlands in France, **8**-2416, 2420
Massilia: see Marseilles
"Master Humphrey's Clock," by Dickens, **8**-2459
"Masterman Ready," by Marryat, **7**-2025
"Master of the World:" see Alexander the Great
Mastodon, prehistoric animal, **1**-14, 50; **4**-1016; **9**-2919; **12**-3667-68; **17**-5329
Masts, of ship, **13**-3959; **15**-4619-20
pine-trees for ship's, **4**-994
see also Lattice-masts
Mat, a wool, **8**-2519
Matador, domino-games, **13**-4044
Matawan Creek, sharks in, **8**-2478
Matchbox, trick with, **2**-382
Matches, a box of, **1**-111; **12**-3639
and fire, **14**-4389; **18**-5757, 5762
figures made of wax, **2**-490
flaming of, **15**-4875
for out-doors, **13**-4045
in bird's nest, **18**-5746
making, **8**-2427-30
problems concerning, **6**-1855
striking of, **3**-809-10
sulphur in, **5**-1314
tricks with, **3**-731
why blown out, **1**-170
Match-stand, modeling a, **19**-6167
Materialism, meaning of, **14**-4483
Materials, raw, **9**-2682
Mathewson, great pitcher, **17**-5250
Matilda, daughter of Henry I, **2**-590, 592
Matilda, queen of England: see Maud
"Matilda Wrede," by Lagerlof, **17**-5316
Matrimony, charade, **7**-2265
Matrix, of linotype, **3**-951
of talking-machine, **18**-5601
Mattathias, a Jew, **1**-127
Mattawa, reached, **2**-556
Matter, and heat, **13**-4085
changed by movement, **11**-3425
not found on earth, **16**-5025
of poisoned wound, etc., **5**-1460
of the brain, **12**-3689, 3692
properties of, **12**-3775
the grey, **15**-4691
what it is, **3**-851
why solid or liquid, **4**-1192
Matterhorn, mountain in Alps, **10**-2980, 2982
Matthew, apostle in Ethiopia, **8**-2351
Matthias I, king of Hungary, etc., **9**-2898, 2901; **18**-5656, 5658
Matthison, Friedrich, German poet, **12**-3772
Mattress, for out-of-doors, **13**-4045
Maud, queen of England, life of, **2**-590; **10**-3134
"Maud Müller," by Whittier, **5**-1616
Mauley, Sir Edward, in "The Black Dwarf," **5**-1497
Mauretania, ship, **8**-2491
Maurice, and the Netherlands, **11**-3546
Maurice, in "Canterbury Tales," **2**-495
Mauritius, birds of, **1**-53; **5**-1502, 1508
Mauritshuis, museum in The Hague, **11**-3548
Maury, Matthew F., and Annapolis, **15**-4737
Maury Hall, at Annapolis, **15**-4743
Mause Headrigg, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1777
Mausoleum, a tomb, **16**-5207
Mausolus, king of Caria, tomb of, **16**-5207
Mauve, first coal-tar dye, **8**-2539
Mawson, Dr., Douglas, arctic explorer, **17**-5466
Maxim, Sir Hiram, and flying-machine, **1**-174
Maximian, emperor of Rome, and Constantius, **17**-5383
Maximilian, of Austria, emperor of Mexico, **14**-4402
and Mexico, **14**-4396
Maximilian I, duke of Bavaria, **8**-2558
Maximilian I, Holy Roman Emperor, **8**-2555; **9**-2898; **11**-3544
Maximinius, emperor of Rome, **4**-1026
Maxwell, Clerk, and color-printing, **12**-3615
Maxwell, James Clerk, Scotch mathematician and electrician, **7**-2170
Maxwellton, and Annie Laurie, **12**-3769

May, birthstone for, **20**-6377
flower of the, **13**-4134; see also Hawthorn
name of, **14**-4533
Mayas, natives of Central America, **14**-4400
May-beetle: see June-bug
Maybloom, Princess, in "Fairyfoot," **13**-4049
Mayence: see Mainz
Mayflower, a plant, **9**-2878, 2884
state flower, **18**-5816
see also Trailing-arbutus
Mayflower, ship, **2**-523, 526; **3**-959; **4**-1036
Mayflower, yacht, **17**-5491
May-fly, an insect, **11**-3301, 3305
Mayhew, Dr., and Mary Benton, **6**-1956
Mayhew, Thomas, cabinet-maker, **19**-6174
Maylie, Mrs., character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2562
Maylie, Rose, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2565
Maynard, John, pilot, **12**-3739
Mayo, Charles H., American surgeon, **15**-4634
Mayo, William J., American surgeon, **15**-4634
Mayon, volcano in Philippines, **7**-2153
May-pinks: see May-flower
Maypole Inn, in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2777
May-rose: see Guelder-rose
Mays, Boston family, **7**-2099
Mazagan, seaport, **14**-4301
Maze, goat in a, **17**-5452
Mazzini, Joseph, Italian patriot, **10**-3086; **13**-4155, 4158
Meade, Gen. George G., and West Point, **15**-4735
at Gettysburg, **7**-2050-51
Meadow-barley, a grass, **5**-1347
"Meadow Grass," by Brown, **7**-2101
Meadow-grasses, **5**-1347, 1349, 1351; **10**-3059
Meadow-lark, a bird, **11**-3459
Meadow-rue, alpine, **15**-4756, 4758
various, **16**-5086-87
Meadow-sweet, a plant, **13**-4134; **16**-4949, 4952
see also Spiræa
Meadow-toadstool, 15-face 4882
Meanwell, Margery, "Goody Two Shoes," **16**-5179
Meanwell, Tommy, in "Goody Two Shoes," **16**-5179
"Measure for Measure," by Shakespeare, **2**-561
Measurement, and science, **12**-3671
by shadows, **7**-2208
of stream, **19**-6083
Measures, and their equivalents, **1**-111
systems of, **12**-3672-73
Meat, cooking of, **4**-1082; **8**-2578
food-value of, **9**-2727; **11**-3271
frozen, **5**-1376
in New Zealand, **5**-1490
poisoning by, **16**-5033
Meat-extract, food value of, **10**-3183
Meath, kingdom of, **18**-5551
Meat-industry, in Chicago, **9**-2679, 2684
Mecca, Moslems and, **19**-6105
pilgrimages to, **12**-3858; **14**-4298
shrine of, **10**-3029-30
Mecklenburg Co., N. C., resolutions of, **4**-1000
Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence, anniversary celebrated, **14**-4470
Medal, for the Armada victory, **3**-862
Medea, princess, **1**-204
Medes, history of, **6**-1819; **16**-4960, 4968, 4970, 5145
Media, Asiatic country, **16**-5145
Medici, Italian family of, **10**-3080
Medici, tombs, by Michael Angelo, **13**-4173, 4181
Medici, Catherine de, queen of France, and Huguenots, **7**-2072, 2074-75
Medici, Lorenzo de, ruler of Florence, **9**-2792; **10**-3192
statue, by Michael Angelo, **13**-4181; **16**-5079
Medicine, from Central America, **14**-4406
from coal-tar, **2**-416
given in milk, **9**-2828
in Colonial days, **3**-966
in United States, **9**-2686
why nasty, **10**-3143
Medicine-dance, of Winnebago, **6**-1841
Medicine Hat, Canadian town, **13**-5612
Medicine-men, of Indians, **1**-18; **9**-2781
Medicks, plants, **13**-4135
Medina, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-699
Medina, pilgrimages to, **12**-3858
Meditations, of Marcus Aurelius, **2**-541
Mediterranean Sea, animals in, **4**-1075
as boundary, **12**-3855
countries along, **1**-151; **2**-650; **12**-3742
Mediterranean Sea, sponges of, **14**-4269
Medium, air and water as a, **11**-3568
conveys sound, **15**-4579
Medusa, jelly-fishes, **8**-2413
see also Jelly-fish
Meerut, writing at, **15**-4799-4800
"Meeting of Parrots," by Marks, **6**-1755
Meetings, Mothers', **10**-3220
Meg, character in "The Chimes:" see Margaret
character in "Little Women," **7**-2098-99; **16**-5169
Megalosaurus, fossil animal, **1**-54
Megatherium, fossil animal, **12**-3668
Meg Merrilies, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1626
Megs, Stand-up, a game, **16**-5132
Meiringen, in Switzerland, **18**-5846
Meissen, porcelain of, **9**-2763-64; **14**-4540
Meissonier (Jean L. E.), French artist, and motion-pictures, **16**-5136
his picture of battle of Friedland, **8**-2285
"Meistersinger," opera, by Wagner, **11**-3293, 3394
Melanesia, island of, **5**-1492
Melbourne, capital of Victoria, **5**-1370
Melchers, Gari, American painter, **14**-4252
Melchus: see Patrick, St.
Melic, a grass, **10**-3056
Melilot, a plant, **13**-4211
Mell, Mr., character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2862
Mellville, David, and gas-lighting, **3**-667
Melodies, Negro, **10**-3051
Melodrama, anagram from, **16**-5037, 5133
Melody, meaning of, **16**-4903
Melons, island of, **13**-4172
Melrose Abbey, and Abbotsford, **5**-1501
Melting-pot, America is, **9**-2690
see also Crucible
Membranes, mucous, **7**-2171; **8**-2363-64, 2366-67
of the ear, **12**-3912, 3917
of the skull, **8**-2571
Memling, Hans, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4073
Memnon, Egyptian statues, **13**-4175
Memoirs, of General Grant, **3**-789
Memorial Day, celebration of, **14**-4465
Memory, and thinking, **16**-5080
habit of, **8**-2473
how to remember, **15**-4856
of dog, **4**-1164
pleasures of, **3**-823
power of, **16**-4996
training, **16**-5021
Memory, Land of, in "Blue Bird," **18**-5836-37
Memphis, built by Menes, **16**-4960
palms at, **19**-6185
Memphis, city in Tennessee, **19**-5962
Men, and pain, **15**-4692
how did men learn to talk, **4**-1286
problem concerning lost, **2**-624
puzzle-picture of famous, **15**-4810
rocks that look like, **4**-1311
who gave us light, **3**-663
who made the world known, **1**-59
see also Seven Wise Men of Greece, Wise Men of the East
Menagerie-race, holding a, **15**-4612
Menai Straits, bridge over, **1**-33
Men and Women, Book of: see Tables of Contents
Mencius, and his mother, **17**-5479
Mendel, studies of, **19**-5894
Mendelssohn, Moses, Jewish leader, **20**-6336
Mendelssohn-Bartholdy (Jakob L. F.), German composer, **11**-3292, 3379; **20**-6335-36
Mending, lessons in, **11**-3555; **14**-4294
Mendoza, Don Pedro de, Spanish explorer, and Buenos Ayres, **14**-4512, 4513
Menelaus, king of Sparta, **1**-73; **6**-1710
Menendez (de Aviles, Pedro), founded St. Augustine, **1**-276
Menes, a king of Egypt, **15**-4846; **16**-4960
Men-Kau-Ra, king of Egypt, **15**-4846-48
Mennonites, religious sect, **7**-2102
Mentone, caves near, **9**-2735
Merak, a star, **9**-2639-41, 2645
Mercator: see Kramer, Gerhard
Mercédès, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4315, 4431
Merchant, in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
Merchant-navy, German, **9**-2771
"Merchant of Venice," by Shakespeare, **1**-330; **18**-5579, 5586

Merchants, Don Quixote challenges the, **3**-904
Mercia, kingdom of, **2**-466
Mercury, a Greek god, **4**-1051; **14**-4534
and the woodman, **10**-2963
Mercury, element, and hands, **12**-3684
and liquid air, **13**-4085
as measure for air-pressure, **13**-3978
behavior in tube, **15**-4877
chloride of, **6**-1696
element, **1**-164, 170; **2**-566; **5**-1315, 1318, 1570; **6**-1698, 1887
for barometer, **3**-812; **7**-2136
for mirrors, **4**-1268
in Brazil, **17**-5371
in thermometers, **6**-1937; **14**-4395
iron floats on, **12**-3775
production of, **9**-2680
specific gravity of, **12**-3828
Mercury, planet, story of, **1**-140, 148; **7**-2249; **8**-2388-89; **9**-2804
Mercutio, Shakespearian character, **2**-448
Mercy, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," **9**-2673
Meredith, George, British author, **8**-2329; **13**-4083
Meredith, William T., poems: see Poetry Index
Mergenthaler, Ottmar, invented linotype, **3**-947; **9**-2718
Merida, Spanish city, **11**-3338
Meridians, of longitude, **6**-1766
Merino, a kind of sheep, **2**-407, 408
Merkat, of Arabs, **19**-6102
"Merlin," by Immermann, **11**-3398
Merlin, a wizard, **3**-700, 719, 882-84; **16**-5119
Merlin, a falcon, **6**-1899-1900
Mermaids, imaginary sea-creatures, **1**-221; **4**-1073-74
the little mermaid, **5**-1478
Mermaid Tavern, and Shakespeare, **18**-5672
Merman, imaginary sea-creature, **1**-221
Mona and the forsaken, **3**-977
Merope, a Pleiade, **11**-3374
Merovingians, in Paris, **17**-5534
Merriam, Florence, on the Tanager, **8**-2345
Merrimac, ship, the first iron-clad, **7**-2048-49, 2051; **20**-6203
Merrimac River, a boundary, **2**-526
Merry-go-round, for garden, **19**-6003
outside moves faster, **3**-813
Merrymind, the little fiddler, **14**-4411
Mertens, a servant, **4**-1151
Merv, town in Asia, **13**-3924
Mervyn, Arthur, character in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1627
Mervyn Hall, in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1627
Mesaba Range, iron in, **18**-5688
Mesas, of America, **3**-face 851
Mesmerizing: see Hypnotizing
Mesophytes, medium plants, **16**-5085
Mesopotamia, history of, **12**-3855-56, 3862; **16**-4957, 4960
Mesquite, a tree, **12**-3625; **17**-5435
Messages, carried by pigeons, **7**-2217, 2219
flashing at night, **17**-5518
of Indians, **7**-2268
prehistoric, **11**-3479
Messala, character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5257
Messalina, Roman empress, **2**-538
Messaline, Shakespearian character, **2**-445
Mess Hall, at West Point, **15**-4736
"Messiah," by Handel, **11**-3285
Messina, earthquake of, **10**-3252; **15**-4694
Italian city, **10**-3086
Messina, Strait of, near Italy, **15**-4811
Messua, and Mowgli, **17**-5469
Metacarpus, bones of the hand, **13**-4200
see also Knuckles
Metacomet: see King Philip
Metals, age of, **2**-617
allow light to pass, **12**-3907
alloys of, **6**-1888
and the earth, **14**-4276
as conductors of heat, **13**-4233
compounds of, **6**-1813, 1815
conductors of, **10**-3148
fatigue of, **13**-4023
for mirrors, **4**-1263, 1268
French manufactories of, **8**-2420
furnished by colonies, **4**-993
heat changes, **9**-2653
in Rumania, **10**-3240
in Spain, **11**-3347
in stars, **9**-2741
in sun, **7**-2094
liquid: see Mercury
Metals, Phoenician workers in, **16**-5200
poisoning of, **17**-5516
production of, **9**-2680
salts of, for adulterating, **6**-1829
use of, by Indians, **1**-16-17
what they are, **5**-1314, 1315
Metatarsus, bones of the foot, **13**-4201
Metcalfe, Sir Charles, governor of Canada, **4**-1274
Meteorites, and moon, **20**-6215
fall on the earth, **12**-3677
iron in, **18**-5687
one called Caille aerolite, **8**-2546
origin of, **1**-143; **7**-1966, 1968
see also Meteors, Shooting-stars
Meteorology, science of the weather, **8**-2536; **19**-5989
Meteors, or falling-stars, **1**-149; **6**-1881-82; **8**-2541, 2545; **12**-3677; **19**-5989
on earth, **4**-1160
Meters, for gas, **2**-417-18
Methodists, a religious sect, **7**-2043; **12**-3733
in Canada, **17**-5407
Methodius, Greek monk, **9**-2902
Methven, battle of, **10**-3135
Methyl-alcohol, added to ordinary alcohol, **6**-1889
Metre, meaning of, **12**-3672
Metropolitan Aid Society, and criminals, **19**-5942
Metropolitan Life Insurance Building, in New York, **16**-5008, 5010, 5013
Metropolitan Life Insurance Company, clock of, **5**-1538
Metropolitan Museum of Art, in New York, **13**-4220; **15**-4590-91; **16**-5016-18
Metz, bishopric of, **8**-2559
surrender, **8**-2598
Meunier, Constantin, Belgian sculptor, **13**-4174, 4181
Meuse, river in Europe, **11**-3539-40
Mexican War, and standard, **17**-5494
and West Pointers, **15**-4736
history of, **6**-1842-44; **11**-3492; **14**-4402
Mexico, and Texas, **6**-1840
animals of, **1**-287; **4**-1211
ants in, **10**-2972
archaeology of, **17**-5326, 5328
Aztecs in, **1**-19
birds of, **8**-2342-45
boll-weevil in, **10**-3205
buildings of, **14**-4403
cathedral of, **14**-4403
French in, **8**-2290, 2443
fruit in, **2**-650
gems from, **20**-6380, 6382-83
gold of, **17**-5318
history of, **1**-274; **2**-521; **3**-867, 900; **11**-3342, 3346; **13**-4078; **14**-4396-97
map of, **14**-4399
metals in, **9**-2680
printing in, **12**-3612
rubber in, **18**-5793
sisal hemp in, **13**-4003
trouble with United States, **8**-2380; **11**-3495
see also Mexican War
Mexico, City of, capture of, **1**-274; **6**-1844-45
history, **14**-4402
Mexico, Gulf of, description, **1**-13; **14**-4397
Meyerbeer, Giacomo, German composer **11**-3294; **20**-6336
Meztizos, South American half-breeds, **15**-4606, 4608
Mica, a mineral, **9**-2682; **19**-5887
Mica-schist, a variety of rock, **17**-5350
Micawber, Mr., character in "David Copperfield," **8**-2320; **9**-2865
Mice, and the cat, **14**-4346
eat acorns, **12**-3896
eaten by ants, **10**-2974
turned to horses, **3**-798
various kinds of, **3**-806-08
Michael, czar of Russia, **12**-3724
Michael, in "Paradise Lost," **18**-5680
Michael, Prince, character in "The Land of Youth," **7**-2061
Michael Angelo, and St. Peter's, **10**-3082
comments of, **9**-2786, 2794, 2796
Italian sculptor, **4**-1178; **9**-2797; **13**-4173, 4181; **15**-4590, 4593; **19**-5925, 5933
statue of, **15**-4672
work of, **16**-5079, 5100-05
"Michael Kohlhaas," by Kleist, **11**-3396
Michaelmas-daisies, cultivation of, **2**-616;

Michigan, admission of, **6**-1840; **11**-3491
flower of, **18**-5816
fruit in, **2**-649, 651; **8**-2386
history of, **6**-1834, 1838
manufactures of, **9**-2686
metals of, **9**-2678
peaches in, **2**-649
timber in, **8**-2387
Michigan Channel, of the St. Mary's River, **19**-6126
Michigan Lake, in America, **1**-14, 278; **18**-5826; **19**-6112-13, 6120
rescue in, **9**-2815
Michigan University, at Ann Arbor, **14**-4571
Micmacs, Indian tribes, **9**-2784
Microbes, and blood-cells, **5**-1430, 1459-61, 1464
and fruit, **12**-3901
and nitrogen compounds, **11**-3351
and nose, **6**-1648; **20**-6232
dangerous, **20**-6364
discovery of, **15**-4634
effect of heat and cold on, **13**-4088
filtered out by nose, **6**-1648
in milk, **3**-905; **9**-2831; **18**-5638
in mouth, **7**-2079
killed by carbolic acid, **8**-2539
killed by cooking, **4**-1082
kinds and effects, **1**-44, 188; **3**-805, 817, 905, 914; **4**-1019
life of, **11**-3389
microbes on, **15**-4811
of a cold, **8**-2540
of rotting wood, **7**-2008
of tuberculosis, **9**-2802
poisoned in bowel, **8**-2367
ripen cream, **14**-4372
use nitrogen, **4**-1246
Microphone, use of, **18**-5860; **20**-6317
Microscope, meaning of, **9**-2738
story of the, **8**-2331
use of, **10**-2998; **14**-4374
Midas, king of Phrygia, gold-legends about, **17**-5318; **18**-5682
Middle Ages, locks of, **20**-6358
spoons of, **15**-4805
Middlesex, English county, **2**-465
Midgard, legendary serpent, **1**-95
Midges, injurious insects, **10**-3199
Midnight Sun, **12**-3651, 3661
Midnight Sun, a boat, **16**-5073
Midshipman, anagram from, **16**-5037, 5133
and Annapolis, **15**-4737, 4742
Midsummer Day, date of, **12**-3708
Midsummer-Men: see Sedum
"Midsummer Night's Dream," by Shakespeare, **1**-327; **18**-5584
Midway Island, American, **7**-2147, 2156
Mignonette, a flower, **1**-249; **14**-4475
Migration, of birds, **2**-518; **7**-2214
Mikron, a measure, **18**-5814
Milan, Duchy of, **8**-2556; **18**-5850
Milan, Duke of, Shakespearian character, **1**-329; **2**-639
Milan, and St. Ambrose, **13**-4030-31
brave cardinal of, **4**-1207
Italian city, **10**-3078, 3084, 3086
presses in, **12**-3610
Mildenhall, Sir John, embassador to India, **6**-1715
Mildew, plant disease, **12**-3786-
stains of, **18**-5644
Miles, Alfred H., poems: see Poetry Index
Miles, General Nelson A., at Porto Rico, **7**-2154
Miles, problem concerning number of, **5**-1365
Milford Sound, in New Zealand, **5**-1490
Military College, at Kingston, **19**-6122
Milk, as a food, **9**-2727, 2827; **11**-3274-75
as an invisible ink, **4**-1302
boiling, **14**-4273
boy who found deer's, **19**-6028
character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5836
condensed, in Switzerland, **10**-2992
cooking of, **4**-1082
crust on heated, **15**-4585
disease carried in, **9**-2801
divine, **15**-4785
fat in, **14**-4372
how does a cow make, **5**-1587
in the United States, **9**-2678
iron in, **5**-1431
Latin name for, **8**-2367
mammals feed young on, **12**-3668
not used in China, **2**-406
of cocoanut, **7**-1998, 2009
of goats, **2**-410
Milk, problem of measuring, **1**-256
reaction of, **6**-1815
salt in, **5**-1315
souring of, **3**-821, 906-07, 913; **13**-4022; **18**-5638; **20**-6364
specific gravity of, **12**-3827-29
stains of, **16**-5177
water in, **4**-1192-93
watering, **12**-3829
see also Lactose, Microbes
Milkmaid: see Cuckoo-flower
Milk-sugar: see Lactose
Milk-thistle, a plant, **17**-5229
see also Sow-thistle
Milkweeds, several, **16**-5092
Milky Way, of stars, **6**-1880; **7**-1969; **9**-2640, 2737, 2740
Mill, John Stuart, English thinker, **13**-4155, 4160
Millais, Sir John E., pictures of, **3**-854; **6**-1772; **7**-2075; **16**-5079
sketch of Thackeray, **8**-2326
Miller, Emily H., poems: see Poetry Index
Miller, Jack, in story, **18**-5709
Miller, Joaquin, American poet, **14**-4463
poems: see Poetry Index
Miller, Patrick, steamship for, **8**-2490
Miller, Susy, in story, **18**-5709
Miller, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
Miller, William, poems: see Poetry Index
Miller, and his pets, **12**-3873
in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
Millet, Frank D., American painter, **14**-4250
Millet, J. F., French artist, his picture of "The Gleaners," **8**-2419; **13**-4221
Millet, for bread, **4**-1132
Milliners, and murdered birds, **8**-2340-41
Millipedes, an animal, **11**-3356-57
"Mill on the Floss," by Eliot, **9**-2626
Mills, Clark, American sculptor, **15**-4668
Mills, Mrs., and Earl Nithsdale, **7**-2235
Mills, brave maid of the mill, **10**-3000
for cotton, **15**-4886
for flour, **18**-5715
for grinding, **4**-1137
modern roller, **4**-1138
of India, **5**-1633
old couple at the mill, **9**-2943
steel-rolling: see Steel-making
Milne, Prof. John, student of earthquakes, **10**-3254
Milnwood, in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
Milo: see Melos, island of,
Milton, Ann, sister of John, **18**-5673
Milton, Christopher, brother of John, **18**-5673
Milton, John, English poet, **5**-1571; **7**-2012; **12**-3771; **15**-4599; **17**-5488; **18**-5672-73; **19**-6029, 6031
as statesman under Cromwell, **4**-1039; **6**-1862
blindness of, **18**-5675
hymn written by, **7**-2013, 2017
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, **7**-2017
Milton, John, Senior, **18**-5673
Milton, Mary, wife of John, **18**-5676
Mimeograph for copying, **15**-4821
Mimicry, protective, **10**-3018, 3021; **11**-3445; **14**-4356
see also Birds, Camouflage, Insects, etc.
Minas Basin, in Nova Scotia, **1**-223; **17**-5544, 5547, 5550
Mind, power of, **2**-648
studies of, **15**-4749
Minden, battle of, **12**-3768
Minden, ship, **17**-5494
Mineralogy, study of, **9**-2915
Minerals, exhibit of, **17**-5332
for china painting, **14**-4548
in Rumania, **10**-3240
of Russia, **12**-3798
of the United States, **9**-2678
production of, **9**-2680
Miners, in Russia, **12**-3798
of coal, **3**-834
see also Coal-mines, Gold-mines, etc.
Miners, caterpillars, **10**-3017
Minerva, a Roman goddess, **6**-1710; **16**-5186
Minerva Church, decorations by Lippi, **16**-5102
Mines, fire in, **18**-5708
king of the golden, **4**-1052
liquid air in, **13**-4086
open-pit iron, **18**-5691
Minim: see Music
Mining, hydraulic, **19**-6095
Mining, United States Department in charge of, **5**-1487

Mining, School of: see Queen's University
Ministers, appointment of United States, **5**-1436
four wise, **16**-4983
see also under names of individual countries
Miniver, heraldic name of ermine, **16**-5074
Minks, fur-animals, **13**-4060; **16**-5072
"Minna von Barnhelm," by Lessing, **11**-3394
Minneapolis, city in Minnesota, **9**-2684; **19**-6071
Minnesingers, German bards, **11**-3394
Minnesota, admission of, **11**-3492
flower of, **18**-5816
iron in, **9**-2678; **18**-5688, 5691
lakes of, **1**-14
wheat in, **8**-2386
Minnows, for bait, **9**-2705-06
Minos, king of Crete, **16**-5186
Minotaur, the monster, **16**-5200
Minot Ledge, lighthouse on, **3**-749
"Minstrel Boy to the War has Gone," song, **12**-3770
Minstrels, negro, **10**-3051
Taillefer, a minstrel, **2**-589
"Minstrel's Curse," by Uhland, **11**-3396
Mint, of London, **12**-3645
of United States, **12**-3645
of Venice, **4**-1170
the magic, **5**-1518
what it does, **9**-2653
Mint, a plant, **10**-3217; **13**-4136; **16**-4955-56
Mint-family, of plants, **15**-4660
Minto, Earl of, governor of Canada, **4**-1281
Minuet, a dance, **3**-963, 965
Minuit, Peter, bought Manhattan, **2**-528
governor of New Amsterdam, **2**-528
Minute, marking the, **5**-1546
unit of time, **12**-3672
Minute Men, a statue to, **15**-4669
Miquelon, Islands of, in Atlantic, **3**-900; **8**-2426
Mira, a star, **9**-2643
Mirabeau (Comte de), French revolutionist, **13**-4099-4100, 4106
Miraflores, on Panama, **18**-5596
Mirage, cause of, **10**-3144-45
explanation of, **19**-6076
of the desert, **19**-6101, 6105
Miramichi River, in Canada, **1**-224
Miranda, Shakespearian character, **1**-329
Mirfak, a star, **9**-2643
Mirko, Prince, **3**-723
Mirror, and Gutenberg, **12**-3609
and Japanese couple, **16**-5182
bends light-rays, **20**-6217
combing hair before, **19**-5923
for heliographing, **14**-4441, 4446
making, **4**-1263, 1268
Mirrors, Gallery of, in Versailles, **17**-5537
Mirrors, Hall of, **8**-2599
Miser, who hated a good man, **14**-4384
"Misérables," by Hugo, **17**-5312
Missel-thrush, a bird, **7**-2112
egg of, **6**-face 1760
Mission, furniture, **19**-6177
Missionaries, and C. M. Yonge, **9**-2627
early Christian, **8**-2550
from Ireland, **18**-5552
in Oceania, **5**-1492
in Pacific Islands, **7**-2150
of Roman church, **10**-3186
to American Indians, **1**-278; **3**-893-94
to Britain and Ireland, **1**-212; **2**-466, 470
Missionary Ridge, battle of, **7**-2050
Missions, in California, **6**-1846
Spanish, **17**-5416
Mississippi, admitted, **6**-1836; **11**-3490
boll-weevil in, **10**-3205
capital of, **19**-5966
dams across, **19**-6070
discovery of, **6**-1686
exploration of, **2**-552; **19**-6112
flower of, **18**-5816
history, **8**-2377; **19**-5960
secession of, **7**-2044; **11**-3492; **19**-5947
Spain and the, **5**-1391
territory of, **6**-1836
Mississippi River, claims to valley of, **3**-894, 896, 900
deepened, **11**-3493
description of, **19**-6071
discovery of, **1**-274
during the Civil War, **7**-2047, 2050
exploration of, **1**-278, 282; **3**-893
French in valley of, **2**-533
in the United States, **1**-10, 13
Mississippi Valley, crops in, **8**-2384
Missouri, admission of, **6**-1838; **11**-3490
Missouri, and Boone, **20**-6251, 6254
and Louisiana, **5**-1397
during Civil War, **7**-2044, 2046
flower of, **18**-5816
history of, **19**-5957
hogs in, **9**-2677
lead in, **9**-2680
shoes in, **10**-3103
Missouri Compromise, history of, **6**-1837-38, 1846; **7**-2042-43; **8**-2438, 2442; **11**-3490
Missouri River, in America, **19**-6071
"Miss Sara Sampson," by Lessing, **11**-3394
Mist, of what made, **6**-1656
that whitens fields, **11**-3572-73
Mistletoe, a plant, **12**-3892; **18**-5816
in Druidic religion, **7**-2067
"Mistletoe Bough," story of, **12**-3767-69
Mistral, in "Tartarin of Tarascon," **15**-4642
"Mistress of the Seas," **5**-1398
see also England
Mistrust, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1128-29
Mitchell, James, pens of, **11**-3484
Mitchell, Lieutenant, character in "Man without a Country," **18**-5616
Mitchell, Mount, height of, **1**-10; **2**-520
Miterworts, plants, **9**-2885
Mites, life-history of, **11**-3357, 3364
Mitford, Mary R., English author, **9**-2621, 2623
poems: see Poetry Index
Mithridates, the Great, king of Pontus, **2**-440; **16**-5154
Mitre, Bartolomé, president of Argentina, **17**-5362
Mitre-block, use of, **6**-1939
Mitres, form of joints, **5**-1360
Mitre-shoot, use of, **6**-1939
Mitre Tavern, Johnson at, **15**-4729
Mixture, what it is, **3**-956; **4**-1032; **6**-1693
Mizar, a star, **9**-2639, 2641, 2645
Moa, extinct bird, **1**-53; **5**-1502, 1504; **19**-6002
Mobile, history of, **7**-2051-52; **19**-5960
Moccasin, of Indians, **1**-17; **10**-3106
Moccasin-flower, state flower, **18**-5816
see also Lady's slipper
Mocenigo, Tomaso, a Doge of Venice, **4**-1170
Mocking-bird, of America, **7**-2109, 2113; **8**-2346 **18**-5747
Mock-Turtle, character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3157
Models, of Egyptian possessions, **15**-4844, 4848, 4850
of living things, **17**-5328
of ships in British Admiralty, **11**-3573
Modeltown, how to make, **2**-379, 481, 615; **3**-846, 933
Moeritherium, a fossil, **12**-3667
Moffatt, Annie, character in "Little Women," **16**-5170
Moffatt, Robert, missionary in Bechuanaland, **1**-300
Mogul-Mallet, an engine, **1**-314; **2**-603
Moguls, Empire of, in India, **5**-1634, 1636; **6**-1714-16; **13**-3928, 4078-79
Mohács, battle of, **9**-2898, 2900, 2903; **18**-5656
Mohammed, the prophet, and the Saracens, **10**-3188
founder of Mohammedanism, **5**-1549, 1638; **6**-1714; **10**-3023, 3027-29; **12**-3856, 3858
Mohammed II, and Constantinople, **10**-3192
Mohammed IV, and Cossacks, **12**-3727
Mohammed Ali, viceroy of Egypt, **14**-4304
Mohammedanism, religion of, **10**-3030; **12**-3856, 3858, 3860; **13**-3928
Mohammedans, and the Jews, **20**-6334
followers of Mahomet, **5**-1549, 1636; **6**-1714, 1717
in Africa, **14**-4302, 4306
in British Empire, **13**-4081
in Philippines, **7**-2152
in Turkestan, **12**-3804
Russia and, **12**-3722, 3728
school of, **19**-6103
see also Balkan Peninsula, Moors, Turks
Mohawks, Indian tribe, **1**-21, 278
Mohawk Valley, history of, **3**-894
Mohicans, Indian tribe, **1**-21, 195
Mohun, Lord, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3310
Moissan, French chemist, **13**-4087
Molars, kind of teeth, **7**-2078-79
Molasses, origin of, **3**-708
rum made from, **5**-1392
use of, **3**-708
Molasses-candy, recipe, **4**-1251

Moldavia, history of, **10**-3194
part of Rumania, **10**-3240
Molding, process of, **14**-4456
Molds, for iron and steel, **18**-5695, 5697, 5699
Mole, an animal, **3**-685-86; **18**-5572, 5574
Mole-cricket, an insect, **10**-3194, 3198
Molecules, and heat, **12**-3775; **14**-4273
and smell, **15**-4636
behavior, **1**-43
close-bound, **12**-3908
meaning of, **14**-4389
movement of, **11**-3427-28; **13**-4230; **14**-4375, 4503
of compound, **5**-1418
of starch, **14**-4487
of water, **10**-3126; **13**-4084
what they are, **4**-1031; **5**-1315
see also Compounds, making of
Molière (Jean B. P.), French dramatist, **17**-5309, 5311
Molina, a grass, **5**-1350
Molluscs, sea-animals, **9**-2611
Moloch, a lizard, **4**-1212, 1218
Molokai, leper-colony of, **1**-71; **7**-2150
Molt, of butterflies and moths, **10**-3014
of caterpillar, **10**-3014
of crabs, **9**-2611
Moltke, General (Hellmuth K. B. von), during Austro-Prussian War, **8**-2597, 2599
Molucca Islands, Dutch possessions, **3**-876
Molybdenum, a mineral, **19**-6092
Mombasa, town in Africa, **14**-4306; **18**-5806
Mompesson, Catherine, and plague, **2**-633
Mompesson, William, English rector, **2**-633
Mona, and the forsaken Merman, **3**-976
"Mona Lisa," picture, by Da Vinci, **15**-4590, 4593; **17**-5539
Monals, family of pheasants, **5**-1559
Monarch, a butterfly, **10**-3020
Monarch, a geyser, **2**-584
Monarch of the East, an Arum, **8**-2582
Monarchy, form of government, **5**-1434
Monarchy, Dual: see Austria-Hungary
Monasteries, in America, **13**-4029
in France, **7**-2068
in Great Britain, **2**-466, 468, 470; **3**-858; **15**-4788, 4790-92
in Russia, **12**-3800
in Switzerland, **10**-2986
in Tibet, **13**-3932
of Ireland, **18**-5552
see also Monks, some famous
"Monastery," story of the novel, **5**-1496
Monck (George), of England: see Monk (George)
Monck, Lord, governor of Canada, **4**-1276, 1281
Moncton, town in New Brunswick, **17**-5548-49
see also Canada, railways and canals
Monday, name of, **1**-92
Money, coining, **12**-3645
Congress and, **5**-1390, 1435
decimal systems of, **11**-3489
distribution of United States, **11**-3491
how the conjurer makes his, **5**-1518
in circulation, **10**-3045
of Confederacy, **7**-2052
periods that cost, **18**-5743
problems concerning, **3**-850; **4**-1104
shells used for, **1**-20; **5**-1427
skins as, **15**-4834
things used for, **14**-4374
Money, god of: see Mammon
Mongolia, costumes of, **13**-3931
history of, **13**-3923
map of, **13**-3926
Mongolia, ship, in "Round the World," **16**-4911
Mongols, Asiatic people, **13**-3926; **19**-6066
invaded Russia, **12**-3722
sweep of the, **12**-3860
Mongoose, life-history, **1**-157, 160
Monitor, a lizard, **4**-1210, 1217
Monitor, ship, **7**-2048-49, 2051; **20**-6203
Monitor-nozzles, on fire-boats, **18**-5759
Monk (George), as admiral, **11**-3547
English general, **2**-527; **4**-1041
Monk, Swiss mountain, **18**-5846
Monkbarns, in "Antiquary," **6**-1667
Monkeys, and men, **18**-5813
animals, **2**-625; **3**-675, 908; **4**-1287; **7**-2078; **12**-3668; **18**-5664
capture of, **20**-6244
fur-animals, **16**-5072
in Congo forest, **10**-3130
in India, **20**-6244
in Pacific Islands, **10**-3033
Monkeys, intelligence of, **17**-5505
monkey and Swar, **20**-6290
parental instinct of, **16**-5190
puzzle about, **1**-110
Singh, and the, **18**-5684
skin for shoes, **10**-3106
Monkey's Face, a rock, **4**-1312
Monks, and silkworm eggs, **6**-1829
character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2562
in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
in England, **3**-858
monk and the robber, **20**-6291
some famous, **13**-4029
the Black Monk, **5**-1496
were scholars, **2**-477
Monk's Hill, in Salzburg, **9**-2901
Monk's-hood, garden flower, **17**-5228, 5234
Monochord, musical instrument, **4**-1087
Monoliths, Maja, **17**-5326
Monoplane, type of aëroplane, **1**-176, 180
Monorail, description, **1**-99
Monos, Greek word, **13**-4094
Monotone, what it is, **13**-4094
Monotremes, the first mammals, **12**-3668
Monotype, type-setting machine, **3**-951
Monroe, James, administration of, **11**-3488, 3490
as president, **6**-1837; **8**-2382
college of, **14**-4568
Monroe Doctrine, of the United States, **6**-1838; **8**-2438; **11**-3490
Monsoons, gales of wind, **5**-1634
Monsters, development of, **12**-3666
imaginary, **1**-216
monster and Andromeda, **4**-1052
of Notre Dame, **17**-5534-35
see also Animals, prehistoric, Bulls, winged
Montagnais, tribe of Indians, **9**-2783-84
Montague family, Shakespearian characters, **2**-447
Montague House, in London, **4**-1258
Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de, French writer, **17**-5307, 5311
Montana, Shakespearian character, **2**-444
Montana, admitted, **11**-3494
copper in, **9**-2678, 2685
flower of, **18**-5816
gems from, **20**-6381-82
sheep in, **9**-2678
silver in, **9**-2680
woman-representative from, **10**-3124
Montargis, Castle of, **12**-3695
Montbretia, a plant, **17**-5238
Montcalm (Louis Joseph), Marquis de, in Canada, **1**-195; **2**-559; **3**-892, 898-99; **4**-1114
Mont Cenis Tunnel, under Alps, **10**-2992; **20**-6259
Monteagle, Lord, and gunpowder plot, **6**-1808
Monte Cristo, island, in "Count of Monte Cristo," **8**-2421; **14**-4321
Montefiore, Sir Moses, philanthropist, **20**-6335, 6338
Montenegro, and the Great War, **10**-3247
costumes of, **10**-3245
history of, **10**-3244, 3247
mountains of, **9**-2901
Monterey, battle of, **6**-1844-45
Dana and, **20**-6236
Montevideo, capital of Uruguay, **15**-4602; **17**-5365
Montezuma, ruler of Mexico, **1**-274
Montezuma II, Aztec ruler, **14**-4398
Montfort, John, Count of, and Duke of Brittany, **8**-2508
Montfort, Simon de, English patriot, **2**-596; **7**-2071; **15**-4797
Montgolfier (J. M. and J. E.), brothers, and balloon, **1**-173; **18**-5810
Montgomery, James, poems: see Poetry Index
Montgomery (Richard), American general, **3**-756; **4**-1000; **16**-5014
Montgomery, capital of Alabama, **19**-5960, 5966
Month, length of, **8**-2295; **19**-5896
lunar, **7**-2206
named for Homer, **17**-5307
story of the months, **14**-4531
telling the, **5**-1537
Monthyon, Baron de, fund of, **4**-1064
Monticello, home of Thomas Jefferson, **3**-781, 783
Montmartre, Church of, **13**-4038
Montpelier, home of Madison, **2**-402
Montpellier, University of, medical school, **15**-4630
Montreal, and the fur-trade, **15**-4832, 4836
Canadian city, **1**-13, 226-27; **2**-554; **3**-896; **4**-1275, 1279; **6**-1769-70; **19**-6124

Montreal, capture of, **2**-559; **3**-756, 900; **4**-1000
winter scene in, **1**-227
see also Canada, railways and canals
Montrose, Duke of, character in "Rob Roy," **5**-1623
Montrose, Earl of, in "Legend of Montrose," **5**-1497
Montrose, James Graham, hero of Royalist cause, **6**-1866
Monts, Sieur de, settlement of, **2**-555
Monuments, equestrian, **13**-4173
some foreign, **16**-5040
see also Lysicrates, choragic monument of
Moods, of a verb, **11**-3466
Moody, Dwight Lyman, evangelist, **7**-2016-17
Moon, and the elephant, **20**-6292
atmosphere of, **12**-3680-81; **14**-4311
cooling of, **5**-1413; **11**-3384
distance from earth, **8**-2295
eclipse of, **6**-1880, 1883; **10**-3146; **11**-3507
eclipses sun, **6**-1880; **7**-2092
falling into earth, **14**-4374
fire in the middle of, **10**-3229
halo around, **18**-5812
history of, **1**-145, 147, 321, 325; **2**-568; **6**-1677, 1680; **7**-1969, 2204-05
imitation of, **15**-4704-06
Indian legends of, **11**-3373
influence on life, **2**-377; **10**-3145
influence on tides, **1**-39; **8**-2294; **13**-4023
Jules Verne's story of, **13**-4115
life on, **3**-912; **10**-3043
man in the, **4**-1303; **20**-6215
map of, **7**-2208
marks on the, **10**-3044
mountains of the, **7**-2207; **20**-6215
name of, **7**-2249
reflection follows person, **9**-2734
seeing the whole circle of, **13**-4112
shadow of, **6**-1881, 1883
shining of, **12**-3680
size of, **8**-2389
sleeping in light of, **11**-3384
spinning of, **8**-2295
temperature of, **14**-4311
tides in, **8**-2296
traveling with person, **9**-2734
volcanoes on, **10**-3251
worship of, **14**-4506
Moon-flower, blooms at night, **13**-4014
Moon-Goddess, temples to, **16**-4958
Moons, of Jupiter, **10**-3149
of planets, **8**-2294, 2296, 2390
of Saturn, **7**-2086
Moonstone, a gem, **20**-6377, 6381
Moore, Albert, his picture of blossoms and sea-shells, **16**-frontis.
Moore, Clement C., poems: see Poetry Index
Moore, Sir John, British general, **11**-3346
burial, **3**-713
Moore, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
song-writer, **2**-546; **12**-3770; **16**-4945
Moore's Creek, battle of, **4**-1002
Moorhen, egg of, **6**-face 1760
nest of, **18**-5746
Moorings, of a ship, **15**-4619
Moors, and Ferdinand III, **15**-4745
and Inquisition, **11**-3344
in Africa, **14**-4307
in Europe, **11**-3339-42
made paper, **11**-3484
pottery of the, **14**-4540
see also Othello
Moors, of England: see Selwyn, Maria
Moose, hunting the, **19**-5948
kind of deer, **2**-412
Moose-bird: see Whiskey-Jack
Moose-Jaw, Canadian town, **18**-5608, 5610
Moosewood, a tree, **14**-4559-60; **17**-5337
Moquis, Indian tribe, **1**-16
Mora, at Verulam, **19**-5912
Moraines, of prehistoric glaciers, **1**-14
Moran, John, and yellow fever, **10**-3237
Moran, Thomas, American painter, **13**-4220
Morava River, in Europe, **9**-2902; **10**-3242
Moravia, province of, **9**-2902, 2906; **11**-3482
Moraviantown, battle of, **3**-739; **9**-2784
Morcerf, Count of, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4432
Morchella esculentus: see Morel
Mordant, Sir, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-699
Mordant, cream of tartar as, **11**-3386
Mordecai, story of, **20**-6333
More, Sir John, father of Thomas More, **5**-1330
More, Sir Thomas, English statesman, **3**-858; **5**-1330; **13**-3942; **16**-5093, 5095
Morea, part of Greece, **10**-3186, 3194; **16**-5049
Moreau (Jean V.), French general, **4**-1059; **14**-4364
Morel, a mushroom, **15**-face 4882
Morelos (y Pavon, José Maria), rebellion of, **14**-4401
Moreno, Dr., and cougar, **18**-5808
Morgan, Colonel, character in "Man Without a Country," **18**-5615
Morgan, General (Daniel), during Revolution, **4**-1000-01, 1007-08
Morgan, J. Pierpont, gifts of, **15**-4590
Morgan, Mrs., and Earl Mithsdale, **7**-2235
Morgan, Sarah, married Squire Boone, **20**-6250
Morgarten, battle of, **10**-2988
Morgiana, a slave, **1**-201
Moriah, Mount, and Solomon's temple, **20**-6331
Mormons, in Canada, **19**-5946
religious sect, **6**-1839, 1844; **17**-5416
Morning, ship, **17**-5459
Morning-glory, a plant, **13**-4014
Morning-glory Spring, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-584
Morningside Park, in New York, **16**-5014, 5016
Morning-star, a weapon, **5**-1354
Mornington, Lord: see Wellesley, Marquis of
Morny, Charles, Daudet and, **17**-5316
Moro Castle: see Morro Castle
Morocco, French protectorate, **8**-2426; **14**-4297, 4301, 4307-08
Moros, in the Philippines, **7**-2152
Morrel, Maximilian, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4316, 4432
Morris, George P., American poet, **2**-479
Morris, Gouverneur, and canals, **15**-4766
comment on Washington, D. C., **6**-1690
Morris, Robert, and flag, **17**-5493
Morris, William, painter-poet, **14**-4440; **19**-6039
poems: see Poetry Index
Morris-dances, how to perform, **9**-2805
sticks for, **9**-2805
Morris-men: see Morris dances
Morrison, Charles, and telegraph, **14**-4442
Morristown, Washington at, **4**-1004
Morro Castle, at Havana, **10**-3235; **19**-6049
Morrogh, death of, **18**-5554
Morse, Jedediah, father of S. F. B., **9**-2713
Morse, Samuel F. B., and telegraph, **8**-2487, 2494; **9**-2713; **11**-3491; **14**-4443
Morse-code, for telegraph, **11**-3577
Mortar, cohesion of, **2**-607
Venetian, **4**-1168
"Morte d'Arthur," Abbey and, **14**-4248
by Malory, **13**-3941
Mortises, in wood-joints, **5**-1520
Morton, Colonel, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
Morton, Henry, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
Morton, Dr. W. T. G., and anæsthetics, **15**-4632
Mosaics, of Byzantium, **15**-4589
of Pompeii, **20**-6223
of St. Sophia, **10**-3188, 3192
pictures in, **10**-3079, 3081, 3083
Moscow, burning of, **7**-2063; **8**-2287-88; **12**-3728-29; **13**-4026; **18**-5756
retreat from, **14**-4366
Russian city, **12**-3723-24, 3796, 3798, 3800-02
Moselle River, in Europe, **9**-2763, 2768
Moses, as a doctor, **15**-4626
at Memphis, **19**-6185
in Egypt, **15**-4849
Jewish leader, **9**-2938; **20**-6330
laws of, **11**-3484
statue of, **13**-4173; **16**-5099, 5104
Mosigkan, abbey of, **12**-3772
Moskva River, in Russia, **12**-3800
Moslems, Bedouins are, **19**-6105
turn toward Mecca, **10**-3029
see also Mohammedans
Mosques, in Balkans, **10**-3238, 3243
in Cairo, **14**-4301-02
see also Pearl-Mosque
Mosquitoes, and Marquette, **19**-6112
and yellow fever, **7**-2154; **18**-5596
boy who allowed, **19**-6028
carry disease, **10**-3195, 3199, 3201-02; **20**-6368
carry malaria, **5**-1432; **6**-1805; **18**-5723; **19**-5893
Moss, "caribou," **6**-1920

Moss, insects that imitate, **11**-3451, 3453
shows the North, **5**-1605
wind carries seeds of, **12**-3812
Moss-campion, a plant, **15**-4758, 4761
Mostafa, and the thief, **16**-4989
Moth, affected by camphor, **13**-4117
an invertebrate, **8**-2463
and candle, **7**-2006
and flowers, **12**-3812-16; **13**-4015
feeler of, **8**-2337
head of, **8**-2335
mimicry of, **11**-3451
various kinds of, **10**-face 3011, 3194
see also Humming-bird-moth, Silkworm, etc.
Mother, boy's love for, **13**-4091
effect on nursing child, **10**-3180
importance of motherhood, **9**-2830
teaching little mothers, **10**-3220
which is, **7**-2245
"Mother and Child," by Cassatt, **14**-4255
Mother Carey, character in "Water Babies," **12**-3839
Mother Carey's Chickens, birds, **6**-1640
"Mother Goose," authorship of, **5**-1477-78
Mother-of-pearl, in oyster, **1**-189
"Mother of the Presidents:" see Virginia state
"Mother of the Wounded:" see Elizabeth, Queen of Rumania
Mother-ship, for submarines, **18**-5600; **20**-6208
Mothvey Church, marriage in, **8**-2316
Motion, apparent diurnal, **8**-2540
area of, **12**-3821
deceptive appearance of, **15**-4817
forms of, **13**-4084
heat is a kind of, **8**-2540
Kepler's laws of, **11**-3430, 3575-76, 3587
laws of, **12**-3675-76
molecular, **14**-4389
Newton's laws of, **9**-2911; **11**-3430, 3587; **15**-4587, 4812; **16**-5173-74
none in moving pictures, **16**-5137
perpetual, **11**-3590; **19**-5992
proper, **8**-2540
Motor, aëroplane, **1**-177
for electric elevator, **19**-6199, 6200
of Edison, **20**-6348
Motor-cars, and world, **2**-face 424
in the antarctic, **17**-5464
motion of, **6**-1787
numbers on, **5**-1590
what makes them go? **6**-1787-89
see also Music, school lessons in
Motor-centre, in the brain, **12**-3692
Motor-engine, working of, **14**-4460-61
Motor-truck, for coal, **3**-841
Motor-vehicles, the earliest, **19**-6050
Mott, James, an abolitionist, **10**-3121
Mott, Lucretia, and woman suffrage, **10**-3120
Moufion, a giant sheep, **2**-408
Moujik, of Tver, **12**-3799
Mould, for plants, **12**-3812, 3892
Moulding, ovolo, **5**-1360
Mouldings, in carpentry, **5**-1520
Moult, of silkworm, **6**-1826
Mound-birds, or brush-turkeys, **5**-1564
Mound-builders, a kind of ant, **10**-2968
remains of the, **8**-2578
Mountain, Fanny, character in "The Virginians," **11**-3423
Mountain, Mrs., character in "The Virginians," **11**-3420
Mountain, character of, **10**-3032
height of, **3**-812; **12**-3905
King of the Golden, **14**-4282
king's daughter in, **6**-1908
making a, **2**-426, 429; **10**-3249; **12**-3905
measured by barometer, **13**-3981-82
of salt, **15**-4704-06
plants growing on, **15**-4757
top of, **2**-647; **3**-812
Mountain-ash, berries of, for birds, **11**-3458
flower and fruit of, **13**-4134
of Europe, **11**-3532
Mountain Creek, bridge over, **1**-34
Mountaineer, of Switzerland, **18**-5847
Mountain-laurel, a shrub, **14**-4556, 4558; **18**-5815
Mountain-lion: see Cougar
Mountain-sheep: see Sheep, mountain
Mountain-sickness, cause of, **13**-3980
"Mountains of Heaven." in Asia, **13**-3923
"Mountain Song," by Uhland, **11**-3396
Mount Holyoke, for women, **10**-3118, 3122; **14**-4570
Mount Stephen, Lord, Canadian railroad builder, **6**-1769; **14**-4326
Mount Vernon, Camp-Fire Girls at, **12**-3754
home of Washington, **2**-400; **3**-779, 781, 782; **5**-1390
Mount Vesuvius, battle of, **9**-2941
Mourning-cloak, a butterfly, **10**-3011, 3020
"Mourning Her Braves," by Brush, **14**-4252
Mouse, and Jenny Martin, **19**-6129
and the magician, **14**-4285
character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-2958
town mouse and the country, **10**-3166
see also Flying-mouse, Mice
Mousehole, fishing-village, **12**-3840-41
Mouse-tower, legend of, **9**-2765; **13**-4236
Moustapha, a dog, **15**-4865
Mouth, and eating, **7**-2171
and teeth, **7**-2077
arrangements of, **6**-1648
lining of, **8**-2473
of snakes, **5**-1387
Mouth-breather, cause of, **20**-6234
Movement, and life, **1**-70
centre for voluntary, **12**-3692
changes matter, **11**-3425
ciliary, **20**-6234
control of, **12**-3599
is relative, **5**-1592
see also Motion
Moving-pictures, making, **16**-5135
Mowat, Sir Oliver, Canadian lawyer, **14**-4323
Mower, a grass-cutting machine, **13**-4152
agricultural machine, **13**-3951
Mowgli, the boy-wolf, **17**-5467
Mozambique, insects of, **11**-3447, 3450
Mozart, Maria Anna, musician, **11**-3290
Mozart, Wolfgang A., Austrian composer, **4**-1088; **9**-2903; **11**-3285-86, 3288-90, 3292
"Mr. Jonathan Wild the Great," by Fielding, **6**-1750
"Mr. Motte," by King, **7**-2102
Mrs. Dick, character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2866
"Mrs. Wiggs of the Cabbage Patch," by Rice, **7**-2102
Much, an outlaw, **9**-2630
"Much Ado About Nothing," by Shakespeare, **2**-563
Mucius, Caius: see Scævola
Mucklewrath, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1779
Muckross Abbey, yew of, **11**-3536
Mucus, glands that produce, **8**-2364, 2366
use of, **7**-2171
Mucus-membrane, affected by a cold, **10**-3232
Mud, cleaning off, **14**-4494
rocks formed of, **9**-2918
seeds carried in, **12**-3890
stains of, **18**-5644
Mud-cat, **9**-2709
see also Goujon
Mud-crab: see Crab
Muddle, Mr., character in "Peter Simple," **7**-2028
Mud-fishes, of tropics, **8**-2478-80; **9**-2701; **12**-3666; **20**-6376
Mud-hens, birds, **7**-1972; **8**-2341
egg of, **6**-face 1756
see also Coot, Water-hen
Mud-skippers, fish, **8**-2610
Mugrebis, Arab tribe, **19**-6105
Muhlberg, battle of, **17**-5239
Mühlenberg, Dr., hymn-writer, **10**-3054
Muir, Alexander, poems: see Poetry Index
Mulberry, food for silkworms, **6**-1822; **8**-2420; **10**-3016
Mulcaster, Richard, taught Spenser, **17**-5484
Mule, and donkeys, **13**-5663
as a draft animal, **1**-289, 290
in coal-mine, **3**-837
intelligence of, **17**-5512
of America, **9**-2678
Mule, a machine, **15**-4890
Mülhausen, German town, **9**-2768
Mullahs, priests of Mohammedans, **12**-3863
Müller, F. Maximilian, German scholar, **8**-2351; **11**-3433
Müller (Johannes), German scientist, **9**-2800
Mullet, a fish, **8**-face 2600
Mulock, Dinah Maria, poems: see Poetry Index
see also Craik, Dinah M. M.
Multiplication, by ninety-nine, **2**-623
Mumford (or Mulford), Hannah, married Eliot, **19**-6114

Mummies, Egyptian, **15**-4842, 4846
leather upon, **9**-2833
Mummius, Roman leader, **13**-4172
"Münchhausen," by Immermann, **11**-3398
Munich, capital of Bavaria, **8**-2594; **9**-2769; **13**-4221
Municipal Building, in New York, **16**-5008, 5010
Munkacsy, picture of Milton, **18**-5675
Munro, Colonel, British officer, **1**-196
Munster, division of Ireland, **18**-5551
Murat (Joachim), in Spain, **6**-1953
Murcia, province of, **11**-3339
Murder, and poacher's silence, **12**-3740
Murdock, William, steam-engine of, **2**-600, 603
Murdockson, Margaret, character in "Heart of Midlothian," **6**-1773
Murdstone, Edward, character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2861
Murena, an eel, **8**-2481, 2483, 2500
Murfree, Mary N., American writer, **7**-2101
Murfreesborough, battle of, **7**-2050
Murillo, Bartolomé E., Spanish painter, **11**-3344, 3347
Murimuth, Adam, chronicle of, **3**-772
Murray (James), General, governor of Quebec, **3**-755
Murray Bay, watering place, **19**-6124
Murray River, in Australia, **5**-1374
Mürren, Swiss town, **18**-5841, 5844
Mus, Publius Decius, Roman consul, **9**-2666
Muscles, and bones, **11**-3573
and brain, **12**-3689
and Galen, **15**-4628
and nerves, **5**-1597; **12**-3596
and their masters, **9**-2647
as engines, **14**-4391
cells of heart, **19**-6108
cross joints, **8**-2465
food-value of, **11**-3273
of bird, **5**-1503
of ear, **12**-3916
of eye, **14**-4523, 4526
of the body, **9**-2646
power of, **4**-1191
produce heat, **13**-4110
work of, **18**-5622, 5624
Muscovites: see Russia
Muses, painting of, **6**-1688
Museum, Home, **12**-3641
medical, in Washington, **6**-1692
National, **6**-1692
New National, **6**-1692
Museum of Fine Arts, in Boston, **13**-4220; **17**-5399
Museum of Natural History, in New York, **4**-1016; **9**-2918; **17**-5326
Mush, corn-meal, **1**-278
Mushet, David, improved Bessemer process, **18**-5698
Mushroom, bear's head, **15**-face 4882
cultivated, **15**-4882
edible, **15**-4881, face 4882
emetic, **15**-face 4880
fairy-ring, edible, **15**-face 4882
of Mammoth Cave, **4**-1306
poisonous, **15**-face 4880
red-juice, **15**-face 4880
red-milk, **15**-face 4880
Music, and noise, **15**-4869
another game with the piano fairies, **2**-459
crotchet in, **7**-2231
fairy meeting on Bass Road, **4**-1237
game with, **10**-3117
goblins on left side of fairies, **9**-2694
homes of the seven little fairies, **1**-264-65
in Ireland, **18**-5552
laws of, **16**-4903
magic, **19**-5920
mending tone, **14**-4294
of drinking glasses, **14**-4498
procession in Treble Road, **3**-989
reading, **13**-4002
roads the fairies travel on, **3**-743
school lessons in, **1**-264; **2**-459; **3**-743, 989; **4**-1237; **5**-1468; **6**-1727, 1949; **7**-2231; **8**-2373; **9**-2924; **10**-3171; **11**-3333, 3379, 3468
where does it come from, **2**-517
wonderful land of sound, **1**-264
Musician, instruments of, **15**-4844, 4850
type of mind of, **16**-5000
Musk, a flower, **4**-1098
scent of, **5**-1585
Muskallonge: see Maskinonge
Musk-melon, 2-659
Muskogian: see Muskoki, Indian stock
Muskoka Lakes, in Canada, **1**-226
Musk-ox, story of, **2**-407, 408; **6**-1918; **11**-3447
Muskrat, a fur-animal, **16**-5072, 5076
Muslin, India, **15**-4886
Musschenbroek (Peter van), Professor, Dutch philosopher, **7**-2163
Mussels, shell-fish, **8**-2412; **9**-2616-18, 2708; **20**-6381
shells for boats, **12**-3901
use of, **12**-3852
Mussulmans, and Sepoy rebellion, **6**-1720
of India, **5**-1636
see also Mohammedans
Mustagh Mountains, in Asia, **13**-3924
Mustang, a horse, **19**-6068
Mustard, a plant, **3**-936; **13**-4132, 4134, 4211
burns of, **8**-2474
Mustard-seed, story of the, **10**-3024
Mute, of violin, **19**-5890
Mutiny, Indian, **15**-4799
see also India, Sepoy rebellion
Muybridge, and motion-pictures, **16**-5136
Muzzlet, marine animal, **8**-face 2404
Mycale, sea-fight at, **16**-5208
Mycene, Greek city, **16**-5040, 5043, 5186, 5200
Mylæ, naval battle of, **17**-5274
Myllar, Andrew, a printer, **12**-3612
Mylodon, prehistoric, **1**-55
Myna, a bird, **6**-1763
"My Old Kentucky Home," by Foster, **10**-3051
"My Pretty Jane," song, **12**-3769
Myra, princess in charade, **7**-2265
Myron, statues of, **13**-4172
Myrtle, Venus' tree, **15**-4866
Myrtleberry: see Bilberry
Myrtle-warbler, a bird, **8**-2346
Mysore, state of India, **6**-1720
"My Study Windows," by Lowell, **5**-1618
Mythe House, in "John Halifax," **13**-3972
Mytyl, character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5835

N

"N," in the Prayer-book, **11**-3433
Nabonidus, king of Babylon, **16**-4970, 5146
Nabopolassar, Assyrian general, **16**-4968, 5145
Nacre, on pearl, **20**-6381
Nadaud, Gustave, French song-writer, **13**-3772
Nagana, African disease, **10**-3203
Nag's Head, a rock, **4**-1312
Nahua, natives of Mexico, **14**-4400
Naihe, public orator, **17**-5283
Nails (finger), cutting of, painless, **13**-4117
growth of, **7**-1981
marks on, **7**-1981; **14**-4274
tip not alive, **4**-1195
use of, **1**-166; **5**-1360; **7**-2006
Nails (iron), hammering, **18**-5647
of the cross in Iron Crown, **10**-3078
Nain, Le Malin Fermier et le, **17**-5385
Nairne, Lady, song-writer, **12**-3765, 3770
Names, anagrams from, **16**-5037
buried, **14**-4385
of colonial children, **3**-960
of English places, **1**-210, 212; **2**-465, 470
of the numbers from 10 to 19, **4**-1236
Tom and Nora write their, **7**-2229
why do we have, **3**-688
Nana, dog in "Peter Pan," **9**-2887
Nana Sahib, and massacre of Cawnpore, **6**-1720
Nancy, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2565
Nancy, French city, **8**-2420
Nansen, Dr. Fridtjof, Arctic explorer, **17**-5457, 5460; **20**-6324
Nantes, capture of, **8**-2508
Nantes, Edict of, **7**-2074
Naphtha-still, and oil, **13**-4170
Napier, David, owned Rob Roy, **8**-2492
Napkin-ring, a novel, **10**-3214
Naples, King of, reign of, **1**-134
Naples, King of, Shakespearian character, **1**-328
Naples, city of Italy, **10**-3082, 3085-87
history of, **18**-5850
museum in, **20**-6226
presses in, **12**-3610
Naples, kingdom of, **10**-3082
Napoleon I, emperor of France, and Austria, **1**-132; **3**-2561; **9**-2905
and Elizabeth Patterson, **16**-4942
and England, **4**-1115; **5**-1397; **11**-3490; **17**-5533
and French Republic, **13**-4099, 4108
and Germany, **8**-2593
and Group of Victory, **9**-2762
and Italy, **10**-3078, 3080, 3082

Napoleon I, and Moscow, **7**-2063; **12**-3800; **13**-4026
and Netherlands, **11**-3547; **13**-4080
and Russia, **12**-3728-29
and Scandinavia, **12**-3656
and Silesia, **13**-4027
and Spain, **6**-1953; **11**-3341, 3346; **14**-4514
at Elba, **3**-792
buildings of, **16**-5041; **17**-5535
character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4315
conquered Venice, **4**-1168
coronation of, **17**-5535, 5537
crossed the Alps, **10**-2989, 2991; **20**-6259, 6262
defeat of, **4**-1112; **5**-1399; **11**-3500
during Revolution, **8**-2286
emblem of, **6**-1658
freed bird, **5**-1330
in Egypt, **3**-865-67; **14**-4302, 4364
life of, **8**-2285; **14**-4359
puzzle-picture, **3**-930
sang "Malbrough," **12**-3772
sold Louisiana, **5**-1396
son of, **2**-360
Sphinx of Europe, **16**-4943
tomb of, **17**-5538, 5540
wonderful escape of, **3**-792; **14**-4284
Napoleon III, emperor of France, and Abd-el-Kader, **13**-4025
and Franco-Prussian War, **8**-2595, 2598
and Italy, **10**-3084, 3086
and Jerome N. Bonaparte, **16**-4945
and Mexico, **14**-4396, 4402
as king of the Netherlands, **11**-3547
builder of Louvre, **17**-5535
incidents in reign of, **8**-2290, 2494
marriage of, **17**-5535
Napoleonic Wars, and South America, **17**-5370
effects of, **14**-4514
history, **8**-2561; **11**-3346; **12**-3658
Narborough, Sir John, and Sir Cloudesley Shovel, **13**-4090
Narcissi, bulbs, **6**-1738, 1852
Narcissus, a plant, **17**-5230
Nares (Sir George S.), arctic explorer, **17**-5457, 5460
Narrows, in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1306
of New York Harbor, **16**-5008
Narses, a slave, **9**-2939-41
Narwhal, marine animal, **1**-216; **4**-1074
Naseby, battle of, **6**-1858, 1865
Nashville, capital of Tennessee, **19**-5962, 5969
Nassau, in the Bahamas, **19**-6045
Nass River, in Canada, **13**-5780
Nasturtiums, flowers, **1**-249; **3**-931; **12**-3816
Natal, history of, **4**-1120
Natchez, city of Mississippi, **19**-5960
"Nathan the Wise," by Lessing, **11**-3394
Natick, town founded by Eliot, **19**-6115
Nation, the scattered, **20**-6329
Nation, what it is, **17**-5304
Nationality, change of, **5**-1397-98
National League, and baseball, **17**-5247
National Transcontinental Railway, construction of, **7**-2274
National Woman's Suffrage Association, foundation of, **10**-3121
Nations, strongest and happiest, **13**-5815
Nations, Battle of the, history of, **2**-360; **8**-2289, 2594, 2597; **10**-2991; **14**-4368
Natural gas, occurrence of, **13**-4169; **19**-6094
Nature, everything is part of, **10**-3232
poetry of, **7**-2237
Nature, Book of: see Tables of Contents
Naucrates, Greek city, **15**-4852
"Naughtiest Day of My Life," **7**-2100
Naukratis, in "Egyptian Princess," **19**-5951
Nautilus, a fancy float, **12**-3899
Nautilus, ship, **16**-5049; **18**-5616
Nauvoo, Ill., founded by Mormons, **6**-1844
Naval College, at Osborne, earthquake-resisting village, **10**-3254
Navaretta, battle of, **9**-2816
Navarino, naval battle of, **10**-3240
Navarre, Henry of: see Henry IV of France
Navarre, Jeanne, Queen of, mother of Henry IV, **1**-334
Navigation, United States laws concerning, **7**-2041
Navigator Islands, in Pacific, **7**-2156
Navy, American, **5**-1400, 1435-36; **8**-2378; **10**-3003; **15**-4742; **18**-5598; **20**-6203
guns of, **19**-6147
of Germany, **9**-2762, 2764
of Great Britain, watched by Admiralty, **11**-face 3574
Navy, of Prussia, **9**-2764
of Russia, **12**-3724, 3805
of Turks, **10**-3193
Navy Department, building of, **6**-1692
creation of, **5**-1436
Nawab, of Bengal, attacked Calcutta, **6**-1718; **13**-4079
of Carnatic, **6**-1718-20
Naxos, island of, **16**-5150
Nazarene, The, character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5261
Nazareth, in "Ben Hur," **17**-5258
pilgrimages to, **12**-3856
Neal, David, his picture of Cromwell and Milton, **18**-5679
Neale, John Mason, hymns of, **7**-2015
Nebo, a god, **16**-4969-70
Nebraska, admitted, **11**-3493
and Arbor Day, **14**-4469
early history of, **7**-2043; **11**-3492
flower of, **18**-5816
territory of, **7**-2043
Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylonia, **16**-4969, 5153, 5202; **20**-6332
Nebulæ, earth made from, **11**-3384
in the skies, **1**-321; **7**-1968; **9**-2741, 2842-43
nebula of Orion, **7**-1968-69; **9**-2642
Neck, arteries of, **13**-4201
of animals, **8**-2466
protect against sun, **8**-2468
Neck, Break the Pope's, a game, **3**-966
Necker, M., wife of, **15**-4730
Necklace, bead, for doll, **7**-2033
of Egypt, **15**-4847, 4849
of pearls, **1**-190
Nectar, for honey, **9**-2850, 2860
of flowers, **3**-703; **12**-3814-16; **13**-4135
Nectarines, where from, **2**-649
Needle, bone, of cave men, **1**-206
eye of, **8**-2336
how to use, **2**-489
magnetic, **7**-2090, 2167; **14**-4482; **17**-5294, 5335, 5527
of gramophone, **10**-3145
weight when magnetized, **12**-3779
see also Cleopatra's Needles, Stylus
Needlebook, butterfly shape, **16**-5034
Needlework, bag for, **18**-5643
various kinds of, **1**-248; **4**-1250; **5**-1517
see also Workbasket, what to do with girl's
Negative, in photography, **1**-45
Negritos, of the Philippines, **7**-2152-53
Negro, and pain, **15**-4692
and politics, **7**-2041
and the Fifteenth Amendment, **8**-2377
at close of Civil War, **7**-2054-57
exhibits of, **17**-5330
hair of, **7**-1982
in Mississippi, **19**-5960
in West Indies, **6**-1930; **19**-6042
melodies of, **10**-3051
right to vote, **11**-3493
skull of, **8**-2569
votes given to, **5**-1438
washing the, **15**-4867
see also Slavery
Nehemiah, Biblical character, **20**-6332
"Nellie's Silver Mine," by Jackson, **7**-2100
Nelson, Horatio, anagram of name, **16**-5037
and Trafalgar, **11**-3346; **18**-5628
at Aboukir Bay, **12**-3695
at Battle of the Nile, **8**-2286; **14**-4304
at Copenhagen, **12**-3766
battleship of, **15**-4591
Column and statue of, **4**-1262; **16**-5040, 5046
English admiral, **4**-1112, 1115; **14**-4359, 4361
in Battle of the Baltic, **6**-1872
in the Victory, **11**-frontis.
Nelson, Dr. Wolfred, banished to Bermuda, **4**-1271
Nelson, Canadian city, **18**-5782
Nelson, province of New Zealand, **5**-1490
Nelson River, in Canada, **1**-230
Nemi, Lake, Caligula's galley under, **16**-5189
Nemo, Captain, character in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," **16**-5051
Neon, gaseous element, **5**-1319, 1447
Neo-pallium, of the brain, **18**-5624
Nepal, state of India, **6**-1720
Nepenthes, insect-catching plants, **11**-3566
Neptune, god of the sea, and Cassiopeia, **11**-3373
Neptune, a planet, story of, **1**-140, 148; **7**-1964; **8**-2389, 2392, 2394
Nerbudda River, in India, **5**-1632
Nereides, and Cassiopeia, **11**-3374

Nereus, a sea-god, **16**-5186
Nerissa, a maid, **1**-332
Nero, emperor of Rome, amusements of, **16**-5098
and Corinth Canal, **10**-3248
and mushrooms, **15**-4882
and the Jews, **20**-6334
character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5261
incidents in life of, **2**-538, 634; **19**-5926, 5928
owned Epaphroditus, **9**-2939
Nerva, emperor of Rome, **2**-539
Nerve-cells, and chloroform, **13**-4117
and vibrations, **15**-4870
of body, **4**-1122
of brain, **12**-3689
of eye, **14**-4425, 4427
of heart, **19**-6108
Nerve-currents, from ear, **12**-3918
speed of, **13**-4112; **18**-5722
Nerve endings, of the brain, **12**-3686
Nerve-fibres, of the eye, **14**-4425, 4427
Nerves, affected by light, **6**-1921
and feeling, **14**-4375
and Galen, **15**-4628
and pain, **13**-4117
control muscles, **5**-1597
facial, **4**-1285
forest within us, **12**-3595
of body, **9**-2649; **12**-3687; **18**-5623
of eye, **11**-3386; **14**-4261, 4425, 4427
of plants, **4**-1284
of sense, in skin, **7**-1984
of teeth, **7**-2079
of worm, **8**-2470
old name for tendons, **9**-2647
restoring severed, **15**-4816
sensations of, **9**-2800
spinal, **8**-2468
substance of, **8**-2464, 2465
the optic, **14**-4425, 4523
the vagus, **19**-5993, 6107
Nestlings: see Bluebirds
Nestor, Greek hero, **1**-73
Nests, eatable, **7**-2215-16
for Easter eggs, **11**-3324
forsaken by bird, **18**-5639
of American birds, **6**-1762
of ants, **10**-2964-73
of birds, **6**-face 1760; **18**-5745
of brush-turkey, **5**-1366
of fishes, **9**-2702, 2707, 2709
of hammerhead, **7**-1976
of spiders, **11**-3360
of wasps, **9**-2857, 2859-60
see also Ants, Birds, Cuckoo's-nest, Fishes, Weaver-birds
Netherlands, and Charles V, **8**-2556; **9**-2898
comprises two countries, **11**-3539
government of, **11**-3548
heroes of the, **16**-5225
history of, **3**-862; **8**-2555; **11**-3548; **13**-5850
separatists in, **2**-524
Spain in the, **11**-3344
states-general, **11**-3544, 3548
Nets, for fish, **8**-2602; **12**-3842, 3850
Nettle, dead: see Dead-nettle
stinging, **12**-3893; **14**-4356
stings of a, **3**-816; **8**-2333
Neuber, Frau, and Lessing, **11**-3394
Neuchâtel, Swiss town, **10**-2992
Neuchâtel, Lake, Swiss, **10**-2982, 2984
Nevada, admitted, **11**-3493
flower of, **18**-5816
gems from, **20**-6383
gold in, **9**-2678; **17**-5318
history of, **6**-1844
population of, **8**-2384
purchase of, **11**-3492
silver in, **9**-2680
University of, at Reno, **8**-2383
volcanoes in, **1**-13
Neva River, in Russia, **12**-3726, 3798, 3801
Never-Never-Country, in Queensland, **5**-1372
Never-Never-Land, in Australia, **20**-6382
in "Peter Pan," **9**-2888
Neville, Miss, character in "Antiquary," **6**-1670
Nevitte (E.) Dorothy Eliza: see Southworth, Mrs. Emma
Nevski Prospect, a Petrograd street, **12**-3800-01
New Albion, location of, **1**-281
New Amsterdam, Dutch name for New York, **1**-282
founding of, **11**-3546
in Knickerbocker days, **18**-5831
see also New York
Newark: see Niagara-on-the-Lake
Newark, governor of, **12**-3693
New Berne, founding of, **2**-531
settlement of, **2**-528-29
Newberne, town in North Carolina, **19**-5958
Newbold, Charles, plough of, **9**-2714
Newbolt, Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
New Brunswick, and the Dominion, **4**-1270, 1276
description of, **17**-5402, 5543, 5546
productions of, **19**-6092, 6094
province of Canada, **1**-224; **2**-554; **3**-758; **12**-3732
railways in, **7**-2273
university in, **17**-5402
see also Canada, railways and canals
New Brunswick, N. J., college at, **14**-4568
New Brunswick, University of, in Canada, **17**-5407
Newburgh, Revolutionary army disbanded at, **5**-1390
New Caledonia, barrier-reef of, **8**-2408
island, **5**-1493
New Carthage, founded, **2**-438
in Spain, **16**-5200
see also Cartagena
Newcastle, and coal, **3**-832
Newcomb, Professor (Simon), comments of, **6**-1683; **9**-2843
Newcomen, Thomas, and steam-engine, **2**-600; **8**-2488
New England, and cotton, **6**-1837
covered by ice-sheet, **1**-14
early history of, **2**-533; **4**-1114
factories of, **9**-2688
Indians of, **1**-21
lakes of, **1**-14
name of, **2**-524
opposed Mexican War, **6**-1842
opposition to War of 1812, **5**-1398
political opinions of, **7**-2042
threatened secession, **5**-1397, 1399; **6**-1836
New England Council, succeeded Plymouth Company, **2**-526
New Forest, in New Hampshire, **2**-473, 590
New Fort, in Isle of Jersey, **4**-1063
Newfoundland, and Portugal, **1**-282
and the Dominion, **4**-1276
birds of, **1**-54; **6**-1646; **18**-5752
cod-fisheries, **8**-2602-03
history of, **1**-224, 271; **2**-553, 557, 559; **3**-854; **20**-6293
Newfoundland, kind of dog, **2**-506, 508; **12**-3768; **20**-6294
New France, conquered, **3**-900
councils of, **2**-558
history of, **2**-556, 558; **3**-755
see also Canada
New France, Bishop of, **2**-558
New France, Company of, **2**-556
see also Hundred Associates, company of
Newgate Prison, Elizabeth Fry and, **5**-1329
New Glasgow, N. S., mining town, **17**-5544, 5546
New Granada, a viceroyalty, **14**-4514
South American state, **15**-4603
New Guinea, animals in, **3**-804, 874, 876
birds of, **5**-1507-08; **6**-1754
Germany in, **9**-2771
island of, **5**-1492
New Hampshire, and Vermont, **6**-1832
approved Constitution, **5**-1392
colony of, **2**-533
cotton manufactures of, **9**-2684; **15**-4886
crops of, **8**-2384
cutlery in, **15**-4802
flower of, **18**-5816
fruit from, **2**-651
gems from, **20**-6382
history of, **3**-894
no state universities, **14**-4570
presidents from, **8**-2382
New Haven, college at, **14**-4568
settled, **2**-532
New Hebrides Islands, **5**-1493
New Holland, name for Australia, **2**-364
New Jersey, approved Constitution, **5**-1392
brownstone in, **17**-5349
coast sinking, **1**-13
covered by glacier, **1**-14
cutlery in, **15**-4802
flower of, **18**-5816
furs from, **16**-5072
Indians of, **1**-21
name of, **2**-529
no state university, **14**-4570
oyster beds of, **12**-3851
presidents from, **8**-2382

New Jersey, settlements in, **2**-528-29
sharks off coast of, **8**-2478
silk manufacturing, **9**-2686
New Jersey, College of: see Princeton University
New Jersey Colony, early history, **2**-533
New Jersey tea, a shrub, **14**-4565
Newlands Corner, Eng., enchanted thorn of, **6**-1705
New Learning, **10**-3192; **13**-3942
Newlyn, in Cornwall, **12**-3840
Newman, Cardinal John H., hymns of, **7**-2013, 2018
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, **7**-2013
New Mexico, admission of, **11**-3495
cliff-dwellers of, **12**-3627
coal in, **9**-2680
flower of, **18**-5816
fruit in, **18**-5716
gems of, **20**-6379, 6383
irrigation in, **17**-5416
new state of, **19**-5962
products of, **18**-5716
purchase of, **11**-3492
settlements in, **1**-276; **2**-528
stock-raising in, **9**-2681
New Orleans, battle of, **5**-1400-01; **10**-3010; **11**-3490
commerce of, **19**-6074
exposition of, **11**-3493
Farragut at, **7**-2048, 2051
history of, **3**-900; **6**-1836
mint at, **12**-3645
port of Louisiana, **19**-5960, 5967
trade of, **11**-3493
New Place, in "Guy Mannering," **5**-1627
Newport News, shipyards at, **19**-5958
New Providence, island of, **19**-6045
New Quebec: see Ungava, district of
New Rome: see Constantinople
New Salem, Lincoln in, **3**-786
New Scotland: see Nova Scotia
New Siberian Islands, in Arctic, **12**-3804
New South Wales, gold in: see Gold in Australia
history of, **2**-362, 365; **5**-1368-72
New Spain, history of, **14**-4400
Newspaper, and burning fire, **13**-4113
early newspapers, **5**-1394
made for a cent, **17**-5396
marvel of a, **3**-943
printing, **12**-3615
stamp tax on, **4**-995
Newspaper-rack, of folded paper, **15**-4825
Newspaper Row, in New York, **16**-5012
New Sweden, settlements of, **2**-529
Newt, an amphibian, **1**-215; **4**-1214-15, 1220; **12**-3666
New Testament, translated by Tyndale, **13**-3939
Newton, Sir Isaac, and electricity, **7**-2162
and law of gravitation, **1**-317, 322; **7**-1964, 1968; **8**-2391
and Leibnitz, **3**-865
and light, **9**-2799; **16**-5164
discoveries, **6**-1674, 1681-82
monument in Westminster Abbey, **4**-1120
three laws of, **11**-3587; **17**-5358
wrote in Latin, **10**-3231
Newtown, now Cambridge, **2**-532
New Westminster, salmon fisheries at, **13**-3955
New World, and Philip II, **18**-5850
New Year's Day, a holiday, **14**-4470
New York, and Northwest Territory, **6**-1834
and Vermont, **6**-1832
approved Constitution, **5**-1392
canals of, **15**-4766
claims of, **3**-895
coat-of-arms of, **16**-5072
collars and cuffs of, **9**-2686
covered by ice-sheet, **1**-14
cutlery in, **15**-4802
early traveling in, **15**-4766
fires in, **18**-5757-61
flower of, **18**-5816
fruit in, **8**-2386
furs of, **16**-5074
Indians of, **1**-21
iron industry in, **18**-5688
name of, **2**-529
no state university, **14**-4570
oil in, **13**-4166
population of, **8**-2382
presidents from, **8**-2382
seat of government, **2**-399
New York, settlement of, **2**-529
Sunday laws of, **3**-964
timber in, **8**-2387
see also Manhattan, New Amsterdam, New York City
New York Bay, and Henry Hudson, **1**-281
New York City, and Erie Canal, **15**-4768
and Hudson celebration, **1**-282
bridges of, **1**-25
care of its children, **10**-3219
churches in, **16**-5016
City Hall, **5**-1392; **16**-5006, 5010
colleges in, **14**-4568, 4570
Custom House, **16**-5006
history of, **1**-282; **5**-1389, 1392; **6**-1838
islands of, **1**-14
Jews in, **20**-6338
population, **8**-2384
returned tea-ships, **4**-998
safe and sane Fourth, **14**-4471
sky-line, **8**-2377
street in, **8**-2381
tall buildings of, **9**-2683
Verrazano's statue in, **1**-276
Washington in, **5**-1392
water-supply of, **16**-5193
what one may see in, **16**-5006-07
New York, College of the City of, site of, **4**-1002
New York Colony, early history of, **2**-533
New York Evening Post, and Payne, **10**-3050
edited by Bryant, **5**-1612
New York Fire Department, work of, **13**-5759
New York Harbor, flights over, **1**-181
New York Ledger, and Mrs. Southworth, **7**-2096
New York Police Department, Aviation Squad, **17**-5491
New York Public Library, description, **16**-5011, 5016-17
New York Review, edited by Bryant, **5**-1612
New Zealand, animals of, **13**-4021; **19**-6001
birds in, **1**-53; **3**-869; **5**-1504, 1509-10; **6**-1763; **19**-6002
geysers of, **10**-3254
gold in, **17**-5321
history of, **4**-1113, 1120; **13**-4080
insects of, **11**-3302
map, **5**-1485
no dogs in, **20**-6319
no serpents in, **5**-1384
parliament of, **5**-1490
plants of, **6**-1763; **12**-3889, 3894
reptiles of, **4**-1210
tea in, **19**-5981
the beautiful dominion, **5**-1485
woman suffrage in, **10**-3120
Ney (Michel), Marshal, during retreat from Moscow, **8**-2287
Ngami Lake, discovered, **1**-300
Niagara, ship, **10**-3009-10
Niagara, town of, **3**-758
Niagara Falls, in America, **1**-15, 228; **3**-690; **19**-6119-20
power from, **9**-2715
Niagara-on-the-Lake, town of, **19**-6121
Niagara Peninsula, in America, **1**-228
see also Canada, railways and canals
Niagara River, bridges over, **1**-25; **13**-4130
in America, **3**-690, 759
Whirlpool of, **15**-4811
Niall, of the Nine Hostages, **18**-5552
Niazi Bey, and Young Turks, **10**-3246
"Nibelungs," by Hebbel, **11**-3399
Nicaragua, fruit from, **2**-650
history of, **14**-4406
Nicaragua, Isthmus of, proposed canal across, **18**-5594
Nicaragua, Lake, sharks in, **9**-2699
Niccolo, Pietro, Florentine sculptor, **4**-1172
Nice, French city, **8**-2290, 2422; **10**-3086
Nicephorus, Greek emperor, and Caliph of Baghdad, **12**-3860
Nicholas, St., story of, **4**-1022, 1029; **7**-2184, 2186
Nicholas I, czar of Russia, **12**-3728
Nicholas II, czar of Russia, **12**-3805
Nicholas III, pope of Rome, and Vatican, **16**-5100
Nicholas V, pope of Rome, and Vatican, **16**-5100
"Nicholas Nickleby," by Dickens, **8**-2459; **9**-2669
Nicholls, Arthur Bell, husband of C. Brontë, **9**-2626
Nicholson (Sir Francis), expedition of, **2**-559

Nicholson, Judge, and "Star-Spangled Banner," 10-3052
Nicholson, William, and printing-press, 12-3614
Nickel, alloys of, 6-1888
in Canada, 1-230; 4-1281; 19-6092
in Newfoundland, 20-6296
in steel, 18-5690
more scarce than gold, 17-5319
Nickleby, Kate, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2669
Nickleby, Mrs., character in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2672
Nickleby, Nicholas, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2669.
Nickleby, Ralph, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2669
Nicotine, in tobacco, 11-3416
Nidaros: see Trondhjem, town of
Nieder Rickenbach, in Switzerland, 18-5847
Niemen River, conference on, 12-3728
Nigeria, Bishop Crowther in, 9-2942
Niger River, in Africa, 1-300; 10-3127; 14-4300, 4307-08
Night, character in "Blue Bird," 18-5838
color and luminosity at, 13-4022
flashing messages at, 17-5518
what it is, 1-87
Night-air, effects of, 6-1804; 19-5893
Nightdress, case for, 17-5255
Night-hawk, a bird, 6-1764; 8-2343; 11-3456
egg of, 6-face 1756
Night-heron: see Heron
Nightingale, Florence, anagram of name, 16-5037
work of, 2-569; 4-1118; 12-3729
Nightingale, a bird, 7-2106-07; 8-2350
egg of, 6-face 1760
nest of, 18-5746
the emperor's, 11-3276
Nightjar, a bird, 6-1757, 1764; 8-2343
egg of, 6-face 1760
Nightmare, cause of, 9-2733
"Nightmare in Stone:" see St. Basil, Cathedral of
Nightshade, black, 13-4212
deadly, 15-4660
poisonous plant, 6-1924; 13-4213; 15-4656; 19-6107
the woody, 14-4350, 4353
Nightshade-family, of plants, 13-4136
Nihilists, Russian political party, 12-3729
Nijni-Novgorod, fair at, 12-3796, 3802
Nile, battle of the, 8-2286; 14-4304, 4363; 18-5628
Nile River, Delta of the, 15-4878
fishes of the, 8-2483
in Africa, 1-299; 4-1014; 14-4300, 4302, 4306; 16-4960, 4964
rising of the, 7-1976
see also Assuan Dam, Egypt
Nile-star: see Sirius
Nimbus-clouds, 12-3682
Nimroud, excavation of, 8-2331; 16-4959, 4961
Nina, and magic slippers, 9-2634
Ninebark, a plant, 15-4761
Nine Holes, a game, 5-1603
Nine-pins, game of, in "Rip Van Winkle," 15-4782, 4864
Ninette, in Bébé est malade, 4-1300
Ninety-nine, easiest way to multiply by, 2-623
Nineveh, in Assyria, 4-1253; 11-3479; 16-4962, 4964-65, 4967-68, 5145
library of, 11-3480
Nipigon Lake, in Canada, 19-6120
Nipissing, Lake, exploration of, 2-556
Nirvana, a state of the soul, 10-3024
Nitetis, Princess, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5951
Nithsdale, Earl of, escape of, 7-2235
Nithsdale, Lady, aided escape, 7-2235
Nitrates, as fertilizers, 13-4144
in South America, 15-4606, 4608; 17-5366
necessary to growth, 11-3351, 3354
salts of nitric acid, 6-1814
Nitre, for matches, 8-2428
in gunpowder, 7-2244
Nitrogen, called azote, 11-3352
food of plants, 13-4111, 4144; 11-3350
gaseous element, 3-905, 916, 956; 4-1246
in air, 4-1161; 7-2084; 14-4311
in blood, 5-1430, 1461
in compounds, 6-1694, 1814
in grass, 12-3908
Nitrogen, in gunpowder, 7-2244
in protoplasm, 4-1197
Nitroglycerine, for oil-wells, 13-4167-68
Nitrous oxide, an anæsthetic, 15-4632
Noah, and the Babylonian flood, 16-4967
Noah's Ark, a canal boat, 15-4768
Noble, Le, le roi et le paysan, 13-4056
Nobleman, and Louis XII, 12-3711
Nobles, in Germany, 8-2554
Noblesse, of France, 13-4100
Nocturnes, in ancient Rome, 18-5755-56
Noddy, a bird, 8-2338, 2340
Noel, Bonhomme, or Father Christmas, 7-2184
Noggs, Newman, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2671
Noirtier de Villefort, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4316
Noise, deafens, 8-2473
difference between music and, 15-4870
fear of, 9-2736
irregular sound-waves, 13-4021
what it is, 3-913
Nolan, Philip, in "Man Without a Country," 18-5615
Nome, gold at, 7-2148; 13-4058; 17-5319
Non-conductor: see Conductor of electricity
None-so-pretty: see London-pride
Nonpareil, a bird, 8-2346
Noon-time, knowing, 8-2361
why hotter at, 12-3680
Nora: see Writing
Nordenskiold (Nils A. E., Baron), Arctic explorer, 17-5457-58
Norfolk, county of England, 2-465
Norfolk, navy-yard at, 7-2048
town of Virginia, 19-5958
Norfolk Island, 5-1492
Normandy, Dukes of, 2-472, 590, 592, 594; 10-3134
see also William I, the Conqueror
Normandy, and Prince William, 8-2507
fisherwoman of, 8-2419
French province, 2-472, 590; 7-2070; 8-2423-24; 12-3652, 3654
old song of, 7-2072
Norman-French, language, 2-472
Normans, at Paris, 17-5535
in England, 1-127; 2-465, 471, 589; 3-856; 4-1253
in Italy, 10-3076, 3082
in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
Norris Geyser Basin, in Yellowstone Park, 2-584
Norsemen: see Northmen
North, Lord, and American colonies, 4-998
North, forest-signs of the, 5-1605
story of the, 6-1913
sun in the, 15-4875
Northallerton: see Standard, battle of the
North America, animals of, 1-13; 2-408; 3-678-79, 682-83, 808
ants of, 10-2965
birds of, 5-1561-64; 6-1763; 8-2339; 18-5752
cotton in, 15-4885
early explorations, 2-553
furs in, 9-2835
geysers of, 10-3254
history of, 4-1113-15; 13-4078
irrigation in, 17-5416
land before the white men came, 1-9
map of surface, 1-8
Northmen and, 12-3654
prairies of, 10-3129
serpents of, 5-1383, 1386
statue of, 15-4674
weeds of, 12-3891
see also America, United States, etc.
"Northanger Abbey," by Austen, 9-2622
North Anna River, battle of, 7-2053
North Cape, discovery of, 17-5456
scenery of, 12-3661
North Carolina, and Constitution, 5-1392
and Raleigh, 1-281
and Tennessee, 6-1834; 19-5962
cotton-manufactures of, 9-2684; 15-4886
description of, 19-5958, 5975
early history of, 2-531; 4-1002
flower of, 18-5816
gems from, 20-6379-81
holidays of, 14-4470
independence of Mecklenburg County, 4-1000
Indians of, 1-21
Regulators of, 4-998
secession of, 7-2044; 11-3492; 19-5957
see also Roanoke, lost colony of
North Carolina, University of, history of, 14-4568; 19-5958

Northcliffe, Lord: see Harmsworth, Alfred
North Dakota, admitted, **11**-3494
flower of, **18**-5816
wheat in, **8**-2386
Northeast Passage, completed, **17**-5460
North Egypt: see Egypt
"Northern Lights," by Parker, **14**-4327
North Island, part of New Zealand, **5**-1485, 1488, 1492
Northmen, and America, **1**-16, 271, 273
and Charlemagne, **7**-2068
in Arctic, **17**-5456
in France, **2**-472; **8**-2424
in Ireland, **18**-5552
invasions of, **2**-468, 472; **12**-3652
or Norsemen, name of, **12**-3652
see also Normandy
North Pole, life at, **17**-5472
of Mars, **8**-2388
on maps, **6**-1766
radium and, **13**-4111
reached, **8**-2352
see also Poles
North Sea, appearance of, **1**-208
fishing in, **12**-3846-48
origin of, **12**-3651
North Star: see Pole-star
North Truro, town on Cape Cod, **12**-3849
Northumberland, history of, **2**-592
Northumberland Strait, off Nova Scotia, **17**-5546
Northumbria, kingdom of, **2**-466, 470; **10**-3133
North Virginia, included Maine, **2**-524
Northwest Company, of fur traders, **15**-4832
Northwest Mounted Police, of Canada, **15**-4622, 4623
Northwest Passage, search for, **1**-281-82; **17**-5456
Northwest Territories, of Canada, **4**-1278, 1281; **5**-1454, 1457; **6**-1917-18; **12**-3732
production of, **19**-6092
Northwest Territory, of United States, **6**-1834; **10**-3008
Northwich, salt mine in, **13**-4017
Norton, Hon. Mrs., poems: see Poetry Index
Norway, birds of, **18**-5752
fisheries of, **12**-3841
furs of, **16**-5074
history of, **8**-2554; **12**-3651
map of, **12**-3662
rat supposed to come from, **3**-807
skies in, **16**-5222
Norway, Maid of: see Maid of Norway
Norwegians, in Canada, **1**-230; **19**-5946
Norwich, in England, **2**-589
Nose, air in, **6**-1803, 1805
bleeding from, **11**-3440; **16**-4929
construction of, **15**-4635
hairs inside of, **7**-1982
opening in face, **7**-2077
sneeze clears, **3**-814
use of, **15**-4635
work of, **6**-1648; **18**-5623; **20**-6230
Nostrils, of crocodile, **4**-1214
of giraffe, **4**-1015
of hippopotamus, **12**-3600
use of, **20**-6232
Notebook, of history, **17**-5522
Note paper, portrait on, **19**-6083
Notes, musical, **9**-2652; **10**-3150; **18**-5872
Nôtre Dame, Cathedral of, in Paris, **7**-2068, 2071; **8**-2288, 2291, 2348; **17**-5534-35
Nôtre Dame, church in Montreal, **1**-226; **17**-5297
Nôtre Dame, in Marseilles, **8**-2421
"Nôtre Dame," by Hugo, **17**-5312
Nottingham, Countess of, and Essex, **20**-6381
Nottingham, and King John, **13**-4126
Charles I at, **4**-1034; **6**-1858
dogs of, **2**-508
English town of, **4**-1042
sheriff of, **9**-2630
Nottingham Castle, heroine of, **12**-3693
Noureddin, and the wonderful Persian, **9**-2753
Nourounnihar, Princess, in "Magic Carpet," **6**-1711
Nouvelle France, La: see Canada
Nova Scotia, and the Dominion, **4**-1270, 1276
description of, **17**-5543
fisheries of, **13**-3958
fruit in, **17**-5544
history of, **14**-4323
maritime province, **1**-223, 271; **2**-558; **3**-756, 893, 895; **5**-1457; **12**-3732
productions of, **19**-6092, 6094
railways in, **7**-2273
see also Acadia, Canada
Nova Scotia, Order of Baronets of, **2**-558
Novaya Zemlya, Arctic Archipelago, **17**-5456
November, meteoric showers in, **6**-1882; **8**-2545-46
name of, **14**-4536
the Fifth of, **4**-1036; **6**-1807
see also Fawkes, Guy
Novgorod, Russian town, **12**-3722, 3726, 3802
"Novum Organum," by Bacon, **17**-5489
Noyes, Alfred, English writer, **19**-6040
Noyon, brave French maid of, **9**-2666
Nubbles, Christopher, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," **9**-2773
Nubia, country in Africa, **14**-4306
Nucleus, of a comet, **8**-2541
of cells: see Nerves
of life, **4**-1121
of water-drops, **6**-1656
Nuggets, of gold, **17**-5319, 5322
Nullification, and South Carolina, **11**-3491
history of, **8**-2440
of laws, **6**-1840
Numbers, adding, **6**-1726, 1947
association of, **16**-4998
guessed by cards, **18**-5738
how divided, **11**-3378, 3467
how to take one from another, **7**-2230
multiplying, **8**-2371; **9**-2693, 2923; **10**-3168
names of the, **5**-1467
on motor-cars, **5**-1590
subtracting several at once, **11**-3332
Numerals, Roman, **5**-1547; **11**-3467
Nummulites, marine animals, **8**-2406
Nun, black-headed, a bird, **6**-1764
pigeon, **7**-2219
Nuns, and massacre of Huguenots, **7**-2075
Bernardine, **8**-2419
character in "Table Round," **3**-886
in England, **2**-466; **3**-858
Nun's Island, in St. Lawrence, **19**-6124
Nüremberg, German city, **8**-2560; **9**-2769
Nurse, for children, **10**-3220
of Isolt, **11**-3283
Shakespearian character, **2**-448
trained, **2**-570
Nursery, games to be played in, **8**-2590
Nussbach, German village, **9**-2765
Nuthatch, bird, **7**-2212, 2221; **10**-3155
Nutria, a fur, **16**-5072
Nuts, burning, **19**-5923
conjuring trick with, **18**-5740
of marzipan, **11**-3552
shells for boats, **12**-3901
whence they come, **7**-1997
Nyanza, meaning of, **14**-4306
Nyassa, Lake, in Africa, **14**-4308
Nydia, picture of, **14**-4252

O

Oahu, island of, **7**-2148
Oak, Carlyle's comment on, **9**-2914
European, **10**-3257
is not elastic, **3**-921
Jupiter's tree, **15**-4866
King Charles', **4**-1039
leaves for designs, **11**-3381
live, **17**-5432
part not alive, **4**-1195
sacred, **8**-2549; **13**-4031-32
seeds of, **12**-3896
talking, **1**-203
the tree, **9**-2878; **11**-3524; **12**-3733; **16**-5034; **17**-5352
various kinds of, **17**-5340
white, **17**-5438
Oak-apples, cause of, **8**-2475
Oak-galls, for ink, **11**-3484
Oak-woods, flowers in, **13**-4015
Oars, living: see Cilia
Oases, of the desert, **10**-3144; **12**-3862; **14**-4298; **19**-6105, 6185
Oatcakes, Scotch, **4**-1132
Oat-grass, a plant, **5**-1342
Oath, Hippocratean, **15**-4628
in the tennis court, **13**-4103
of Ruetli, **10**-2983, 2988
Oats, are cereals, **7**-2085
as food, **4**-1132; **10**-2947, 2950
false, **10**-3056
in Sweden, **12**-3660
Latin word for, **16**-4950
production of, **8**-2386
sowing wild, **19**-5994

Oats, wild, 10-3057
Obaysch, a hippopotamus, 4-1014
Obelisk, at boundary of Russia, 12-3798
in Paris, 17-5538
of Egypt, 15-4848
of London, 16-5044
of New York City, 1-25; 15-4848; 16-5018, 5039
of Shalmaneser II, 16-4964
see also Cleopatra's Needle
Ober-Alp, pass in Switzerland, 18-5847
Oberland, the Bernese, 18-5841-42, 5846
Oberon, king of the fairies, 1-327
Obi River, in Siberia, 12-3804
Object, and subject, 7-2227
falling turns round, 8-2474
game of, 8-2591
Oboe, musical instrument, 7-2105
O'Brien, Celeste, character in "Peter Simple," 7-2028
O'Brien, General, character in "Peter Simple," 7-2028
O'Brien, Nelly, portrait by Sir J. Reynolds 3-765
O'Brien, Terence, character in "Peter Simple," 7-2028
Observation hive, for bees, 9-2855
Observatories, astronomical, 9-2640
sites of, 12-3780
Stonehenge, an observatory, 7-1960
Obsidian, glassy rocks, 2-584; 10-3251
Obsidian Cliff, in Yellowstone Park, 2-583
Obstacle race, on the Fourth, 14-4471
Obstinate, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1125-26
Oca, a root, 15-4608
Occasion, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699
Occupations, blind-alley, 20-6217
Ocean, birds of, 6-1639
currents of, 13-4232
great masses of water, 10-3032
source of water in, 11-3505
Oceania, islands of, 5-1484, 1491-93
Oceanus, Puritan child, 3-959
Ocelli, of plants, 9-2799
Ochiltree, Edie, character in "Antiquary," 6-1663, 1668
Ochtman, Leonard, American painter, 14-4258
O'Connell, Daniel, and Ireland, 18-5558
O'Connor, Roderick, king of Ireland, 18-5554
Octave, a musical, 16-4904
Octavia, wife of Mark Antony, 18-5788
Octavian: see Augustus Caesar
Octavius: see Augustus Caesar
October, birthstone for, 20-6377-78
name of, 14-4536-37
Octopuses, sea-monsters, 8-2483-85
Octroi, of Paris, 17-5537
Ode, example of, 2-478
"Ode on the Morning of Christ's Nativity," by Milton, 18-5674
Oder, river in Europe, 9-2764, 2766
Odessa, Russian port, 12-3728-29, 3802
"Ode to the West Wind," by Shelley, 19-6036
Odin, Norse god, 8-2549; 12-3652
see also Woden
Odysseus, Greek hero, 14-4280; 16-5200
see also Ulysses
"Odyssey," by Homer, 1-74; 16-5200; 17-5307
translated by Pope, 19-6031
Œdipus, and the Sphinx, 9-2752
Œil de Bœuf, Salle d', in Versailles, 8-2279; 17-5537
Oersted (Hans Christian), Danish scientist, 7-2167; 14-4441-42
Offenbach (Jacques), composer, 20-6336
Offero: see Christopher, St.
Ogdensburg, town of, 19-6123
Ogilvie, Will H.: poems, see Poetry Index
Oglethorpe, General James, and Georgia, 2-532
Ogre, and Jack of the Bean-stalk, 10-3207
O'Hara, Theodore: poems, see Poetry Index
O'Higgins, Bernardo, of Chile, 17-5364, 5367
revolutionist, 14-4514
Ohio, cutlery in, 15-4803
eggs in, 9-2678
flower of, 18-5816
furs of, 16-5074
history of, 5-1399; 6-1834; 11-3490
iron industry of, 18-5688
petroleum in, 9-2680; 13-4166
presidents from, 8-2380, 2382
sheep in, 9-2678
Ohio Company, formed, 3-896
Ohio River, in America, 1-14; 19-6072
Ohio Valley, claims to, 2-559; 3-780, 896
"Oh, No, We Never Mention Her," song, 12-3769
"Oh! Susanna," by Foster, 10-3051
Ohthere, exploration of, 17-5456
Oies qui gardaient Rome, 12-3881
Oil, and water, 1-43; 12-3685, 3911
burning of, 11-3384; 16-5025
cleaned by soap, 7-2251
cod-liver, 8-2602; 20-6294
fixed and volatile oils, 1-44; 9-2804
for burns and scalds, 16-5032
for fuel, 8-2498
for mosquitoes, 18-5598
for wounds, 15-4630
from cotton-seed, 8-2386; 15-4885
from crabs, 9-2614
from nuts, 7-1997-98
from sharks, 8-2477, 2480
gives smooth surface, 10-3147
in milk, 16-5177
in Morocco, 14-4301
in Rumania, 10-3240
in Venezuela, 15-4604
linseed, 8-2386
lessens friction, 15-4695
manufactured in France, 8-2422
of sea-animals, 4-1070-71, 1075
of sea-birds, 5-1509-10; 6-1646
on feathers, 9-2736
refining crude, 13-4170
smells of oils, 15-4636
smooths rough water, 8-2537; 16-5022
use of, by birds, 1-165; 5-1503; 6-1640
used for flower perfume, 5-1515
used in lamps, 3-669
whence comes it? 10-3230
see also Fat
Oil-flask, for barometer, 10-2993
Oil-glands, of birds: see Oil, on feathers
Oil-lamp, use of, 3-662-65, 668-69
Oil-pit, for gun, 19-6152
Oil-refinery, in San Francisco, 9-2677
Oil-wells, and derricks, 3-669; 13-4170
of Baku, 12-3726, 3804
story of, 13-4166
Ointments, of spermaceti, 4-1069, 1071
Ojibways, Indian tribe, 9-2785
Okapi, an animal, 4-1015-16; 17-5330; 19-5998, 6000
Oklahoma, admitted, 11-3495
birds of, 8-2344
flower of, 18-5816
history of, 6-1838, 1840; 11-3494; 19-5957, 5962
Indians of, 1-21
oil in, 9-2680; 13-4166
state of, 18-5715
Oklahoma City, capital of Oklahoma, 18-5715; 19-5962
Olaf, St., Olaf II of Norway, 12-3654, 3662
Olaf, crown-prince of Sweden, 12-3658
Olaf, of Orchard Farm, 19-5907
Olaf I, king of Norway, 12-3654
Olaf II, king of Norway: see Olaf, St.
Old age pensions, in New Zealand, 5-1490
"Old Black Joe," by Foster, 10-3051
"Old Boy:" see Lao-Tsze
Old Bruton Church, in Williamsburg, 5-1395
Oldbuck, Jonathan, character in "Antiquary," 6-1667
Old Bullion: see Benton, Thomas H.
"Old Chester," in Mrs. Deland's stories, 7-2102
"Old Curiosity Shop," by Dickens, 8-2459; 9-2773
"Old-Dog Tray," by Foster, 10-3051
Olden, Lake, in Norway, 12-3659
"Old Faithful," a geyser, 2-582, 587
"Old-Fashioned Girl," by Alcott, 7-2099
Old Father Tiber, statue, 17-5539
Old-field lark: see Meadow-lark
"Old Folks at Home," by Foster, 10-3051
Old Glory: see America, and United States, flag of
Old Glory Driver: see Driver, Captain Stephen
"Old Hickory:" see Jackson, Andrew
"Old Ironsides," by Holmes, 10-3007-08
"Old London," drawings of, 18-5630
Old Man, a rock, 4-1311
"Old Man Eloquent:" see Adams, John Q.
"Old Mortality," character in "Old Mortality," 6-1773; 16-4942
"Old Mortality," by Scott, 5-1497; 6-1776
"Old Nassau," college song, 10-3054
Old North Church, in Boston, 17-5399

"Old Oaken Bucket," by Woodworth, **10**-3050
Old Point Comfort, health resort, **19**-5958
Old South Church, and Boston, **17**-5399
Old Testament, words in, **8**-2351
Old Tom Peabody, a bird, **11**-3460
"Oldtown Folks," by Stowe, **7**-2096
"Old Uncle Ned," by Foster, **10**-3051
Old Woman, picture by Rembrandt, **15**-4595
"Old Woman Tossed Up in a Blanket," a dance, **9**-2805
Old World, map of forests and deserts, **10**-3128
Oleomargarine, as food, **9**-2829
Olga, Queen, and Christianity in Russia, **13**-3722
Olifant, Basil, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1779
Oliphant, Mrs. (Margaret O. W.), English author, **9**-2621, 2627
Olive, a color, **9**-2696
Oliver, Shakespearian character, **2**-637
"Oliver Twist," by Dickens, **8**-2459, 2563
Olives, fruit, **18**-5718
in France, **8**-2422
oil of, **4**-1132; **10**-3086, 3240
Pallas' tree, **15**-4866
where grown, **2**-650
Olives, Mount of, church on, **17**-5384
Olivia, Countess, Shakespearian character, **2**-445
Olley, Jason, character in "Captains Courageous," **17**-5376
Olykoeks: see Doughnuts
Olympia, games of, **16**-5202, 5206
Olympus, home of the gods, **11**-3374
O'Malley, Godfrey, character in "Charles O'Malley," **10**-2975
O'Malley Castle, in "Charles O'Malley," **10**-2976
Omar, a caliph, **12**-3858; **14**-4302
Omnibus, early, **19**-6053, 6055
Omsk, Siberian town, **12**-3804
Oneidas, Indian tribe, **1**-21; **2**-556
"One Sweetly Solemn Thought," by Cary, **7**-2096
Onions, cultivation of, **10**-2995; **13**-3968
make eyes water, **7**-2009
sugar in, **3**-704
Onondagas, Indian tribe, **1**-21
"On Solitude," by Pope, **19**-6030
Ontario, canals in, **7**-2278
coat-of-arms of, **16**-5072
education in, **4**-1274; **17**-5401-02
forest of, **12**-3733
population of, **12**-3731
productions of, **19**-6092
province of, **1**-226; **3**-756, 758; **4**-1270, 1276, 1281; **5**-1454
University of, **17**-5402
woman-suffrage in, **5**-1454
see also Canada, canals in
Ontario Hall: see Queen's University
Ontario, Lake, attack of, **3**-896
Champlain on, **2**-556
in America, **1**-14; **19**-6122
settlers about, **3**-758
Ontonabee River, in Canada, **1**-228
Onyx, precious stone, **20**-6377
Oolite, kind of limestone, **17**-5349
Opacity, of objects, **9**-2654
Opal, gem, **20**-6378, 6382-83
Opaque, meaning of, **4**-1284
"Open Thy Lattice," by Foster, **10**-3051
Operator, telephone, **2**-337-39
telegraph: see Telegram, how we send
Ophelia, Shakespearian heroine, **2**-449; **14**-4479-80; **18**-5589
Opium, and De Quincey, **15**-4732
effects of, **6**-1652; **11**-3510
habit of, **17**-5291
increasing dose of, **11**-3417
Oporto, city of Portugal, **11**-3343, 3347
Opossum, an animal, **3**-877-78; **16**-5072; **18**-5664
Opossum-mouse, an animal, **3**-804
Opposition, of Mars, **8**-2391
Optics, mathematical, **17**-5246
Opuntia, fruit of, **11**-3564
Orache, a weed, **16**-5212-13
Oracle, of Delphi, **2**-435, 562
Orange, Prince of: see William the Silent, William III, king of England
Orange (William), Prince of, husband of Mary, daughter of Charles I, **4**-1038
Orange, Princess of, and Grizel Hume, **18**-5628
Orange, a color, **9**-2696; **14**-4524
Orange, blossom, a state flower, **18**-5815
citric acid in, **15**-4816
curious ways of peeling, **18**-5739
drawing or painting an, **1**-267
Orange, from Florida, **19**-5960
habitat of, **2**-650-51; **11**-3390
in France, **8**-2422
in Porto Rico, **7**-2156
production of, in United States, **8**-2386
scales of trees, **11**-3302
skins for boat, **12**-3900
sugar in, **3**-704
Orange Free State, **4**-1120
Orange-grove, in arid regions, **8**-2379
in California, **9**-2687
Oranges and Lemons, a game, **17**-5348
Orange-tip, a butterfly, **10**-3011
Orang-utan, man-like ape, **2**-625, 627-28; **10**-3131
Orations, Philippic, **5**-1324
Orbit, meaning of, **5**-1592
Orb-weavers: see Spiders
Orchard-grass, grown for hay, **5**-1348; **8**-2384
Orchard House, in Concord, **7**-2099
Orchard-oriole, a bird, **11**-3455, 3459
Orchestra, sound-waves of, **15**-4870
Orchid-insect, mimicry of, **11**-3447, 3450
Orchids, American, **9**-2885
bird's nest, **12**-3892
British, **14**-4474
of Canada, **10**-3063
purple-fringed, **10**-3063
showy, **10**-3065
varieties of, **10**-3065
Orchis, varieties of, **14**-4474, 4477-79
Orchis-family, of plants, **13**-4136
Order, Corinthian, of architecture, **16**-5040-41 5043
Orders-in-Council, of England, **3**-758; **4**-1278
Oregon, admitted, **11**-3492
bloodstones from, **20**-6380
flower of, **18**-5816
fruit in, **2**-649, 651; **18**-5714
history of, **5**-1397; **6**-1842, 1848
lighthouse on coast, **3**-749
salmon in, **12**-3850
volcanoes in, **1**-13
wheat in, **4**-1130
Oregon, United States steamship, **18**-5598
Oregon Question, history of, **8**-2438, 2443; **11**-3491
O'Reilly, John Boyle: poems, see Poetry Index
Ore Mountains, in Europe, **8**-2594; **9**-2766, 2769
Orenburg, Siberian town, **12**-3805
Orestes, and Pilades, **18**-5567
Organ, and St. Cecilia, **4**-1030
given by Handel, **11**-3286
preferred by Bach, **11**-3286
sound in the, **10**-3150
Organs, luminous, **1**-165
Orgoglio, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-698
Orient, a ship, **12**-3695
Orient Express, of Europe, **10**-3244
"Origin of Species," book by Darwin, **3**-870, 872
Orinoco River, in South America, **3**-867; **15**-4604; **17**-5412-13
Oriole, a bird, **11**-3453, 3455
egg of, **6**-face 1756
nest of, **18**-5751
Orion, a constellation, **7**-1968-69; **9**-2642, 2645, 2842, 2847
legend of, **11**-3373-74
Oriskany, battle of, **4**-1004; **6**-1658
Orkneys, history of, **2**-472
Orlando, Shakespearian character, **2**-637; **18**-5589
Orléans, French city, **1**-130; **8**-2423
Orleans, Isle d', in St. Lawrence, **2**-554, 559; **19**-6124
"Ormond," by Edgeworth, **9**-2621
Ormuz, Portuguese settlement, **12**-3862; **13**-3932
Ormuzd, a Persian god, **10**-3028; **16**-5146
Ornaments, copper, **1**-17
of shell, **1**-20
Ornithorhynchus, the duck-bill platypus, **12**-3668
see also Duck-bill
Orodes, Parthian hero, **16**-5154
O'Rourke, avenged his wife, **18**-5554
Orpheus, myth painted, **6**-1688
Orpine, a plant, **17**-5229
see also Sedum
Orpine family, of plants, **15**-4758
Orpingtons, kind of hens, **15**-4712
Orris-root, for perfumes, **17**-5230
Orsino, Shakespearian character, **2**-445
Orsova, town of Hungary, **18**-5658
Orthoptera, an order of insects, **10**-3198
Ortolan, a bird, **7**-2111
Ortrud, character in "Lohengrin," **18**-5561

Orvieto, Fra Angelico works at, **13**-4036
Osbaldistone, Francis, hero of "Rob Roy," **5**-1622-23
Osborn, Captain, character in "Masterman Ready," **7**-2025
Osborne, village at, **10**-3254
Osgoode Hall, in Toronto, **1**-229
O'Shaughnessy, Arthur: poems, see Poetry Index
Osiers, a kind of willow, **1**-96
Osler, Sir William, professor at McGill, **17**-5403
Oslo, Norwegian town, **12**-3662
Osman: see Turks, Ottoman
Osmanli, or Ottoman Turks: see Turks, Ottoman
Osmium, rare metal, **19**-5994
Osmond, Norman noble, **17**-5393
Osprey, a bird, **6**-1892, 1897; **10**-3153; **18**-5753
Ossoli, Marquis, married Margaret Fuller, **7**-2096
Ostend, city of Belgium, **11**-3538-39
Ostrich, a bird, **5**-1504-06
Ostrowsky, Alexander, Russian writer, **17**-5314
Oswego, capture of, **2**-559; **15**-4766
Otago, province of New Zealand, **5**-1490
"Othello," by Shakespeare, **2**-443; **18**-5585-88
Other-End-of-Nowhere, in "Water Babies," **12**-3838
Othman, a caliph, **12**-3858, 3862
Otho, claimed Roman empire, **2**-539
Otis, Elisha G., and elevator, **9**-2716
Otis, James, grave of, **17**-5399
Otsego Hall, home of Cooper, **5**-1611
Ottawa, capital of Canada, **1**-226; **4**-1278, 1280; **5**-1453; **7**-2272
  Library of Parliament, **5**-1453; **13**-4131
  Parliament Buildings of, **1**-226; **5**-1453; **7**-2272
  see also Canada, railways and canals
Ottawa River, explored, **2**-556
  in Canada, **1**-228
  logs in, **13**-4131
Ottawas, Indian tribe, **1**-21; **9**-2785
Otter, an animal, **1**-160; **3**-678; **16**-5074; **18**-5574, 5664
Otto, the Great, **9**-2896
Otto I, the Great, Holy Roman Emperor, **9**-2766
Ottokar, king of Bohemia, **9**-2896
Ottomans: see Turks, Ottoman
Otumba, battle of, **14**-4396
Oudenarde, battle of, **8**-2560
Oulton, fox-farms of, **16**-5078
Ounce, unit of weight, **12**-3673
Our Lady of the Snows: see Canada
"Our Mutual Friend," by Dickens, **8**-2462
"Our Village," by Mitford, **9**-2623
Outfield, in baseball, **17**-5247
Outram (Sir James), relieved Lucknow, **6**-1720
Ovary, of flower, **13**-4135
Oven-bird, a bird, **11**-3464
  of South America, **18**-5752
Ovens, old-fashioned, **4**-1131
  see also Jack, house of
Over-tones, of music, **16**-4908
  of voice, **13**-4096
Ovipositor, of insects, **11**-3300
Owen, character in "Rob Roy," **5**-1625
Owen, Sir Richard, English scientist, **2**-514; **3**-865, 868; **8**-2484
Owen Sound, Canadian port, **18**-5611; **19**-6120
Owl, a bird, **3**-805, 809; **6**-1893, 1901-02; **8**-2342; **10**-3153
  choosing a king, **8**-2404
  comes out only at night, **6**-1885
  egg made into, **11**-3324
  egg of, **6**-face 1756
  made from circles, **5**-1607
  sacrifices to, **8**-2579
  see also Barn-owl, Eagle-owl, etc.
Owl-moths, insects, **10**-3020
Owl-parrot: see Kakapo
Owl-pigeon, bird, **7**-2217
Ox-bot: see Warble-fly
Oxen, digestive organs of, **11**-3274
  in agriculture, **17**-5363
  of Geryon, **11**-3374
  shadow-picture of ox, **17**-5353
  skins for leather, **9**-2834
  see also Cattle, Musk-ox
Oxenham, Captain John, character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3713
Oxeye, flowers of, **13**-4016
Oxford, Earl of, in "Anne of Geierstein," **5**-1496
Oxford, England, history of, **4**-1038
  printing at, **12**-3612
Oxidation, effects of, **10**-3228
  of apple, **18**-5723
  poisons that effect, **15**-4691
  what it means, **4**-1245
Oxides, gases, **5**-1314
  of elements, **17**-5396
  result of burning, **15**-4874
Oxley, Lieutenant, explored Australia, **2**-366
Oxus River: see Amu Daria
Oxygen, affects rock, **9**-2654
  and blood, **3**-814; **6**-1647, 1649; **13**-4201; **16**-5020
  and body, **5**-1429; **9**-2727
  and breath, **6**-1803; **19**-5892; **20**-6306, 6308-10
  and fading clothes, **10**-3228
  and forest, **10**-3127
  and matter, **16**-5195
  and plants, **1**-243, 283; **4**-1283; **5**-1340, 1417; **16**-5020
  breathed by sponges, **14**-4266
  effect of pure, **13**-4114
  exhaustion of, **19**-5890
  for magic lantern, **12**-3775
  gaseous element, **4**-1243-45; **5**-1314, 1316
  in acids, **6**-1814
  in air, **3**-956-57; **4**-1160-61; **7**-2034; **14**-4311, 4486
  in alcohol, **19**-5992
  in carbo-hydrates, **6**-1890
  in combustion or burning, **3**-809, 918; **6**-1879; **8**-2538; **11**-3383-84; **12**-3681, 3776; **13**-4110; **16**-5024, 5168
  in compounds, **6**-1693
  in gas-making, **2**-418
  in grass, **12**-3908
  in gunpowder, **7**-2244
  in hæmoglobin, **5**-1430, 1431, 1461
  in protoplasm, **4**-1197
  in quicklime, **14**-4371
  in rocks, **15**-4583
  in sand, **17**-5396
  in stars, **7**-1969
  in sugar, **3**-704; **11**-3387; **19**-5992
  in sun, **11**-3388, 3507; **16**-5025
  in water, **2**-378, 571; **3**-957; **4**-1031, 1189; **6**-1791; **7**-2250; **10**-3126; **11**-3338, 3505; **13**-4000, 4232; **20**-6309
  lacking for earth's fire, **11**-3507
  purifier, **7**-2116
  rusts iron, **6**-1792; **10**-3227
  specific gravity of, **12**-3828
  used by fish, **3**-957; **6**-1739, 1886; **8**-2410, 2471; **12**-3666, 3781; **13**-4000; **14**-4272
  weight of, **3**-916
Oyster-catcher, a bird, **7**-1978-79; **8**-2341
Oyster-crab: see Crab
Oyster-mushroom, **15**-face 4882
Oyster-plants, cultivation of, **10**-2995, 3217
Oysters, and pearls, **1**-189; **20**-6380
  beds of, **12**-3851
  destroyed by starfish, **8**-2412
  farms of, **12**-3853-54
  of Canada, **13**-3956-57
  of the United States, **9**-2678
  oyster and the lawyer, **16**-4994
  shell-fish, **3**-671-72; **8**-2463; **9**-2611, 2616-17; **12**-3841, 3843
Ozone, in air, **6**-1877

P

P's and Q's, mind your, **11**-3433
Pachacuti, Inca, **14**-4508
Pachecas, Peruvian communities, **14**-4508
Pacific, ship, **7**-2025
Pacific Coast, claim to land on, **5**-1397
Pacific Islands, animals of, **3**-802
  exhibit of, **17**-5332
  fruit from, **2**-650
  history of, **10**-3032-35
Pacific Ocean, animals in, **4**-1075-76
  cables under, **15**-4697
  depth of, **16**-5175
  discovery of, **1**-274
  Drake and, **1**-280
  floor of the, **5**-1492
  named, **1**-66
  salmon of the, **9**-2703
Packard (Alpheus S.), comment on Ungava, **6**-1916
Pack-meeting, in story of Mowgli, **17**-5468
Packs, dogs hunt in, **20**-6319

Packthread, and electricity, **7**-2163
Pad, for bleeding, **15**-4616
Paddles, Indian, **17**-5340
of whale, **4**-1074
Paddle-wheels, for Mississippi, **19**-6073
on early boats, **8**-2486, 2488-89, 2491
Paderewski, and "Yankee Doodle," **10**-3052
Padua, lines in, **4**-1168
Padua, University of, medical school, **15**-4630
Paez, José Antonio, president of Venezuela, **15**-4603
Page, Charles G., and sound waves, **2**-336; **14**-4446
Page, Thomas Nelson, American author, **5**-1621
Pagoda, of Bangkok, **10**-3022
Pago-Pago, harbor of, **7**-2156
Paideia, Greek word, **3**-815
Pail, of water, **13**-4020; **18**-5737
Pain, cause of, **10**-3146
curing by dry-cupping, **5**-1589
feeling, **12**-3910; **13**-4117; **15**-4692
sense of, **7**-1984
unconsciousness of, **18**-5802
Paint, from coal-tar, **2**-416
how to remove, **2**-488
tax on, **4**-996
to clean, **14**-4494
Painted Desert, of Arizona, **12**-3625
Painted-lady, a butterfly, **10**-3011, 3020
Painters, modern American, **14**-4247
of the United States, **13**-4215
twelve great, **3**-761
Painting, in distemper, **4**-1176
in oil, **4**-1176
lesson on, **1**-267
with stencils, **1**-107
see also Drawing
Paint-pots, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-584
Pakenham, Sir Edward, at New Orleans, **5**-1400-01
Palace, Assyrian, **16**-4959, 4965
Azure, in "Blue Bird," **18**-5840
Beautiful, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1128, 1181
Pala d'Oro, of St. Mark's, **4**-1168
Palæ: see Scales, of grass
Palæomastodon, a fossil, **12**-3667
Palæontology, study of fossils, **3**-866
Palafox, Don José, Spanish commander, **6**-1953
Palais de Justice, in Brussels, **11**-3538
in Paris, **17**-5535
Palais Royal, in Paris, **8**-2291; **17**-5538
Palamides, Sir, a Saracen, **11**-3282
Palamon, in "Canterbury Tales," **2**-497
Palate, soft, **7**-2174; **15**-4637; **20**-6356
Palatinate, Elector of, **9**-2904
history of, **8**-2558-59
Palatine Hill, in Rome, **17**-5272; **19**-5924
Palermo, Italian city, **10**-3086
Palestine, and Abraham, **12**-3856
deserts of, **10**-3127
fruit in, **2**-650
history of, **5**-1549; **12**-3856
language of, **4**-1288
see also Holy Land
Palestrina, musician, **11**-3285
Palestro, battle of, **10**-3084
Palfrey, a horse, **19**-6068
Palisades, of the Hudson, **1**-11; **17**-5428
Palissy, Bernard, master-potter, **15**-4600
Palladio, Andrea, Venetian architect, **4**-1172
Pallas, and the olive, **15**-4866
Palm, bones of the, **13**-4200
Palm Beach, Fla., pleasure resort, **19**-5960
Palmer, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-699-700
character in, "Ivanhoe," **6**-1665
Palmer, Erastus, American sculptor, **15**-4666-68
Palmer, Ray, poems: see Poetry Index
Palmerston, Lord, anagram of name, **16**-5037
Palmetto, of Southern states, **17**-5432-33
Palmetto State: see South Carolina
"Pamela," by Richardson, **6**-1749-50
Palm-tree, fossil, **9**-2919
of victory, **4**-1029
see also Cocoanut, Date-palm
Palo Alto, battle of, **6**-1844
Palo Alto, university at, **14**-4570, 4575
Pamir Plateau, of Central Asia, **13**-3923, 3933
Pampas, treeless plains, **10**-3129
Pampeluna, siege of, **13**-4038
Pamphlet, stamp tax on, **4**-995
Pamphleteers, days of, **6**-1746
Pan, for sugar-making, **3**-708
on fire, in Pompeii, **20**-6221, 6226
Panama, Bay of, **7**-2159
Panama Canal, and Asia, **1**-282
construction of, **11**-3494; **13**-4244; **14**-4397, 4405; **18**-5593
guns at, **19**-6148
history of, **1**-84; **7**-2159; **8**-2380; **10**-3050
locks of, **15**-4770
mosquitoes and, **10**-3202
Panama City, and Canal Zone, **7**-2158-60; **18**-5594
railway in, **14**-4407
Panama Exposition, Miss Brigham at, **7**-2036
Panama, Isthmus of, and Canal, **18**-5593
and Drake, **1**-280
discovered, **1**-272
yellow fever removed from, **10**-3227
Panama, Republic of, and Canal Zone, **7**-2158; **18**-5594
history of, **11**-3494; **14**-4406; **15**-4604
Pancreas, a gland, **8**-2366; **19**-6016
Pandora, box of, **16**-5116
Panels, form of sculpture, **13**-4171
of door, **5**-1520
Pangolin, an animal, **4**-1017-18
Panic, of 1873, **11**-3493
Panna, Hungarian doll, **11**-face 3434, 3436
Pannonia, country of, **9**-2898
Pansy, a flower, **2**-616; **4**-1098; **5**-1363; **13**-4135; **15**-4656, 4660; **17**-5229, 5237
story of, **10**-3210
Panthéon in Paris, **5**-1548; **13**-4174; **17**-5313
of Rome, **17**-5277, 5279
Panther, Black: see Bagheera
Pantomime, tales used for, **5**-1478
Paoli (Pasquale), Corsican patriot, **13**-4157
Papal States, a dominion of Italy, **10**-3076
Paper, and electricity, **7**-2141
as money, **12**-3645
bagasse for, **3**-704
boy who had no, **17**-5478
curled by heat, **13**-4024
flowers of, **13**-4198
for drawing, **1**-266
for school, **15**-4819
for windows, **4**-1264
from papyrus, **11**-3481; **12**-3909
from rags, **8**-2555
from wood-pulp, **8**-2387; **12**-3734
invention of, **11**-3484
magnified, **8**-2336
making box of, **1**-250
making of, **3**-943
manufacture in United States, **9**-2686
marram-grass for, **10**-3062
puzzles with, **15**-4615, 4713
saucepan of, **3**-734
self-toning, **9**-2719
things to make with folded, **15**-4825
tricks with, **1**-106
what made of, **3**-943
what to do with a piece of, **6**-1941
windmill from a square of, **9**-2875
Paper-chase, arranging a, **19**-6077
for the house, **8**-2590
Papin, Denis, and his engine, **8**-2488
Papineau, Louis, Canadian leader, **3**-759
Papoose, Indian baby, **1**-18
Pappus, of seeds, **13**-4205
Papua, birds of, **6**-1760
Papyrus, Egyptian books called papyri, **15**-4846, 4850
for paper, **11**-3481; **12**-3909; **15**-4846
writing on, **11**-3484
Paracelsus, Swiss physician, **15**-4630
Parachute, made of paper, **6**-1941
of lizards, **4**-1212
of seeds, **12**-3813, 3890-91; **13**-4206
Paracirrhites, a fish, **8**-face 2600
Parade of Nationalties, on the Fourth, **14**-4471
Paradise, Gates of: see Gate of Baptistery
Paradise-fish, nest of, **9**-2707, 2709
"Paradise Lost," by Milton, **8**-2351; **12**-3771; **18**-5675, 5678
"Paradise of Dainty Devices," collection of poems, **17**-5484
Paradise-Plumes, for millinery, **6**-1754
"Paradise Regained," by Milton, **18**-5680
Paradise-trogon: see Quetzal
Paraffine, and petroleum, **9**-2680
in oil-well, **13**-4168
on match-heads, **8**-2431, 2433
Paraguay, history of, **15**-4610; **17**-5362
missions in, **14**-4512
Paraguay River, in South America, **17**-5365

Paraldehyde, a medicine, **6**-1891
Paralysis, infantile, a disease, **20**-6369
Parallels, of latitude, **6**-1766
Parana River, in South America, **17**-5365
Parasites, insects that are, **10**-3201
plants that are, **12**-3892
Parasol-ants, of Texas, **10**-2972
Parcels, in post, **11**-3411-12
Parchment, for writing-material, **11**-3479, 3484
Pardoner, in "Canterbury Tales," **2**-496; **13**-3939
Pardons, and president, **5**-1435
Paré, Ambrose, French physician, **15**-4630
Parents, instinct of, **16**-5189
man who played for, **19**-6028
Pari-Banou, fairy in "Magic Carpet," **6**-1711
Paris, Greek hero, **1**-73, **6**-1688, 1710
Paris, Shakespearian character, **2**-448
Paris, Matthew, history, **2**-595
Paris, attacked by Zeppelins, **1**-174
description of, **8**-2406, 2417, 2420; **13**-4221
during French Revolution, **8**-2279
during Reign of Terror, **4**-1187
first holiday in, **17**-5533
history of, **7**-2068; **8**-2290, 2598-99
monument of, **16**-5041
saved by Geneviève, **8**-2347
Parishioners, anagram from, **16**-5037, 5133
Parisii, tribes of Lutetia, **17**-5534
Paris-Lyons-Mediterranean Railway, in France, **8**-2422
Paris Opera-house, 8-2417; **17**-5538
Paris, Treaty of, and peace, **2**-559; **3**-755, 900
Paris, University of, and Lanfranchi, **15**-4630
Park, Mingo, explored Africa, **1**-299
Park, Richard H., American sculptor, **15**-4673
Parker, Sir Gilbert, Canadian author, **14**-4325, 4326
Parker, Sir Hyde, in Battle of the Baltic, **6**-1872; **14**-4364
Parker, Jim, in story, **18**-5709
Parker, Maisie, in story, **18**-5709
Parker, Mrs, and the bull, **18**-5709
Parks, children's use of, **10**-3222
national, in Canada, **1**-226, 232
presidents', **6**-1692
puzzle of the trees in the, **13**-4202
Parkway, Washington, D. C., **6**-1692
Parliament, of Australia, Canada, England, etc.: see Australia, parliament, etc.
Parliamentarians, during Civil War, **12**-3693
Parliament Buildings: see under name of country or city
Parliament, House of: see London, House of Parliament
Parma, Duchess of, Marie Louise called, **2**-360
Parmelee, George W., educational leader, **17**-5404
Parnell, Charles S., Irish leader, **18**-5558
Parr, Catherine, queen of England, **3**-860
Parrakeet, a bird, **6**-1763
Parrhasius, Greek painter, **15**-4589
Parrot, a bird, **6**-1759, 1763; **8**-2350
choosing a king, **8**-2403
in Central America, **14**-4406
intelligence of, **12**-3691
spinning picture of, **17**-5447
talk of, **4**-1287; **10**-3226
see also Kaka, Meeting of parrots
Parrot-tulips: see tulips
Parrot-wrasse, a fish, **8**-2609-10
Parry, Sir William, arctic explorer, **17**-5457
navigator, **17**-5458
Parsees, religious sect, **12**-3860; **16**-5155
Parseval, Major von, dirigible balloons, **1**-173
Parsley, a plant, **10**-3217; **13**-4016, 4136
Parsley-family, of plants, **13**-4136
Parsnip, a food plant, **13**-4136
Parson, and His Clerk, rocks near Dawlish, **7**-1995
Parsons, Charles A., and turbines, **8**-2487, 2494
Parthenon, Greek temple, **2**-610; **10**-3240; **16**-5205-06
of spools, **14**-4386
sculptures of the, **13**-4172, 4176-77
Parthians, rulers of Persia, **16**-5154
Parties, political, of United States, **4**-1001; **5**-1396
see also Party, Conservative, etc.
"Partners," a story, **1**-139
Partnership: see Animals, Plants, etc., partnerships of
Partners, Wintering, and fur trade, **15**-4836
Partridge, William O., American sculptor, **15**-4672
Partridge, a game bird, **5**-1557, 1561-62; **8**-2350; **10**-3151
carries seeds, **7**-2214
egg of, **6**-face 1756
Partridge-vine, a plant, **10**-3066-67
Party, Conservative, **5**-1455, 1457
Constitutional-Union, **7**-2044
Democratic, **5**-1396; **7**-2043-44; **8**-2378, 2380
Democratic-Republican, **6**-1838
Farmers', **8**-2378
Federalist, **5**-1396; **6**-1838
Free Soil, **7**-2043
Liberal, American, **7**-2043
Liberal, Canadian, **5**-1457
Progressive, **11**-3495
Republican, **5**-1396; **6**-1838; **7**-2043-44; **8**-2378, 2380, 2437, 2443; **11**-3495
Tory, **14**-4368; **15**-4724
Whig, **4**-1002; **6**-1840; **7**-2043; **15**-4724
Party, an entertainment, **20**-6282
games to play at, **4**-1303; **6**-1938; **19**-5919
Party-line, of telephone, **2**-338
Parzival, king of the Holy Grail, **18**-5564
Pasadena, fête of roses, **14**-4470
Pascal, Blaise, French thinker, **13**-3980, 3984; **19**-6053
Pashas, rulers of Egypt, **14**-4302
Pasig River, at Manila, **7**-2155
Pasque-flower, state flower, **18**-5816
Pass, filling with sand, **13**-4119
Passement, lace, **17**-5525
Passengers, problem concerning, **5**-1522
Passepartout, Jean, character in "Round the World," **16**-4909
Passes, of Central Asia, **13**-3923-24, 3932
see also Football
Passion-music, of Bach, **11**-3286
Passion Play, in moving pictures, **16**-5140
Pasteur, Louis, French scientist, **3**-909, 958; **15**-4634; **20**-6363
Pasteur Institute, for hydrophobia, **20**-6364
Pastorella, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-702
Pasture, a game, **5**-1603
Pat, character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-2962
Patagonia, animals in, **1**-55
Indians of, **14**-4509; **17**-5364
Patagonians: see Tehuelches
Patching, lessons in, **11**-3555
Patella: see Knee-cap
Patent-office, care of United States, **5**-1437
Paterson, New Jersey, silk and, **9**-2686
Pathans, in India, **5**-1636; **6**-1714; **13**-4081
Pathfinder of the Rockies: see Frémont, John C.
Paths, of comets, etc.: see Comets, Meteors, etc.
Patience, will conquer all things, **4**-1043
Patmore, Coventry, poems: see Poetry Index
Patois, or dialect, **8**-2424; **17**-5301
Patres, of Rome, **17**-5273
Patriarch, of Constantinople, **10**-3186
of the Eastern Church, **12**-3802
Patricians, of Rome, **2**-436; **17**-5273
Patrick, St., and the shamrock, **10**-3066; **14**-4349; **18**-5816
cross of, **4**-1239; **8**-2354; **17**-5492
missionary to Ireland, **8**-2354; **15**-4790
story of, **18**-5552
see also England, flag of
Patriots, of South America, **17**-5361
Patriots' Day, celebration of, **14**-4470
Patroclus, Greek hero, **1**-74
Patrol-boats, of navy, **20**-6204
Patron-saint, of Paris, **8**-2348
Patroons, establishment of, **2**-528
Patterns, formed by sounds, **16**-5061
how to make and paint them, **7**-2232
how to use sewing, **2**-621
making simple, with flowers, **11**-3380
of gem-cutting, **20**-6378
Patterson, Elizabeth, married Jerome Bonaparte, **16**-4941
Patterson, Lieutenant-Colonel, and lions, **18**-5806
Patterson, Mr., father of Elizabeth, **16**-4941
Patti, Adelina, and Mrs. Cleveland, **2**-403
Pattison, Dora, **1**-333
Paul, Apostle, incidents in life, **8**-2351; **19**-5928; **20**-6332
Paul (I), czar of Russia, reign of, **12**-3728
Paul II, Pope of Rome, and Cellini, **18**-5853 and Vatican, **16**-5100
Paul III, Pope of Rome, **16**-5106
Paul VI, pope of Rome, and Michael Angelo, **16**-5103
Paul, John: see Jones, John Paul

Paulina, Shakespearian character, **2**-563
Paul Smith's, in the Adirondacks, **19**-5949
Pavements, Roman, in England, **11**-3298
Pavia, old capital of Lombards, **10**-3078
Pavia, University of, medical school, **15**-4630
Pawling, Camp-Fire Girls at, **12**-3755
Payne, John Howard, home of, **10**-3048
poems: see Poetry Index
song of, **10**-3050
Paynim, infidels, **5**-1551, 1553
Paysan, Le Roi et le, **13**-4056
Peabody (George), English philanthropist, **4**-1120
Peace, pictures of, **6**-1686, 1688
"Peace and Plenty," picture, by Inness, **14**-4249
Peaceful King: see Edgar
Peacemaker: see Edward VII
Peace, Palace of, at The Hague, **20**-6298
Peacepool, in "Water Babies," **12**-3838
Peace River, mountain pass, **18**-5778
Peace River Valley, grain in, **18**-5607
Peaches, state flower, **18**-5815
sugar in, **3**-704
where grown, **2**-649, 659; **8**-2386
Peacock, Thomas Love, poems: see Poetry Index
Peacock, a bird, **6**-face 1752, 1761; **8**-2350
and Juno, **13**-4056; **14**-4535
and rain, **1**-166
choosing a king, **8**-2403
Peacock, a butterfly, **10**-3011, 3020
Peacock, ship, **5**-1398; **10**-3008
Peacock Inn, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," **13**-4138
Peacock-throne, of Moguls, **5**-1634
of Persia, **12**-3864
Pea-crab: see Crab
Pea-family, of plants, **13**-4132, 4135
Peak, giant of the, **8**-2403
Peak, of anchor, **15**-4620
Peak, The: see Derbyshire, county of England
Peale, Charles W., portrait of Washington, **13**-4214, 4216
Peanut and spoon race, for swimmers, **9**-2726
Peanuts, growth of, **7**-1998
John Chinaman made of, **2**-486
Pear, European wild, **11**-3528
flower and fruit, **13**-4134
goat made from a, **18**-5741
in United States, **8**-2386
pears and the lawyer, **9**-2893
use of wood, **17**-5352
where grown, **2**-649, 660
Pearce, Charles, paintings of, **6**-1688
Pearl-Mosque, in India, **5**-1636
Pearls, as gems, **20**-6377, 6380
Cleopatra and the, **18**-5788, 5791
fisheries of, **12**-3862
formation of, **1**-189; **9**-2616
from fish-scales, **9**-2708
in Australasia, **5**-1492
Pearson, Captain, commanded Serapis, **10**-3004
Peary, Robert E., arctic explorer, **8**-2352; **17**-5457, 5459, 5460
Peary, Mrs. Robert E., travels of, **17**-5460
Peary Arctic Club, and Peary's expeditions, **17**-5462
Peas, bag of, **18**-5686
blossoming, **17**-5232; see also Sweet Pea
cultivation of, **10**-2995, 3217; **11**-3554
everlasting, **3**-732; **14**-4475, 4480; **17**-5227
food-value of, **9**-2727
for hay, **8**-2384
in princess' bed, **2**-394
pod for boat, **12**-3900
sugar in, **3**-704
Peasants, Louis XII and the, **12**-3711
of France, **13**-4099
of Russia, **12**-3727; see also Serfs
of Switzerland, **10**-2987; **18**-5845
peasant at the flood, **14**-4357
Peasants' War, The, of Germany, **8**-2555
Pease, Edward, and early railway, **2**-604
Pea-shooters, battle of the, **13**-4139
Peat, for fuel, **18**-5559
made by mosses, **16**-5085
what it is, **3**-829; **11**-3569
Pebbles, in bird's gizzard, **8**-2363
used by Demosthenes, **5**-1324
words made with, **16**-5122
Pecan, a nut, **7**-1997
Peccary, variety of pig, **2**-413-14
Pechili, Gulf of, and Great Wall, **1**-125
Pecksniff, Seth, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," **9**-2673
Pecopin, in story, **17**-5284
Pecuniary, meaning of, **14**-4374
Pedro, king of Castile, **9**-2816
Pedro I, emperor of Brazil, **17**-5360, 5370
Pedro II, emperor of Brazil, expelled, **17**-5370
Pedro Miguel Lock, in Panama Canal, **18**-5596
Pee-Ku, a game, **13**-3966
Peel, Sir Robert, anagram from name, **16**-5037, 5133
English statesman, **14**-4366; **17**-5397
Peel, Captain William, saved battery, **12**-3823
"Peelers," Irish policemen, **17**-5397
Peening, process of, **15**-4809
"Peer Gynt," by Greig, **11**-3294
Peerybingle, John, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," **8**-2302
Pegasus, winged horse, **4**-1052; **11**-3373
Peggotty, Clara, character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2861
Peggotty, Dan'l, character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2863
Peggotty, Ham, character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2863
Pegoud, Adolphe, aviator, **1**-178-79
Pegs, of croquet, **14**-4489
of shoes, **10**-3101
of stringed instruments, **4**-1087, 1092
Pekin, temples of, **10**-3025
Pelagius, Pope, before Gregory, **15**-4790
Pelargonium: see Geraniums
Pe-Le, Hawaiian goddess, **17**-5283
Pelee Island, in Lake Huron, **19**-6120
Pelée, Mt., eruption of, **10**-3252; **19**-6048
Pelegrina, a pearl, **20**-6381
Pelham, Peter, and Copley, **13**-4216
Pelham Park, in New York, **16**-5012
Pelias, Greek hero, **1**-203
Pelican, a bird, **7**-1970, 1972; **8**-2338, 2340, 2350
"Pelleas and Melisande," by Maeterlinck, **17**-5314
Pellimore, character in "Table Round," **3**-884
Pelopidas, Theban soldier, **5**-1324
Peloponnesus, part of Greece, **5**-1322; **16**-5199
Pelvis, broken, **14**-4383
of the body, **8**-2574; **13**-4200
Pembina, Father Lacombe at, **19**-6144
Macdougall at, **4**-1278
Pemmican, a foodstuff, **16**-5219
Penal Code, of Ireland, **18**-5557
Pencil, and cedar, **17**-5430
mark of, **8**-2336
measurement with, **10**-3173
"Pendennis," by Thackeray, **11**-3515
Pendennis, Arthur, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3515
Pendennis, John, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3515
Pendennis, Major, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3515
Pendragon, Uther, character in "Table Round," **3**-882, 884
Pendulum, invented by Galileo, **6**-1679
measures time, **12**-3671
of clocks, **5**-1537-40
registers force of gravitation, **12**-3825
swinging of, **11**-3572, 3589, 3592
Penelope, wife of Ulysses, **1**-74; **3**-980
"Penelope's Progress," by Wiggin, **7**-2102
Penguins, sea-birds, **5**-1504, 1509; **6**-1640, 1642, 1646; **18**-5666
Peninsula, Danish, map, **12**-3651, 3661
of India, **5**-1632
Scandinavian, **12**-3651
Peninsular War, of Europe, **11**-3341; **14**-4366
Penitentiaries, of Northwest Mounted Police, **15**-4622
Penn, Admiral, and Jamaica, **19**-6044
Penn, William, and Fox, **19**-5937
colony of, **2**-525, 529
Pennons, use of, **6**-1657
Pennsylvania, and iron-industry, **9**-2684; **18**-5688
claims of, **3**-896
coal in, **9**-2680
covered by glacier, **1**-14
flower of, **18**-5816
former climate, **1**-13
fruit in, **8**-2386
furs from, **16**-5078
history of, **2**-529; **3**-895; **5**-1392, 1394
invasion of, **7**-2050
laws concerning shoes, **10**-3102
name of, **2**-525
petroleum in, **9**-2680
population of, **8**-2384
presidents from, **8**-2382

Pennsylvania, settlers in, **2**-525; **6**-1832
silk manufactures of, **9**-2686
Pennsylvania, ship, **20**-6203, 6207, 6376
Pennsylvania Academy of Fine Arts, history, **13**-4216; **15**-4665
Pennsylvania Avenue, in Washington, **6**-1688
Pennsylvania Railway, rolling-stock of, **1**-315
Pennsylvania University, in Philadelphia, **14**-4568
Penny, beyond earth's pull, **19**-5993
disappearing, **8**-2358; **15**-4830
moving a, **17**-5524
process of minting, **12**-3647
rises in water, **3**-733
suspended, **15**-4706
tricks with, **14**-4493
Penny-Post, in England, **4**-1119
Pennyroyal, as medicine, **3**-966
Pennywort, marsh, **16**-5089
Penoche, a candy, **1**-255
Pen of the Revolution: see Jefferson, Thomas
Penrose, J. Doyle, his picture of Bede, **14**-4450
Pens, early, **11**-3484
fountain: see Fountain-pen
manufacture of, **11**-3484
problem concerning, **5**-1365
writing on paper, **6**-1653
Penshurst, home of Sidney, **2**-475
Pensions, German old-age, **9**-2770
United States care for, **5**-1437
Penstock, of electric work, **9**-2715
Pentagon, a shape, **9**-2927
"Penthesilea," by Kleist, **11**-3396
"Pentland Rising," by Stevenson, **8**-2329
Peony, flower, **17**-5228
People, as materialists, **14**-4483
in other worlds, **11**-3511-12
life of ancient, **11**-3391
more coming into the world than going out, **6**-1656
number of, in picture, **19**-6012
speak the same language, **14**-4483
spinning of, at the poles, **16**-5175
thinking of, **17**-5516
tying two together, **14**-4499
who are these? **14**-4384
why dark or fair? **7**-2007
Pepin, and the Church of Rome, **8**-2552
Pepin, Lake, in the Mississippi, **19**-6075
"Pepita," by Valera y Alcala, **17**-5316
Pepper, tickles the nose, **3**-814
Pepperell, William, expedition of, **2**-559; **3**-895; **17**-5548
Pepperidge, a tree, **17**-5438
Peppermint, a plant, **12**-3893
Peppermint-creams, making, **1**-255; **11**-3552
Peppermints, five-minute, **4**-1251
Pepper-root: see Tooth-wort
Pepper-saxifrage: see Sulphur-wort
Pepsin, a ferment, **8**-2364
and heat, **13**-4088
Pepys, Samuel, and Great Fire, **18**-5756
Pequot, Indian tribe, **1**-21; **3**-894; **19**-6115
Pera, part of Constantinople, **10**-3241, 3244
Per Centum, what phrase means, **4**-1191
Perception, importance of, **15**-4750
Percepts, of mind, **16**-4999, 5079
Perch, a fish, **9**-2701, 2705, 2707
Percheron, a horse, **19**-6068
Percival, Bettina, character in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4752
Percivale, Sir, character in "Table Round," **3**-885
Perdita, Shakespearian character, **2**-560-62
Peregrine, Puritan child, **3**-959
Peregrine, a falcon, **6**-1899-1900
"Peregrine Pickle," by Smollett, **6**-1751
Perennials, cultivation of, **2**-616; **3**-732; **6**-1852-53
Perfect Warrior: see Jenghiz Khan
Perfumes, from coal-tar, **2**-416
how to make, **5**-1515
see also Ambergris
Perfumes of Night, character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5839
Perianth, of a flower, **15**-4654
Pericles, Athenian statesman, **5**-1322, 1324, 1326; **16**-5206
Peridot, precious stone, **20**-6378, 6381
Perilous, a seat, at "Table Round," **3**-885
Period, Victorian, **8**-2325
see also Age, Victorian
Periscope, of submarine and of trenches, **18**-5858-61, 5863
Perissa, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-699
Peristyle, of Pompeiian house, **20**-6227
Periwinkle, a flower, **2**-617
Periwinkle, a shell-fish, **9**-2617-18; **14**-4492
Perkin, Sir William H., discovered dyes, **8**-2539
Pernambuco, Dutch at, **17**-5368
Perneb, Prince, tomb of, **15**-4842
Pero, fiddler, **2**-578
Perrault, Charles, French writer, **5**-1477
Perronet, Edward, hymns of, **7**-2018
Perroquet, chatte et le, **16**-4972
Perrot, Nicholas, fur-trader, **18**-5825
Perry, James, pens of, **11**-3484
Perry, Matthew C., and Japan, **10**-3010
Perry, Nora, poems: see Poetry Index
Perry (Oliver Hazard), and battle of Lake Erie, **3**-759; **5**-1398; **10**-3009
portrait bust of, **15**-4668
Perry, a drink, **2**-660
Perryville, battle of, **7**-2050
Persecution, religious **2**-525, 528-31, 533
Persepolis, Persian city, **16**-5145, 5148-49, 5151
Perseus, Greek hero, **4**-1051; **6**-1688; **11**-3373
statue by Cellini, **18**-5852, 5854-55
Perseus, a constellation, **9**-2640, 2643, 2645, 2911
Persia, king of, in story, **3**-796
Persia, Thomas, apostle in, **8**-2351
Persia, and astrology, **7**-1960
and flamingo, **7**-1978
and sugar, **3**-703
bowls in, **4**-1263
conquered Egypt, **15**-4852
constitution of, **12**-3864
empire of, **6**-1714
gems from, **20**-6383
glass of, **4**-1263
gold in, **17**-5318
history of, **5**-1321, 1323, 1325-26; **12**-3855-56; **13**-3928; **16**-4960-61, 4970, 5202; **17**-5282
map of, **12**-3857
plateau of, **16**-4957-58
religions of, **10**-3028
rise and fall of, **16**-5145
Russian war with, **12**-3728
standard of, **16**-5155
taught Venetians, **4**-1168
see also Alexander the Great, Greece, history
Persian Gulf, in Asia, **12**-3855; **16**-4960
Persian-lamb, a fur, **16**-5078
Persians, and anemones, **9**-2880
and Egypt, **14**-4302
and Greece: see also Greece, glory that was
and Marathon, **6**-1819
and Turks, **10**-3188, 3194
eat with fingers, **15**-4801
pottery of, **14**-4539
Persico, statue of Columbus, **6**-1685
Persis, house of Persians, **16**-5145
Persons, problem concerning number of, **4**-1104
Perspective, in a picture, **6**-1654
of the sky, **9**-2638
what it is, **5**-1592
wrong, **16**-4925
Perspiration, and heat of body, **12**-3680
of leaves, **14**-4370
"Persuasion," by Austen, **9**-2622
Perth, Abbey of, **1**-257
Perth, capital of Western Australia, **5**-1374
Peru, animals of, **16**-5077
empire of, **14**-4508
exhibits from, **17**-5330
furs from, **16**-5072
gems from, **20**-6379, 6382
gold of, **17**-5318
history of, **1**-274; **3**-867; **7**-2222, 2225; **11**-3342; **15**-4606, 4608; **17**-5364, 5367
Indians of, **14**-4509
little rain in, **18**-5874
scenes in, **15**-4605
Spanish in, **2**-521
Perugino, Italian painter, **15**-4590
Peruvians, pins of, **16**-5001
Pesaro Palace, in Venice, **4**-1173
Pestalozzi, Johann H., educational leader, **10**-2992
Petals, for boats, **12**-3900
of daisy, **8**-2333
of flowers, **12**-3814; **13**-4114, 4134
"leaders" on, **13**-4135
Peter, St., apostle, in Rome, **10**-3080; **16**-5100; **19**-5930
petrel named for, **6**-1640
Peter, meaning of, **8**-2570
Peter III, czar of Russia, reign of, **12**-3726; **14**-4555
Cossack impersonated, **12**-3727

Peter Pan, character in "Peter Pan," **9**-2888
costumes for, **17**-5346
"Peter Pan," play of, **5**-1483; **9**-2887
Peter, Prince, character in "Land of Youth," **7**-2061
Petersburg, siege of, **7**-2053-54
"Peter Simple," by Marryat, **7**-2028
Peter Simple, character in "Peter Simple," **7**-2028
Peterson, William, principal of McGill, **17**-5403
Peter the Great, czar of Russia, and Bering, **13**-4057
incidents in reign of, **12**-3724-26, 3800-01
Peter, the Hermit, in First Crusade, **2**-500; **5**-1495, 1551
Petition of Right, signed, **6**-1857, 1862, 1864
Peto, a bird, **7**-2220
see also Titmouse, tufted
Petofi, Sandor, Hungarian poet, **18**-5656
Petrarch (Francesco), and italic type, **12**-3614
Italian poet, **12**-3614; **17**-5307, 5310
Petrarch, and italic type, **12**-3614
Petrels, birds, **6**-1640-41
Petrograd, capital of Russia, **12**-3726, 3798, 3801
Petroleum, for lamps, **3**-669
hydrogen in, **4**-1189
in Alaska, **13**-4058
in Canada, **18**-5612; **19**-6094
in Philippines, **7**-2152
origin of, **10**-3230
production of, **9**-2680
refuse as fuel, **13**-3924
specific gravity of, **12**-3828
use of, **13**-4165
see also Oil
Petruchio, Shakespearian character, **1**-326; **2**-644
Petticoat, fairy's: see Foxglove
for doll, **3**-939
Pettie, John, paintings of, **5**-1357, 1494
Pettigrew (James J.), and Pickett's Charge, **7**-2050
Petty-officers, of navy, **20**-6214
"Peveril of the Peak," story of, **5**-1497
Pew, in "Treasure Island," **12**-3633
Pewee, egg of, **6**-face 1756
Pewter, an alloy, **6**-1888
Peyster, Abraham de, statue of, **16**-5010
Phædria, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Pheasant, a bird, **5**-1557-60; **8**-2350
golden, a bird, **6**-face 1752
Pheasant's eye, a plant, **17**-5230
Phalanger, flying, **3**-803-04; **12**-3668
Phalanges, of hands and feet, **13**-4200-01
Phalanx, Macedonian, **17**-5276
meaning of, **13**-4201
Phallus impudicus: see Stinkhorn
Phanes, character in "Egyptian Princess," **19**-5951
Pharaoh, and Joseph, **9**-2938
of Egypt: see Egypt, wonderful story of
Pharaon, ship, in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4315
Pharpar River, of Asia, **19**-6105
Pharsalia, battle of, **2**-440; **17**-5280; **18**-5786
Phases, meaning of, **8**-2390
Phedon, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-699
Pheidippides, Greek runner, **6**-1819
Phelps, Elizabeth S., American writer, **7**-2100
Phelps Hall, at Yale, **14**-4569
Phidias, Greek sculptor, **2**-610; **5**-1322; **13**-4172, 4176; **16**-5205-06
Phigalæia, Temple of Apollo at, **13**-4171
Philadelphia, centennial exposition at, **8**-2377
college and academy of Philadelphia, **14**-4568
fire in, **18**-5757
fire-companies in, **18**-5756
history of, **2**-398, 400; **4**-998, 1006; **5**-1392
mint in, **12**-3645
name of, **2**-531
population of, **8**-2384
World's Fair at, **11**-3493
Philadelphia, ship, **10**-3006
Philæ, island of, **15**-4853; **17**-5425
Philip, grandnephew of Louis XIV, **8**-2559
Philip (VI), king of France, and Edward III, **3**-771
Philip (II), king of Macedon, father of Alexander, **16**-5154, 5209
reign of, **5**-1323-24, 1326
stories about, **18**-5567-68
Philip I, king of Spain, **8**-2555
Philip II, king of Spain, and Brazil, **17**-5368
and Charles V, **8**-2556
and Italy, **10**-3078
Philip II, and the Netherlands, **1**-134; **9**-2898; **11**-3544, 3546; **16**-5225
and Portugal, **6**-1716
and queens of England, **3**-859, 862; **11**-3342
Irving painted as, **14**-4253
life of, **18**-5849
Philippines named for, **7**-2152
possessions of, **18**-5850
Philip (II), Augustus, king of France, **5**-1553; **7**-2070; **15**-4797
Philip, Lord of Caub, and Jutta, **19**-6191
Philip, of Austria, and Joanna, **11**-3544
Philip, of Orleans, of France, **13**-4106
Philip, the Good, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4069
Philippa, daughter of John of Gaunt, **13**-4027
Philippa, queen of England, and burghers of Calais, **3**-770, 772; **17**-5533
Philippi, battle of, **17**-5308
Philippics, of Demosthenes, **5**-1324
Philippine Islands, baseball in, **17**-5247
exhibit of, **17**-5332
history of, **1**-66, 281; **3**-900; **7**-2147, 2152; **9**-2771; **11**-3346, 3494
manila-hemp in, **13**-4003-04
midshipmen and cadets from, **15**-4736, 4742
size of, **8**-2382
sugar in, **3**-704
Philippines, University of, exists, **14**-4570
Philistines, fought Hebrews, **20**-6284, 6330
Phillips, Stephen, English writer, **19**-6040
Philopœmen, Greek patriot, **5**-1328
Philosophers, Greek, **5**-1326
Philosophy, in India, **10**-3023
schemes of, **3**-865, 871
Phloxes, flowers, **2**-616; **4**-1098
Phoca, the harbor-seal, **4**-1075
Phœbe, a bird, **6**-1762; **7**-2221; **11**-3457
Phœbus Apollo, sun-god, **1**-92
Phœnicia, gift of, **18**-5788
Phœnicians, and gem-cutting, **20**-6378
and the alphabet, **11**-3482
bowls of, **4**-1263
dogs and, **20**-6319
glass of, **4**-1263
history of, **1**-59, 297; **5**-1325-26; **11**-3343
seafaring people, **16**-4964, 5200, 5208; **17**-5274
Phœnix, fabulous bird, **1**-217, 218; **5**-1559-60
Pholas, boring animals, **9**-2615, 2617
Phonograph, and study of sound-waves, **16**-5061
invention of, **20**-6351
trumpet on, **16**-5023
Phosphate-Rock, for fertilizer, **9**-2682, 2686
Phosphorescence, in fungi, **15**-4883
in glow-worm, **1**-165
of the sea, **12**-3684
Phosphorus, a poison, **15**-4691
element, **4**-1197; **5**-1318
for matches, **3**-809, 812; **8**-2428
for plants, **13**-4144
in fish-flesh, **11**-3275
in foods, **11**-3275
in grass, **12**-3908
in milk, **9**-2828
poisoning by, **16**-5033
Photographs, and stereoscope, **8**-2475
developed in red light, **7**-2011
early, **16**-5135
how to make, **14**-4287
of stars, **9**-2644
on table-top, **15**-4704-05
stereoscopic, **8**-2475
taken by plant cells, **14**-4260
what they are, **15**-4586
without a camera, **9**-2719
Phrases, foreign, **18**-5865
Phrenology, truth of, **14**-4488
Phrygia, king of: see Midas
Phyffe, David, furniture-maker, **19**-6177
Phyllum: see Leaf-insect
Physalis, the Portuguese man-of-war, **8**-2411
Physician, the Beloved, **19**-5949
Physicians, Royal College of, **4**-1258
Physics, study of, **11**-3354, 3425
Piano, development of, **1**-264; **4**-1087
how does the piano play? **2**-517
how to play, **11**-3333
octaves of, **17**-5242
strings of, **12**-3774; **13**-4001
tuning a, **2**-517; **16**-5058
see also Music
Piatti, Prospero, his picture of the Forum, **19**-5932
Piazzette, of Venice, **16**-5041
Picard (Jean), scholar, **6**-1681

Picardy, fisher-girl of, **8**-2419
French province, **8**-2423
Pickens, Andrew, during Revolution, **4**-1006
Pickerel, a fish, **9**-2701, 2706
Pickerel-weed, a plant, **10**-3065, 3068
Pickersgill, Mrs. Mary, made flag, **10**-3052
Pickett (George E.), charge of, **7**-2050
Pickwick, Samuel, character in "Pickwick Papers," **8**-2320, 2457
Pickwick Club, characters in "Little Women," **16**-5169
"Pickwick Papers," by Dickens, **8**-2326, 2457
Pickwick Portfolio, in "Little Women," **16**-5169
Picnic, lunch-basket for, **12**-3643
Picquet, Admiral La Motte, and American flags, **17**-5493
Picts, in Great Britain, **1**-210, 212-13; **10**-3133; **14**-4370
Picture-frame, that a boy can make, **6**-1939
Picture-language, Egyptian, **15**-4844
Picture-names, of plants, **16**-5036
Pictures, built up from squares, **4**-1097
distorted, **17**-5519
drawn with twelve lines and a dot, **17**-5450
faces in pictures seem to follow us, **6**-1884
formed by voice, **13**-4092
French lesson in picture, **17**-5392
made by shadows, **17**-5353
making, **1**-266; **3**-952
on canvas, **18**-5648
people concealed in picture, **19**-6012
prehistoric, **11**-3479
problem concerning picture, **3**-941
spinning, **17**-5447
that represent games, **17**-5453
with wrong perspective, **16**-4925
see also Moving-pictures, Puzzle-pictures
Picture-writing, of various peoples, **3**-688; **9**-2782; **11**-3482; **16**-4960
Piddock: see Pholas
Piedmont, Italian province, **10**-3074
Piedmont Plateau, of the United States, **1**-10
"Pied Piper of Hamelin," by Browning, **19**-6038
Piegan, Indian tribe, **19**-6144
Pierce, Franklin, administration of, **11**-3488, 3492
as president, **7**-2043; **8**-2382
Pierce, Miss, in story, **18**-5709
Piercy, Captain, commander of Countess of Scarborough, **10**-3004
Pierpont, John, poems: see Poetry Index
Pierre, and printing-press, **12**-3614
Pietà, of Michael Angelo, **13**-4173
Pieter, Dutch doll, **11**-face 3434, 3438
Pietro, and Canova, **17**-5381
Piety, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1129
Pig, age of, **8**-2350
and truffles, **15**-4882
drawing a, **16**-5035
eaten by ants, **10**-2974
eats acorns, **12**-3896
in America, **1**-15
in Serbia, **10**-3242
intelligence of, **17**-5509
kills snakes, **5**-1386
made at dinner table, **7**-2267
making stuffed cloth, **3**-843
shadow-picture, **17**-5353
skins for leather, **9**-2834
that saved the castle, **13**-4236
three little pigs, **14**-4278-79
varieties of, **2**-412
Pigalle, French sculptor, **13**-4174
Pigeon, a bird, **7**-2217-18; **8**-2342, 2350; **13**-3999
and Darwinism, **3**-870
and the magpie, **9**-2758
dividing the, **16**-5184
egg of, **6**-face 1756
finds its way, **5**-1417
Jackdaw and the, **12**-3878
see also Cape-pigeon, Dodo, Passenger-pigeon
Pigeon-berry: see Bunch-berry
Pigeon-hawk, bird of prey, **10**-3153
Pigeon Lake, in Canada, **1**-228
Pigeon-posts, of birds, **7**-2217
Pig-iron: see Iron
Pigment-cells, of the retina, **14**-4429
sensitive to light, **14**-4261
Pigments, coloring matter, **12**-3911
in eye, **14**-4330, 4429
in hair, **8**-2469
of skin, **8**-2473; **12**-3778; **13**-4020
Pigmies, of Africa, **19**-6000
Pig's Eye: see St. Paul, Minn.
Pigtail, new use for, **17**-5478
Pike, fresh-water fish, **9**-2701, 2704-05
Piki, Indian bread, **12**-3628
Pilades, and Orestes, **18**-5567
Pilaf, cooked-rice, **19**-6102
Pilate, anagram on question of, **16**-5037
Pilatus, Mt., Alpine peak, **10**-2982; **18**-5847
Pilchards, fish, **8**-2602, 2605-06; **12**-3840
Pile, the Voltaic, **14**-4442
Piles, of Venice, **7**-2008
Pilgrim, ship, **20**-6235
Pilgrimages, to Arabia, **12**-3858
to Holy Land, **5**-1549; **12**-3856, 3860
to Jerusalem, **10**-3190
to Mecca, **10**-3029
to Ste. Anne de Beaupré, **17**-5297
see also Canterbury
Pilgrim Fathers, and early America, **2**-523, 526; **4**-1036
and holidays, **14**-4462, 4470
Pilgrim Hall, in Plymouth, Mass., **4**-1036
Pilgrims, and the Mayflower, **9**-2878
Pilgrims, rocks, **19**-6124
"Pilgrim's Progress," by Bunyan, **4**-1125, 1181; **5**-1480; **6**-1745-46; **8**-2351
Pillar, and Hammurabi's laws, **16**-4962
the vanishing, **6**-1737
Pillars, Hall of, **15**-4851
Pillars of Hercules, or Gibraltar, **11**-3337, 3339, 3346; **14**-4307-08; **16**-5186
Pill-millipede: see Millipede
Pillory, a punishment, **6**-1746, 1749
Pillows, of Roman firemen, **18**-5756
Pillow-stones, for nuns, **2**-466
Pill-wood-louse: see Wood-louse
Pilon, French statue, **13**-4174
"Pilot," by Cooper, **5**-1612
Pilot-fish, stories of, **8**-2607-08
Pimpernel, a flower, **13**-4013-14, 4136
Pin, hearing scratch of, **11**-3391
heat of rubbed, **10**-3148
in Confederacy, **7**-2052
point of a, **8**-2336
story of the common, **16**-5001
see also Cuckoo-pint
Pinch, Tom, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," **9**-2673
Pinckney, Charles C., American statesman, **5**-1388, 1396; **11**-3489
Pindus Mountains, in Europe, **10**-3185
Pine, a tree, **12**-3733-34; **17**-5352, 5430-31, 5433
and the flax, **10**-3071
in Louisiana, **19**-5960
on Colonial flag, **6**-1658
Scotch, **11**-3525
sent from colonies, **4**-994
Pineapples, from Florida, **19**-5960
in West Indies, **19**-6045
where grown, **2**-650, 654; **7**-2151, 2156; **8**-2386
Pine-cones, and tassel, **18**-5816
Pineda, and Mississippi, **1**-274
Pine-grosbeak: see Grosbeaks
Pinel, Dr. Philippe, and the insane, **15**-4634
Pine-marten, an animal, **1**-157, 160; **16**-5074
Pine-sap, a plant, **10**-3062
Pine-seeds, for food, **17**-5430
Pine-siskin, a bird, **11**-3458
Pine-tree, on flag, **17**-5492
Pine-tree State: see Maine
Pine-wood, flowers in, **13**-4015
Pink, a flower, **3**-732; **7**-2039; **17**-5228, 5233
Pink-family, of plants, **13**-4135; **15**-4758
Pin-money, origin of phrase, **16**-5002
Pin-oak, a tree, **17**-5339-40
"Pins-and-needles," cause of sensation, **8**-2472
Pintle: see Cuckoo-pint
Pin-tumblers, of locks, **20**-6358, 6362
Pinxter-flower, a shrub, **14**-4557, 4559
Pinzon, Vicente, accompanied Columbus, **1**-272
Portuguese navigator, **17**-5368
Piombo, Sebastian del, Italian artist, **16**-5097
Pip, character in "Great Expectations," **8**-2461
Pipe-fish, characteristics of, **8**-2609; **14**-4493
Piper, Pied, of Hamelin, **2**-370; **3**-711
Pipes, bursting of frozen, **12**-3684
for drains, **14**-4540
for gas, **2**-415, 418-19
for oil, **13**-4168
of organs, **10**-3150
of peace, **9**-2782
see also Jack, house of, Water-mains, Water-pipes
Pippin, king of France, and St. Boniface, **13**-4032
Pips, seeds, **13**-4134
"Pirate," story of the, **5**-1497

Pirates, American, **2-532**
Barbary, **14-4307**
characters in "Peter Pan," **9-2888**
costume for, **17-5346**
Crusoe's escape from, **4-1225**
English, **1-280**
in Mediterranean, **2-440**; **10-3006, 3069**; **13-4090**; **14-4307**
in the West Indies, **19-6043**
invade England, **1-212**
Jones called pirate, **10-3004**
owned Robinson Crusoe, **4-1223**
pirate and Alexander the Great, **18-5565**
United States' war on, **11-3490**
see also Pike
Pisa, attacked Spinalunza, **3-982**
history of, **9-2787**
Italian city, **10-3080**
lamp that Galileo watched, **11-3589**
leaning tower of, **1-317, 319**; **6-1679**; **11-3591**; **14-4386**
Pisano, Andrea, Italian sculptor, **4-1172**; **13-4173**
Pisano, Giovanni, Italian sculptor, **13-4173**
Pisano, Niccola, Italian sculptor, **13-4173**
Pistils, of flowers, **5-1340**; **12-3816**; **13-4134, 4206**
Piston, of engine, **1-304-05**
of pump, **13-3983**
Piston-rod, turns wheel, **5-1583**
Pitcairn, Major (John), at Lexington, **4-999**
Pitch, from pines, **4-994**; **17-5430, 19-5958**
Pitch, of light, **17-5242**
of notes, **10-3150**
of sound, **15-4872**; **17-5242**
of voice, **13-4001, 4094**; **20-6356**
Pitch: see Baseball
Pitcher, in baseball: see Baseball
Pitcher, crow and the, **11-3504**
of leaf, **11-3566**
Pitcher-plant, carnivorous plant, **9-2885**
Pitchpine, introduction of, **10-3049**
Pitchstone, a game, **16-5132**
kind of rock, **17-5350**
Pitfalls, for wild game: see Hunters, of the wild
Pith-ball, and electricity, **7-2142**
Pit-head, coal-mines, **3-838**
Pitt, William, and Ireland, **18-5558**
English statesman, **3-898**; **4-1116, 1120**; **8-2288**
Pittsburgh, early settlement of, **3-896, 899**
fire in, **18-5757**
Pittsburgh Landing, battle of, **7-2047**
Pixies, of Land's End, **6-1812**
Pizarro, Francisco, and the Inca, **7-2226**
conquest of Peru, **7-2222**; **14-4510**
Place de la Revolution, in Paris, **4-1187**
Placer-mining, for gold, **6-1847**
Places, legends of, **8-2403**; **9-2758**
what place are we in? **8-2362**
Plague, a disease, **9-2801**
at Eyam, **2-633**
bubonic, cause of, **20-6368**
in London, **4-1256**
in Milan, **4-1207**
rats and, **2-512**
Plagyodus foxus, a fish, **8-2482**
Plaice, a fish, **8-2605-06**
Plaid, Highlander's, **11-3508**
Plain Buttons: see Nolan, Philip
Planchette, movement of, **18-5640**
Plane, how to use, **2-384**
Plane-tree, family relations, **11-3524**
of Europe, **11-3536**
Planets, and astrologers, **7-1960**
and Kepler's laws, **11-3587**
and tides, **8-2294**
are round, **7-2086**
atmosphere of, **16-5026**
communication with, **13-4115**
days of, **12-3780**
distances between, **19-5892**
early knowledge of, **7-1963**
effect of gravitation on, **12-3779**
effect on life, **8-2539**
heat of, **8-2297**
history of, **9-2637**
laws of motion of, **12-3676**
meaning of word, **7-1966**
minor, **7-1966**; **8-2392**
names of, **7-2249**
of suns, **6-1881**; **7-1964, 1966**
path of, **8-2293**
story of the, **1-141, 144, 148, 322**; **3-912**
use of lifeless, **11-3513**
see also Sun's family, World, and under individual names
Plankton, food of fishes, **15-4876**
Plantain, a European weed, **12-3890**
see also Water-plantain
Plantain-eater, a bird, **6-1764**
Plantations, education on, **3-962**
Plant-box, miniature, **7-2038**
Plant-bug, an insect, **5-1519**; **10-3194**
Plant-lice, insects, **11-3301**
Plants, Alpine, **12-3892**
and life, **2-573**
and nitrogen-loving microbes, **3-905**
and oxygen, **15-4815**
anywhere at any time, **8-2581**
aquatic and semi-aquatic, **12-3786**
arctic, in New England, **1-10**
breathing of, **1-243, 283**
climbing, **1-169**
cultivation of, **11-3509**
eye of, **14-4259**
families of, **13-4133**
first living things, **2-376**
flowering, **1-188**; **7-2085**
food of, **13-4111**
for aquarium, **6-1739**
growing on walls, **11-3514**
growth and electricity, **12-3679**
hearing of, **11-3567**
in a sickroom, **5-1417**
insectivorous or carnivorous, **7-2077**; **11-3566-67**; **12-3814**; **16-5084**
non-flowering, **7-2085**
of two worlds, **14-4349**
parasitic, **14-4474**
partnerships of, **11-3351**
picture-names of, **16-5036**
poisonous, **11-3389**; **12-3813**; **13-4136, 4208, 4212, 4213**; **14-4348-50, 4353, 4472-76, 4558, 4560, 4562-65**; **15-4656, 4660**; **16-4956**; **17-5430**
potting, **11-3509**; **12-3903**
prehistoric, **1-13**
puzzle-game, **16-5129**; **17-5354**
reproduction of, **7-2085**
roadside, **13-4205**
salts of, **7-2007**
selection in, **11-3562**
sensitive, **9-2798-99**; **11-3567**; **13-4114**
sleep of, **9-2798**
some always green? **6-1793**
staking and tying, **3-732**
story of, **1-185-88**
that imitate others, **12-3893**
that resemble stones, **12-3893**
traveling of, **12-3889**
white when grown in the dark, **4-1165**
see also Flowers
Plassey, battle of, **4-1114**; **6-1718**
Plaster of Paris, what it is, **6-1816**
Plasticine, for modeling, **19-6167**
Platæa, battle of, **16-5152, 5208**
Plate, Tom, character in "Captains Courageous," **17-5375**
Plateau, Mongolian, **13-3923**
see also Pamir Plateau, etc.
Plates, drying, **8-2537**
water on oily, **8-2537**
willow-pattern, **2-359**
with arms of France, **3-896**
Plates, for printing, **3-953**
Plates, photographic, **1-45**; **3-952**; **7-2011**
Platinum, a metallic element, **3-668**; **12-3828**; **17-5319**; **19-6094**
Plato, academy of, **18-5770**
Greek philosopher, **5-1320, 1326-28**; **16-5208**
Plato, lunar volcano, **7-2207**
Platonists, philosophers, **5-1328**
Platt, John James, poems: see Poetry Index
Plattsburg, battle of, **3-759**; **5-1399**
Platypus, duck-billed, **1-56**; **3-873, 875**; **18-5576**
Play, for young animals: see Animals, life of young
Players, for model stage, **15-4823**
Playfair, Lord, English scientist, **3-868**
Play-grounds, in New York, **10-3222-23**
"Playing 'possum," what it means, **3-878**
Plays, acted by country people, **13-3936**
Bear and the Little Wolf, **17-5520**
Bébé est Malade, **4-1300**
for children, **5-1478, 1483**
moving-picture, **16-5138**
of Shakespeare, **1-327**; **2-443, 561, 637**
of the Incas, **14-4508**
Robin Hood and his Merry Men, **18-5646**
see also under names of authors
Plaything, the giant's, **17-5473**
Plaza, in New York, **11-3308**; **16-5018**

Pleasure, excitement of, **17**-5397
Pleasure, City of, in "Land of Youth," **7**-2061
"Pleasures of Hope," by Campbell, **12**-3766
Plebe, of West Point or Annapolis, **15**-4736, 4742
Plebeians, of Rome, **2**-436; **17**-5273
Pleiades, constellation, **4**-1288; **9**-2640, 2645; **11**-3374; **14**-4534
Hindu story about, **6**-1957
legend of the, **11**-3374
Plenty, fresco of, **6**-1686
Plesiosaurus, extinct animal, **1**-50
Pliable, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1125, 1126
Plimsoll, Samuel, and water-line, **5**-1588
Pliny, comment on lapis lazuli, **20**-6383
Roman naturalist, **7**-2161
Plot, of moving-picture play: see Scenario
Plough, a constellation, **5**-1367
Plough, horse and motor, **13**-4146
improvement of, **9**-2711, 2714
statesman of the, **17**-5273
use of, **13**-3949; **19**-5947
Ploughman, in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
Plovers, birds, **5**-1561-62; **6**-1644, 1796; **7**-1978-79; **8**-2341
egg of, **6**-face 1756
Plumbago, in Canada, **17**-5548
see also Graphite
Plumbago, family of plants, **16**-5216
Plumcot, a Burbank fruit, **11**-3564
Plumes, of birds of paradise, **6**-1754
of egret, **7**-1974
of marabou, **7**-1976
see also Birds of Beauty
Plume-thistle, dwarf, **14**-4475, 4480
Plummer, Caleb, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," **8**-2303
Plums, Burbank's varieties, **11**-3564
eating skin of, **19**-5890
flower of and fruit, **13**-4134
for prunes, **2**-651
picking, **16**-5132
stones of, and birds, **14**-4376
used by Indians, **16**-5219
where grown, **2**-649, 659
Plunger, of hydraulic elevator, **19**-6198
Plus, meaning of, **13**-4083
Plutarch, "Lives," of Greeks and Romans, **17**-5484
Pluto, king of underworld, **16**-5186
Plymouth, Eng., fisheries of, **8**-2604
Plymouth, Mass., name of, **2**-523
settlement of, **2**-526; **4**-1036
Thanksgiving at, **14**-4462
Plymouth Colony, early history, **2**-530, 533
Plymouth Company, colonies of, **2**-522, 524, 526
Plymouth Hoe, Drake at bowls on, **3**-862
Plymouth Rock, landing on, **4**-1036
Plymouth Rocks, kind of hens, **15**-4712
Poacher, silence of, **12**-3740
Pocahontas: see Baptism of Pocahontas
"Pocahontas," opera, **10**-3051
Pocket-gopher, an animal, **3**-679, 684
Pocket-handkerchief, embroidering, **5**-1517
Pod, of pea-like plants, **13**-4135
Podsnap, Mr. and Mrs., characters in "Our Mutual Friend," **8**-2462
Podsnaps, what they are, **8**-2462
Poe, Edgar Allan, American writer, **5**-1600, 1616; **12**-3768
memorial to, **15**-4673
poems: see Poetry Index
Poe, Virginia, wife of poet, **5**-1615
"Poems by Two Brothers," by Tennyson brothers, **19**-6036
"Poet at the Breakfast Table," by Holmes, **5**-1617
Poet-historians, sagas of, **12**-3652
Poet Laureate, of England, **2**-477, 545, 548; **4**-1057; **6**-1927; **7**-2015; **15**-4715; **19**-6034, 6037
Poet Laureate of Abolition: see Whittier, J. G.
Poetry, different kinds of verse, **2**-369
English, **2**-477; **17**-5484
how to read, **3**-711
how to remember, **3**-823
of youth and manhood, **4**-1055
Oriental, **2**-477
our feelings in, **5**-1571
poets and childhood, **3**-923
why should we read, **2**-543
Poetry, Book of: see Poetry Index and Tables of Contents
"Poetry for Children," by Lamb, **15**-4731
Poets, and childhood, **3**-923
Poets, boys of the, paintings of, **6**-1688
of India, **6**-1714
of various countries, **2**-477
the poet, the goblin and the donkey, **8**-2403
Poet's Corner, in Westminster, **3**-773; **5**-1616; **17**-5486
Poet's narcissus, a plant, **17**-5230
Pogonia, an orchid, **10**-3063
Point, the vital, **6**-1652
Pointer, a hunting dog, **2**-510-11; **20**-6326
Pointer, in a clock, **5**-1538
"Pointers," stars, **9**-2640
Point Pleasant, and Boone, **20**-6254
Poires, et l'avocat, **15**-4798
Poison-glands, of snake, **5**-1380; **14**-4275
Poison-ivy, a shrub, **14**-4563-64
Poisons, and metals, **17**-5516
and spasms, **14**-4484
animal, **16**-5023
effects of, **4**-1021; **6**-1652; **14**-4484
of ants, **10**-2969-70
of fishes, **3**-2609-10
of heart, **19**-6107
of mushrooms, **15**-4883
of newt, **1**-215
of spiders, **11**-3363
of toad, **4**-1215
protoplasmic, **15**-4691
see also Acid, prussic, Hemlock, Plants, poisonous, Scorpions, etc.
Poison-sumac, a shrub, **14**-4562-64
Poison-teeth, of snakes, **7**-2078
Poitiers, battle of, **3**-772; **7**-2072
French city, **8**-2423
Pokanokets: see Wampanoags
Poker, conducts heat, **4**-1086; **5**-1317
Poker, red-hot, a plant, **17**-5230
see also Kniphofia
Pokering, process of, **4**-1298
Poland, and birth-stones, **20**-6377
and Lithuania, **12**-3799
history of, **8**-2559, 2560, 2596; **9**-2894; **12**-3656, 3722-24, 3726, 3728
Jews of, **20**-6336
partition of, **9**-2904; **14**-4555
Polarization, of light, **17**-5241
Polders, drained marshes of Holland, **11**-3540
Poldhu, wireless station, **11**-face 3574; **14**-4448
Pole, Reginald, Cardinal, **3**-859
Pole, hearing through a, **11**-3391
see also Totem-pole
Polecat, life-history, **1**-157, 160
Poles, natives of Poland, **9**-2895; **10**-3190, 3192
Poles, and auroras, **17**-5294
gravitation at, **12**-3825
magnetic, **14**-4482; **17**-5355-57, 5459
of a magnet, **17**-5457
of compass, **14**-4483
of earth, **2**-432
of electricity, **7**-2163, 2168
of Mars, **8**-2389, 2392; **11**-3388
search for, **8**-2352; **17**-5455-66
spinning of people at, **16**-5175
Pole Star, as a guide, **14**-4482
name of, **7**-2250
of the north, **9**-2639-41, 2643, 2645
position, **1**-149
see also North Star
Police, dogs that help, **20**-6326
names of London and Irish, **17**-5397
Royal Northwest Mounted, **15**-4621
see also Jack, house of
Polixenes, Shakespearian character, **2**-562
Polk, James K., administration of, **11**-3488, 3491
and Henry Clay, **8**-2438
as president, **6**-1842; **8**-2382
Pollen, carried by insects, **13**-4015
food for bees, **9**-2848, 2854, 2858
forms seeds, **12**-3812, 3816; **18**-5874
of flowers, **4**-1283; **5**-1340; **11**-3525
of orchids, **14**-4479
see also Cross-fertilization, Flowers, Plants
Pollux, a star, **9**-2642, 2645
Polo, Marco, travels of, **1**-60; **13**-3932
Polonius, Shakespearian character, **2**-450
Polwarth Church, **18**-5626
Polyanthus, a flower, **3**-844; **6**-1738; **17**-5229, 5235
Polyanthus-narcissus, flowers, **17**-5230
Polycletus, Greek sculptor, **13**-4172
Polydorus, Greek sculptor, **13**-4178
Polygala, the fringed, **10**-3064
Polygamy, and Mormons, **6**-1844
Polyneices, king of Thebes, **2**-476
Polynesia, islands of, **5**-1486, 1492-93; **20**-6319
Polyphemus, giant, **1**-75

Polyps, marine animals, **8**-2408, 2413
Pomelo: see Grape-fruit,
Pomerania, history of, **8**-2559-60
Pompeii, baking in, **4**-1132
destruction of, **4**-1086; **17**-5281-82
paintings of, **15**-4589
what I saw at, **20**-6221
Pompey, Roman general, **2**-434, 439; **17**-5278-80; **18**-5786; **20**-6332
Ponce de Leon (Juan), explored America, **1**-272; **7**-2156
Poncho, rolling a, **12**-3753
Ponderabilia, meaning of, **13**-4084
Ponds, and the field, **17**-5524
Pond-weeds, aquatic plants, **6**-1739-40
Ponies, communications of, **17**-5510
in coal-mines, **3**-836-37
Indian, **19**-6068
in the antarctic, **17**-5464
of Shackleton expedition, **17**-5463
Shetland, **19**-6066
Pont des Arts: see Arts, bridge of the
Ponteney, a soldier, **4**-1063
Pont-Gravé, settlement of, **2**-555
Pontiac, Indian leader, **3**-900; **9**-2784
Pontius Pilate, and Christ, **20**-6332
character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5260
Pont Neuf, of Paris, **17**-5540
Pontypridd, bridge of, **1**-23
Pools, swimming, **10**-3222, 3224
Poop, of a ship, **15**-4620
Poor, treasure of the, **9**-2756
woman who clothed, **14**-4450
"Poor Jack," by Dibdin, **12**-3766
Poor Richard's Almanac, by Franklin, **8**-2442
Pop, imitative word, **7**-2243
Pop-corn, balls of, **1**-255
Pope, Alexander, English poet, **4**-1055; **19**-6030
Pope, General (John), during Civil War, **7**-2048
Pope, and England, **2**-524
anointed Napoleon, **8**-2288
Avignon Palace of, **8**-2422
chapel of a, **10**-3083
excommunications of, **12**-3654
gave away New World, **1**-282; **11**-3342
head of the bishops, **15**-4789
head of the church, **2**-435, 592, 594; **3**-856, 858-59; **8**-2552
home of the, **3**-762; **10**-3082, 3086; see also Vatican
power of the, **8**-2552; **16**-5098
who ran away, **2**-501
see also Line of Demarcation, Papal
Popery: see Roman Catholic Church
Popgun, made from a quill, **16**-4931
"pop" of, **7**-2243
Popinjay, in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
Poplar, a tree, **9**-2877; **10**-3267-68; **17**-5345
Hercules' tree, **15**-4866
in Canada, **12**-3733-34
why leaves are silver-lined, **18**-5775
Popocatepetl, a volcano, **14**-4397, 4401
Poppies, California, **11**-3562
flowers, **1**-249; **11**-3325, 3562; **15**-4657, 4660
for appliqué, **16**-5031
golden, **18**-5815
horned, **13**-4134; **16**-5212, 5213
seeds of, **12**-3896
Poppy, family of plants, **13**-4134
Poppy-head, a seed-vessel, **13**-4134
Poquelin, Jean Baptiste: see Molière
Porcelain, discovery of, **14**-4540
Dresden, **9**-2764
manufacture of, **14**-4546
of Copenhagen, **12**-3658
Porch, of folded paper, **15**-4825
Porcupine, an animal, **3**-680-81, 683, 874; **4**-1110, 1195
Porcupine-grass, in Australia, **5**-1376
Pores, what they are, **3**-693
Po River, of Italy, **10**-2982, 3073-74, 3076, 3078
Pork, production of, **9**-2677
Porpoise, a marine animal, **4**-1067, 1074
Porpoise-leather, **4**-1074; **9**-2834
Porsena, king of Etruscans, **12**-3694
Port, a wine, **11**-3343
Port, of ship, **15**-4619
Portage Avenue, in Winnipeg, **13**-4131
Portage la Prairie, Canadian town, **4**-1280
Port Arthur, **12**-3805
see also Canada, railways and canals of
Port Augusta, in Australia, **5**-1374
Port-au-Prince, in Haiti, **19**-6044
Port Colborne, Canadian port, **19**-6120
Portcullis, badge of Margaret Beaufort, **3**-855
Port Darwin, in Australia, **5**-1372
Porteous, Captain John, character in "Heart of Midlothian," **6**-1774
Porteous Riots, in "Heart of Midlothian," **6**-1774
Porter, Anna Maria, **9**-2622
Porter, Captain David D., American naval officer, **10**-3008
during Civil War, **7**-2051
Porter, James, English author, **9**-2621-23
Porter, Sydney: see Henry, O.
Porter Road, at Annapolis, **15**-4743
Porters: see Jack, house of
Portia, Shakespearian heroine, **1**-330
Portico, of Carlton House, **4**-1262
Portinari, Beatrice, and Dante, **17**-5310
Port Jackson, Australian harbor, **5**-1368
Portland, Conn., brownstone from, **17**-5349
Portland, Me., fishermen from, **8**-2602
see also Canada, railways and canals
Portland, Oregon, description, **8**-2383; **18**-5757
views in, **18**-5719
Portland-cement, manufacture of, **13**-4241
Portman, Dr., character in "Pendennis," **11**-3517
Port Morris Station, on Long Island Sound, **20**-6352
Port Nelson: see Canada, railways and canals
Port-of-Spain, city on Trinidad, **19**-6047
Porto Novo, king of, and council, **14**-4307
Porto Rico, cadets and midshipmen from, **15**-4736, 4742
fruit in, **2**-650
history, **1**-272; **2**-521; **7**-2147, 2154
island of, **19**-6041, 6045
lacemakers, **7**-2146, 2157
purchase of, **11**-3494
size of, **8**-2382
Washington's birthday in, **14**-4466
Porto Rico, University of, exists, **14**-4570
Port Philip, in Victoria, **5**-1370
Portrait, a silhouette, **18**-5641
mysterious, **16**-5183
puzzle about, **1**-110
"Portrait of a Man," by Sully, **13**-4218
Port Royal, in island of Jamaica, **19**-6046
Port Royal, N. S., history, **2**-555, 558-59; **3**-894-95
see also Annapolis
Port Royal, S. C., history, **1**-276; **7**-2047
Port Said, debarking point, **19**-6179
Portsmouth, navy yard at, **19**-5958
Portsmouth, Treaty of, and peace, **12**-3805
Portugal, and Brazil, **1**-272; **17**-5370
and Columbus, **1**-62
and Jews, **20**-6334
and New World, **1**-282; **2**-553
and Philip II, **18**-5850
arms of, **6**-1658
colonies of, **11**-3546
flag of, **17**-5494
history of, **4**-1115; **8**-2288; **13**-4027
in Africa, **1**-302; **14**-4305, 4308
rubber grown in, **11**-3569
story of, **11**-3337, 3339-40, 3342, 3344, 3346-47
Portuguese, in America, **13**-4078; **17**-5370
in Hawaii, **7**-2150
in India, **1**-65; **5**-1634; **6**-1716; **13**-4077-78
in Persia, **12**-3862
in South America, **14**-4512
visit Australia, **2**-363
Portuguese East Africa, **14**-4305
Porus, Indian king, **5**-1325-26; **6**-1714
Positive, in photography, **1**-45
Positivism, meaning of, **17**-5291
Post, ball in the hollow, **17**-5478
immovable, **8**-2354
trees valuable for posts, **12**-3747
Postage, reduction of, **11**-3493
Postage-stamp, use of, **13**-4112
Post-ball, a game, **19**-6081
Postcard, how to pass through, **11**-3558
Post-general, a game, **8**-2591
Posting, a game, **13**-4040
Post-office, work of, **11**-3407-08
Post-offices, and Congress, **5**-1390, 1435
Post-offices, U. S. Department of, **5**-1436
Potash, and divers, **20**-6312
as fertilizer, **9**-2686
caustic, **6**-1815; **20**-6312
chlorate of, and sugar, **8**-2428
for fertilizer, **13**-4144
in ashes, **8**-2499, 2538
in glass, **4**-1264
Potassium, and yellow flames, **19**-5892
in gunpowder, **7**-2244

Potassium, in milk, **9**-2828
in soap, **10**-3226
in spectrum, **9**-face 2736, 2741
oxide of, **6**-1816
specific gravity of, **12**-3828
Potassium chloride, a salt, **6**-1817
Potassium cyanide, in gold-mining, **17**-5324
Potassium sulphate, a salt, **6**-1817
Potato, a food-plant, **1**-15; **4**-1020
and Colorado beetle, **10**-3195
Burbank, **11**-3562
cooking, **10**-3100
cultivation of, **8**-2423; **10**-2995, 3217; **11**-3554
digging, **12**-3903
effect of boiling on, **17**-5513
grown by Raleigh, **17**-5410
marzipan, **11**-3552
production of, in United States, **8**-2386
rot of, **13**-4115
source of alcohol, **6**-1890
storing, **14**-4387
sugar from, **3**-704
water in, **4**-1193-94
see also Sweet-potato
Potato-animal, a contest, **4**-1303
Potato-crop, failure of, **18**-5558
Potatoes, in South America, **14**-4506, 4510
Potato-family, of plants, **14**-4353, 4473
Potato-woman, and her pig, **4**-1103
Potentia, meaning of, **11**-3592
Potiphar, bought Joseph, **9**-2934
Potlach, Indian feast, **17**-5328
Potomac, Army of the, during Civil War, **7**-2048
Potomac River, in America, **2**-528; **6**-1692
Pot-plants, care of, **7**-2266
Pots, and the Brahman, **19**-6133
for plants, **11**-3509; **12**-3903
Potsdam, palaces of, **14**-4549, 4553
Potter, Edward C., American sculptor, **15**-4670
Potter-wasp, an insect, **9**-2860
Pottery, ancient, **14**-4539
Indian, **1**-16-17
of French peasantry, **8**-2420
of Greeks, **16**-5204
pictured Egyptian, **15**-4846
Pouches, of animals, **3**-803, 873-79; **12**-3668; **18**-5663
of birds, **7**-1972, 1976
of fish, **8**-2479-80, 2609
Poulsen, Valdemar, and wireless, **14**-4448
Poultry, and Darwinism, **3**-870
eaten by ants, **10**-2974
in the United States, **9**-2678
keeping of, **15**-4711
mites of, **11**-3364
see also Fowls, etc.
Pounce, a dwarf, **8**-2398
Pound, for fish, **12**-3842
Pound, unit of weight, **12**-3673
Pounds, John, cobbler in Portsmouth, **12**-3824
Pound's Bridge, house at, **18**-5629
Pouter, a pigeon, **7**-2217, 2219
Poutrincourt, settlement of, **2**-556
Powder, for guns, **20**-6212
smokeless: see Cordite
Powder-magazine, blown up, **15**-4800
Powders, for headache, **18**-5725
Powell-Cotton, Major, English traveler, **4**-1016; **19**-6000
Power, Captain, character in "Charles O'Malley," **10**-2977
Power, fresco of, **6**-1686
Power-loom, invention of, **13**-4008
Powers, Hiram, American sculptor, **15**-4666-67
Powers, of Europe, **10**-3247
that ruled world, **15**-4794
Poynings, and Ireland, **18**-5557
Poynings' Act, on law in Ireland, **18**-5558
Poynter, Sir Edward, his picture of Pompeian sentinel, **20**-6220
Pozsony: see Presburg
Pozzuoli, temple of, **10**-3031
"Practical Education," by Edgeworth, **9**-2621
Præposter, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," **13**-4140, 4142
Pragmatic Sanction, a compact, **9**-2904
Prague, capital of Bohemia, **8**-2594; **9**-2896
Prairie, of Western Canada, **19**-5945
Prairie-chicken, a grouse, **5**-1562; **8**-2342
Prairie-dog, a burrowing animal, **3**-679, 682; **8**-2343; **18**-5575, 5577
Prairies, treeless plains, **10**-3129
Prairie-schooner, a wagon, **19**-6057
Prairie-warbler, a bird, **8**-2346
Prascovia, and the tsar, **8**-2446
Prater, park in Vienna, **9**-2899
Pratt, Bela L., American sculptor, **6**-1688; **15**-4675
Pratt, Pennsylvania, character in "Captains Courageous," **17**-5376
Prawn, armored sea-animal, **9**-2613
for aquarium, **14**-4492
Praxiteles, Greek sculptor, **13**-4172
Prayer-book, of Queen Catherine Parr, **3**-860
Prayer, Book of Common, **16**-5096
Prayer-wheels, of Buddhism, **13**-3932
Praying-flags, **13**-3932
Praying Indians: see Eliot, John
Praying-insect: see Praying-mantis
Praying-mantis, an insect, **10**-3194; **11**-3301, 3306
Preachers, persecution of, **6**-1746
Preble, Edward, American naval officer, **10**-3006
"Precaution," by Cooper, **5**-1610
Precentor, and the psalms, **10**-3049
Precipice, mules meeting on, **17**-5512
picture, **2**-430
Precipitate, what it is, **6**-1696
Preece, Sir William, and wireless, **14**-4448
Prefects (Préfets), of France, **8**-2425
Prefectus vigilum, Roman fire-chief, **18**-5756
Prejudice, meaning of, **11**-3271
Prel, Hermann, his picture of Hermann, **8**-2551
Pre-Raphaelite Brothers, group of painters, **19**-6039
Presburg, ancient capital of Hungary, **8**-2594; **18**-5652
Presbyterians, a sect, **7**-2043; **8**-2556
anagram from Presbyterian, **16**-5037, 5133
during Civil War in England, **6**-1859, 1863
in Canada, **12**-3733
in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
in Scotland, **18**-5556
Prescott, Canadian town, **19**-6123
Presents, choosing Christmas, **16**-4926
of United States officials, **5**-1435
Preserves, of fruit, **12**-3901
President, and cadets, **15**-4736
flag of, **17**-5491
Presidents, administrations of United States, **11**-3489
assassination of United States, **8**-2382
election of, **8**-2382
five famous, **3**-779
of United States, election, powers, etc., **5**-1392, 1396, 1434-36; **6**-1686
"President's March," a tune, **10**-3053
Presqu' Isle, Perry at, **10**-3008
Press, censorship of the, **12**-3614
freedom of the, **8**-2596
Press, hydraulic, **19**-6151
see also Printing-presses
Press-gang, and Admiral Campbell, **13**-4026
in "Peter Simple," **7**-2027-28
Presstel, John, German artist, **18**-5773
Pressure, atmospheric, **13**-3977; **18**-5738; **19**-5921; **20**-6310
fluid, **13**-3977-78, 3980-84
of gases, **19**-5922
of liquids, **19**-5922
sense of, **7**-1984
Preston, Professor Thomas, married Mrs. Cleveland, **2**-403
Preston-Pans, battle of, **5**-1500
Pretender, the, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3312
Pretender, the Old: see Stuart, James Francis Edward
Pretender, the Young: see Stuart, Charles Edward
Priam, king of Troy, **1**-73, 78
Pribyloff Islands, foxes on, **16**-5078
Price, Ellen: see Wood, Mrs. Henry
Price, problem concerning discount of, **5**-1606
Prichard, Captain, character in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1333
Prickles, of fish, **8**-2609-10
of plants, **16**-5211, 5216
"Pride and Prejudice," by Austen, **9**-2622
Pride, House of, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-698
Priests, German, **8**-2551
in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
in French Canada, **15**-4831
in Tibet, **13**-3932
killed by jaguar, **18**-5808
of India, **6**-1713
of Rome, **17**-5274
tale told by priest, **2**-494
Primate, first archbishop, **18**-5652

Primavera, statue of, **15**-4675
Primogeniture, meaning of law, **12**-3781
Primrose, a flower, **3**-844, 958; **7**-2039; **13**-4136; **15**-4654, 4656; **16**-5089
and polyanthus, **17**-5235
bird's-eye, **16**-5090
Primrose family, of plants, **13**-4136; **15**-4658; **16**-5216
Primus, a berry, **11**-3564
Prince, bride of the wandering, **4**-1204
robber and little, **8**-2523
who gave up his freedom, **13**-4027
who was poor, **8**-2396
Prince Albert, Canadian town, **18**-5610
Prince Consort, statue of, **16**-5040
Prince Edward Island, account of, **17**-5401, 5543, 5546
and the Dominion, **4**-1276, 1280
fox-farms on, **16**-5078
history of, **1**-224; **2**-559; **3**-756-58; **12**-3732
population of, **12**-3731
railways in, **7**-2276
Prince Imperial, killed in Zulu War, **8**-2291
Prince of Wales, three feathers of, **3**-772
Prince Royal, during French Revolution, **13**-4106
Prince Rupert, Canadian seaport, **18**-5782
see also Canada, railways and canals
Princes, in the Tower, **7**-1992; **15**-4684
Prince's Island, in Africa, **14**-4305
Princess, and goblin, **5**-1483
and King Grislybeard, **4**-1203
and the gold, **18**-5774
golden ball of, **5**-1353
search for the real, **2**-394
silent, **15**-4859
strange adventures of, **2**-495
twelve dancing princesses, **2**-354
who became a goose-girl, **9**-2944
Princess Royal, a dance, **9**-2805
"Princess Sonia," by Magruder, **7**-2103
Princess-Vista, of Rideau Hall, **5**-1456
Princeton, battle of, **4**-1004
Princeton University, story of, **14**-4566, 4568
Principal Navigations, Voiages, etc., by Hakluyt, **17**-5487
"Principles of Human Action," by Hazlitt, **15**-4732
Pringle, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
Printing, and linotype, **3**-943
art of, **16**-4923
in Holland, **11**-3547
men who gave us, **12**-3607
with movable letters, **8**-2555
Printing-presses, development of, **12**-3614
in England, **3**-776, 953; **11**-3482
Printing-telegraph, a machine, **11**-3574, 3577, 3580
Prioress, in "Canterbury Tales," **2**-499; **13**-3939
Priories, of religious orders, **15**-4791
Prism, and light, **14**-4524; **16**-5165
spectrum given by, **9**-face 2736, 2740-41
use of, **1**-237; **13**-4230
Prison, Debtors', in "Little Dorrit," **8**-2461
Elizabeth Fry and, **5**-1329
English act concerning, **4**-1042
"Prisoner of Chillon," by Byron, **10**-2980
Prisoners, in Siberia, **12**-3798
Prisoner's-base, a game, **13**-3966
"Prisoners of Hope," by Johnston, **7**-2101
Prison-vessels, of Charleston, **3**-784
Privateers, American, **4**-1006; **5**-1399; **10**-3003; **11**-3489
French, **2**-559
of Confederacy, **7**-2052
of England, **1**-280
see also Pirates
Privilege, Viscount, character in "Peter Simple," **7**-2028
Privilege, the Great, **11**-3544
Probe, telephone, **14**-4447
Problem, problem concerning, **5**-1365
see also Little Problems for clever people
Process, cyanide, for gold mining, **17**-5324
of steel-making, **18**-5698-99
vulcanizing: see Rubber
Procopius, historian of Rome, **10**-3188
Procter, Adelaide Anne, poems: see Poetry Index
Procter, Bryan Waller: see Cornwall, Barry
Procter (Henry A.), British general, **3**-759
Proctotyrpes, insects, **11**-3300
Procyon, a star, **9**-2642, 2645
Produce Market, in Chicago, **18**-5829
"Professor at the Breakfast Table," by Holmes, **5**-1617
Projecting-machine, of "movies," **16**-5137
Projection, Mercator's, in map-making, **6**-1767
Prometheus, painting of myth, **6**-1688
"Prometheus Unbound," by Shelley, **19**-6036
Prominences, of the sun, **7**-2091-92
Promise, a key called, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1185
"Promised Land," of the Bible, **20**-6330
Pronghorn, antelope, **17**-5331
Pronouns, and verbs, **11**-3329
different kinds of, **10**-3167
Proofs, of printer, **3**-950
Propeller, driven by turbine, **8**-2495
invention of, **8**-2489, 2491
Property, in America, **5**-1438
laws respecting woman's, **10**-3121
Property-man, of film-studio, **16**-5138
Property-room, of moving pictures, **16**-5139
Prophecy, on Hallowe'en, **19**-5923
Prophet of Allah: see Mahomet
"Prophet of the Great Smoky Mountain," by Craddock, **7**-2101
Proportions, law of multiple, **6**-1694
Prose, what it is, **3**-711
Prospectors, for gold, **19**-6093
Prospero, Shakespearian character, **1**-329
Protection, of animals: see Animals, with wonderful coats
"Protection-money," **5**-1499
Protector of the Commonwealth: see Cromwell, Oliver
Proteids, as foods, **8**-2365-66; **9**-2730
class of compounds, **13**-4116; **17**-5513
in milk, **9**-2827; **15**-4585
Proteins, class of compounds, **17**-5513
in milk, **14**-4372
Protestants, and the Church of Rome, **8**-2555; **10**-3192
during Reformation, **11**-3544
history, **1**-134; **2**-435
in Austria, **8**-2556
in Cevennes, **8**-2418
in Germany, **9**-2770; **12**-3653, 3656
in Great Britain and Ireland, **4**-1115; **10**-3142; **18**-5625
in Maryland, **2**-528
in Quebec, **17**-5296
martyrs among, **16**-5093
see also Huguenots
Proteus, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-701
Shakespearian character, **2**-639
Prothonotary, a warbler, **8**-2346
Protoplasm, artificial, **13**-4116
burning of, **6**-1647
in the eye, **13**-4022
living matter, **4**-1123, 1195-97; **15**-4855
poisons of, **15**-4691
Protractor, use of, **2**-481
Provence, girl of, **8**-2419
Proverbs, games with, **7**-2143; **17**-5354
stories illustrating, **18**-5686
Provinces, Maritime: see Canada
Provincetown, on Cape Cod, **12**-3849
Prudence, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1129
Prudence, fresco of, **6**-1686
Prunes, where grown, **2**-651
Prussia, King of, and the Netherlands, **11**-3547
at Versailles, **17**-5537
made German emperor, **6**-1658
Prussia, and Austria, **8**-2596; **9**-2905
and France, **8**-2289, 2561; **13**-4102, 4106
and Poland, **9**-2894
and Schleswig-Holstein, **12**-3658
control of, **9**-2762
history of, **8**-2557, 2560, 2596, 2600
map of, **8**-2592
Napoleon and, **8**-2593; **11**-3346
serfdom in, **8**-2561
war with Denmark, **8**-2597
see also Franco-Prussian War, Waterloo, battle of
Prussia, Duke of, successor of, **8**-2560
Pruth, frontier on, **10**-3194
Psalm, singing in Puritan churches, **10**-3049
Twenty-third, in verse, **2**-548
what it is, **2**-369, 546
"Psalm-singer's Amusement," by Billing, **10**-3049
Psamtik, character in "Egyptian Princess," **19**-5951
Psyche, and Cupid, **6**-1909
Psyches, moths, **10**-3021
Ptarmigan, a bird, **5**-1559, 1561-62; **6**-1918; **11**-3444-45

Pterodactyle, disappearance of, **1**-50; **12**-3670
Ptolemies, Egyptian dynasty, **15**-4851-52; **18**-5785
Ptolemy, and the Irish, **18**-5551
Ptolemy I, ruled Egypt, **13**-4172
Ptolemy (XII), king of Egypt, brother of Cleopatra, **18**-5786
Ptolemy, Claudius, Egyptian mathematician, **6**-1676
Ptthmllnsprcs, Professor, character in "Water Babies," **12**-3836
Public Gardens, in Washington, **6**-1692
Public-Utility Industries, of Canada, **13**-4129
Puck, a fairy, **1**-327
a statue, **15**-4670
Pudding-stone, **17**-5349
see also Conglomerate
"Puddlers at the Furnace," by Meunier, **13**-4174
Pueblo, Mexico, history of, **14**-4402
Pueblos, Indian tribe, **1**-16, 19; **12**-3628-29
Puech, Denys, sculptor, **18**-5683
Puff-adder, poisonous serpent, **5**-1383, 1386
Puff-ball, a fungus, **15**-4883-84
Puffins, birds, **6**-1644-46
Pugatchev, Cossack leader, **12**-3727
Puget, Pierre, French sculptor, **13**-4174
Puget Sound, in Washington, **18**-5717
salmon of, **12**-3850
Pul: see Tiglath Pileser III
Pullman, George M., sleeping car of, **9**-2716
Pullman: see Sleeping-car
Pulp, of wood, **3**-942
Pulpit, a rock, **4**-1312
Pulp-mills, in Newfoundland, **20**-6296
Pulp-wood, in New Brunswick, **17**-5548
Pulse, and time-measurement, **12**-3671
feeling the, **14**-4376
of artery, **5**-1594; **13**-4018, 4201; **19**-6110
pendulum used to measure, **6**-1678
Pulverini, Count of, and flood, **14**-4357
Puma, an animal, **18**-5801
life-history of, **1**-156, 160
occasionally dangerous, **18**-5808
Pumice-stone, as an eraser, **10**-3149
what it is, **2**-432; **10**-3045, 3251
Pump, for well, **7**-2116
height of water in, **13**-3978
how water comes out of, **7**-2127
in tunnel, **20**-6267
working of a, **13**-3983
see also Air-pump, Jack, house of
Pumpkin, chariot of, **3**-798
food-plant, **1**-15-16; **11**-3325
"Punch," a rock, **4**-1311
Punch, comic paper, **8**-2326
Punch-and-Judy, in English village, picture, **1**-207
Punctuation: see Stops, amusement with
Punic Wars, mention of, **17**-5274
Punishment, and Congress, **5**-1435
of Colonial children, **3**-961
of criminals, **5**-1438
Punjab, part of India, **5**-1632; **6**-1714, 1720; **17**-5416
Punk, from fungus, **15**-4883
Punta Castle, in Havana, **19**-6049
Pupa, of insect, **1**-49; **6**-1827
see also Chrysalis
Pupil, of the eye, **6**-1654; **11**-3510
Pupin, Michael I., and telephone, etc., **9**-2717; **14**-4447-48
Puppies, puppy in race, **15**-4612
story of monkey and, **2**-631
Purcell Mountains, in Canada, **18**-5778
Puritan, a statue, **15**-4672
Puritans, and Sidney's son, **15**-4868
English political party, **4**-1041; **6**-1863
in America, **2**-524-26; **13**-4078
Purl-stitch, in knitting, **15**-4709
Purple, the color, **6**-1951; **9**-2696; **14**-4524
Purse, crochet, **13**-4042
magic, **10**-3114
mysterious paper, **8**-2584
old-fashioned, **13**-4212
see also Sea-purses, Shepherd's purse
Pushkin, Alexander, Russian poet, **17**-5314
"Pussies:" see Willows, catkins of
Puss-in-Boots, a story, **4**-1144-45; **5**-1477
Puss-in-the-Corner, a game, **8**-2589
Puss-moth, an insect, **10**-3011, 3019
Put-in-Bay, memorial at, **10**-3010
Putnam, Major-General Israel, Appeal to Heaven, **17**-5492
during Revolution, **4**-1000-01
escaped from Indians, **3**-898
Put-out: see Baseball
Putter, a golf club, **10**-3211, 3213
Putting-green, in golf, **10**-3211
Puzzle, for guessing, **1**-110; **9**-2726, 2806; **13**-4202
of the laughing sailor, **8**-2586
with paper, **15**-4615, 4713
see also Games, Things to make and to do, Wizard King, puzzles of
Puzzle-pictures, **3**-930; **10**-3218; **11**-3320, 3328, 3443, 3558-59; **15**-4810, 4819, 4829; **16**-4931
Puzzle-rhymes and verses, **14**-4385, 4500
Pydna, battle of, **17**-5276
Pygmalion, and Galatea, **3**-980
Pylon, of Karnak, **16**-5042
Pym, John, English parliamentarian, **4**-1038; **6**-1862, 1864, 1866
Pynson, Richard, a printer, **12**-3612
Pyramids, a game, **16**-5132
Pyramids, battle of the, **14**-4304
of Egypt, **1**-168; **8**-2406; **15**-4841-43, 4846, 4848, 4853; **16**-5040, 5042; **17**-5417; **19**-6180, 6190
Pyrenees Mountains, frontier of Spain, **8**-2416; **11**-3337, 3340
Pyrochles, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Pyrola, a plant, **16**-4955
Pyrrho, Greek, **5**-1320
Pyrrhus, of Greece, **17**-5274
Pythagoras, Greek, **5**-1320
Pytheas, and Britain, **16**-5202
Pythias: see Damon and Pythias
Python, a serpent, **5**-1378, 1380, 1387

Q

Quagga, extinct animal, **19**-6002
Quahog, a clam, **9**-2616
Quail, a bird, **5**-1558, 1561, 1564; **8**-2342; **10**-3151
Quakers, in America, **2**-525, 529-30, 533
Quaker and the Frenchman, **4**-1064
religious sect, **5**-1329; **19**-5934-35
Quality, of note, **10**-3150
Quarry, layers of rock in, **9**-2913
Quarter, the disappearing, **5**-1361
Quarter-back: see Football
Quartering, kind of lumber, **10**-3215
Quartz, a rock, **19**-5887
for glass, **4**-1264
scratches things, **10**-3230
Quatrain, kind of poetry, **2**-369
Quatre Bras, battle of, **14**-4368
Quaver: see Music
Quay, English, in Petrograd, **12**-3800
Quebec (city), attacks on, **2**-559; **3**-756, 892, 894, 898-99; **4**-1000
battle of, **4**-1114; **12**-3768
description of, **4**-1273; **17**-5297; **19**-6124
history of, **1**-13, 224, 278; **2**-554, 556; **14**-4323
statues of, **1**-229
Quebec (province), education in, **17**-5401-02
French in, **17**-5295
history, **1**-224; **3**-755-56, 758; **4**-1270, 1276; **5**-1454, 1457; **12**-3732-34
parliament buildings of, **5**-1454
population of, **12**-3731
productions of, **19**-6092, 6094-95
see also Canada, railways and canals, Habitants
Quebec Act, and Canada, **20**-6345
passed, **3**-755
Quebec Bridge, building, **1**-24; **7**-2274
Quebec Resolutions, and Canada, **4**-1276
"Queechy," by Warner, **7**-2099
Queen, an uncrowned American, **16**-4941
character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3090
of ants, **10**-2967, 2969-70, 2973
of beehive, **9**-2848, 2851-52
of Spain, the minstrel, **5**-1526
who gave up her boy, **1**-334
Queen Anne's Lace: see Carrot, flowers of wild
Queen Anne's War, in America, **3**-894; **8**-2560
see also Spanish Succession, war of
"Queen Bee," authorship of, **5**-1478
Queen-cell, of beehive, **9**-2848
Queen Charlotte Islands, in Pacific, **18**-5780
Queen City of the Lakes: see Toronto
Queen Elizabeth, Sarah Bernhardt in, **16**-5144
"Queen-mother," by Swinburne, **19**-6040
Queen of the Adriatic: see Venice
"Queen of the May," by Tennyson, **19**-6036
Queen-of-the-Meadows: see Meadow-sweet
Queensboro' Bridge, of New York, **1**-25
Queen's College: see Rutgers
Queensland, gems from, **20**-6382
in Australia, **5**-1372

Queenston, Brock died at, **5**-1399
Queenstown, in Ireland, **18**-5555
Queen's University, in Kingston, Ont., **3**-754; **17**-5402, 5405; **19**-6122
Queen-wasp, life of, **9**-2860
"Quentin Durward," story of, **5**-1496
Quesada, Spanish adventurer, **14**-4512
Question, problem concerning, **5**-1522
Questionarius, Roman fire-official, **18**-5756
Quetzal, a bird, **6**-1757, 1764; **14**-4406; **20**-6380
Quetzalitzi: see Emerald
Quiberon Bay, battle of, **4**-1114; **12**-3768
Quicklime, action of, **14**-4371
what it is, **6**-1697, 1816
Quicksands, cause of, **13**-4017
Quicksilver: see Mercury
Quidi Vidi, village in Newfoundland, **20**-6297
Quills, for pens, **11**-3433
in spinets, **4**-1088
of cassowary, **5**-1508
of hedgehog, **2**-514
popguns made from quills, **16**-4931
use of, **9**-2782; **11**-3482, 3484
Quilp, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," **9**-2773
Quincy, city in Illinois, **19**-6075
Quinnat, a salmon, **13**-3954
see also Chinook
Quintianus, and St. Agatha, **4**-1029
Quintilis, old name of July, **14**-4534-35
Quintus, son of, **13**-4091
Quipus, knotted cords, **14**-4510
Quirinal Hill, in Rome, **17**-5272
Quito, capital of Ecuador, **15**-4606
"Qui transtulit sustinet," motto, **17**-5492
Quivira, and Coronado, **1**-276
Quoits, game of, **4**-1052; **12**-3642
Quotation, unknown, **17**-5451
"Quo Vadis," in moving-pictures, **16**-5142

R

Ra, sun-god, **15**-4846
Rabbis, and St. Jerome, **13**-4030
in the desert, **14**-4416
Rabbi's Daughter, statue of, **15**-4675
Rabbit, and guinea-pigs, **14**-4500
ears of, **19**-6084
joke about, **11**-3445
made at dinner-table, **7**-2267
making stuffed cloth, **3**-843
pest in Australia, **5**-1372; **7**-2085
teeth of, **10**-3098
varieties and life-history of, **2**-414, 512-13; **8**-2350; **18**-5571, 5574, 5663
Rabies, a disease, **8**-2470; **20**-6364
Raccoon, fur-animal, **3**-878-79; **16**-5072; **20**-6373
on canal-boat, **15**-4768
Race, basket, **7**-2264
clothes-pin, **4**-1303
egg-and-fan, **7**-2264
for hayfield, **13**-4203
Marathon, **6**-1819
menagerie, **15**-4612
obstacle, **12**-3642
on beach, **16**-5122
three-legged, **4**-1303
see also Games, Marathon, Swimming, Things to make and to do, etc.
Rachel, actress, **20**-6336
Biblical character, **20**-6330
character in "The Virginians," **11**-3419
Rachel and Jacob, a game, **4**-1303
Rack, instrument of torture, **4**-1029
Racket, for tennis, **14**-4378-79
Radcliffe College, part of Harvard, **14**-4570
Radiation, of heat, **3**-734; **4**-1085; **14**-4310
Radiation-pressure, of light, **6**-1792; **8**-2543; **12**-3888; **13**-3977; **16**-5164
Radicles, chemical, **6**-1818
Radiograms, from wireless outfit, **11**-3582
Radiolaria, marine animalcules, **8**-2410
Radio-telegraph, or "wireless," **11**-3582
Radish, a plant, **3**-732; **10**-2995; **11**-3325; **13**-4132, 4134
Radium, an element, **2**-568, 645; **5**-1319, 1418, 1447; **16**-5025
and helium, **16**-5025
and uranium, **14**-4276
and volcanoes, mountains, etc., **9**-2658; **10**-3249, 3254; **12**-3905-06
atoms of, **5**-1570
effects of, **9**-2913, 2915; **10**-3036
heat of, **5**-1416; **10**-3045; **13**-4111; **14**-4312
Radium, in the earth, **11**-3571
in the sea, **9**-2651
in the sun, **11**-3507
Radius, bone of the arm, **8**-2571; **13**-4200
Radius, of a circle, **9**-2696
Rae, Henrietta, picture of Ophelia, **18**-5589
Raffia, basket of, **17**-5448
for tying, **3**-732
Raft, Turkish army on rafts, **10**-3190
Rafts, war-conference on, **12**-3728
Raft-spider, habits of, **11**-3359
Ragged-School, movement, **12**-3824
Rags, for paper, **3**-943-44; **9**-2686
Rags and Tatters: see Mallow
Ragweed family, of plants, **16**-5216
Ragwort, flowers of, **13**-4016, 4204, 4208
Rail, the third, **20**-6352
Railroad automobile, invention of, **18**-5599
Railroads: see Railways
Railroad-Trainmen, Brotherhood of, **13**-4128
Rails, distance between, **7**-2274
expansion of, **14**-4393
manufacture of steel, **18**-5702
train keeps on, **3**-920
Rails, in wood-joints, **5**-1520
Rails, marsh-birds, **7**-1978; **8**-2341
Railton, William, English artist, made Nelson Column, **4**-1262
Railway-car, on single rail, **20**-6216
Railway-Conductors, Brotherhood of, **13**-4128
Railwaymen, Brotherhood of, **13**-4128
Railways, across continent, **8**-2377
aerial, **3**-750, 753
and canals, **15**-4770
and colors, **14**-4525
blocked by snow and flood, **1**-311
construction halted by lions, **18**-5806
curves of, **13**-4019
early in England, **2**-598, 604; **4**-1117
first in United States, **2**-605; **6**-1840; **11**-3491
for ships, proposed, **18**-5594
in Africa, **1**-297; **14**-4306, 4309
in Alaska, **13**-4060
in Asia, **13**-3924
in Australia, **5**-1374
in France, **8**-2416, 2422
in German Africa, **9**-2771
in Mexico, **14**-4405
in New Zealand, **5**-1490
in Panama, **14**-4407
in Russia, **12**-3798, 3802
in the Balkans, **10**-3244
management of, **1**-312
men who made, **2**-599
of Canada, **7**-2273
problems concerning, **4**-1104
second, **2**-603
should the lines join? **8**-2588
standard gauge of, **8**-2475
see also Toy-railway
Railway-train, built up from squares, **6**-1855
Rain, affects rocks, **9**-2654
and snow together, **7**-2081
dampness before, **12**-3778
disappearance of, **11**-3505
heaviness of, **17**-5398
in Great Britain, **6**-1878; **10**-3148
in Iberian peninsula, **11**-3338
in Queensland, **5**-1372
in winter, **10**-3232
increases fragrance of flowers, **6**-1878
life without, **6**-1878
signs of, **16**-5174
washes air, **6**-1877
what it is, **2**-428
Rainbow, cause of, **6**-1877; **16**-5165
legends of, **12**-3652
seeing the other side of, **6**-1654
Raindrops, and light, **16**-5165
cohesion of, **3**-694
formation of, **2**-613; **3**-694; **14**-4371
velocity of falling, **12**-3674
Rainfall, measuring, **10**-2993
studied by Weather Bureau, **5**-1437
Rain-gauge, to make a, **10**-2993
Rain-water, effects of, **7**-2007
Raisins, where grown, **2**-650
Rajah, prince of India, **5**-1638; **6**-1717
Rajputs, in British Empire, **6**-1713; **13**-4081
Rake, of a mast, **15**-4620
Raleigh, Sir Walter, and cloak, **3**-860
and Spenser, **17**-5487

Raleigh, Sir Walter, colonized America, **1**-275, 281; **2**-521; **3**-959; **13**-4078; **20**-6271
explorations in South America, **19**-6047
friends of, **17**-5486, 5488
poems: see Poetry Index
story of, **3**-854; **4**-1035; **17**-5408
Raleigh, capital of North Carolina, **7**-2054; **19**-5958; **20**-6275
Ralph, a bird, **16**-5180
Ralph, character in "Round the World," **16**-4910
Ram, a constellation, **9**-2643
Ram, god Ammon as a, **15**-4840
Ram: see Bellin, the ram
"Rambler," a periodical, **15**-4727
Rameses II, Pharaoh of Egypt, **15**-4841, 4849
statue of, **16**-5042
Ramezay, Claude de, Governor of Montreal, **5**-1453
Ramillies, battle of, **8**-2560
"Ramona," by Jackson, **7**-2100
Ramsay, Allan, Scotch poet, **19**-6032
Ramsay, Sir William, and aurora borealis, **17**-5294
theory of smells, **15**-4636
Ram's-head, a lady's slipper, **9**-2886
Ranch, Canadian sheep picture, **1**-229
Randall, James Ryder, and Maryland, **10**-3053
poems: see Poetry Index
Rands, William Brighty, poems: see Poetry Index
Ranger, a ship, **10**-3004; **17**-5493
Rangoon, ship, in "Round the World," **16**-4914
Rankin, Jeanette, representative from Montana, **10**-3124
Rantaine, character in "Toilers of the Sea," **13**-4224
Ranunculi, plants, **6**-1738; **17**-5228
Rape, colza-oil from, **3**-669
Raphael, in "Paradise Lost," **18**-5680
Raphael, Mrs. Mary F., picture of Queen Guinevere, **11**-3371
Raphael (Sanzio), burial of, **17**-5277
Halls of, in Vatican, **16**-5103
Italian painter, **3**-760-63; **9**-2797; **15**-4590, 4593
pictures of, **3**-760; **5**-1320, 1327
wrote in Rome, **10**-3080; **16**-5097, 5099, 5103-04, 5107; **19**-5933
Rapids du Platt, in St. Lawrence, **19**-6123
Rapunzel, golden ladder of, **8**-2319
Rashleigh, character in "Rob Roy," **5**-1623
Raspberry, a fruit, **2**-660; **11**-3554; **12**-3786; **13**-5134
the flowering, **15**-4761, 4763
"Rasselas," by Johnson, **15**-4727
Ratios, in musical harmony, **16**-4904
Ratisbon, German city, **9**-2769
Rats, and Bishop Hatto, **13**-4237
and plague, **2**-512
and Valerian, **16**-4951
Buckland poisoned by rat, **5**-1382
eaten by ants, **10**-2974
followed the Pied Piper, **2**-370
various kinds of, **3**-805-07; **4**-1012
see also Bandicoot, Bats, Jerboa, Kangaroo, Musk-rat
Rattler, ship, **8**-2489
Rattles, of Indians, **9**-2781
Rattles, plants, **12**-3892
Rattlesnake, hibernation of, **20**-6374
on Colonial flag, **6**-1658; **17**-5492
poisonous serpent, **3**-682; **5**-1383, 1385-86; **12**-3625
rattle of, **5**-1386
sucking bite of, **6**-1956
Rattlesnake, ship, **3**-872
Rattlesnake-weeds, plants, **13**-4208
Raven, bird of prey, **6**-1900-01
egg of, **6**-face 1756, 1760
farmer and the, **19**-6023
in story, **6**-1905
"Raven," by Poe, **5**-1616
Ravenel, Lord, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3973
"Ravenshoe," by H. Kingsley, **8**-2329
Ravenswood, Lord of, in "Bride of Lammermoor," **5**-1497
Ravine, a mile deep, **3**-face 851
Rawlinson, Sir Henry, and rock of Behistun, **11**-3484
Ray, electric, **8**-2481-82
Rayleigh, Lord, of the Royal Society, **2**-646
Raymond, Count of Toulouse, **5**-1551
Rays, blue, violet and ultra-violet, **10**-3228
of light: see Light, X-rays
of sun, **10**-3146
Rays, fishes, **8**-2481-82
Razor, sharp edge of, **8**-2330
tiredness of, **13**-4023; **17**-5516
Razor-bills, birds, **6**-1644-46
Razor-clam: see Clam
Razor-strop, mushroom used as, **15**-4883
Read, T. Buchanan, poems: see Poetry Index
Reade, Charles, English author, **8**-2321, 2328
Reading, Earl, Lord chief justice, **20**-6337-38
Reading, Abbey of, **2**-590
Reading, centre of, **12**-3821
eyes and, **14**-4526
school-lessons in: see Tables of Contents
Reaper, agricultural machine, **13**-4150
Swiss, **18**-5848
Reaping-machine, invention of, **6**-1840; **9**-2714
Rear-Admiral, naval rank, **20**-6214
Reason, what it means, **2**-518
Réaumur, meaning of, **6**-1938
see also Thermometers, various
Rebecca, Biblical character, **20**-6330
character in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1666
"Rebecca of Sunnybrook Farm," by Wiggin, **7**-2101
Rebellion, Bacon's, **2**-530, 532
Canadian, **4**-1271
men of the Great (British), **6**-1857
Riel's, **4**-1278; **15**-4622
Shays', **5**-1391
Recalde, Inigo Lopez de: see Loyola, St. Ignatius de
Receptacle, of flower and fruit, **13**-4134
Reciprocity, between Canada and United States, **4**-1274, 1281
Reckoning Robin, in story of "Grey and White Castles," **6**-1903
Recognition, power of, **16**-5021
Recoil, of gun, **15**-4812
Recollection, power of, **16**-5021
Recollets, in Canada, **17**-5296
Reconstruction, of seceding states, **7**-2057
Recorde, Robert, English astronomer, **6**-1677
Records, of talking-machine, **18**-5601-02, 5605
"Recreation," a painting, **6**-1688
Recreation-piers, New York's, **10**-3222
Rectangle, meaning of, **17**-5290
Rectum, use of, **8**-2365
Reculvers, Castle of, **1**-212
Red, a primary color, **1**-166; **9**-2696; **14**-4523; **19**-5891
and chlorophyll, **13**-4114
color combinations of, **6**-1951
color of deserts and Mars, **10**-3127
effect on eye-rods, **14**-4429
hated by wood-hen, **5**-1509
heated person becomes, **12**-3685
in fire-flame, **19**-5892
in flag, **17**-5397, 5491
irritates bull, **9**-2802
light-waves of, **17**-5243-44
Redbird, a grosbeak, **8**-2345
Redbraes Castle, and Grizel Hume, **18**-5626
Red Comyn, killed by Bruce, **10**-3138
Red cross, how to make, **4**-1239
Red-Cross, Knight of the, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-697-99, 701
Red Cross Society, dogs for, **20**-6324
money raised for, **11**-3495
origin of flag, **10**-2992
work of, **10**-3123
Redemptioners, sent to America, **2**-524
"Red Fox," by Roberts, **14**-4327
Redgauntlet, Sir Edward, **5**-1497
"Redgauntlet," story of, **5**-1497
Red-head, a duck, **5**-1564
Red-Indian Paint, a flower, **9**-2879
"Red King," of England: see William Rufus
Red Lane: see Jack, house of
Red Men, chieftains, **18**-frontis.
see also Indians, American
Redpoll, a bird, **11**-3458
egg of, **6**-face 1760
Red River, in Canada, **1**-230
Red River Settlement, and Riel Rebellion at, **4**-1278
Redruth, English town, **3**-665
Reds, in Uruguay, **15**-4610
Red Sea, between Asia and Africa, **12**-3855; **14**-4269, 4298, 4302
Redstart, a bird, **6**-1762; **7**-2109, 2111
nest of, **18**-5751

Red-top, grown for hay, **8**-2384
Reduction, what it means, **4**-1245
Reduvius personatus, insect, **11**-3454
Redwing, a bird, **7**-2112
Redwood, use of, **17**-5352
Reed, Major Walter C., and yellow fever, **10**-3201-02, 3235, 3236
Reed, a grass, **5**-1351; **10**-3061; **12**-3901
for nest, **18**-5746
for pens, **11**-3484
Reed-bird: see Bobolink
Reed-bunting, a bird, **7**-2104, 2111
Reed-mace: see Cat's-tail
Reed-sparrow, nest of, **18**-5753
Reed-warbler, a bird, **7**-2107, 2111
egg of, **6**-face 1760
nest of, **13**-5747
Reef-knot, in rope, **13**-3963-64
Reefs, of coral, **8**-2406
Reemug, a magician, **13**-4238
Reeves, Sims, tenor, **12**-3769
Reeves, females of ruffs, **7**-1978
Reflections, and color, **17**-5246
from water, **10**-3045
light and, **11**-3510
Reflex-action, of body, **9**-2910; **15**-4813; **19**-6109
tickling and, **14**-4488
Reform, in England, **4**-1119
Reformation, and Puritans, **2**-524
effects of, **11**-3544
in England, **3**-859
in Europe, **8**-2556; **9**-2904
in Netherlands, **18**-5850
in Spain, **11**-3344
in Switzerland, **10**-2988
martyrs of, **16**-5093
origin of the, **10**-3190
Reform Club, in "Round the World," **16**-4909
Reformed Church, of Scotland, **6**-1776
Refraction, a property of water, **3**-734
errors of, **14**-4331
of sound, **15**-4582
see also Light, refraction of
Regan, Shakespearian character, **2**-641
Regensburg: see Ratisbon
Regent's Park, tulips in, **12**-3807
Regina, city in Canada, **1**-232; **4**-1280-81; **18**-5608, 5610
headquarters Mounted Police, **15**-4621
Regio, Father, and lace-making, **17**-5525
Registration, of mail, **11**-3412
Regnard (Jean F.), a traveler, **3**-805
Regulus (Marcus A.), Roman general, **2**-436; **17**-5274; **18**-5707
Regulus, a star, **9**-2639
Rehoboam, Israelite king, **20**-6330
Reichenbach Falls, in Switzerland, **18**-5846
Reichenstein, castle of, **13**-4236
Reichsrat: see Austria, Reichsrat of
Reichstadt, Duke of: see Rome, king of
Reichstag: see Germany, Reichstag
Reign of Terror, in France, **4**-1187; **8**-2283-84; **13**-4104, 4107
Reindeer, domesticated animal, **1**-293, 295; **2**-412; **12**-3661, 3797
in Alaska, **13**-4060
shadow-picture, **17**-5353
Reins, of Jack's house: see Jack, house of
Reis, Johann, and telephone, **2**-336; **14**-4446
"Reisebilder," of Heine, **11**-3398
Relationing, is thinking, **16**-4996
Relay-race, for swimming, **9**-2726
Reliefs, form of sculpture, **13**-4171
"Religion," a painting, **6**-1688
Religions, changes of, **8**-2555
freedom of religion, **8**-2596
Indian, **1**-18
of Egyptians, **15**-4842
of Persia, **16**-5146
of Scandinavians, **12**-3652, 3658
some founders of, **10**-3023
struggles in England, **3**-856
United States constitutional amendment referring to, **5**-1437
Rembrandt (H. Van Rijn), Dutch artist, **3**-763-65
pictures of, **3**-765; **11**-3541; **15**-4589, 4591, 4595
Remedy, Jack: see Falcon, M.
Remigius, Bishop, and Clovis, **7**-2068-69
Remington, Frederick, American sculptor, **15**-4675
Remington & Sons, and typewriter, **9**-2718
Remus, legend of, **17**-5272
see also Romulus and Remus
Remus, dog, in "Masterman Ready," **7**-2025
Remus, Uncle, **3**-966; **5**-1483
Renaissance, in Europe, **13**-4173; **17**-5308
Renard, et la chèvre, **17**-5532
et le lion, **17**-5532
Renée, of France, **12**-3695
see also Ferrara, Duchess of
Reni, Sandro, and magic slippers, **9**-2634
Rennes, capture of, **8**-2508
Rennet, effect on milk, **15**-4585
use of, **9**-2828
Rennie, John, bridge-builder, **1**-23
Reno, Nevada, on Truckee River, **8**-2383
Repeater-watch: see Watch, repeater
Repetition, and memory, **15**-4858
Representatives, Hall of, **6**-1686
Representatives, House of: see United States, House of Representatives
Reproach, Rock of Vile, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Reproducer, of talking-machine, **18**-5601
Reptiles, age of, **8**-2349; **9**-2919
brain of, **12**-3687
development of, **12**-3666
eaten by ants, **10**-2974
family of animals, **3**-670-75, 873; **4**-1209
first on land, **12**-3663
fossil, **9**-2918-19
prehistoric, **1**-50, 52
sleep of, **20**-6374, 6376
Republic, Batavian, **11**-3547
form of government, **5**-1434
the Dutch, **11**-3546-47
the school, development of, **20**-6387
see also France, Holland, Netherlands, South America, republics, United States, etc.
Republicans, of France, **8**-2286; **14**-4360
see also Party, Republican
Repulsion, instinct of, **16**-5188
"Requiem," by Mozart, **11**-3289
Resaca de la Palma, battle of, **6**-1844-45
Reservations, the Indian, **9**-2784
Reservoir, for water, **7**-2116, 2119, 2123; **17**-5415
Resident, in India, **5**-1638
Resin, and electricity, **7**-2162
for torches, **3**-663
prevents blurred ink, **18**-5741
Resistance, path of least, **9**-2909
Resolute, ship, **17**-5458
Resonators, and sound, **16**-5058-59
and voice, **13**-4093, 4096
effect of, **15**-4691
use of, **12**-3774
what they are, **3**-911
Respiration, or breathing, **6**-1647
"Rest," a painting, **6**-1688
Rest, for eyes, **14**-4526
state of, **12**-3675
see also Equilibrium
Rest, Happy Land of, of Indians, **4**-1106
Rest-harrow, a plant, **13**-4136
"Resurrection of Lazarus," painting, by Piombo, **16**-5106
Resurrection-plants, behavior of, **8**-2581-82
see also Rose-of-Jericho
Retable: see Pala d'Oro
Retina, of the eye, **6**-1654; **9**-2908, 2911; **10**-3046; **14**-4263, 4331, 4425-27, 4523-25; **15**-4586
Retorts, for coke, **18**-5689
for gas-making, **2**-417-18, 420
Retreat, of the Ten Thousand, **16**-5114, 5152, 5208
Retriever, a hunting dog, **2**-509-10; **20**-6321, 6326
Return, the Great, of Jews, **16**-5146
Reuss River, in Switzerland, **10**-2986; **18**-5848
Revenge, ship, **12**-3714; **13**-4183; **17**-5411
Revere, Paul, his engraving of Boston Massacre, **4**-996
warned Lexington, **4**-996, 999; **17**-5399
Reversing Falls, in New Brunswick, **1**-224; **17**-5549
Revillon Frères, fur-traders, **15**-4834
Revolution, American, **20**-6346
history of, **2**-400; **3**-756; **4**-993; **8**-2280; **20**-6253
Indians during, **6**-1841
scenes of, painted by Trumbull, **6**-1686
two spies of, **12**-3919
Revolution, of France: see France
Révolution, Place de la, in Paris, **8**-2284, 2415
Reyes, General, rebellion of, **14**-4404
Reynard, Sir, the Fox, **18**-5569
Reynaud, Dr., character in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4755
Reynaud, Jean, character in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4752

Reynolds, Sir Joshua, English artist, 3-763, 765-66; 9-2619; 13-4157; 15-4591, 4596, 4727, 4729
his pictures, 3-765; 6-frontis.; 13-frontis.
Rhacoporus, a kind of toad, 4-1216
Rhampsinitus, King, treasure of, 6-1912
Rhea, a bird, 5-1504, 1506-07
Rheims, cathedral of, 13-4173; 17-5378
Rheingrafenstein, Castle of, story of, 13-4240
Rheinhard, of Reichenstein, 13-4236
Rheinstein, castle of, 13-4236-37
Rheumatism, dampness and, 15-4690
Rhine River, as frontier, 8-2559, 2561
in Europe, 8-2550, 2594; 9-2763, 2765; 10-2982; 11-3539; 18-5848
legends and tales of, 13-4235
scene on, 13-4234
Rhinoceros, an animal, 4-1010-13
and horse, 19-6062
capture of, 20-6242
charges of, 18-5804
fossil, 9-2919
hides for leather, 9-2834
horn of, 4-1012
in Africa, 14-4306
prehistoric, 1-13
stories about, 1-216
young, 18-5665
Rhinoceros-bird, and rhinoceros, 4-1013
Rhodanthe, changed into rose, 10-3210
Rhode Island, and Constitution, 5-1392
colony of, 2-528
cotton manufactures of, 9-2684; 15-4886
flag of, 17-5493
flower of, 18-5816
history of, 10-3120
iron in, 18-5688
no state university, 14-4570
Rhode Island College: see Brown University
Rhode Island Red, kind of hens, 15-4712
Rhodes, island of, 16-5202
statues on, 3-910
Rhodesia, in Africa, 14-4308; 19-5999-6001
Rhodes Scholars, from Canada, 18-5610
Rhododendron, a shrub, 12-3903; 14-4556, 4565
in Asia, 13-3924
state flower, 18-5816
Rhodopis, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5951
Rhone River, Hannibal crossing, 17-5275
in Europe, 8-2416, 2418, 2422; 20-6260
Rhubarb, cultivation of, 10-3217; 11-3554; 12-3786
Rhyme, what it is, 1-101
Rhymes, a game, 1-253; 17-5444
counting-rhyme, 2-458
Rhythm, of poetry, 3-711
Rialto Bridge, 4-1170-71
Ribbon-fish, of the deep sea, 1-221; 8-2481, 2483
Ribbons, cushion-cover of, 11-3441
Ribbon-work, table-square in, 7-2139
Ribiera, Inez da, character in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2977
Ribs, broken, 14-4382
of snakes, 5-1379; 14-4487
of the body, 5-1594; 8-2466-68; 13-4200
Ricardo, David, political economist, 20-6338
Rice, Alice Hegan, American writer, 7-2102
Rice, Cale Y., dramatic poet, 7-2102
Rice, a food-plant, 5-1339; 6-1930; 10-2947, 2949
in American colonies, 4-994
in cultivation, 7-2151, 2154-55
in India, 5-1633-34
in Louisiana, 19-5960
in New Guinea, 5-1492
used for bread, 4-1132
Rice-bird: see Bobolink
Rice Lake, in Canada, 1-228
Rice-water, for invisible ink, 4-1302
Rich, Edmund, archbishop of Canterbury, 15-4797
Richard, brother of Edward V, 7-1993
Richard, character in "Rob Roy," 5-1623
character in "The Chimes," 8-2299
Richard, flight of 17-5393
Richard, in the Witch's ring, 2-505
Richard, son of Edward IV, 15-4684
Richard I, the Lion-hearted, or Cœur-de-Lion, king of England, 2-594; 10-3136
and Robin Hood, 9-2633
device of lions, 6-1657
discovered by song, 19-6195
forgave Gurdun, 7-2019
in Crusades, 12-3860
in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
Richard I, story about, 5-1496
Richard II, king of England, 3-768, 773; 4-1042, 1253
imprisoned Squires, 15-4684
"Richard II," by Shakespeare, 18-5584
Richard III, king of England, and the Princes in the Tower, 7-1992-93
reign of, 3-776, 855; 15-4684
"Richard III," by Shakespeare, 18-5584
Richard, of Cornwall, and Jutta, 19-6191
Richard, the Fearless, duke of Normandy, 2-472
Richardson, Samuel, English author, 6-1745, 1748
Richborough, castle of, 1-212
Richelieu (Armand J. I.), Cardinal, French statesman, 2-556; 7-2074
Richelieu River, battle on, 2-556
see also Canada, railways and canals
Richmond, Va., as capital of Confederacy, 7-2046-48, 2050
capital of Virginia, 19-5957
Capitol Square in, 19-5956
Richmond Castle: see Richmond Hill
Richmond Hill, enchanted cave of, 7-1995
lass of, 12-3769
Rickets, disease, 9-2829
Riddle-me-ree, a puzzle, 17-5523
Riddles, in rhyme, 14-4385; 17-5451
riddle of the sphinx, 9-2752
Rideau Canal, in Canada, 1-226; 7-2272, 2278; 13-4131
Rideau Falls, discovered, 2-556
Rideau Hall, residence of Canadian governor-general, 5-1456
Rideau River, in Canada, 1-226
Riders, on the wind, 1-173
Riding-Hood, Little Red, story of, 7-2178
Ridley, Nicholas, martyrdom of, 16-5094-95
Riel, Louis, and Riel rebellion, 4-1278
Rifle-stocks, of walnut, 16-5034
Rigby, and Lathom House, 15-4746
Rigel, a star, 9-2645
Riggs, George C., married Kate D. Wiggin, 7-2102
Right-handedness: see Brain, Hands, use of
Right of Search, and War of 1812, 3-758
"Right of Way," by Parker, 14-4327
Rights, Declaration of, 4-998
Rights, Woman's, fight for, 10-3121
Rigidity, of matter, 12-3775
Rigi Mountain, in Switzerland, 10-2982; 18-5847
Rigs-o'-Marlow, a dance, 9-2805
Riis, Jacob A., on children, 10-3222
Riley, James Whitcomb, American poet, 5-1621
poems: see Poetry Index
"Rime of the Ancient Mariner," by Coleridge, 19-6034
Rinderpest, disease of cattle, 20-6368
Rinehart, Mary Roberts, American writer, 7-2103
Rinehart, William H., American sculptor, 15-4668
Ring, and coin trick, 4-1248
annual, of tree, 3-919
of Aladdin, 1-90
the witch's, 2-505
see also Anchor, Dances, Fairy-rings, Saturn, Smoke-rings
Ring-cartilage, in larynx, 20-6355
Ring-dove, a bird, 7-2217
Ring, Hunt the, a game, 8-2589
Ring-spinner, a machine, 15-4890
Ringstetten Castle, in story, 13-4054
Ringstrasse, street in Vienna, 9-2899
Ring-taw, a game, 16-5132
Rio de Janeiro, capital of Brazil, 15-4609; 17-5370
French at, 17-5368
Rio de la Plata, in South America, 17-5361, 5365
Rio Grande, boundary of United States, 6-1842
Riou, Capt. Edward, in battle of the Baltic, 6-1872
Ripple, on water, 4-1081
Ripple-marks, in sand, 13-4119
"Rip Van Winkle," by Irving, 5-1610; 15-4779, 4860
"Rise of Silas Lapham," by Howells, 5-1621
Ritchie, Lady, daughter of Thackeray, 8-2325
Rivadavia, Argentine statesman, 17-5362
River-pirate: see Pike
Rivers, Lord, and Edward V, 15-4685
Rivers, fish of, 4-1290; 9-2699
flow, courses, etc., 2-431; 5-1590; 7-2009-10; 16-5026; 19-5890
freshness of, 4-1288

Rivers, of Australia, **5**-1374
river under a city, **16**-5193
seeing the bottom of, **4**-1084
six flowing into a bay, **8**-2362
what they are, **7**-2118
Riverside Drive, in New York, **16**-5012; **17**-5428
River Towns, of Connecticut, **2**-532
Riviera, on the Mediterranean, **8**-2422
Rivière, Briton, his picture of Rizpah, **19**-5916
Rivière du Loup: see Canada, railways and canals
Rizpah, love for sons, **19**-5915
Rizzio, David, murder of, **10**-3142
Rizzo, Antonio, Italian artist, **4**-1172
Roach, a fish, **9**-2705
Road, along a country, **13**-3943
and a king, **13**-4126
carried off by collectors, **14**-4290
higher in the middle, **1**-168
in Alaska, **13**-4060
in Switzerland, **10**-2991
macadamized, **1**-168
Roman, **1**-168, 210; **2**-470
sides appear to meet, **5**-1592
stone in, **20**-6283
see also Music, lessons
Road-runner, a bird, **8**-2343
Roanoke, Island of, colony on, **1**-281; **2**-521; **3**-959; **17**-5410; **19**-5958
lost colony of, **20**-6271
Roar, of sea, **15**-4583
Robber, and little prince, **8**-2523
and the monk, **20**-6291
and the soldiers, **9**-2806
Robber-Knights, of Germany, **8**-2553, 2555
Robbia, Andrea della, Italian artist, **9**-2797
Robbia, Giovanni della, Italian artist, **9**-2797
Robbia, Luca della, Italian sculptor, **9**-2787, 2797; **13**-4173
Robert, duke of Normandy, **5**-1551
Robert, son of Earl of Huntingdon: see Hood, Robin
Robert I, the Bruce, king of Scots, **1**-130; **3**-770; **10**-3135-36, 3138
puzzle-picture, **3**-930
Robert II, king of Scots, reign of, **10**-3138
Robert III, king of Scots, reign of, **10**-3138
Robert Guiscard, leader of Normans, **5**-1551
Roberts, Charles G. D., Canadian author, **14**-4327; **17**-5407
Roberts, Frederick S., Lord, march to Kandahar, **13**-3927, 3932
Robertson, G. E., picture by, **17**-5485
Robertson, James, and Tennessee, **6**-1832
Roberval, Seignior de, settlement of, **2**-554
Robespierre, Maximilian, and French Revolution, **8**-2286; **13**-4099, 4107-08; **14**-4359
Robin, a bird, **2**-505; **7**-2107-08, 2110, 2114; **8**-2350; **11**-3464
English, **6**-face 1760; **18**-5747
see also Baltimore-oriole
"Robin Adair," song, **12**-3770
Robin Goodfellow, in story of "Fairyfoot," **13**-4049
Robin Hood: see Hood, Robin
Robinson, Ralph, translator, **13**-3942
Robinson Crusoe, island of, **2**-508
"Robinson Crusoe," by Defoe, **4**-1222-23; **6**-1745-46
see also Selkirk, Alexander
"Rob Roy," by Scott, **5**-1497, 1623
Rob Roy, problem of, **17**-5451
Rob Roy, ship, **8**-2492
Robsart, Amy, story of, **5**-1496; **12**-3880
Robsart, Sir John, daughter of, **12**-3880
Robusti, Jacopo: see Tintoretto
Roc, imaginary birds, **1**-217; **3**-791
Rochambeau (Jean B. D. de V., Count de), and America, **4**-1008-09
and picture of surrender of Cornwallis, **17**-5537
and Washington's birthday, **14**-4464
portrait, **4**-997
Rochegrosse, Georges, his picture of Huns pillaging villa, **8**-2551
Rochester, in England, **2**-589
Rochester, Bishop of: see Gundulf
Rochester, Cathedral of, in England, **4**-1254
Rock-bass, a fish, **9**-2701
Rock-crab: see Crab
Rock-crystal, lens of, **8**-2331
Rock-dove: see Rock-pigeon
"Rocked in the Cradle of the Deep," by Willard, **10**-3120; **12**-3768
Rockefeller Institute, for scientists, **20**-6363, 6368
Rocket, an engine, **2**-598, 603, 605
Rocket, in bridge-building, **1**-24, 29
way of a, **17**-5291
Rockfoil, flowers, **4**-1098
Rock-garden, making a, **4**-1098; **6**-1944; **7**-2039
Rockies, the Canadian, **12**-3730; **12**-5777
Rocking-stones, reason of, **1**-14
Rockling, a fish, **5**-1421
Rockminster, Lady, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3520
Rock of Tarik: see Gibraltar
Rock-oil: see Petroleum
Rock-pigeon, a bird, **7**-2218-19
Rock-roses, flowers, **4**-1098
Rocks, breathing of, **15**-4583
formed by fire, **9**-2919
how to know, **17**-5349
in Bay of Fundy, **1**-225
kinds of, **2**-426; **3**-917; **10**-3046
making a collection of, **14**-4290
radium in, **9**-2653
rain melts, **9**-2654
record of the, **9**-2915
road through, **18**-5843
that look like men and animals, **4**-1311-12
traces of early life on, **1**-187
voice that came from rock, **8**-2588
Rock-salt, deposits of, **13**-4017
Rock-samphire, a plant, **16**-5210
Rocky Mountains, birds of, **6**-1902
crossed, **5**-1397
in Canada, **1**-232; **7**-2275; **12**-3904
in North America, **1**-10
Rodents, and horse, **19**-6062
family of animals, **3**-679-80; **4**-1011; **12**-3668
teeth of, **7**-2079
Roderick Dhu, concealed men, **11**-3508
"Roderick Random," by Smollett, **6**-1751
Rodgers, C., long-distance flight of, **1**-117
Rodin, Auguste, French sculptor, **13**-4174, 4181
his statue of Thought, **16**-5079
Rods, of the eye, **14**-4425, 4427, 4523
Roe, Frederick, picture of Nelson at Yarmouth, **14**-4363
Roe, Sir Thomas, embassador to India, **6**-1716
Roe, fish-eggs, **8**-2601, 2603
Roebling, J. A., bridge-builder, **1**-25
Roebuck, variety of deer, **2**-412
Rogers (John), martyrdom of, **16**-5094
Rogers, Randolph, doors of, **6**-1685
Rogers, Samuel, poems: see Poetry Index
Rohand, Earl of Warwick, in story, **5**-1356
Rohrort, German city, **9**-2766
Roi, Le, le noble, et le paysan, **13**-4056
Rokesmith, John, character in "Our Mutual Friend," **8**-2462
Roland, legend of, **7**-2068; **11**-3340
song of, **7**-2068
sword of, **11**-3344
Roland (de la Platière), Madame (Jean M.), and French Revolution, **13**-4099, 4105, 4108
Roller-in, in hockey, **16**-5028
Roller-mills, for wheat, **9**-2717
Rollers, for printing press, **12**-3615
Roller-skates, of spools, **14**-4386
Rolling-machines, for steel, **18**-5702
Rollo, First Duke of Normandy, **7**-2069; **12**-3652
the grandson of, **17**-5393
"Roll on, Silver Moon," by Turner, **10**-3050
Roman Catholic Church, and Society of Jesus, **3**-894
called Popery, **6**-1863
history of, **1**-134; **2**-435; **8**-2552, 2554, 2556; **10**-3186, 3188, 3192
in Balkans, **10**-3245
in Canada, **17**-5296, 5302
in Spain, **11**-3344
Roman Catholics, and Gunpowder Plot, **6**-1806-07
and Huguenots, **7**-2075
during English Civil War, **6**-1863
in Austria, **8**-2558
in Canada, **3**-755; **12**-3732; **17**-5401
in France, **7**-2072
in Germany, **9**-2770
in Ireland, **4**-1115; **18**-5557
in Maryland, **2**-528
in Scotland, **10**-3142
martyrs among, **16**-5093
Romanoff, dynasty of, **12**-3724
Romans, King of the, title of, **8**-2556
Romans, and dogs, **20**-6319
and football, **20**-6277

Rome, and Paris, 20-[illegible]
and Russia, 2-[illegible]
and Spain, 2-[illegible]
and Switzerland, 19-[illegible]
and Turkey, 2-[illegible]
and Venice, 2-[illegible]
and wives, 2-2000
architecture of, 2-606, 610, 612
battle with Latins, 2-2000
census of, 12-4291
Christian of a Roman, 2-2000
Egyptian art under, 12-4172
founded Rheims, 2-2767
had rabbits, 2-632
in Egypt, 1-258
in Germany, 2-[illegible] 4-3258-54; 7-2007
in Spain, 2-[illegible]
in Switzerland, 2-[illegible]
in Turkey, 2-[illegible]
laws of, 2-[illegible]
of, 2-[illegible]
of, 2-[illegible]

Roumanians, in Canada, **12**-3732
Roundheads, in "Peveril of the Peak," **5**-1497
Parliamentary troops, **2**-523; **6**-1865
see also Puritans
"'Round the World in Eighty Days," by Verne, **16**-4909
Rousillon, Countess of, Shakespearian character, **1**-328
Rousseau, Jean Jacques, French writer, **13**-4099-4100, 4155; **17**-5312
Rove-beetle, value of, **11**-3303, 3306
Rowand's Folly, at Edmonton, **19**-6144
Rowan-tree, in Scottish legend, **11**-3524
see also Mountain-ash
Row-boat, capsizing, **12**-3886
Rowena, Lady, heroine of "Ivanhoe," **6**-1663
Rowland, in the "Witch's Ring," **2**-505
Rowlands, H. M.: see Stanley, Henry Morton
Roxburgh, and death of James, **10**-3140
Roxbury, settlement of, **19**-6114
Roy, garden of, **19**-6097
Royal Alexandra Bridge, in Ottawa, **7**-2272
Royal Americans, a garrison, **1**-197
Royal Exchange, the, in London, **4**-1258
Royal George, a ship, **2**-480
Royal Humane Society, medals of, **13**-4090
Royalists, British, **2**-523; **6**-1859, 1864-65; **12**-3693; **15**-4744, 4746, 4868
French, **8**-2286; **13**-4106; **14**-4284, 4359
in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
of Argentina, **17**-5361
Royal Military College, of Kingston, Ont., **3**-754
Royal, Mount, in Montreal, **1**-226; **2**-554; **4**-1275; **6**-1769
Royal Society, of London, **3**-865
Royal Victoria College for Women, in Montreal, endowment, **14**-4326
Royal Victoria Hospital, in Montreal, endowment of, **6**-1768; **14**-4326
Rozerale, farm of, in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4751
Rozier, Pilâtre de, and balloon, **18**-5810
Rozinante, horse, **3**-901, 967
Rubáiyat of Omar Khayyam, translation of, **19**-6038
Rubber, and the Congo Forest, **10**-3130
development of, **9**-2714
source of, **11**-3569; **17**-5370; **18**-5793
trade in, in Africa, **14**-4298, 4305
transportation of, **15**-4606, 4610
tree, of Panama, **7**-2159
Rubber-process, Vulcanizing, **11**-3570; **18**-5794
Rubbish-heaps, articles found in, **12**-3651
Rubellite: see Tourmaline
Rubens, Peter Paul, Flemish painter, **3**-762-63; **15**-4591
pictures of, **3**-767; **8**-frontis.; **11**-3541
Rubicon River, crossing the, **2**-440; **17**-5280
Rubinstein (Anton), Russian pianist, **10**-3052; **20**-6336
Ruby, a precious stone, **20**-6377-81
Ruby-throat, a hummingbird, **8**-2344; **11**-3457
Rückstuhl, F. W., American sculptor, **15**-4675
Rudder, of a ship, **15**-4618
Rude (François), sculptor, **16**-5048
Rudge, Barnaby, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2778
Rudolph I, of Hapsburg, and cup of water, **2**-475
elected emperor, **8**-2560; **9**-2895, 2898
war with Berne, **10**-2986
Rudolph II, Holy Roman Emperor, and Brahe, **6**-1678
Rue, Warren de la, invented process for oil, **3**-669
Rue-anemone, a flower, **9**-2880
Ruetli, the Swiss oath at, **10**-2983, 2988
Ruffs, birds, **7**-1978-79
Rufus, Cornelius, house of, **20**-6227
Rugby, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," **13**-4137-38
Rugs, problem concerning, **3**-850
Ruhr Valley, coal-fields in, **9**-2766
Rule, the golden, **10**-3028
"Rule, Britannia," song, **12**-3766
Ruler, straightness of, **19**-6081
Rum, in West Indies, **19**-6046
making of, **5**-1392
Rumania, accessions to, **10**-3247
and Great War, **10**-3247
and Transylvania, **9**-2895
formed, **10**-3240
Rum-pel-stilt-skin, story of, **2**-575-77; **5**-1478
Rumsey, James, steamboat of, **8**-2488
Running, and digestion, **10**-3180
and heart-beat, **16**-5020
Running-stitch, how to do, **2**-489
Runnymede, island in Thames, **2**-588
Runts, pigeons, **7**-2220
Rupert, Prince, of the Palatinate, during English Civil War, **6**-1858, 1865-66; **15**-4746, 4832
Rupert's Land, in Canada, **4**-1278; **15**-4832, 4834
Rurik, Viking chief, **12**-3722
Rush, William, American sculptor, **15**-4665
Rush, flowering: see Flowering-rush
why gale leaves standing, **3**-921
Rushers: see Football
Rushlight, for lighting, **5**-1542
Ruskin, John, comments of, **5**-1584; **6**-1792; **8**-2460; **9**-2791; **10**-3066; **12**-3645, 3913; **13**-4033; **17**-5303
English writer, **4**-1174; **5**-1439, 1481, 1527; **13**-4155, 4161, 4164; **15**-4734
Russell, Clark, novelist, **12**-3768
Russell, Henry, song-writer, **12**-3765, 3768
Russell, Lord John, colonial secretary, and Canada, **4**-1272
Russet: see Brown
Russia, alphabet of, **11**-3482
and Alaska, **7**-2148; **11**-3493
and America, **12**-3862
and Great War, **10**-3247
and Poland, **9**-2894
and Serbia, **10**-3247
animals of, **1**-161; **18**-5573
arms of, **12**-3723
as it is to-day, **12**-3796
birds of, **5**-1504
birth-rate of, **6**-1656
coal in, **9**-2680
costume of, **11**-3438
cotton in, **15**-4885
during Seven Years' War, **14**-4555
fish of, **8**-2601, 2603
fisheries of, **12**-3841
flowers of, **17**-5236
fossil reptiles of, **12**-3663
furs of, **16**-5074
gems from, **20**-6380, 6383
gold in, **17**-5318
hemp in, **13**-4003, 4007-08
history of, **3**-859; **4**-1115, 1118; **5**-1434; **7**-2063; **10**-3001
in Asia, **13**-3924
Jews in, **20**-6336, 6338
making of, **12**-3721
map of, **12**-3720, 3806
Napoleon in, **8**-2287-88
peace with Japan, **8**-2380
relations with France, **8**-2289-90, 2426
settlements of free cities in, **8**-2554
soils of, **11**-3351
Spencer's works in, **3**-871
tea in, **19**-5971
war with Sweden, **12**-3656
wheat in, **4**-1132
wool in, **9**-2678
see also Little Russia, Scythia, etc.
Russian-gossip, a game, **1**-253
Russians, and Bulgaria, **10**-3242
food of, **9**-2732
in battle of Navarino, **10**-3240
in Canada, **1**-230; **19**-5946
raids of, **10**-3190
Russian thistle, a weed, **13**-4212
Russo-Japanese War, mention of, **12**-3805
Russo-Turkish War, story of, **10**-3244; **12**-3729
Russula, a mushroom, **15**-4884
edible, **15**-face 4882
Rust, causes of, **6**-1792
how to remove, **2**-488
of iron, **10**-3227; **15**-4874
see also Iron, Iron-rust, Oxidation
Rust-disease, of wheat, **10**-2949
Rutgers College, history, **14**-4568
Ruthenians, in Galicia, **9**-2895
Rutledge, Ann, and Lincoln, **2**-402
Rutuli, war of, **1**-78
Ruyter, Michel A. de, Dutch admiral, **11**-3547
Ryder, Albert P., American painter, **14**-4250
Rye, for bread, **4**-1182
in Sweden, **12**-3660
production of, in United States, **8**-2386
Rye-grass, perennial, **5**-1348
Ryence, King, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700

Ryerson, Dr. Egerton, Canadian leader, **3**-759; **4**-1274
Ryks Museum, in Amsterdam, **11**-3548

S

S. O. S., distress call of wireless, **11**-3578
Saale, ship, **18**-5760
Saavedra, Miguel de Cervantes: see Cervantes
Saba, dam of valley of, **17**-5415
Saba, island of, **19**-6048
Sabbath, in colonies, **3**-964
name of, **1**-92
Sabbatia, a flower, **16**-5219
Sabines, and Romans, **17**-5272
Sable, an animal, **1**-160; **11**-3446; **16**-5074
Sabots, wooden shoes, **8**-2423; **10**-3262
Sabra, Princess, and St. George, **3**-978
Saccharin, from coal-tar, **2**-416
sweetness of, **14**-4272
Saccharose: see Glucose, Sucrose
Sachem, Indian ruler, **1**-17
Sack-race, a game, **3**-735
Sacks, and the farmer, **18**-5686
puzzle of the miller's, **7**-2145, 2271
Sacrifices, human, **14**-4508
Sacrum, the sacred bone, **8**-2468
"Sad Fortunes of the Rev. Amos Barton," by Eliot, **9**-2626
Sadowa, victory of, **8**-2597
Safety-lamp, carried by Hodgson, **18**-5809
for mines, **2**-604; **3**-664, 832, 834; **6**-1889
principles of, **14**-4309
Sagadahoc, settlement at, **2**-522
Sagas, of the Norsemen, **12**-3652
Sage, as medicine, **3**-966
Sage-brush, a shrub, **12**-3625
state plant, **18**-5816
"Sage of Chelsea:" see Carlyle, Thomas
Sago-palm, in New Guinea, **5**-1492
Saguenay, Indian district, **2**-554
Saguenay River, in Canada, **1**-228; **6**-1771; **19**-6124
settlement at mouth of, **2**-555
Sahara Desert, and France, **8**-2426
in Africa, **1**-298; **10**-3126-27; **14**-4297-98, 4308; **19**-6097, 6099, 6101, 6104-05
Said, and American thief, **16**-4989
Said Pasha, in Egypt, **14**-4304
Sail, of seeds: see also Parachutes of seeds
Sailor, drill and work of, **20**-6213
guided by stars or compass, **14**-4482
hitches and splices of, **11**-3326
in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
in Greek Seas, **10**-3245
knots of, **1**-251
puzzle of the laughing, **8**-2586; **9**-2726
sailors of our navy, **20**-6203, 6214
search for English sailors, **5**-1396-98, 1400
shark-superstitions of, **8**-2478
shipwrecked, **1**-73
Sailor King: see William IV of England
St. Albans, press at, **12**-3612
see also Verulam
St. Alexander Nevski, monastery of, **12**-3888
St. Andrews, archbishop of, character in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
St. Andrews, N. B.: see Canada, railways and Canals
St. Angelo, Roman fortress of, **10**-3082; **16**-5100; **18**-5853
St. Anne, Canadian village, **19**-6124
St. Anne, Mount, in Canada, **19**-6124
St. Anthony, falls of, **19**-6071
St. Augustine, history of, **1**-276; **2**-521; **3**-959
pleasure resort, **19**-5960, 5965
St. Bartholomew's Church, in New York, **13**-4221; **15**-4675
St. Bartholomew's Day, massacre of, **3**-857; **7**-2072, 2074-75; **17**-5409
St. Basil, cathedral of, **12**-3801
St. Beatenberg, village of, **18**-5842
St. Bernard, kind of dog, **2**-506, 508; **17**-5505; **20**-6222, 6318
St. Bernard, monastery of, **2**-506, 508; **20**-6318
St. Bernard Pass, across Alps, **8**-2286; **10**-2984
St. Bride, church of, **4**-1259
St. Catherine, ship, **12**-3719
St. Charles River, Cartier at, **2**-554
St. Christopher, island of, **19**-6043
St. Clair Lake, in America, **19**-6120
St. Clair River, in America, **1**-228; **19**-6120
St. Croix, island of, American possession, **7**-2158; **8**-2380; **19**-6048
St. Croix River, discovered, **2**-555
St. David, fairies of, **9**-2636
St. Domingo, revolution of, **15**-4800
St. Dunstan's in the East, church of, **4**-1259
Ste. Anne de Beaupré, pilgrimages to, **17**-5297
Sainte-Chapelle, in Paris, **17**-5534-35
St. Elias, Mount, in Alaska, **7**-2148; **13**-4058
"St. Elmo," by Evans, **7**-2098
St. Etienne, France, coal in, **8**-2420
St. Eustatius, island of, **19**-6043, 6048
St. Evrémonde, Marquis, character in "Tale of Two Cities," **8**-2461
St. Francis, death of, painting by Giotto, **15**-4590, 4592
St. Francis Lake, in the St. Lawrence, **19**-6123
St. Francis River, in Canada, **19**-6124
St. Gall, monastery of, **10**-2986, 2992
St. Gallen, Swiss town, **10**-2986
St. Gaudens, Augustus, American sculptor, **13**-4174; **15**-4665, 4670-72
statues of, **11**-3308; **16**-5015, 5017; **18**-5828
St. Gaul, name of, **18**-5552
St. Gellert, mountain of, **18**-5654
St. George, statue by Donatello, **9**-2787; **13**-4173, 4179
St. Germain, and Vidocq, **16**-5112
St. Germain en Laye, treaty of, **2**-556
"St. Gertrude," by Sullivan, **11**-3294
St. Goar, Rhine town, **13**-4238
St. Gothard, in Switzerland, **10**-2982, 2986; **18**-5847
St. Gothard Tunnel, under Alps, **10**-2992; **20**-6259-60
St. Helena, Napoleon's exile to, **2**-360; **8**-2289; **14**-4367-68
St. Helier, man who saved, **4**-1063
St. Henry, Cathedral of, **12**-3805
St. Isaac, Cathedral of, **12**-3798
St. James, church of, **4**-1259
St. John, New Brunswick, **1**-224; **17**-5548-49
see also Canada, railways and canals
St. John, Gospel of, **11**-3482
see also Bede
St. John, Island of, in Red Sea, **20**-6382
St. John, Island of, in Virgin Islands, **7**-2158; **8**-2380; **19**-6048
see also Prince Edward Island
St. John, knights of, **6**-1664
St. John, minister of, **15**-4789
St. John River, in New Brunswick, **2**-555; **17**-5546
St. John's, capital of Newfoundland, **20**-6293, 6296
St. John's College: see Fordham University
St. John's River, settlements on, **3**-756
St. John's-wort, a plant, **13**-4135
St. John the Divine, cathedral of, in New York, **13**-5012, 5016
St. Joseph, Hospitalières de, **1**-227
St. Just, and French revolution, **13**-4099
St. Kitts, island of, **19**-6043
St. Lawrence Gulf, mouth of St. Lawrence, **2**-554
St. Lawrence River, a description of, **19**-6119
bridges over, **1**-33
claims to valley, **3**-895
in America, **1**-10, 33, 223-24, 228; **4**-1275; **6**-1671; **19**-6120
name of, **2**-554
settlements on, **3**-758, 893; **4**-1114
winter sports on, **16**-5220
see also Canada, railways and canals
St. Lazarus, brothers of, **10**-3070
St. Louis, convention at, **20**-6255
world's exhibition at, **11**-3495; **15**-4675
St. Louis, Lake, in St. Lawrence, **19**-6123
St. Luke's Hospital, in New York, **16**-5016
St. Magnus, church of, **4**-1259
St. Malo, in "Toilers of the Sea," **13**-4224
St. Mark's Church, in Venice, **2**-608-09; **4**-1167-70, 1172; **8**-2554; **10**-3080; **16**-5041
St. Mark's, Piazza of, in Venice, **10**-3078
St. Martin, church of, **4**-1262
St. Martin, island of, **19**-6048
St. Martin's-le-Grand, post-office in London, **4**-1260
St. Mary, cathedral of, **9**-2896
St. Mary-le-Bow, church of, **4**-1259
St. Mary River: see Canada, railways and canals
St. Mary's Bay, in Nova Scotia, **17**-5543
St. Mary's River, course of, **19**-6120
freight boats in, **19**-6125
St. Matthias Coronation Church, **18**-5654
Saint-Méran, Mademoiselle de, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4432

St. Nicholas: see Santa Claus
St. Nicholas, magazine, **7**-2100
St. Nicholas Park, in New York, **16**-5014
St. Patrick, Church of, in New York, **16**-5016
St. Paul, city in Minnesota, **19**-6071, 6144
St. Paul, Cathedral of, bell of, **5**-1545
in London, **3**-764; **4**-1042, 1115, 1256-58; **13**-4174; **14**-4368; **16**-5047
St. Paul's Church, in New York, **16**-5014
Saint Pelagie, prison of, **13**-4105
St. Peter, herb of: see Rock-samphire
oratory of, **13**-4032
St. Peter and St. Paul, fortress and cathedral of, **12**-3800
St. Peter, Church of, in Rome, **3**-762; **8**-2552; **10**-3075, 3079-80; **16**-5100, 5102, 5104-06; **19**-5925, 5930
St. Peter, Church of, in Westminster: see Westminster Abbey
St. Peter, Lake, in St. Lawrence, **19**-6124
St. Petersburg, former name of Petrograd, **12**-3726
St. Peter's Canal, in Cape Breton, **7**-2278
St. Pierre, island of, in America, **3**-900; **8**-2426
St. Quentin, battle of, **18**-5850
St. Roch, church of, **8**-2286
"St. Ronan's Well," story of, **5**-1497
St. Roth, and Ireland, **18**-5556
St. Ruth, ruins of, in "Antiquary," **6**-1669
Saints, stories of, **4**-1023
see also Patron-saint
St. Sophia, mosque of, in Constantinople, **10**-3187-88; 3192; **12**-3722
St. Stephen, Cathedral of, in Vienna, **9**-2899; **10**-3194; **18**-5654
St. Swithin, Cathedral of, in Norway, **12**-3662
St. Thomas, Church of, in New York, **16**-5016
St. Thomas, Island of, history of, **7**-2146, 2157-58; **8**-2380; **19**-6048
St. Valentine's Day, **5**-1496
St. Vincent, island of, **19**-6043
St. Vincent, naval battle of, **14**-4364
Saker, a falcon, **6**-1900
Sakkara, pyramids of, **19**-6180
Salad-burnet, a plant, **14**-4474, 4476
Saladin, Sultan, and Egypt and Syria, **5**-1553; **7**-2019; **12**-3860; **14**-4302
in "The Talisman," **5**-1496
Salamanca, battle of, **14**-4368
Salamander, an amphibian, **4**-1215, 1220
imaginary creature, **1**-218
Salamis, naval battle of, **5**-1322; **16**-5152, 5199, 5208
Salem, town in Massachusetts, **2**-526; **5**-1480
Salem House School, in London, **9**-2861
Salerno, Italy, medical school at, **15**-4630
Salisbury, Earl of, character in "King John," **18**-5587
Salisbury, in North Carolina, **19**-5958
Salisbury Cathedral, picture by Constable, **15**-4597
Salisbury Crags, in Scotland, **8**-2322
Salisbury Plain, in England, **16**-5039
Saliva, and food, **19**-5904
in digestion, **10**-2949
in mouth, **5**-1464
use of, **7**-2171; **8**-2363, 2365-66
Sallow, a willow, **10**-3269
"Sally in our Alley," song, **12**-3769, 3771
Salmon, Captain, of artillery, **4**-1063
Salmon, fight with sea-eagle, **6**-1893
fisheries of, **9**-2678; **12**-3843, 3850; **13**-3953, 3954, 3955, 4060
habits of, **9**-2698-2700
in British Columbia, **1**-229, 233
Salmon, Catch the, a game, **4**-1096
Salmon-trout, a fish, **9**-2704-05
Saloman, Swedish artist, his picture of Gustavus Vasa, **12**-3653
Salonika, peninsula of, **10**-3186
Salpêtrière, hospital for the insane, **15**-4634
Salt, and wild animals, **20**-6250
color of burning, **9**-2739
crystals of, **8**-2330
customs concerned with, **1**-202
dampness of, **12**-3778
for china, **14**-4542
for mountains, **15**-4704-06
for preserving furs, **9**-2838
in Brazil, **17**-5371
in Canada, **19**-6094
in Dead Sea, **18**-5815
in Rumania, **10**-3240
in tears, **3**-816
in the body, **5**-1463
Salt, made from wells, **1**-241
makes us thirsty, **4**-1289
melts snow, **12**-3910
necessary food, **8**-2364; **9**-2730; **11**-3273
normal salt solution, **3**-816
nourishes heart, **5**-1590
of the earth, **1**-237
of the sea, **2**-428; **4**-1288; **10**-3147; **17**-5412
production of, **7**-2152; **9**-2682
source of, **13**-4017
tallow dip and the black, **4**-1065
the sweetest thing, **16**-5120
what it is, **5**-1315, 1316
see also Bread and salt
Salta, battle of, **17**-5361
Salt-blocks, salt-making establishments, **1**-238
Saltcellar, of Cellini, **18**-5855
Salterne, Rose, character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3714
Salt Lake City, history of, **6**-1846
Salt-Lakes, in Australia, **5**-1374
Salt Lake Valley, irrigation in, **17**-5416
Salt-mine, in Northwich, **13**-4017
Saltpetre, from Mammoth Cave, **4**-1305
in gunpowder, **7**-2244
Salt River, dam across, **9**-2710
Salts, chemical, **5**-1315, 1462, 1583, 1588; **6**-1813; **9**-2730
food of plants, **13**-4111
in ashes, **8**-2538
in fish-muscles, **14**-4375
in petrified wood, **17**-5292
in rain, **11**-3514
in water, **12**-3685
Saltus, character in "Captains Courageous," **17**-5375
Saltworts, plants, **16**-5211, 5216-17
Salvador, history of, **14**-4406
Salvation, wall of, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1127
Salvation Yeo, character in "Westward Ho!" **12**-3715
Salves, from crude oil, **13**-4169
Salzburg, Austrian city, **9**-2901
Salzburg, Cathedral of, in Austria, **9**-2901
Samaria, history of, **16**-4965
Jewish town, **20**-6330
Samarkand, Asiatic city, **13**-3924, 3927, 3931
Samnites, and Rome, **7**-2020; **17**-5274
Samoa, islands of the Pacific, **7**-2156; **9**-2771
Samoyedes, dogs of, **20**-6322
Samphire, an herb, **13**-4136; **16**-5212
see also Rock-samphire
Sampler, making a, **18**-5648
Sampson, Commodore William T., and Santiago. **7**-2154
Sampson, Parson, character in "The Virginians," **11**-3422
Sampson Hall, at Annapolis, **15**-4743
Samson, Biblical character, **20**-6330
"Samson Agonistes," by Milton, **18**-5675, 5680
Samuel, Hebrew prophet, **20**-6328, 6330
San Antonio, city in Texas, **19**-5962
Sancho Panza, character in "Don Quixote," **3**-967-72
Sanctuary, meaning of, **15**-4684
Sand, behavior of, **2**-607
building castles of, **13**-4039, 4041
cannot burn, **3**-918
deserts and hills of, **13**-4118
for covering, **13**-4045
for glass, **4**-1264
grains magnified, **8**-2336
how made, **2**-429
no rope of, **4**-1192
of the seashore, **5**-1420; **17**-5396
origin of, **19**-5887
Yang-su wrote in, **17**-5478
Sandal, for foot protection, **10**-3106
of children, **15**-4844
of Mercury, **4**-1051
Sandalwood, in New Guinea, **5**-1492
Sand-bags, weights for balloon, **2**-420
Sand-box-tree, seeds of, **12**-3812
Sand-buildings, **5**-1425, 1428
Sand-fleas, scavengers, **9**-2615
Sand-hoppers, are scavengers, **9**-2617
San Diego, history of, **6**-1846
San Diego Mission, olives in, **2**-650
Sandman, the, **3**-824
Sand-martins, birds, **7**-2215-16; **18**-5744
Sand-molds: see Molds
San Domingo, discovered, **1**-64
frogs of, **11**-3453
Sandor, Count, driving of, **18**-5773

Sandor-Album, collection of pictures, **18**-5773
Sand-otter, an animal, **13**-4060
Sandpaper-plant, of sea-beaches, **16**-5219
Sandpiper, bird, **2**-584; **7**-1978; **8**-2338, 2341
Sand-screw, an animal, **9**-2615
Sand-star, marine animal, **8**-2412
Sandstone, kind of rock, **2**-429; **9**-2680; **10**-3047; **17**-5349, 5396; **19**-5887
Sandstorm, in Australia, **19**-6101
of deserts, **12**-3857
Sand-viper, poisonous serpent, **5**-1386
Sandwiches, making, **11**-3328
Sandwich Islands, birds of, **6**-1640
see also Hawaii, islands of, Kanakas
Sandy Hook, guns at, **19**-6148
San Engracia, a battery and a convent, **6**-1953
San Francisco, and Drake, **1**-281
City Hall of, **18**-5720
earthquake of, **10**-3252; **11**-3495
exposition at, **1**-84; **11**-3495
fire in, **18**-5757
Golden Gate Park of, **9**-2689
history of, **6**-1846, 1848
mint in, **12**-3645
San Francisco Bay, entrance of, **4**-1180
Sangster, Charles, poems: see Poetry Index
Sangster, Margaret, poems: see Poetry Index
Sanicle, a plant, **13**-4015
San Juan, in Porto Rico, **1**-272
Sankey, Ira David, evangelist, **7**-2016-17
San Marco, library of, **4**-1170
monastery of, **13**-4028, 4037
San Martin (José de), Argentine leader, **15**-4608; **17**-5361, 5364, 5367
liberator, **14**-4514
San Martino, story of, **16**-4992
Sanmichele, Michele, Venetian architect, **4**-1170
San Rocco, school of, Tintoretto's ceiling for, **4**-1179
San Salvador, discovered by Columbus, **1**-58; **14**-4464; **19**-6041
Sansovino, Jacopo, Venetian architect, **4**-1170
Sans Souci, Palace of, **14**-4553
Sant, James, painting of Dick Whittington, **2**-397
Santa Anna, Antonio L. de, Mexican president, **6**-1844; **14**-4401, 4404
Santa Barbara, Dana and, **20**-6236
history of, **6**-1846, 1848
Santa Claus, and Christmas, **14**-4537
costume for, **17**-5346
true story of, **7**-2184
see also Nicholas, St.
"Santa Claus's Partner," by Page, **5**-1621
Santa Cruz, Andres, Peruvian dictator, **15**-4608
Santa Cruz, battle of, **4**-1041
Santa Cruz, an island, **5**-1493
Santa Fé, history of, **1**-276; **2**-521; **6**-1844
Santa Maria, ship, **1**-62
Santa Maria Novella, church of, **9**-2793
Santangel, Spanish statesman, **8**-2445
Santa Rosa, Burbank's farms at, **11**-3562
Santiago, battle of, **7**-2154
Santiago, capital of Chile, **15**-4602; **17**-5366
Santo Domingo, capital of Dominican Republic, **19**-6041, 6044
cathedral of, **11**-3345
Santos-Dumont, Alberto, air-craft of, **1**-173, 176
Saône River, in France, **8**-2418, 2422
Sapor, Sassanian king, **16**-5155
Sapphire, precious stone, **10**-3230; **20**-6377, 6382-83
"Sappho," by Grillparzer, **11**-3398
Sappho, character in "Egyptian Princess," **19**-5951
Sapsucker, a woodpecker, **10**-3155
Saracens, and Bruce's Heart, **10**-3138
and crusades, **5**-1548
and Palestine, **5**-1549
in Sicily, **10**-3076
invaded France, **7**-2068
wars of the, **10**-3188
see also Moors
Saragossa, siege of, **6**-1953
Spanish city, **11**-3338
see also Maid of Saragossa
Sarah, Armenian doll, **11**-face 3434, 3437
Sarah, or Sarai, wife of Abraham, **20**-6329
Saranac Lake, sanitarium at, **19**-5949
Saratoga, battle of, **4**-997
Sardines, fish, **8**-2605-06; **12**-3845; **13**-3954
Sardinia, island of, **10**-3074, 3082; **17**-5276
Sardinia, kingdom of, **10**-3078, 3082, 3084, 3086
Sardis, king of: see Crœsus
Sardonyx, precious stone, **20**-6378, 6381
Sarejevo, assassination at, **10**-3247
Sargent, John S., American painter, **14**-4250, 4255
portraits of, **14**-4256
Sargon, king of Assyria, **16**-4965, 4976; **20**-6330
Sarracenia, insect-catching plants, **11**-3566
Sarsaparilla, the wild plant, **10**-3066-67
Sarsfield, Patrick, Irish general, **18**-5557
Sarts, costumes of, **13**-3931
Saskatchewan, education in, **4**-1277; **17**-5401
population of, **12**-3731
productions of, **19**-6092
province of Canada, **1**-230; **4**-1280; **6**-1918; **12**-3732; **18**-5610
trees of, **12**-3734
woman suffrage in, **5**-1454
see also Canada, railways and canals
Saskatchewan River, in Canada, **1**-230; **18**-5778
Saskatchewan, University of, in Canada, **1**-232; **17**-5402
Saskatchewan Valley, history of, **15**-4834
Saskatoon, Canadian town, **4**-1277; **18**-5610
Saskatoon River, in Canada, **1**-230
Sassafras, a tree, **17**-5434-35
Satan, and St. Christopher, **4**-1024
in "Paradise Lost," **18**-5678
Satellite, what it is, **7**-2205
Satires, of Marvell, **15**-4599
Satisfaction, never reached, **16**-5178
Saturday, name of, **1**-95
Saturn, Roman god, **1**-95
Saturn, moons of, **1**-140, 148; **7**-2086; **14**-4377
planet, **7**-1963, 2086; **8**-2294, 2389, 2392-94, 2545
Satyrane, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-701
Satyrs, imaginary beings, **1**-217
Saüba, leaf-cutting ants, **10**-2968
Saul, king of Israel, and David, **20**-6284, 6330
and Rizpah, **19**-5915
Sault St. Louis, **2**-555
Sault Ste. Marie, rapids of, **19**-6120
Sault Ste. Marie Canal, for ships, **1**-228; **7**-2278; **18**-5611; **19**-6126
Saunier, Madeleine, heroism of, **4**-1064
Savages, beliefs of, **1**-215
Savannah, ship, **8**-2491-92
Savannah, capture of, **7**-2053
city in Georgia, **19**-5958
fire in, **18**-5757
founded, **2**-532
Savanna-sparrow, a bird, **11**-3460
Save River, in Europe, **10**-3242; **18**-5658
Saviour, blood of, at Westminster, **15**-4682
Savonarola, Girolamo, Florentine monk **9**-2792, 2797; **13**-4028-29, 4036
Savoy, Duke of, **1**-137
Savoy, given to France, **8**-2290
province of, **10**-3082, 3086
Saw, how to use, **2**-383
Sawdust, for polishing, **16**-5004
Saw-fish, attacks whales, **4**-1071-2
in fresh water, **9**-2699
Saw-mill, in New Zealand, **5**-1489
Saw-whet, an owl, **10**-3153
Sawyer, Bob, character in "Pickwick Papers," **8**-2459
Sawyer, Tom, character of Mark Twain's, **19**-6072
Saxifrage, a plant, **7**-2039; **9**-2879; **13**-4136; **15**-4759
Saxifrage-family, **13**-4136; **15**-4758
"Saxon Queen:" see Angela
Saxons, and St. Augustine, **15**-4790, 4792
in England, **2**-465; **3**-856; **4**-1253; **8**-2549-50; **14**-4370
in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1663
religion of, **12**-3652
story of Beowulf, **11**-3502
went to Britain, **8**-2550
Saxony, gems from, **20**-6383
Saxony, King of, allied with Maria Theresa, **14**-4554
and Napoleon, **8**-2289
Saxony, and Gustavus Adolphus, **8**-2558
land of Saxons, **8**-2596
Saybrook, colony at, **2**-533
Scabious, a plant, **13**-4136; **14**-4472
Scævola, C. Mucius, Roman hero, **12**-3694
Scalds, clothing and, **13**-3964
dressing, **16**-5032
Scale, centigrade, **12**-3673, 3827; **13**-4085
Fahrenheit, **12**-3673, 3910
of temperature, **6**-1937
Scale, the musical, **4**-1087-88; **16**-4904
Scale-insects, injurious, **11**-3302
Scales, a constellation, **9**-2641, 2643

Scales, of armadillo, **4**-1018
of butterflies, **10**-3011-12
of fish, **6**-1740; **9**-2708
of grasses, **5**-1340
of pangolin, **4**-1017-18
of seeds, **13**-4205
Scallops, as food, **9**-2618
destroyed by starfish, **8**-2412
Scallops, buttonholed, **2**-621
Scalp, bleeding of, **16**-4928
Indian use of, **1**-18
removed by Indians, **8**-2576
rewards for Indian, **3**-894
Scanderberg: see Georges Castriot
Scandinavia, history of, **12**-3652
Scandinavians, in Canada, **18**-5610
Scanea, a province, **12**-3652
Scantlebury, Elizabeth, poems: see Poetry Index
Scape, of flower, **15**-4658
Scapula, the shoulder-blade, **13**-4200
Scar, cause of, **9**-2735
character of, **7**-1982
Scar, meaning of, **2**-470
Scarab, Egyptian beetle, **11**-3303, 3306
Scare-crow, costume for, **17**-5346
"Scarlet Letter," authorship of, **5**-1481
Scar-tissue, in the eye, **14**-4425
Scaup-duck, egg of, **6**-face 1756
Scavengers, birds as, **6**-1639-42, 1896; **8**-2342
microbes said to be, **3**-820
see also Blood, cells of insects
Scenario, of moving picture play, **16**-5139
Scene, Alpine table-scene, **15**-4704-06
for model stage, **15**-4823
Scenes, in history, **8**-2523
"Scenes of Clerical Life," by Eliot, **9**-2626
Scent, known by dog, **4**-1163
made in France, **8**-2422
that climbed out of a bottle, **8**-2588
Schadouf, for drawing water, **19**-6182, 6189
Schaffhausen, falls of, **10**-2982
in Switzerland, **10**-2984; **11**-3539
Schamyl, Caucasian patriot, **10**-3001
Schelde, estuary in Europe, **11**-3539
Schenckenburger, Max, author of the "Watch on the Rhine," **12**-3772
Schenectady, burned, **3**-894
town in New York, **15**-4766
Schiller, Johann C. F., German writer, **11**-3393, 3395, 3397; **17**-5307, 5313
Schilthorn, mountain in Switzerland, **18**-5845
Schism, the Great, **9**-2903
Schleswig, Duchy of, **12**-3656, 3658
province of, **8**-2597
Schleswig-Holstein, history of, **9**-2905
Schley, Commodore, and Santiago, **7**-2154
Schliemann, Dr. (Heinrich), discoveries of, **16**-5040
Schlossbrücke, a Berlin bridge, **9**-2762
Schlüsselburg, named by Peter the Great, **12**-3726
Schmidt, poor people, **4**-1151
Schoeffer (Peter), and Gutenberg, **12**-3609
Schofield, General (John McA.), during Civil War, **7**-2053
Scholarship, for sculptors, **15**-4668
School-city, organization of, **20**-6388
Schoolgirl, and a bull, **15**-4663
School-lessons, Book of: see Tables of Contents
Schoolmaster, traitor, **2**-436
Schoolmistress, a game, **8**-2591
School of Athens, picture, by Raphael, **5**-1320, 1327
School-paper, starting a, **15**-4819
School-republic, organization of, **20**-6387
School-room, French names for, **16**-4930
ventilation of, **6**-1805
Schools, and Horace Mann, **17**-5240
and schoolmen in Canada, **17**-5401
for Newgate prisoners, **5**-1329
great-grandmother's, **1**-207
in the colonies, **3**-960
medical, **15**-4630
of New York, **10**-3220
of Persia, **12**-3863
singing, **10**-3049
stories told in old, **18**-5567
woman superintendent of, **10**-3123
see also Canada, Education, etc.
School-state, organization of, **20**-6390
Schooner, a ship, **13**-3960
Schoppe, Amalie, and Hebbel, **11**-3399
Schreyer, Adolf, picture of Arabs and horses, **1**-286
"Schroffenstein Family," by Kleist, **11**-3396
Schubert, Franz, musician, **11**-3285, 3290
Schuckburg, Dr., and Yankee Doodle, **10**-3052
Schumann, Robert, musician, **11**-3285, 3292
Schuyler, General Philip, daughter married Hamilton, **8**-2436
during the Revolution, **4**-1000-01, 1004
Schuylkill Valley, and frontier, **20**-6250
Schwartz, in story, **5**-1439, 1527
Schwartz (Berthold), German monk, and gunpowder, **4**-1164
Schwatka, Lieut. Frederick, arctic explorer, **17**-5460
Schwyz, canton of, **10**-2986, 2988
Science, famous men of, **3**-865
modern heroes of, **10**-3235
the oldest, **7**-1959
"Science and Health," by Eddy, **10**-3122
Scientists, who have saved lives, **20**-6363
Scillas, flowers, **15**-4658
in water, **8**-2582
Scion: see **Cion**
Scipio (Publius) Cornelius, Roman general, **2**-438; **17**-5276
Scissor-bills, birds, **6**-1644
Scissors, boy conjurer's magic, **3**-849
manufacture of, **15**-4803, 4808-09
Scone, Bruce crowned at, **10**-3135
Scoops, for ore, **18**-5692
see also Steam-shovel
Scopas, Greek sculptor, **13**-4172
Scorch, how to remove marks, **2**-488
Score, in tennis, **14**-4379
reading a, **15**-4692
Scorpion, a constellation, **9**-2641, 2643
Scorpion, and Orion, **11**-3373
poisonous animal, **11**-3361, 3364
the water: see Water-scorpion
Scotch, in Canada, **4**-1278; **12**-3732; **13**-4079; **15**-4834
in New Zealand, **5**-1486
Scotch-Irish, in America, **6**-1832
Scotia, ship in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," **16**-5049
Scotland, king of, **2**-592
Scotland, animals of, **2**-510, 513; **3**-808: see also Great Britain, animals of
as Peg Bull, **8**-2352
birds of, **5**-1559: see also Birds, flesh-eating
covenanters in, **18**-5625
crown of, **10**-3135
fish of, **9**-2705
flag of, **8**-2354
food of, **8**-2602
grouse-shooting in, **5**-1562
history of, **1**-126, 128; **2**-470, 592, 594; **3**-770, 774, 856, 860; **4**-1043
kings and queens of, **10**-3133
lighthouses on, **3**-750
mussels in, **12**-3852
national plants of, **14**-4480; **18**-5816
Northmen in, **12**-3652
parliament of, **4**-1035
plants of, **15**-4655
rain in, **10**-3148
reformation in, **16**-5093
Scots, and Charles I, **6**-1858
Celtic people, **14**-4370
kingdom of the, **10**-3133
see also Maid of Norway, Mary Queen of Scots, Picts and Scots
Scotsman, and his oats, **10**-2950
Scott, Duncan Campbell, poems: see Poetry Index
Scott, Frederick George, poems: see Poetry Index
Scott, Sir Gilbert, perpetrated Albert Memorial, **16**-5040
Scott, Lady John, and "Annie Laurie," **12**-3769
Scott, Mr., character in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4752
Scott, Mrs., character in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4752
Scott, Captain (Robert F.), Antarctic explorer, **8**-2352; **17**-5457, 5459, 5464
Scott, W. Bell, his picture of Egfrid, **15**-4794
Scott, Sir Walter, comments of, **9**-2621; **10**-3131
English writer, **3**-667; **5**-1481, 1501; **8**-2321, 2323
monument to, **16**-5047
poems: see Poetry Index
writings of, **5**-1495; **6**-1663, 1776
Scott, General Winfield, college of, **14**-4568
during War of 1812, **3**-759; **5**-1399
in Mexican War, **6**-1842, 1845
nomination of, **8**-2442
"Scottish Chiefs," by Porter, **9**-2622

"Scourge of God:" see Attila
"Scouting for Boys," by Seton, **5**-1621
Scout Law, of Boy Scouts, **19**-6138
Scouts, and Indians, **1**-21
of bees, **9**-2850
see also Boy Scouts
Scout Salute, of Boy Scouts, **19**-6140
Scout-ships, naval, **20**-6204
Scramblepipe, a gnome, **7**-2181; **12**-3708, 3870
Scrap-box, making a, **8**-2359-60
Screech-owl, a bird, **8**-2342; **10**-3154
Screen, in moving pictures, **16**-5136
used in making pictures, **3**-952
Screw, action of ship's, **1**-80
Screw-driver, use of, **2**-384
Screws, use of, **5**-1360
Screwworm, a gnome, **7**-2181; **12**-3708, 3874
Scribe, tools of Egyptian, **15**-4844
Scrimmage: see Football
Scripture, anagrams of, **16**-5037
Scrooby, congregation in, **2**-526
Scrooge, Ebenezer, character in "Christmas Carol," **7**-2197
Scrub, character in "Cobblers and the Cuckoo," **8**-2311, 2398
Scudamore, Sir, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-701
Scully, and the powder magazine, **15**-4799
Sculptor, the unknown, **6**-1958
Sculpture, form of, **13**-4171
in America, **15**-4665
in Venice, **4**-1172
little talk on, **13**-4171
Scum, floats, **10**-3150
Scuppers, of a ship, **15**-4620
Scurvy, killed colonists, **2**-354-55
Scurvy-grass, a plant, **15**-4762
Scutari, English cemetery in, **10**-3244
hospital at, **12**-3729
Turkish city, **12**-3856
Scutari, Lake, in Europe, **10**-3244
Scutcher: see Lapper
Scylla, story of, **1**-76
Scylla, a rock, **15**-4811
Scythe, for harvesting, **13**-4152
Scythia, Andrew, apostle in, **8**-2351
history of, **16**-5148, 5186
Scythians, race of barbarians, **12**-3721
Sea, always moving, **4**-1081; **5**-1422
amount of water in, **9**-2652
and climate, **14**-4313
animals of, **1**-55; **3**-672; **8**-2404-05; **9**-2611, 2616, 2651
blue light of, **12**-3684
bottom of, **11**-3506; **12**-3773
calmed by oil, **16**-5022
changing contour of earth, **2**-425
color of, **6**-1882
conquerors of, **8**-2487
currents in, **4**-1082
depth of the, **16**-5175
ever changing, **2**-431
falling out of, **18**-5873
fishes in, **4**-1290; **8**-2601; **9**-2699; **14**-4375
food from, **9**-2678
freezing of, **15**-4584
gods of: see Nereus
gold in the, **9**-2651; **13**-4111; **17**-5317
heat of, **1**-185
humble life in, **15**-4876
lashed by Xerxes, **16**-5153
life came out of, **2**-375; **3**-670
mastery of the, **4**-1036
mirage on, **19**-6076
never gets larger, **4**-1288
oxygen in, **2**-378
pressure of water, **11**-3506
radium in the, **9**-2651
roaring of, **15**-4583
salt of the, **4**-1288; **17**-5412
sun does not draw up salt from, **10**-3147
tides of, **1**-39
water does not soak through bottom, **11**-3506
woman's ride in the, **13**-4089
Sea-anemones, marine animals, **5**-1421; **8**-face 2404, 2407-08, 2411; **12**-3665; **14**-4492
partnerships of, **9**-2614
Sea-bass, for aquarium, **14**-4493
Sea-bears: see Seals
Sea-birds: see Birds
Sea-bishop, imaginary creature, **1**-217, 220, 221
Sea-blite, a plant, **16**-5218
Sea Breeze Tuberculosis Hospital, a home, **10**-3220
Sea-buckthorn, a plant, **16**-5218
Sea-campion, a plant, **16**-5212, 5217
Sea-convolvulus, a plant, **16**-5212, 5217
Sea-cows: see Dugong
Sea-cucumber, a marine animal, **5**-1427; **8**-face 2404, 2412; **12**-3665
Sea-devil: see Angler-fish
Sea-eagle, a bird, **6**-1639, 1893
Sea-egg: see Sea-urchin, **8**-2412
Sea-elephant, a seal, **1**-220; **4**-1066, 1075
Sea-eryngo: see Sea-holly
Sea-fowl, passing of the, **8**-2340
Sea-goat, a constellation, **9**-2643
Seagrave, Albert, character in "Masterman Ready," **7**-2025
Seagrave, Caroline, character in "Masterman Ready," **7**-2025
Seagrave, Mr., character in "Masterman Ready," **7**-2025
Seagrave, Mrs., character in "Masterman Ready," **7**-2025
Seagrave, Thomas, character in "Masterman Ready," **7**-2025
Seagrave, William, character in "Masterman Ready," **7**-2025
Sea-gull, a bird, **1**-177; **3**-873
egg of, **6**-face 1760
Sea-hawks, ships, **3**-862; **4**-1043
Sea-hedgehog: see Sea-urchin
Sea-holly, a plant, **13**-4136; **16**-5217
Sea-horse, imaginary animal, **1**-215
Sea-horse, a fish, **8**-2609; **14**-4493
Sea, King of the, in story, **3**-796-97
Seal, cylinder, **16**-5148
roller, **16**-4958
the magic, **17**-5523
Sea-lavender, flower, **4**-1098; **5**-1519; **16**-5210, 5216
Sea-lettuce, a sea-weed, **16**-4922
Sealing-wax, and heat, **19**-5891
behavior of, **2**-607
electrical properties of, **7**-2162
Sea-lion, a seal, **1**-218; **4**-1066; **9**-2703; **18**-5720
Seal Rocks, in San Francisco Bay, **18**-5720
Seals, fur of, **16**-5074
group of stuffed, **17**-5333
hunting the, **13**-4060; **20**-6294
leather from skins, **9**-2834
marine animal, **2**-377; **4**-1066-67, 1075; **8**-2464; **9**-2703; **17**-5510; **18**-5664
see also Fur-seal
Sea-lyme, a grass, **5**-1344
Seamen, American, **10**-3006
Sea-milkwort, a plant, **16**-5216-17
Sea-monks, imaginary creatures, **1**-220
Sea-monster, and Andromeda, **11**-3374
Seams, how to make, **2**-489
Sea-nettles, marine animals, **8**-2411, 2413
see also Jelly-fish
Sea of Many Islands: see Archipelago, Grecian
Sea, Old Man of the, in story, **3**-792
Sea-otter, fur of, **13**-4060; **15**-4837; **16**-5074
Sea-parrot: see Puffin
Sea-pen, formed of animals, **8**-2413
Sea-pink, a plant, **16**-5216
see also Thrift
Seaports, and Congress, **5**-1435
Sea-pudding: see Sea-cucumber
Sea-purses, egg-pouches of sharks, **8**-2480
Sea, Queen of the, in story, **4**-1052
Searchlight, on battleships, **20**-6209, 6211
Sea-reed: see Beach-grass
Sea-robins, for aquarium, **14**-4493
Sea-rovers, picture, **2**-464
See-saw, teaches laws of motion, **12**-3675
Sea-serpent, constellation, **9**-2639, 2645
Sea-serpent, fables of, **1**-218, 221; **8**-2484
Sea-shell, noise in, **3**-911
picture by Moore, **16**-frontis.
Sea-shore, walk by the, **5**-1419
Seaside, flowers of the, **16**-5211
Sea-slugs, marine animal, **8**-2407, 2412-13
see also Sea-cucumber
Sea-snake, marine serpent, **5**-1383-84
Sea-songs: see Songs, writers of famous
"Seasons," of Haydn, **11**-3287
"Seasons," of Thomson, **12**-3766
"Seasons," the painting of, **6**-1688
Seasons, wonder of the, **4**-1124
Sea Sounding, **16**-5175
Sea-swallows: see Terns
Seat, made with hands, **13**-3964
of Egyptians, **15**-4847
problem concerning, **2**-491
see also Garden-seat

Sea-trout: see Salmon-trout
"Seats of the Mighty," by Parker, **14**-4327
Seattle, city in Washington, **9**-2687; **18**-5717
university at, **14**-4574
Sea-unicorn: see Narwhal
Sea-urchin, a cactus, **13**-4012
Sea-urchin, a marine animal, **5**-1426-27; 8-face 2404, 2412; **12**-3665
Sea-water, for aquarium, **14**-4492
specific gravity of, **12**-3828-29
Seaweed, affected by weather, **10**-2993; **13**-3968; **16**-5174
collection of, **16**-4920
contents of knobs, **16**-5020
early in existence, **1**-187
elements obtained from, **5**-1314
for aquarium, **14**-4492
for fuel, **13**-4045
fossil, **9**-2919
growth of, **16**-5219
of the shore, **5**-1421, 1423
yields potash, **13**-4144
Sea-worms, attack coral, **8**-2408
Sebastian, Shakespearian character, **1**-330; **2**-445
Sebastopol, experimental farm at, **11**-3562
Sebastopol (Russia), siege of, **4**-1118; **12**-3728-29, 3768
Sebert, King, of East Saxons, **15**-4681
Second, unit of time, **12**-3672
Secretary-bird, a vulture, **6**-1895, 1898
Sections, for honeycomb, **9**-2853, 2855
of honeycomb, **9**-2855, 2858
Sedan, defeat of, **8**-2290, 2595-98
Sedan-chair, man-carried vehicle, **19**-6052
Queen Charlotte's, **19**-6173
Sedges, marsh-plants, **16**-4954; **18**-5746
Sedge-warbler, a bird, **7**-2107, 2111
Sedition Laws: see Alien and Sedition Laws
Sedum, a plant, **7**-2039; **17**-5229, 5235
Seed-leaves, use of, **12**-3814
Seeds, and colors, **14**-4486
breath of, **3**-914
carried by birds, **7**-2214
distribution of, **5**-1340; **12**-3812-13; **13**-4135, 4205; **14**-4349; **17**-5340; **19**-5928
dried, **6**-1792
fruit-stones are, **7**-2083
growth of, **4**-1132; **6**-1793
of orchids, **9**-2885
or trees, priority of, **19**-5892
plants contained in, **7**-2084; **12**-3812, 3814
power of, **4**-1165
sowing, **1**-249; **4**-1098; **8**-2581; **13**-4147-48
winged, **12**-3890
see also Plants
Seed-vessels, of plants, **1**-249; **2**-623; **4**-1249
Sees, of the church, **15**-4789
Sefton, Mount, in New Zealand, **5**-1487
Seggars, for china-firing, **14**-4541, 4543, 4547
Sego-lily, state flower, **18**-5816
Seidlitz-powder as charge for cannon, **12**-3902
Seigneurs, of France, **2**-558; **13**-4099
Seigniories, of Canada, **17**-5301
Seigniors of Canada, **3**-756
Seine, a fish-net, **12**-3842
Seine River, in France, **8**-2418
see also Paris
Sejanus, Roman captain, **2**-536
Selah, King of the Sea, **3**-796
Seleucidæ, Persian dynasty, **16**-5154
Seleucus, Greek king of Persia, **16**-5154
Self-binder, a harvesting machine, **13**-4149
Self-consciousness, existence of, **14**-4277
Self-control, mark of civilized man, **17**-5441
Seljouk-Turks, conquests of, **10**-3190; **12**-3860
Selkirk, Alexander. rescued, **2**-364
Selkirk Range, in Canada, **6**-1771; **18**-5778
Sell, Grandma, dog of, **3**-962
Selwyn, Maria, story of, **7**-2064
Selwyn, Squire, and Maria Selwyn, **7**-2064
Semaphore-signals, **1**-312; **12**-3782-84
Semibreve: see Music
Semicolon, need of, **18**-5743
Seminoles, Indian tribe, **1**-21
Seminole War, in Florida, **11**-3491
Semiramis, a statue, **15**-4666
Semmes, Captain Raphael, commander of Alabama, **7**-2049
Semolina, wheat flour, **10**-2949
Sempach, battle of, **1**-132; **10**-2988
Senate: see Canada, Senate, France, Senate, etc.
Senate Chambers, in National Capitol, **6**-1686
Senators, election of, in U. S., **5**-1434, 1438
Seneca, Roman statesman, **2**-538
Seneca Chief, a canal packet, **15**-4767
Senecas, Indian tribe, **1**-21
Sennacherib, king of Assyria, **16**-4965-67
Sensations, and thought, **16**-5080
associated, **15**-4875
importance of, **15**-4748
"Sense and Sensibility," by Austen, **9**-2622
Senses, contact, **12**-3907
education of, **12**-3913
skin organ of, **7**-1984
see also Brain
Sentences, that need stops, **18**-5743
"Sentimental Journey," by Sterne, **6**-1751
Sentinel, Lombard, **16**-4992
Pompeiian, **20**-6220
see also Jack, house of
Sentry-box, of folded paper, **15**-4825
Sepals, of flower, **12**-3816; **13**-4134, 4205
Separatists, from English Church, **2**-524
Separator, for milk, **14**-4372
Sepia, cuttle-fish ink, **8**-2484-85
"Sepoy General:" see Wellington
Sepoy Rebellion: see Indian Mutiny
Sepoys, soldiers of India, **6**-1718
September, birthstone for, **20**-6378
massacres of, **13**-4106, 4108
name of, **14**-4535, 4337
Sepulchre, Holy, in Palestine, **17**-5384
see also Crusades
Sequoia, cross-section of, **17**-5328
Serapis, ship, **10**-3004
Serapis, temple of, **10**-3031
Serbia, costumes of, **10**-3245
fruit in, **10**-3242
history of, **10**-3186, 3190, 3192, 3242, 3247; **18**-5658
Serfdom, in Europe, **8**-2560-61; **9**-2903
Serfs, rebellion of, **9**-2900
Russian peasants, **12**-3724, 3729, 3797
see also Peasants, Russian
Seriema, a bird, **7**-1976-77
Seringuiero, a rubber collector, **18**-5795
Seriphos, king of, **4**-1051
Seripositors: see Spinnerets, of silkworms
Serpent, a constellation, **9**-2641
Serpent, a game, **16**-5132
Serpent, killed Cleopatra, **18**-5791
see also Snakes
Serpentine, a rock, **17**-5350
Serra, Father Junipero, Franciscan missionary, **6**-1846
Serricornia sternicornis, an insect, **10**-3194
Servant, who saved his mistress, **6**-1744
Servants, the prince's, **14**-4343
Servetus (Michael), Spanish physician, **5**-1593; **15**-4631
Service, Robert W., poems: see Poetry Index
Service, in tennis, **14**-4378, 4380
Service, term of, in France, **8**-2424
Service-berry: see Shadbush
Service-tree, of Europe, **11**-3531
Sesame, magic word, **1**-201
Seton, Ernest Thompson, American author, **5**-1621
Seton Indians, boys' society, **19**-6136
Setter, a hunting-dog, **2**-510; **20**-6320
Setterwort, a plant, **14**-4353
Settlement, Act of, and Ireland, **18**-5556
"Settler," by Connor, **14**-4327
Settlers, on prairies, **19**-5945
Sextilis, the sixth month, **14**-4537
Seven, magic number, **19**-5895
Seven Days' Battle, in Civil War, **7**-2048
Seven Hills, city of: see Rome
Seven Mountains, and the Rhine, **11**-3539
Seven Pines, battle of, **7**-2048
"Seven Seas," by Kipling, **19**-6040
Seven Sisters: see Pleiades
Seventh of March, speech by Webster, **8**-2442
Seven Wise Men, of Greece, **6**-1675
Seven Years' War, effect on Germany, **11**-3394
history of, **8**-2561; **14**-4555
in America, **3**-898; see also French and Indian War
Severn, a ship, **18**-5600
Severus, Arch of, **16**-5041
Seville, Spanish city, **11**-3338, 3347; **14**-4514
Seville, Cathedral of, in Spain, **11**-3342, 3347
see also Giralda
Seville, Palace of, in Spain, **11**-3342
Sèvres, china made at, **8**-2420
Sewage, disposal of, **3**-906
Seward, William H., American statesman, **7**-2040; **8**-2443
attempted assassination of, **7**-2054

Sewer, rescue from a, **9**-2666
Sewing, various ways of, **2**-489
see also Embroidery, Needlework, Work-basket, What to do with girl's, etc.
Sewing-machine, development of, **9**-2717; **18**-5603
Sextant, and noontime, **8**-2361
Sexton, and Vidocq, **16**-5112
Sextus, Roman noble, **2**-435; **5**-1403
Seymour, Jane, queen of England, **3**-859
Shackle: see Anchor
Shackleton, Lieut. Sir Ernest, Antarctic explorer, **14**-4482; **17**-5457-64
on Mt. Erebus, **17**-face 5454
Shad, fish, **8**-2606; **9**-2704
fishing for, **12**-3842
transference of, **12**-3841, 3849
Shadbush, a tree, **17**-5342
see also Service-berry
Shaddock: see Grapefruit
Shade, moved by gas-jet, **15**-4693
Shades, characters in "Blue Bird," **18**-5838
Shadow of Death, Valley of, **4**-1181
Shadows, and hills, **6**-1880
bigger than ourselves, **10**-3146
biggest, **6**-1881
distorted picture, **17**-5519
dog and the shadow, **2**-580
Earth's shadow, **11**-3507
in "Peter Pan," **9**-2887
length of, **15**-4691
light makes, **11**-3510
measurement by, **6**-1943; **7**-2208
of cells, **10**-3046
pictures by, **17**-5353
see also Moon
Shadow-Theatre, management of, **19**-5917
Shaftesbury, Earl of: see Ashley, Lord
Shaftesbury, Lord, statue of, **4**-1120
Shafts, in aqueduct, **16**-5194
of coal mines, **3**-832, 836
steel used for, **18**-5690
Shag, a bird, **6**-1640
Shagbark, a hickory tree, **17**-5434-35
Shaggy-mane, a mushroom, **15**-4884
Shagreen, skin of shark, **8**-2480
Shah, of Persia, **12**-3861-62
Shahab-ud-Din, emperor of India, **9**-2940
Shaheen, a falcon, **6**-1900
Shah Jehan, Mogul emperor, **5**-1636-37; **6**-1713, 1716
Shakespeare, John, father of William, **18**-5579
Shakespeare, William, anagram from, **16**-5037, 5133; **17**-5452
and nature, **7**-2237
birthplace in cardboard, **2**-382
comment on woman's voice, **13**-4096
English poet and dramatist, **1**-102; **2**-537; **3**-860; **18**-5579
epitaph of, **18**-5582
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait bust of, **15**-4672
writings of, **1**-327-30; **2**-443, 445, 447, 449, 561-63, 637, 638, 639, 641, 643; **10**-3133; **15**-4853; **17**-5280
Shale, oil-bearing **rock,** **13**-4166, 4169
Shallow, Justice, character of Shakespeare, **18**-5580
Shalmaneser, Assyrian **ruler,** **20**-6330
Shalmaneser II, king of Assyria, **16**-4964
Shamash, the sun-god, **16**-4963
Shamrock, and St. Patrick, **18**-5652
embroidering, **5**-1517
Irish national plant, **10**-3066; **14**-4349; **13**-5816
see also Wood-sorrel
Shanley, Charles Dawson, poems: see Poetry Index
Shannon, in Ireland, **18**-5559
Shannon, ship, **5**-1398; **10**-3008
Shape, character in "Peter Pan," **9**-2887
Shark, a fish, **1**-54; **8**-2476-77, 2607-08
mistaken for sea-serpent, **8**-2484
skin for leather, **9**-2834
Shark-moth, mimicry of, **11**-3451
Sharp, Right Rev. James, in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
Sharpsburg, battle of, **7**-2048
Shasta, Mount, dead volcano, **1**-13
Shawls, Asiatic trade in, **13**-3927-28
how to crochet, **16**-5128
of Shetland, **19**-6127
woven in India, **5**-1633
Shaw Memorial, by St. Gaudens, **15**-4672
Shears: see Scissors
Shearwater, a bird, **6**-1640
Sheath, of nerve, **12**-3595
Sheath-bill, a bird, **6**-1640-41
Sheave, for electric elevator, **19**-6199-6200
Sheen, Palace of, **12**-3880
Sheep, adventure with, in "Don Quixote," **3**-972
age of, **8**-2350
as fur animals, **16**-5078
ascent in balloon, **18**-5810
dogs that tend, **2**-508, 510-11; **20**-6321, 6324
in America, **1**-15; **9**-2678
in Australia, **5**-1368, 1372, 1374; **13**-4080
in Canada, **1**-229, 232-33
in New Zealand, **5**-1490
in Tasmania, **5**-1374
killed by kea, **6**-1759, 1763
many varieties of, **2**-407-10
of Bedouins, **19**-6098
problem concerning, **2**-491
seeds carried by, **12**-3895
skins of, **9**-2686, 2834; **10**-3105; **17**-5318
starved by field-voles, **3**-808
Ulysses and the, **1**-75
wool of, **10**-3228
see also Wool
Sheep-bot, injures sheep, **11**-3304
Sheep Camp, in Alaska, **7**-2149
Sheep-poison: see Lambkill
Sheepshank: see Knots
Sheet-bend: see Knots
Sheffield, Eng., cutlery of, **15**-4803
Sheikh, a statue, **15**-4848
Sheikh, of Arab tribe, **12**-3862; **19**-6098
Sheldrake, a duck, **5**-1563
Shelley, Percy Bysshe, English poet, **19**-6036
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait bust of, **15**-4672
Shell-fish, cast shells, **8**-2350
destroyed by starfish, **8**-2412
disappearance of, **15**-4878
dye from, **16**-5200
Indian food, **8**-2578
not true fishes, **3**-672
roof of mouth of, **8**-2337
Shells, collection of, **15**-4827
drawing, **19**-6161
fairies inside the, **6**-1727
for boats, **12**-3900
for money, **12**-3645
for spoons, **15**-4805
for voting, **16**-5203
fossil, **9**-2917
Indian use of, **1**-20
of animals, **3**-916; **5**-1420, 1426-27; **8**-2463; **9**-2611, 2616
of snails, **12**-3911
origin of, **12**-3773, 3777
problem concerning, **8**-2588
story of, **19**-5887
used for caddis-cases, **11**-3305
Shells, for guns, **12**-3823; **19**-6149, 6160; **20**-6205
Shelter, easily made, **19**-6009
Shenandoah, ship, **7**-2052
Shenandoah Valley, and Washington, **3**-779
during Civil War, **7**-2048
Shenstone, William, poems: see Poetry Index
Shepherd, and dogs, two paintings of, **20**-6323
Macedonian, **10**-3245
of Hungary, **18**-5659
the greedy, **4**-1048
Shepherd-boy, lonely, **18**-5683
of the East, **14**-4384
Shepherdess, of porcelain, **15**-4679
the wandering: see Selwyn, Maria
Shepherd-Kings: see Hyksos
Shepherd's Hay, a dance, **9**-2805
Shepherd's Purse, a flower, **13**-4210, 4211
"Shepherd's Song," by Uhland, **11**-3396
Sheraton, Thomas, cabinet-maker, **19**-6173
Sheraton, style of furniture, **19**-6177
Sherbrooke, Canadian town, **17**-5295
Sheridan, General (Philip H.), during Civil War, **7**-2051, 2054
Sheridan, Richard Brinsley, dramatist, **3**-714
Sheridan, Cape, in the arctic, **17**-5462
Sherman, Roger, portrait, **4**-1003
Sherman, Thomas, and West Point, **15**-4735
Sherman, General (William T.), and "Marching through Georgia," **10**-3053
during Civil War, **7**-2051, 2053-55
statues of, **11**-3308; **13**-4174; **15**-4672; **16**-5018
Sherwood Forest, in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1663
outlaws of, **9**-2629
"She Stoops to Conquer," by Goldsmith, **6**-1752
Shetland Islands, story of, **2**-472; **19**-6127
"She Wore a Wreath of Roses," song, **12**-3768

Shibaak, Arabian window, **19-6105**
Shield, for tunnel-building, **2-605**
of Achilles, **1-78**
of Athene, **4-1051**
of Lancelot, **4-1199**
painting a, **6-1951**
Shillibeer, George, buses of, **19-6053**
Shillibeers, name for buses and hearses, **19-6053, 6055**
Shiloh Church, battle of, **7-2047**
Shin-bone, of the leg, **8-2571, 2574; 13-4201**
see also Tibia
Shingle, a kind of rock, **2-429; 10-3046; 19-5887-88**
Shining Ones, characters in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4-1128, 1185-86**
Shinny, a game, **16-5221**
Shinowara, cocks of, **20-6217**
Ship-building, in Norway, **12-3662**
magnets and, **17-5528**
Shipka, battle of, **10-3242**
Ship of the desert: see Camel
Shipp, Lieutenant, and baboon, **17-5506**
Ships, and astronomy, **7-1962**
beneath the waters, **18-5857**
camouflage of, **11-3509**
capture of French, **5-1396**
Czar Peter and, **12-3724-26**
floating of iron, **6-695**
for appliqué work, **16-5030**
full-rigged, **13-3961**
how to know sailing, **13-3959**
how to understand, **15-4618**
indicate roundness of earth, **1-7**
Maynard and burning ship, **12-3739**
model used by Admiralty, **11-face 3574**
of British navy, **11-3573**
of concrete, **13-4242, 4243**
of Norsemen or Vikings, **1-273; 12-3662**
of our navy, **20-6203**
of the United States, **5-1392, 1396-98, 1400**
on fire, **18-5760**
passage through Panama, **18-5598, 5600**
rescue from, **13-4089**
saving the Suevic, **5-1414**
smoke goes other way, **6-1884**
speed of, **12-3674**
stern of, **15-4619**
story of, **1-79, 81**
teak-trees for, **8-2362**
warned during fog, **20-6317**
water-line of, **5-1588**
see also Birkenhead
Shipton, Mother, story of, **7-2065**
Shipyards, in Germany, **9-2764**
taken by Confederacy, **7-2044**
Shire, meaning of, **2-466**
Shiré, river in Africa, **14-4300**
Shireen, and the true cross, **12-3858**
"Shirley," by Brontë, **9-2625**
Shirpurla, Asiatic city, **16-4960**
Shirt-waists, closet for, **9-2722**
Shivering, cause of, **7-2247**
Shock, jump on getting, **9-2910**
treatment for, **16-5032, 5126**
Shoe-bag, of serge, **8-2587**
Shoe-lace, button made of, **17-5351**
Shoemakers, patron saint of, **4-1029**
relics of Roman, **9-2768**
Shoes, Egyptian, **15-4844**
machinery for, **9-2717**
made at Mainz, **9-2768**
making by hand, **10-3110**
manufacture of, **9-2686**
removing from injury, **13-3964**
story in a pair of, **10-3101**
to clean, **14-4494**
Sholes, Christopher T., typewriter and, **9-2718**
Shommar, Arab tribe, **19-6097**
Shooting-star: see Meteors
Shops, for Modeltown, **2-615**
Shore-birds, various, **8-2341**
Shore-fisheries, of Newfoundland, **20-6293**
Short-sightedness, cause of, **14-4331**
Shortstop: see Baseball
Shot, Galileo's experiment with, **6-1679**
Shots, of bombardier-beetle, **11-3454**
Shoulder-blade, a bone, **8-2468, 2572**
fracture and dislocation of, **14-4382-83**
see also Scapula
Shoulder-joint, of the body, **8-2573**
Shoulder-shove, a game, **16-5122**
Shovel, Sir Cloudesley, swim of, **13-4090**
Showers, of meteors, **8-2546**
Shreveport, in Louisiana, **19-5960**
Shrew, burrowing animal, **3-685-86; 18-5573**
Shrike, a bird, **6-1902; 11-3462**
Shrimp, a crustacean, **5-1421; 9-2611, 2613, 2615; 14-4492**
Shrines, in India, **5-1636**
Shrubs, American, **14-4557**
Shumer, Land of, in Asia, **16-4960**
Shuttlecock, and battledore, **11-3556**
Shying, what it is, **1-290**
Shylock, character in "Merchant of Venice," **1-330; 18-5590**
Siam, gems from, **20-6381-82**
Siberia, and furs, **16-5072, 5074**
animals in, **1-53, 161**
bloodstone from, **20-6379-80**
conquered by Cossack, **12-3724**
exiles to, **12-3726, 3798**
gold in, **17-5318**
people of, **12-3796, 3803**
sandals in, **10-3106**
snow-waves in, **8-2534**
Siberian Railway, **12-3804**
Sicilia, King of, Shakespearian character, **2-562**
Sicily, and Germany, **8-2555**
arms of, **6-1658**
fruit from, **2-650**
history of, **18-5850**
island of, **10-3073-74, 3085-86; 16-5202, 5208; 17-5274, 5276**
kingdom of, **10-3082**
legendary history, **1-75, 78**
magic boy fiddler, **2-578**
subject to earthquakes, **10-3251**
Sickle, for harvesting, **9-2713; 13-4153**
Sickness, cause of, **10-3179**
Sicknesses, characters in "Blue Bird," **18-5839**
Sick-room, plants in a, **5-1417**
Side-winder, a rattlesnake, **12-3625**
Sidney, Colonel, son of, **15-4868**
Sidney, Sir Philip, aided Netherlands, **11-3546**
English soldier, **2-474-75**
friends of, **17-5484, 5486**
poems: see Poetry Index
Sidon, Asiatic city, **16-5202**
Siena, Cathedral of, **9-2788**
Sienkiewicz, Henri, Polish author, **16-5142**
Sierra Leone, British colony, **9-2942**
Sierra Morena, in Iberian Peninsula, **11-3338**
Sierra Nevada, in Iberian Peninsula, **11-3337**
Sierra Nevada Mountains, in North America, **1-10; 6-1830**
Sieve, of spider: see Spiders
Sight, and touch, **17-5517**
centre of, **12-3820**
distance of, **11-3567**
of both eyes, **11-3570**
of plants, **9-2799**
without brain, **11-3570**
Sigismund, Holy Roman Emperor, and Frederick IV, **8-2560**
incidents in reign of, **9-2900, 2903; 10-3190**
Sign, of colonial shop, **3-966**
of king, **15-4846**
Signals, Morse alphabet in, **14-4444**
on railways, **1-312**
smoke, **7-2268**
with flags, **16-5122**
with heliograph, **14-4441, 4446**
see also Semaphore-signals
Signboards, wind and the, **17-5474**
Sign-language, for deaf and dumb, **17-5251**
of Red Indians, **7-2268**
Sign-pole: see Totem-pole
Signpost, problem concerning, **3-736**
Signs, writing by means of, **11-3480-84; 16-4958, 4962, 4964**
see also Writing, cuneiform
Sikes, Bill, character in "Oliver Twist," **8-2320, 2562**
Sikhs, in British Empire, **4-1119; 6-1720; 13-4081**
"Silas Marner," by Eliot, **9-2626**
"Silence Broken," by Brush, **14-4252**
Silence, Land of, in "Blue Bird," **18-5837**
Silenus, a god, **18-5682**
Silesia, girl who helped, **13-4027**
history of, **8-2561; 9-2766; 14-4553-54**
map sent to Louise of Prussia, **8-2593**
province of, **8-2593, 2596; 9-2902, 2904, 2906**
Silesian Wars, history of, **14-4554**
Silhouette, Etienne de, portraits of, **18-5641**
Silhouette, a kind of portrait, **18-5641**
Silica, in quartz, **4-1264**
Silicon, burned, **3-918**
salts of, **15-4876**

Silicon, sand is, **17**-5396
Silk, adulteration of, **6**-1829
and electricity, **7**-2163, 2166
Asiatic trade in, **13**-3927-28
in France, **8**-2420
in Italy, **10**-3086
in Persia, **12**-3862
in Switzerland, **10**-2992
manufactures in Germany, **9**-2766
strength of, **4**-1191
threads of, **8**-2336
United States manufactures of, **9**-2686
wonder of a piece of, **6**-1823
see also Byssus, Mussels, Spiders
Silkworm, disease of, **6**-1829; **20**-6364
moth of, **6**-1823; **10**-3016
Sill, Edward Rowland, poems: see Poetry Index
Silliman, Dr. (Benjamin), and oil, **13**-4166
Silo, for feed, **9**-2681
Silver, Long John, in "Treasure Island," **12**-3633
Silver, Miss, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3975
Silver, alloys of, **6**-1888; **19**-5879
and uranium, **14**-4276
coinage of, **8**-2378
cutlery, **15**-4804
for mirrors, **4**-1268
furnished by colonies, **4**-994
in Australia, **5**-1372, 1374
in Canada, **17**-5548; **19**-6094
in Chile, **17**-5366
in Mexico, **14**-4400
in Ontario, **1**-228
in Peru, **15**-4611
in Russia, **12**-3798
in Tasmania, **5**-1372-74
metallic element, **4**-1281; **5**-1317; **7**-2152; **12**-3828
of Bolivia, **15**-4606
plating of cutlery, **15**-4804
production of, **9**-2680
tarnishing of, **6**-1792
Silver-fox, a fur-animal, **16**-5078
Silverhorn, in Switzerland, **18**-5846
Silver Roll, pay in Canal Zone, **18**-5598
"Silver Seas," about Britain, **4**-1113
"Silver Skates:" see "Hans Brinker"
Silver-streak: see English Channel
Silver-weed, flowers of, **13**-4134
Silvia, Shakespearian character, **2**-639
Simcoe (John G.), as governor of Canada, **4**-1281
Simcoe, Lake, in Canada, **1**-228
Simla, city in India, **5**-1634
Simmons, E. E., American painter, **14**-4258
Simon, Jewish general, **20**-6332
Simon, named Peter, **8**-2570
Simonides, character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5258
Simon says, a game, **7**-2143
Simon's Bay, Birkenhead sunk in, **6**-1818
Simoon, desert wind, **19**-6105
Simplicius, a Roman Christian, **3**-982
Simplon Pass, over Alps, **10**-2991; **20**-6259, 6262
Simplon Tunnel, under Alps, **10**-2992; **20**-6259, 6263, 6270
Simpson, Sir George, and Hudson's Bay Company, **15**-4834
Simpson, Dr. James, and ether, **15**-4625, 4633
Sims, J. Marion, American physician, **15**-4633
Sinai, desert of, **20**-6383
Sincere, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1185
Sindbad, the sailor, **3**-791
"Sindbad the Sailor," character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4434
Sinews, of the ankle, **8**-2574
of the body, **9**-2647
Singer, Isaac M., and sewing-machine, **9**-2717
Singer Building, in New York, **9**-2683; **16**-5008
Singers, and talking-machines, **18**-5605
child, of Florence, **13**-frontis.
Singh, and the monkeys, **18**-5684
Singing, among Indians, **9**-2782
and language, **16**-5060
process of, **6**-1652; **13**-4093
"Singing Master's Assistant," by Billings, **10**-3049
Singleton, Bob, story of, **15**-4784
Singorra, Princess, in story, **2**-357
Sing-song, manner of speaking, **13**-4094
"Singular Life," by Phelps, **7**-2101
Sioux, Indian tribe, **6**-1841
Siphon, acts like fountain, **3**-689
for aquaria, **6**-1740
in New York aqueduct, **16**-5196
Siphon, working of, **13**-3983
Siphon-barometer: see Barometer, siphon
Siphones, hand-pumps, **18**-5756
Siphon-recorder, for telegraphy, **11**-3581
Siphon-worm, marine animal, **8**-face 2404
"Sir Charles Grandison," by Richardson, **6**-1749
Sir Donald, Mount, in Canada, **18**-5780
Siren, a whistle, **1**-218; **16**-4903
Sirenia, development of, **4**-1073-74; **12**-3668
Sirens, legendary creatures, **1**-76, 218; **4**-1074; **15**-4872
Siribeddi, an elephant, **20**-6247
Sirius, a ship, **8**-2491-92
Sirius, spectrum of, **9**-face 2736, 2741
the Dog-star, **7**-2094, 2250; **8**-2390; **9**-2642, 2645; **11**-3373
"Sir Mortimer," by Johnston, **7**-2101
Sisal, in Yucatan, **13**-4003
Sisal-hemp, for rope, **13**-4003-04
Sisters, three grey, **4**-1052
undying love of a sister, **3**-982
Sisters of Charity, order founded, **10**-3070
Sisters, the Seven, a waterfall, **12**-3659
Sistine Chapel, of the Vatican, **15**-4590; **16**-5100-05
Sisyphus, forever rolled stone, **11**-3374; **14**-4534
Sitka, Camp-Fire Girls at, **12**-3752, 3754
in Alaska, **13**-4059
Sivatherium, **1**-50
Six Nations, Indian confederacy, **1**-21, 278; **2**-532; **3**-898; **4**-1004; **9**-2784
see also Iroquois
Sixtus IV, Pope of Rome, and Sistine Chapel, **16**-5100
Size, for thread, **15**-4891
Skagway, in Alaska, **6**-1916
Skates, fishes, **5**-1420; **8**-2481-82
Skating, on the St. Lawrence, **16**-5220-21
Skeena River, in Canada, **18**-5780
Skeleton, of building, **2**-611; **3**-672; **8**-2463
Skelton, Martha, married Jefferson, **3**-782
Skene, Mrs., daughter of Dean Liddell, **5**-1482
Skep, a bee-hive, **9**-2853
Sketch Book, by Irving, **5**-1610, 1614
"Sketches by Boz," by Dickens, **8**-2327, 2457
Skies, men who mapped, **6**-1675
Skimmer, a bird, **6**-1644; **8**-2340
Skimpole, Horace, character in "Bleak House," **8**-2460
Skin, absorbs oils, **7**-1983
and headache, **14**-4275
and hot-air tube, **13**-3983
and its uses, **6**-1921
breathing through, **7**-1983
browning of the, **12**-3778
characteristics of, **7**-1981
electric waves that excite, **17**-5244
evaporation from, **6**-1653
forms corns, **13**-4019
in the eyes, **13**-4022
of fruit, use of, **19**-5890
of plants, **13**-4013
of potatoes, **13**-4115
of shark, **8**-2480
of snakes, **5**-1387
pigments in, **8**-2473
sensations of, **9**-2800
shell made from, **3**-916
structure, **9**-2735
teeth outgrowths of, **7**-2077
trace of eyes in, **14**-4261
waterproof, **3**-693; **13**-4117; **14**-4370
see also Leather, Molt, Parchment, Ridges, Vellum
Skink, a lizard, **4**-1211, 1219
Skins, as money, **6**-1834; **15**-4834
butter made in, **4**-1132
for signalling, **17**-5491
Indian skill in tanning, **8**-2576
swimming on inflated, **16**-4964
Skis, for snow-running, **8**-2529; **16**-5222-23; **17**-5406
in the antarctic, **17**-5466
Skittles, word-game with, **19**-6168
Skraelings, Norse name for Indians, **1**-271
Skua, a bird, **6**-1640-42
Skull, fossil, in London, **9**-2917, 2919
fracture of, **14**-4382
of vertebrates, **7**-2077-78; **8**-2464, 2467-68, 2569; **12**-3688; **14**-4488
Skull-cap, a plant, **16**-4954, 4956
Skull-cracker, for scrapping iron, **17**-5530
Skunk, fur of, **16**-5074
Skunk cabbage, flower of, **9**-2876-78

Sky, color of, **2**-392; **6**-1882; **17**-5398
distance of, **11**-3387
divided by astrologers, **7**-1960
does not open, **7**-2082
dull before storm, **7**-2007
early notions of, **9**-2638
falling of the, **14**-4481
streaks of light across, **6**-1881
Sky-dust, description: see Dust, cosmic
Skylark, a bird, **7**-2109, 2114; **8**-2350
egg of, **6**-face 1760
nest of, **18**-5746
"Sky Pilot," by Connor, **14**-4327
Skyscrapers, tall buildings, **8**-2381
Slamecksan, Lilliputian party, in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1337
Slander, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-702
Slanicu, salt mine at, **1**-236
Slate, in Canada, **19**-6094
Slate-pencil, why it writes, **6**-1653
Slavery, abolishment of, **4**-1119; **5**-1438
and Texas, **14**-4402
and "Uncle Tom's Cabin," **5**-1618
in America, **2**-524; **4**-1058; **6**-1834, 1837, 1840, 1846; **7**-2040-41, 2050, 2057; **8**-2440; **11**-3490-92
in Brazil, **17**-5370
in Rome, **9**-2940; **17**-5276
Lincoln and, **3**-786
Slaves, and pyramids, **19**-6190
captured by Pinzon, **1**-272
friend of, **10**-3069; **14**-4577
in England, **15**-4791, 4793, 4796
in West Indies, **19**-6042, 6044, 6046
Indian tribe, **9**-2785
models of, **15**-4844
of ants, **10**-2974; **18**-5813
of Turks, **10**-3191-92
prohibited by Isabella, **8**-2445
sent from Labrador, **2**-553
slave and Gentile Bellini, **4**-1174
states that held, **19**-5957
who became famous, **9**-2937
see also Eustache, Negroes
Slave-ship, rescue of, **9**-2937, 2942
Slave-trade, in Africa, **14**-4298
in negroes, **5**-1435; **9**-2942
Slavonics, peopled the Balkans, **10**-3186
Slavs, Bohemians are, **8**-2594
in Austria, **9**-2895
in the Balkans, **10**-3186
literature of, **9**-2902
name of, **8**-2549
Slayer of the Bulgarians: see Basil II
Sled, making a, **8**-2355
of time of George III, **16**-5221
Sledge-dogs, work of, **20**-6318
Sleep, affected by air-pressure, **13**-3980
affected by change, **8**-2438
affected by tea and coffee, **11**-3414-15
and open eyes, **4**-1290
and waking, **11**-3511
best cure for tiredness, **6**-1879
brain during, **11**-3385-86
drugs for producing: see Anæsthetics
forgetfulness in, **11**-3385
hearing in, **5**-1589
how to, **12**-3903
necessity for child, **13**-4021
of animals, **20**-6373
of babies, **11**-3385
of fishes, **4**-1290
of plants, **4**-1283; **9**-2798; **17**-5338
thoughts and, **5**-1411
under bed-clothes, **7**-2248
walking in, **1**-167; **9**-2734
what it is, **2**-389
with flowers in the room? **5**-1416
"Sleeping Beauty," authorship of, **5**-1477
Sleeping-car, development of, **1**-313; **9**-2716
Sleeping-sickness, caused by tsetse fly, **10**-3203; **20**-6368
Sleepy-arm, game of the fairies, **11**-3333
Sleeve, of Elaine, **4**-1199
Sleighs, in Russia, **12**-3798
sport with, **16**-5222
Sleight-of-hand, tricks of, **8**-2358
Slidell, John, Confederate commissioner, **7**-2048
Sling, action of, **12**-3676
speed of shot from, **3**-813
Slip, of pottery, **14**-4541, 4546
Slippers, Cinderella's glass, **3**-798
Egyptian, **15**-4844
hunt the slipper, **8**-2589
pair of magic, **9**-2634
Sliver, of cotton, **15**-4888
Sloane, Sir Hans, collections of, **4**-1258
Slocum, Samuel, pin-machine of, **16**-5002
Sloe, berries of blackthorn, **11**-3535
Sloop, a boat, **13**-3959
Sloth, an animal, **3**-876-79; **12**-3668
giant, **9**-2919; **19**-6001
prehistoric, **1**-54, 56
Slowboy, Tilly, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," **8**-2302
Slow-worm: see Blind-worm
Slubbing, a process, **15**-4888, 4890
Slugs, hibernation of, **20**-6374
suppression of, **11**-3325
Sluice, of dam, **17**-5422, 5427
Sluice-box, for washing gold, **17**-5320
Sluice Bridge, in Stockholm, **12**-3655
Sluys, naval battle of, **3**-772
Smacks, sailing, **12**-3848
Small-pox, a disease, **15**-4632
in Europe, **9**-2801
vaccination for, **8**-2474
Smash, in tennis, **14**-4378
Smeaton, and Papin's engine, **8**-2488
Smee, character in "Peter Pan," **9**-2890
Smell, a contact sense, **12**-3907; **15**-4635
and taste, **7**-2174
dog's sense of, **4**-1163; **18**-5812
lost sense of, **10**-3232
nerve-cells of, **15**-4635; **20**-6230-31, 6234
part of the brain concerned with, **12**-3689-91
sense of, **5**-1380
see also Nose
Smelling-salts, what they are, **4**-1246
Smells, cause of, **5**-1585-86
groups of, **15**-4636
Smerwick, battle of, **17**-5409
Smike, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," **9**-2671
Smilax, a shrub, **14**-4565
Smile, cost of a, **3**-965
Smiley, Maurice, poems: see Poetry Index
Smirke, Mr., character in "Pendennis," **11**-3516
Smirke, Sir Robert, English architect, **4**-1258
Smirke, Sydney, English architect, **4**-1260
Smith, Abigail: see Adams, Abigail
Smith, Adam, modern thinker, **13**-4155, 4160
Smith, Caleb B., Secretary of the Interior, **7**-2040
Smith, Sir Donald A., Canadian High Commissioner, **14**-4326
Smith, Henry, an armorer in the "Fair Maid of Perth," **5**-1496
Smith, John, as statesman, **8**-2435
Smith, Capt. John, comment on fishing, **3**-963
explorations of, **2**-522-24, 527
Smith, Captain John W., rescued wrecked sailors, **6**-1954
Smith, Jona, smiled, **3**-965
Smith, Joseph, Mormon leader, **6**-1839, 1844
Smith, Mr., in story of Goody Twoshoes, **16**-5179
Smith, Nora, sister of Kate D. Wiggin, **7**-2102
Smith, Paul, Adirondack guide, **19**-5949
Smith, Samuel Francis, poems: see Poetry Index
wrote "America," **10**-3053
Smith, Susan, smiled, **3**-965
Smith, Dr. Theobald, American scientist, **20**-6368
Smith College, for women, **14**-4570
Smithsonian Institution, building of, **6**-1692
Smock, lady's: see Cuckoo-flower
Smoke, action of, in chimney, **16**-5174
for bees, **9**-2851, 2856
for Indian signals, **7**-2268
forbidden, **9**-2909
from fire, **12**-3775
goes the other way, **6**-1884
in fog, **3**-920
injurious, **10**-3234
lack of force, **17**-5293
what made of, **3**-918; **7**-2244
where does it go? **14**-4369
Smoke-box, of locomotive, **1**-304
Smoke-dance, of Indians, **9**-2782
Smoke-rings, box that makes, **15**-4713
making, **11**-3426-27
Smoke-squad, of firemen, **18**-5767
Smoke-stack, of ship, **15**-4620
Smoking, and fires, **18**-5757, 5762
effects of, **5**-1597
Smoking-mountain: see Popocatepetl
Smollett, Captain, in "Treasure Island," **12**-3635
Smollett, Tobias, English author, **6**-1745, 1751
Smolts, young salmon, **9**-2703
Smuggling, of South America, **14**-4514
Smyrna, Greek city, **16**-5202

Smyth, Dr. William, of Burton Port, **2**-476
Snaefell, Brownie of, **8**-2403
Snails, death of, **12**-3911
devoured by glow-worm, **11**-3298
for aquaria, **6**-1737
hibernation of, **20**-6374
invertebrates, **8**-2463; **15**-4827
shells of, **3**-916
snail and bees, **9**-2858
teeth of, **8**-2337
Snake-bite, deaths from, **5**-1382
Snake-charming, **5**-1384
Snakeroot, black, **16**-5086
Snakes, and prairie-dog, **8**-2343
and secretary-bird, **6**-1898
cast skins, **8**-2344, 2350
creation of, **12**-3666
hibernation of, **20**-6374, 6376
in India, **5**-1631
Indian respect for, **1**-18
killed by ants, **10**-2974
limbs of, **8**-2464
movement of, **14**-4487
poisonous, **1**-170; **3**-816; **5**-1379-86; **7**-2172; **14**-4275; **20**-6374
reptile, **3**-671, 673; **4**-1209, 1219; **5**-1378-79, 1383
skins for leather, **9**-2834
sleep of, **4**-1290
snake and crows, **20**-6292
snake and file, **6**-1809
teeth of, **7**-2078
worship, **5**-1382
see also Hydra, Kaa, Serpents, etc.
Snake's-head: see Fritillary
Snap, game of, **15**-4712
Snapdragon, a flower, **4**-1096; **5**-1363
see also Toad-flax
Sneak-boats, of duck shooters, **5**-1564
Sneeze, action of, **6**-1652
cause of, **3**-814; **15**-4636
Snell, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3518
Snipe, a bird, **7**-1978; **8**-2341
Snodgrass, character in "Pickwick Papers," **8**-2459
Snorro, Norse child, **1**-271; **3**-959
Snout, of insects, **10**-3204-05
Snow, Agnes of the, **11**-3295
and rain together, **7**-2081
and warm hands, **6**-1655
animals in, **6**-1792; **11**-3444
blocks railways, **1**-311
crystals of, **4**-1164; **5**-1317; **7**-2081; **8**-2524-25
does not freeze flowers, **10**-3148
for covering, **13**-4045
is water-vapor, **13**-4086
Kang's use for, **17**-5478
lightness of flake of, **10**-3047
melted by salt, **12**-3910
melting and Nile flood, **17**-5424
on mountains, **12**-3905
whiteness of, **4**-1164
why it comes, **6**-1913
"Snowbound," by Whittier, **5**-1616
Snow-bunting, a bird, **7**-2111; **11**-3458
Snowdon, mountain, **3**-769
Snowdrop, and the dwarfs, **7**-2059
Snowdrops, flowers, **2**-617; **8**-2582; **12**-3816; **17**-5230
how to draw, **3**-745
pattern of, **17**-5255
Snowflake, a bird, **11**-3458
"Snow-king:" see Gustavus Adolphus
Snow-man, making, **8**-2533
Snow-plough, clears way, **1**-311
"Snow-Queen," authorship of, **5**-1478
Snowshoes, of Indians, **8**-2576
sport with, **16**-5222, 5224
Snowstorm, and heroism of Mrs. Langdon, **9**-2815
Soap, action of, **10**-3226
color of, **12**-3776
from cocoanut oil, **7**-1998
from crude oil, **13**-4169
lather from colored, **7**-2251
manufactured in France, **8**-2422
takes out dirt, **7**-2251
Soap-bubble, color of, **7**-2251
holding together of, **6**-1793
rising and falling of, **6**-1796
what to do with, **6**-1794
why round, **6**-1795
Soap-suds, color of, **7**-2251
Sobieski, John, king of Poland, incidents of reign, **8**-2559; **9**-2894, 2905; **10**-3194
Society Islands, discovery of, **5**-1485
Society of American Artists, **13**-4221
Sock, how to knit, **15**-4709
Socket, of poisonous mushrooms, **15**-4882
Sock-eye, a salmon, **9**-2703; **13**-3954
Socrates, and the cynic's cloak, **20**-6217
comment on death, **15**-4813
death of, **2**-518
Greek philosopher, **5**-1320, 1325-28; **9**-2939; **16**-5208
Soda, baking, **6**-1817
caustic, **6**-1815
hypochlorite of, **20**-6369
in glass, **4**-1264
washing, **6**-1817
Soda-water, action of, **3**-689
Sodium, and yellow flames, **19**-5892
in milk, **9**-2828
in soap, **10**-3226
in spectrum, **9**-face 2736, 2739, 2741
in the sun, **7**-2094
metallic element, **1**-237; **5**-1315-16, 1462 **13**-4017
oxide of, **6**-1816
Sodium bicarbonate, in baking soda, **5**-1462; **6**-1817; **11**-3386
Sodium carbonate, for softening water, **5**-1584
plants furnishing, **16**-5218
the soda of commerce, **5**-1462, 1584; **6**-1817
Sodium chloride, in common salt, **6**-1813, 1817, **8**-2364
see also Salt
Sofia, capital of Bulgaria, **10**-3242
Sogne Fiord, and Jostedal Glacier, **12**-3659, 3662
"Sohrab and Rustum," by Arnold, **19**-6039
Soil, and its uses, **11**-3349
of garden, **7**-2039
Sol, the sun, **7**-2249
Solan-geese: see Gannets
Solder, alloy of tin and lead, **6**-1888
of tin and lead, **9**-2680
Soldier-cells: see Blood, cells of
Soldiers, among ants, **10**-2968
anagram from, **16**-5037, 5133
dancing princesses and the soldier, **2**-355
decorating graves of, **14**-4465, 4469
of India, **5**-1638; **6**-1713
robbers and the, **9**-2806
saved Prince Emilius, **13**-4026
singing for, **10**-3054
tinder-box and the soldier, **13**-4123
Soldiers' and Sailors' Monument, in New York, **16**-5014
Sole, a fish, **4**-1193-94; **8**-face 2600, 2605-06; **12**-3847-48
Solferino, battle of, **10**-3084; **16**-4992
Solinen, salt field at, **1**-239
Solingen, German town, **15**-4803
Solitaire, extinct bird, **5**-1502, 1510
Solomon, king of Israel, **20**-6330
Solomon Islands, natives of, **5**-1491
Solomon's-seal, a plant, **9**-2884; **17**-5229
Solon, Athenian law-giver, **5**-1321; **9**-2938; **16**-5204
Solway Moss, rout of, **10**-3140
Somaliland, French, **8**-2426
Somme River, battles of, **3**-771
Son, dutiful sons, **8**-2315
farmer and his sons, **8**-2317
of a gun, **12**-3874
three sons and the old man, **10**-3096
who did his duty, **18**-5565
who returned home, **19**-6023
Sonatas: see Music, composers of
Songs, American, **10**-3049
of birds, **7**-2105
of southern mountaineers, **10**-3049
old English, **10**-3049
that found Richard I, **19**-6196
writers of famous, **12**-3766
see also names of individual songs, Writers, famous German
Song-sparrow, a bird, **11**-3460
"Songs without Words," by Mendelssohn, **11**-3292
Song-thrush, egg of, **6**-face 1760
Sonnambula, La, by Bellini, **11**-3294
Sonnet, form of poetry, **2**-369; **17**-5484
"Sonny," stories by Stuart, **7**-2103
Son of Ra, title of Egyptian king, **15**-4846
Sons of Daniel Boone, a boys' society, **19**-6135
Sons of Liberty, secret societies, **4**-995
Sons of the Revolution, and Flag-raising Day, **14**-4467

"**Soo:**" see Sault Ste. Marie Canal
Soot, for fertilizer, **11**-3442
for pot-plants, **7**-2266; **12**-3786
is carbon, **11**-3569
Sophocles, Greek poet, **5**-1322
Sora, a game-bird, **8**-2341
Sorbonne, in Paris, **17**-5535
"**Sorcerer,**" by Sullivan, **11**-3293
Sorcerers, Indian: see Medicine-men
Sorel, Canadian town, **3**-756; **19**-6124
Sorrel, mountain, **15**-4758
see also Wood-sorrel
Soto, Hernando de, explored America, **1**-274-75, 280
Souls, Bridge of, **4**-1110
Souls, Land of, **4**-1108
Soult, Nicolas J. de Dieu, French marshal, **14**-4366
Sound, beautiful land of, **10**-3171
behavior of a, **16**-5057
conveyed by wall, **16**-5177
everlastingness of, **16**-5177
feeling a, **10**-3225
reflection of, **16**-5024
speed of, **12**-3677
what it is, **2**-517; **4**-1083
Sound, The, passage near Denmark, **12**-3658
Sounding-boards, use of, in musical instruments, **4**-1087, 1089, 1092
Sound-waves, and fog, **13**-4019
and resonators, **12**-3774
behavior of, **2**-335; **3**-813; **8**-2471; **11**-3391; **12**-3780, 3916; **15**-4579, 4870; **17**-5241; **20**-6356
conveyance of, **13**-3997
effect of, **15**-4880
of the voice, **13**-4096
striking ear, **12**-3912-13
South, daughter of the, **6**-1913
states forming the, **19**-5957
South Africa, and German colonies, **9**-2772
birds of, **6**-1895, 1898
exhibits of, **17**-5330
gems from, **20**-6380
gold in, **9**-2678
history of, **4**-1113, 1120; **13**-4080
life and people of, **6**-1780
locust-storm, **10**-3194, 3196
plants of, **12**-3889, 3893
Portuguese in, **11**-3342
school republic in, **20**-6390
South African War, mules in, **9**-2678
South America, and Darwin, **3**-864
and its conquerors, **14**-4505
and Monroe Doctrine, **6**-1838; **11**-3491
and Portugal, **1**-282
animals in, **3**-679, 681-82, 802, 876; **14**-4510; **19**-6001
birds of, **5**-1506-07; **6**-1763-64, 1897, 1900; **7**-1975-77; **18**-5752
cotton in, **8**-2384; **15**-4885
exhibits from, **17**-5330
explorations, **3**-864, 867
fishes of, **8**-2479-80
furs from, **16**-5072
gems from, **20**-6380
history of, **11**-3346; **13**-4078
insects of, **10**-3201; **11**-3298, 3361
map, **14**-4507
natives of, **14**-4506
nuts of, **7**-1998
pampas of, **10**-3129
reptiles of, **4**-1213, 1216; **5**-1380
republics of, **15**-4603
rubber in, **18**-5795, 5798
school republics in, **20**-6390
sugar in, **3**-703
Southampton, town in England, **5**-1415
South Australia, history of, **5**-1372
South Carolina, and Nullification, **6**-1840; **8**-2440; **11**-3491
cotton manufactures of, **9**-2684; **15**-4886
description of, **19**-5958
during Revolution, **4**-1006, 1008; **5**-1392
early history of, **1**-276; **2**-531; **3**-895
flower of, **18**-5816
palmetto and, **17**-5432
secession of, **3**-787, 788; **7**-2044; **11**-3492; **19**-5957
South Dakota, admitted, **11**-3494
flower of, **18**-5816
gold in, **9**-2678
Southern Cross, a constellation, **5**-1367; **20**-6236
Southern Fish, a constellation, **9**-2648
Southern Pacific Railway, engines of, **1**-314
Southey, Robert, anagram from name, **16**-5037, 5133
comment on "Rule, Britannia," **12**-3766
English poet, **9**-2765
poems: see Poetry Index
South Georgia, reached by Vespucius, **1**-272
South Island, part of New Zealand, **5**-1486, 1490
South Kensington Museum, in London, **3**-762
Southland, New Zealand, **5**-1490
South Pole, discovery of, **17**-face 5454
of Mars, **8**-2388
on map, **6**-1766
reached, **8**-2352
South River, Dutch name for Delaware, **1**-282
South Seas, islands of, **12**-3889
one ship to, **4**-1043
Southwark, part of London, **2**-493
Southwest Wind, in "King of the Golden River," **5**-1527
Southworth, Mrs. Emma (D. E. N.), American writer, **7**-2095
Sovereign, British coin, **12**-3650
man who found, **19**-6027
Sow, cat and eagle, **15**-4867
Sowerberry, Mr. and Mrs., characters in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2564
Sow-thistle, a plant, **13**-4012, 4136, 4207-08
Space, end of, **14**-4274
measurement of, **12**-3671-72
moving of things in, **8**-2539
no man can measure, **1**-face 1
not empty, **8**-2541, 2546
size of, **6**-1787; **17**-5514
three dimensions of, **13**-3999
Spada, Count of, and Cardinal, characters in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4320
Spade, carried chickweed, **12**-3890
gardening tool, **1**-249
mending a, **14**-4294
Spain, King of, and Titian, **3**-762
Spain, and Africa, **14**-4307-08
and Carthage, **17**-5276
and Ceuta, **13**-4027
and Charles V, **8**-2556; **9**-2898
and France, **7**-2068; **8**-2288; **14**-4362, 4366
and Germany, **8**-2555, 2558
and Italy, **10**-3080, 3082
and Morocco, **8**-2426
and Peru, **7**-2225
and Sir Walter Raleigh, **17**-5413
and South America, **6**-1838
and the Netherlands, **11**-3544, 3593
and United States, **5**-1389, 1391, 1396; **6**-1836, 1838
animals in, **1**-290; **2**-408
Arabs in, **12**-3858
art in, **15**-4590
bull-fighting in, **11**-3345
colonial possessions of, **9**-2771; **11**-3546
costumes of, **11**-3436
during Seven Years' War, **3**-900
flag of, **6**-1658; **17**-5494
fruit in, **2**-650
gloomy king of, **18**-5849
gold in, **17**-5318
history of, **1**-134; **2**-436; **3**-856, 862; **4**-1040; 1043, 1115; **6**-1953; **15**-4745; **18**-5850
in the New World, **1**-62, 272, 274, 282; **2**-521; **3**-893, 895, 900; **13**-4077-78
Jews in, **20**-6334
metals in, **9**-2680
paper manufacture in, **11**-3484
Roman church in, **8**-2552
sandals in, **10**-3106
story of, **11**-3337
trouble over Virginius, **11**-3493
Velasquez's pictures in, **3**-764
war with England, **1**-280; **18**-5850
war with India, **20**-6274
see also Armada, Cuba, Spanish-American War, Spanish Succession, war of, etc.
Spaniards, and bloodstone, **20**-6379
and horses, **19**-6068
in Brazil, **17**-5371
in California, **6**-1846
in Cuba, **7**-2154
in Ireland, **17**-5409
in Mexico, **14**-4399
in Philippines, **7**-2152
in South America, **15**-4604
in West Indies, **19**-6041
Spaniel, and lame dog, **17**-5512
Spanish-American War, history of, **11**-3494

Spanish Main, of America, **13**-4077
site of, **14**-4512
Spanish-moss, an air-plant, **17**-5432
Spanish Peninsula: see Iberian Peninsula
Spanish Succession, war of the, **2**-559; **8**-2560; **9**-2816; **10**-3078; **11**-3346
see also Queen Anne's War
Spanish War, and navy, **20**-6203
and West Point, **15**-4736
history of, **8**-2378
Philippines in, **7**-2152, 2154
United States navy in, **10**-3010
Spanker, a sail, **13**-3961
Spar, of ship, **13**-3959
Spare, character in "Cobblers and the Cuckoo," **8**-2311, 2398
Spark, in motor-cars, **6**-1787
when steel is knocked by stone, **4**-1085
Sparrow, a bird, **3**-672; **7**-2212, 2220; **8**-2345, 2350; **11**-3460
egg of, **6**-face 1756
nests of, **18**-5751
see also Java-sparrow
Sparrow-hawk, a knight in "Geraint and Enid," **7**-1988
Sparrow-hawk, a bird, **6**-1899, 1900; **10**-3153
cuckoo resembles, **11**-3453
egg of, **6**-face 1760
nest of, **18**-5745
Sparrow Hills, of Moscow, **12**-3800
Sparta, history of, **5**-1321, 1324; **6**-1819; **16**-5150, 5201-02, 5208
Spartacus, slave-leader, **9**-2940
Spasm, of muscle, **14**-4483-84
Spat, young oysters, **9**-2618; **12**-3853-54; **13**-3957
Spathe, of a flower, **15**-4654
see also Skunk-cabbage
Spawn, of mushrooms, **15**-4883
of shell-fish, **12**-3852, 3853
Speaker, of House of Representatives, **5**-1435
Speakers, and best thinkers, **19**-5895
Speaking, process of, **6**-1652; **13**-3997
see also Voice
Spear, enchanted, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Spear-grass: see Couch-grass
Spear-thistles, and goldfinches, **13**-4208
Specimens, bag for, **19**-6079
geological, **14**-4290
help sight, **18**-5721
lenses of, **9**-2654
use of, **8**-2332; **14**-4334, 4426, 4526
Spectator, a periodical, **15**-4724-25
Spectator-Club, in "Tatler," **15**-4724
Spectroscope, astronomical instrument, **7**-1969; **9**-2738, 2740, 2742
for nebulæ, **9**-2844
Spectrum, colors of, **14**-4524; **17**-5242
kinds of spectra, **9**-2844
meaning of, **9**-face 2736, 2740
of elements, **16**-5168
of heat-rays, **17**-5244
of light, **16**-5156
of sunlight, **6**-1877
Spectrum analysis, meaning of, **9**-2738, 2741
results of, **16**-5166; **17**-5356
Speech, centre of, **12**-3821
freedom of, **8**-2596
of animals, **4**-1287; **5**-1412
of flowers, **4**-1283
of men, **4**-1286; **13**-4023
of parrots, **4**-1287; **10**-3227
Speed, Harold, picture of Rosalind, **18**-5589
Speed, measuring, **8**-2356
"Speed on, my Bark, Speed on," by Arnold, **12**-3768
Speedwell, ship, **2**-526
Speedwell, the Germander, **14**-4356
see also Veronica
Speke (John H.), African explorer, **1**-302
Spelling-bee, a game, **1**-253
Spencer, Herbert, and the mind, **15**-4750
comments of, **11**-3587; **12**-3822, 3888; **13**-4093; **14**-4392
English philosopher, **3**-819, 865, 871
sayings of, **15**-4814
thinking of, **16**-5021
Spenlow, Dora, character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2867
Spenlow, Mr., character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2867
Spenser, Edmund, English poet, **3**-697; **17**-5410-11, 5484, 5487
Spermaceti, product of whale, **4**-1069, 1071
Sperm-oil, for lamps, **3**-669
Sperm-whale: see Cachalot, Whale
Sphagnum, bog-mosses, **16**-5085
Sphenodon, a reptile, **4**-1209, 1217-18; **13**-4021
Sphinx, avenue of sphinxes, **15**-4840, 4848
built of nummulites, **8**-2406
in Egypt, **13**-4171, 4175; **15**-4848; **16**-5038, 5040; **19**-6180
Sphinx, imaginary monster, **1**-217
riddle of the, **9**-2752
Sphinx of Europe: see Napoleon I
Spica, a star, **9**-2639
Spice Islands, in the East Indies, **13**-4078
Spices, from Dutch East Indies, **11**-3548
in Arabia, **12**-3858
Spider-crab: see Crab
Spiders, feign death, **11**-3454
legs of, **8**-2337
life history of, **11**-3358-63
Shetland shawls and spider, **19**-6127
thread of, **8**-2334
web of, **1**-320; **3**-916; **4**-1191-92
Spiderwort, grows in water, **8**-2582
Spies, of the American Revolution, **12**-3919
of the Sultan, **10**-3246
Spikenard, wild, **9**-2884; **15**-4760
Spikes, of lizards, **4**-1212
Spile, for maple-sap, **8**-2502
Spills, of paper, **2**-379
Spinach, cultivation of, **13**-3968
Spinalunza, saved by children, **3**-982
Spindle, in story of Sleeping Beauty, **6**-1708
Spine: see Backbone
Spines, of fishes, **9**-2708-09
of plants, **12**-3813
of sea-urchin, **5**-1427
Spinet, a musical instrument, **4**-1088
Spinifex, Australian plants, **5**-1376
Spinnerets, of silkworm, **6**-1826
of spider, **8**-2334; **11**-3358
Spinning, of things when one is dizzy, **7**-2247
Spinning-frame, for cotton, **15**-4890
Spinning-machines, for cotton, **15**-4890
Spinoza (Baruch), on death, **15**-4813
philosopher, **20**-6338
Spiræas, various, **16**-5086-87
Spires, of churches, **4**-1259
Spirit, of flowers: see Flowers, spirit of
Spirit-Land, of the Indians, **8**-2579
Spirit of the Great Lakes, group of, **15**-4675
Spirits, methylated, **6**-1889
Spirituals, negro songs, **10**-3054
Spithead, sham fight at, **12**-3724
Spittle: see Saliva
Spitzbergen, island of, **17**-5458
Spleen, an organ of the body, **5**-1461
Splices, sailors', **11**-3326
Splints, use of, **13**-3963; **14**-4288
Split Rock Rapids, in St. Lawrence, **19**-6123
Spofford, Harriet Prescott, poems: see Poetry Index
Spokes, seeing, **16**-5026
Sponges, for growing seeds, **8**-2582
Greece famous for, **10**-3240
hold water, **15**-4876
invertebrates, **8**-2463; **14**-4266; **15**-4876
in West Indies, **19**-6045
life of, **14**-4265
partnerships of, **8**-2410
to clean, **14**-4494
Spools, and bricks, **14**-4386
for rope-making, **13**-4010
Spoon and peanut race, for swimmers, **9**-2726
Spoonbill, bird, **7**-1976-77; **8**-2341
Spoons, a game, **16**-5035
guessing with wooden, **19**-5919
manufacture of, **15**-4801, 4805, 4807
of buffalo horn, **1**-278
saved by Dolly Madison, **2**-399
Spores, of fungi, **15**-4882
Sports, of Indians, **9**-2782
Spots, before eyes, **10**-3046
of the eye, **14**-4425, 4427
seeing black spot in the sky, **1**-48
the blind, **1**-112; **14**-4425, 4427
the great red, **19**-5991
yellow, **14**-4427
see also Stains, Sun-spots
Spottsylvania Court House, battle of, **7**-2053
Sprains, treatment for, **11**-3440; **14**-4382-83
Sprats, fish, **8**-2602, 2605-06; **12**-3844-45
Spray, of trees, **17**-5438
Spread Eagle, sign of the, **18**-5673
Spree River, in Germany, **8**-2596; **9**-2761-62, 2764
Spring, near Asheville, N. C., **1**-9
Spring, stars in, **9**-2639
Spring-beauty, a flower, **9**-2879

Spring Garden Road, in Halifax, **17**-5545
Spring-motor, of talking-machine, **18**-5602-03
Spring-mushroom: see Death-cup
Springs, carriage, **19**-6053
for clocks, **5**-1540
Springs, Mammoth Hot, **2**-583, 585
Spring-water, comes from sky, **7**-2007
Spruce, a tree, **3**-942; **12**-3733-34; **17**-5352
for pulp, **17**-5548
see also Fir, Douglas
Spruce-fir, European tree, **12**-3749
Spruce-partridge, a bird, **10**-3151
Spuma, means foam, **10**-3045
Spur, of flower, **13**-4135
Spurge-laurel, a plant, **14**-4474, 4476
Spurn Head, wreck of, **6**-1743
Spy, a dwarf, **8**-2398
"Spy," by Cooper, **5**-1610
Square, law of inverse squares, **8**-2536
patterns made from squares, **7**-2233
problem of the magic, **8**-2356, 2522
puzzle of, **16**-5130; **17**-5354
queer pictures built up from squares, **4**-1097
railway-train built up from squares, **6**-1855
to form a, **18**-5741
using carpenter's, **2**-384
Squash, cultivation of, **11**-3325; **13**-3968
hair-dressing and the, **12**-3628-29
Squatters, in Australia, **5**-1370, 1372
Squatter-sovereignty, the idea of, **7**-2043
Squaws, Indian, **1**-18; **9**-2783
Squeers, Fanny, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," **9**-2671
Squeers, Mr. Wackford, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," **9**-2669
Squeezes, of stone inscriptions, **16**-4958
Squids, varieties of, **8**-2484
Squier, George O., and ocean-telegraphy, **14**-4446
Squills, flowers, **15**-4658; **17**-5230
see also Bluebells
Squire, in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
Squirrel, Tom, in Catching a Thief, **7**-2182
Squirrel, an animal, **3**-803-04; **4**-1012; **12**-3896; **18**-5577
and the corn, **17**-5452
flying, **3**-803-04
fur of, **16**-5074
winter sleep of, **20**-6375
see also Chipmunk
Squirrel-corn, a flower, **9**-2879
Sringar Bridge, in Asia, **1**-37
Stables, cleansing the Augean, **16**-5185
Stadacona, Indian village, **2**-554-55, 558
Staël-Holstein (A. L. G. N., Baronne de), French writer, **15**-4730; **16**-4945
Staff, in music: see Music-lessons
Staffa, Isle of, in Europe, **2**-427
Staff-of-life, bread called, **7**-2085; **18**-5726
Stag, and Cyparissus, **18**-5775
capture of Diana's, **11**-3374; **16**-5185
hunt the, **13**-4040
in the ox-stall, **15**-4867
looking into the water, **10**-2963
Stag-beetle, an insect, **10**-3194
Stage, building a model, **15**-4822
Stage-coach, of England, **19**-6051
Stages, in New York, **19**-6057
Staggerwort: see Ragwort
Stag-waterfall, in England, **14**-4373
Stains, and their remedies, **18**-5644
cause of, **16**-5177
how to remove, **2**-488
Stake-driver: see Bittern
Staking-machine, for leather, **9**-2840
Stalactites, in caves, **4**-1306, 1308; **5**-1377; **17**-5472
Stalagmite Hall, in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1308
Stalagmites, of Mammoth Cave, **4**-1306, 1308-09
Stamboul, or Constantinople, **10**-3241; **12**-3856
Stamens, of flowers, **12**-3816; **13**-4134, 4206
Stamp Act, what it was, **4**-995
Stampede of Wild Horses, a statue, **15**-4674
Stamping-machines, in gold-mining, **17**-5325
Stamps, puzzle about, **1**-110
Standard, of pea-flower, **13**-4135
Standard, sacred, **10**-3133-34
see under name of country, as England, standard, Flag, etc.
Standard, Battle of the, near Northallerton, **2**-592; **10**-3133-34
Standards, for cavalry, **17**-5494
Standish, Miles, and Plymouth Colony, **2**-530
Stand-pipes, of fire-boats, **18**-5759
Stands, from boxes, **9**-2724
Stanhope, Earl of, and printing-press, **12**-3614
Stanley (Lord Frederick A.), governor of Canada, **4**-1281
Stanley, Sir Henry M., African explorer, **1**-301
Stanley, William, English preacher, **2**-633
Stanley Falls, in Africa, **14**-4300
Stanley Park, in Vancouver, **1**-232, 235; **13**-5781
Stanton, Edwin M., Secretary of War, **7**-2040
Stanton, Elizabeth Cady, and Woman Suffrage, **10**-3120
Stanton, Henry Brewster, abolitionist, **10**-3121
Stanz, in Switzerland, **18**-5847
Star, in flag, **17**-5491, 5494
Star-anemone: see Star-flower
Starboard, of ship, **15**-4619
Starch, a carbon compound, **9**-2728
digestion of, **7**-2172; **8**-2365-66
grains of, **17**-5513
in potato, **4**-1020
source of alcohol, **6**-1890
stiffens clothes, **14**-4487
Star-Chamber, in Mammoth Cave, **4**-1308
Starfish, a marine animal, **3**-672; **5**-1420, 1424; **8**-face 2404, 2407-08, 2412; **12**-3665
see also Brittle-star, Feather-star, etc.
Star-flower, a plant, **9**-2882
Stark, John, during Revolution, **4**-1000, 1004
Starlings, birds, **7**-2215, 2218; **18**-5751
egg of, **6**-face 1760
Star-maiden, and the water lily, **4**-1111
Star-mist, a nebulous star, **7**-1968
Star of Bethlehem, a plant, **17**-5230
Stars, and Elizabeth's reign, **7**-1966
and gravitation, **11**-3511, 3587
are suns, **7**-1964
as we see them, **9**-2637
bigness of world of, **6**-1790
characters in "Blue Bird," **18**-5839
close together, **4**-1288
color of the, **9**-2737
cooling of, **7**-2094
dark, **7**-1968; **13**-4110; **14**-4428; **18**-5872
double, **14**-4428
fixed, **8**-2544; **9**-2637-38
hidden, **15**-4695
in constellations, **8**-2539
in daytime, **1**-318
in Milky Way, **6**-1881
jagged edges of, **9**-2911
kept in their places, **4**-1162
legends of the, **11**-3373
light of, **7**-1969; **8**-2535; **16**-5167; **18**-5722
maps, **9**-2639, 2641, 2643, 2645
movement of, **14**-4482
names of, **7**-2249
number of, **12**-3779; **13**-4110
on United States flag, **6**-1663
paper, **19**-6084
paths of, **9**-2740
shape of, **7**-2086; **9**-2911
size of, **14**-4481
Spanish Armada, and the star, **7**-1961
spectra of, **9**-face 2736, 2740
story of, **1**-141, 144
trains to, **1**-face 1
transformed into nebulas, **9**-2846
twinkling of, **3**-912; **17**-5513
use of invisible, **11**-3513
various kinds of, **7**-1969
what made of, **3**-912
where stars come quickly, **8**-2362
see also Astronomy, Meteors, Pole-star
Stars and Stripes: see America, flag of
Stars of the earth: see Glow-worm
Star-Spangled Banner: see America, flag of
"Star-Spangled Banner," by Key, **17**-5494
national anthem, **5**-1399; **10**-3052; **14**-4465, 4468
Starters, are microbes, **3**-906
Starvation, cause of death, **9**-2655
State, and the church, **15**-4790
in a school, **20**-6390
State Department, building, **6**-1692
State House, in Boston, **17**-5399; **20**-6239
"Stately Homes of England," by Hemans, **19**-5939
Staten Island, part of New York City, **16**-5007
water for, **16**-5198
States, and articles of confederation, **5**-1390
and Congress, **5**-1435
and Constitution, **5**-1392
and president, **5**-1436
and representatives, **5**-1435
flags of: see Flag, story of American
flowers of, **18**-5815
formation of, **5**-1437
of the church: see Papal States

States, suits tried by Supreme Court, 5-1437
States-General: see Assembly, national, of France, France, states-general, Netherlands, states-general
Statesmen, some American, 8-2435
States' Rights, doctrine of, 5-1437-38; 7-2044
State Street, in Boston, 20-6239
State, United States Secretary of, duties, 5-1436
State-universities, occurrence of, 14-4570
Statice: see Sea-lavender
Station-game, for a train, 19-6078
Stations, in Australia, 5-1370
wireless: see Telegram, how we send a
see also Coaling-stations
Statuary Hall, the national, 6-1686
Statue, from Herculaneum, 17-face 5282
Statues, a game, 5-1603
Statues, what they are, 13-4171
Statuettes, form of sculpture, 13-4171
Staunton, George, character in "Heart of Midlothian," 6-1772
Staunton, Mr., rector, in "Heart of Midlothian," 6-1773
Stavanger, town of, 12-3662
Stavanger Fiord, in Norway, 12-3662
Stays, for a doll, 3-730
Steam, comes when water is hot, 5-1588
lack of color in, 7-2250
moves engines, 1-304-05; 8-2540
power of, 1-79; 2-600; 5-1583; 17-5293
puts out light, 12-3776
raised by sun, 10-3148
Steamboats, first, 4-1116; 8-2486, 2488
invention of, 9-2712
Steam-dome, of engine, 1-305
Steam-engine, view of a, 1-316
wrongly named, 5-1588
see also Locomotive
Steam-shovel, at work, 18-5594-95
for ore, 18-5691
Steam-squirt, fire-engines, 18-5757
Steam-trawlers, work of, 12-3847-48
Stearns, and telegraph, 14-4445
Stedman, Edmund Clarence, poems: see Poetry Index
Steel, age of, 5-1316
and magnetism, 7-2167; 16-5356; 17-5527
elastic, 16-5019
fatigue of, 13-4022
for cutlery, 15-4803
for fire-making, 3-811
for pens, 11-3484
for reinforced concrete, 13-4242
in buildings, 2-612
in Germany, 9-2766
in ocean cables, 15-4698
in the United States, 9-2684
manufacture of, 5-1316; 6-1887-88; 17-5544; 18-5687-88
minerals for hardening, 19-6092
strength of, 4-1192; 12-3685
Steele, Major, and riot at Golden, 15-4624
Steele, Richard, English writer, 15-4723-25
Steeplechase, a game, 3-735
Steerforth, James, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2862
Steffe, William, and "John Brown's Body," 10-3053
Stegomyia, a genus of mosquitoes, 10-3201-02, 3236-37
Stegosaurus, 1-50
Steinheil (Karl A.), and electric current, 14-4445
Steinway, Henry, piano of, 4-1088
Stella, a star, 8-2539
"Stella," sweetheart of Swift, 6-1748
Stems, of grass, 5-1340
Stencil-plate, making a, 14-4295
Stencils, painting with, 1-107
Stephen, king of England, incidents of reign, 2-592; 10-3133-34
Stephen I, St., patron saint of Hungary, 9-2897-98; 18-5652
statue of, 18-5656
Stephens, Alexander H., as vice-president of the Confederacy, 7-2044
Stephenson, George, and railway gauge, 8-2475
engine-builder, 2-599, 601, 603; 4-1120
Stephenson, Robert, a miner, 2-600
Stephenson, Robert, bridge-builder, 1-23, 33
Steppes, of Asia, 13-3923
of Russia, 12-3802, 3804
treeless plains, 10-3129
Steps, of Powis Castle, 18-5630
Stereoscope, meaning of, 9-2738
optical instrument, 8-2475; 9-2638
views in, 8-2475
Sterne, Laurence, English author, C-1745, 1750
Sterope, a Pleiade, 11-3374
Stettin, German city, 9-2764, 2766
Stevens, Alfred, English artist, 13-4174
Stevenson, Elizabeth Cleghorn: see Gaskell, Mrs.
Stevenson, Robert Louis, and Samoa, 7-2156
British author, 8-2321; 2329
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, by St. Gaudens, 15-4665, 4672
writings of, 12-3631
Steward, Robert, High, 10-3138
Stewart, Alec, and the witches, 3-795
Stewart, Charles, American naval officer, 10-3006
Stewart Islands, part of New Zealand, 5-1486, 1490
Stewarts: see also Stuarts
Stick, apparent bending of, 18-5871
balanced, 18-5737
breaking faggot of sticks, 4-1192
bundle of sticks, 10-3096
floating of, 3-694
heat does not run along, 4-1085
noise of swinging, 15-4879
telling time by shadow of, 5-1541; 8-2361
two ways of splicing, 13-4202
see also Hockey, and other games, Morris-dances
Stick-caterpillars, 11-3449, 3453
Stickerchief, game, 11-3543
Stick-insects, mimicry of, 10-3194; 11-3445, 3446, 3450, 3452
Stickleback, a fish, 9-2699, 2707, 2709
Stiffstep, king of Stumpinghame, 13-4049
Stiggins, Rev. Mr., character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
Stigmas, of flowers, 5-1340
see also Pistil
Stikine River, in Canada, 18-5780
Stillingfleet, church of St. Helena at, 17-5384
"Still waters run deep," proverb, 5-1590
Stilt, a bird, 7-1978-79; 8-2341
Stilts, making and using, 16-4927
used by herdsmen, 8-2424
Stimulants, tea and coffee are, 11-3414
Sting, of bee, 3-816; 13-4020
of jelly-fish, 8-2411
of nettle, 3-816; 14-4356
treatment for, 11-3440
value of, 12-3665
Sting-bull, a fish, 8-2609-10
Stinging-nettles, plants, 14-4354
Stinkhorn, a fungus, 15-face 4880
Stinking-Bob: see Herb Robert
Stirling, battle of, 1-128
history, 3-770; 10-3138
Wallace monument at, 16-5047
Stirrup, bone of the ear, 12-3912, 3916
Stitch, filling-in, 19-6006
in the side, 9-2654
padding, 19-6006
whipping, 17-5445
see also Crochet-work, Needlework, Work-basket, etc.
Stitchwort, a plant, 13-4135
Stoat, life-history, 1-160
Stock, a plant, 13-4134; 17-5233-34
Stock-dove, bird, 7-2218
Stock Exchange, of New York, 16-5010
Stock-farms, in Canada, 4-1278
Stockholm, capital of Sweden, 12-3655, 3660
Stockings, presented to Elizabeth, 4-1042
removing, 13-3964
story of Xmas, 7-2180
Stocks, flowers, 17-5228
Stock-yards, of Chicago, 9-2679
Stoddard, Richard Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
Stoke-hole, of a ship, 20-6210
Stoke Poges, churchyard of, 7-2021
Stokers, hard labor of, 1-80
Stomach, and body, 19-5902
and starch, 7-2172
of camel, 2-406
of cow, 2-406
of fishes, 8-2482
use of, 8-2363
when empty, 7-2246
Stomach-ache, cause of, 8-2366
Stomata, lungs of the leaf, 1-244
Stomoxys, biting fly, 10-3201
Stone, Frank, picture by, 19-6037

Stone, Aztec, sculptured, **1**-19
black, of Mecca, **10**-3029; **12**-3858
dedicated stones in Washington Monument, **6**-1692
does not burn, **3**-917
effect when thrown into water, **4**-1081
for building, **9**-2680; **17**-5349
for cooking, **1**-17
for heating water, **8**-2578
for Indian messages, **7**-2268
for spoons, **15**-4805
how made, **3**-917
in coronation chair, **3**-770; **4**-1035
in the air, **15**-4587
in the road, **20**-6283
knights and the wonderful, **9**-2759
life of, **15**-4873
makes spark when striking steel, **4**-1085
motion in a sling, **12**-3676
philosophers', **7**-1960
plants that resemble stones, **12**-3893
precious stones, **20**-6377
speed of sling, **3**-813
that gathered no moss, **19**-6025
used in fire-making, **3**-810
utensils and weapons of, **8**-2576-78
why does it sink? **3**-695
writing on, **11**-3479, 3484
see also Boundary-stones, Cement, Rocking-stones, Rosetta stone
Stone, of fruit, **7**-2083; **13**-4134; **14**-4376
Stone, Age of, a period, **2**-612; **5**-1316
Stonechat, a bird, **7**-2107, 2110
egg of, **6**-face 1760
Stone-crop family, **14**-4349
Stone-crops, plants, **4**-1098; **13**-4013; **14**-4351; **17**-5229
see also Sedum
Stonehenge, and the sun, **7**-1959
monument of, **7**-2067; **13**-4112; **16**-5039
Stone, St. Stephen's: see Bloodstone
Stonewall Jackson: see Jackson, T. J.
Stool, of Egyptians, **15**-4847
portable, **9**-2875
Stool-ball, a game, **13**-4043
Stopper, removing glass, **18**-5647
Stops, amusement with, **18**-5743
that cost money, **18**-5743
Storage-room, on ship-board, **1**-82
Storax, a gum, **17**-5340
Storer, Mary, portrait, by Copley, **13**-4217
Stores, air in, **6**-1804
Stories, Book of: see Tables of Contents
Stork, and the frogs, **2**-503
farmer and the, **10**-2963
nest of, **18**-5750
various kinds of, **7**-1973, 1975-77
Story, Justice Joseph, of the Supreme Court, **15**-4666
Story, Julian, American artist, **15**-4666
Story, William W., American sculptor, **15**-4666
Story, Indian stories, **9**-2782
oldest, **1**-73
stories carried from country to country, **13**-3936
that had no end, **14**-4281
Story-Dictionary, in English and French, **19**-6011, 6169
Story-hours, in New York libraries, **10**-3224
"Story of a Bad Boy," by Aldrich, **5**-1621
"Story of a Stone Wall," by Keller, **7**-2103
"Story of Avis," by Phelps, **7**-2100
Story-tellers, the great, **6**-1745
Stoughton, Matilda, portrait, by Stuart, **13**-4217
Stourbridge Lion, the, an engine, **2**-605
Stowe, Harriet Beecher, American writer, **5**-1609, 1617; **7**-2043, 2095-97
poems: see Poetry Index
Strabo, geographer, comment on Gaul, **8**-2415
Strafford (T. Wentworth), Earl of, and Charles I, **6**-1858, 1863, 1865
Strains, treatment of, **11**-3440
Strand, street in London, **4**-1256
Stranger, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," **8**-2302
Straparola, Giovanni Francesco, Italian author, **5**-1477
Strasburg, city of Alsace-Lorraine, **8**-2559; **9**-2768; **12**-3610
Strata, layers of rock, **17**-5349
Stratford-on-Avon, players at, **18**-5580
Strathcona, Lord, Canadian philanthropist, **6**-1769; **14**-4325
Strathcona, in Canada, **18**-5612
Strathcona Park, on Vancouver Island, **18**-5780
Stratus, clouds, **12**-3682
Straus, Oscar S., American diplomat, **20**-6337-38
Strauss, Richard, composer, **11**-3294
Straw, for paper, **3**-943
Indian of, **16**-5124
sucking through a, **13**-3983
tricks with straws, **1**-106
Strawberries, cultivation of, **12**-3644, 3786; **13**-3968
flower and fruit of strawberries, **13**-4134
ruined by mice, **3**-806
water in, **4**-1193
where grown, **2**-651
Strawberry-tree, a shrub, **13**-4136
Streaks, on petals, **13**-4135
Streams, flow of, **5**-1590; **14**-4273
flowers of, **16**-4947
measuring, **19**-6083
picture of stream, **2**-430
power utilized, **9**-2682
Streets, city of crowded, **8**-2362
what is wrong with street? **15**-4818
Streltsi, Guard-regiment, **12**-3725
Stretch, rude to, **3**-815
what makes us? **3**-814
Stretchers, for first-aid, **13**-3963-64
Strike: see Baseball
Strike-pan, in sugar-making, **3**-708
Strikes, by employees, **13**-4128
Chicago railway, **8**-2378
Strindberg, August, Swedish writer, **17**-5315
Strings, of musical instruments, **2**-517; **4**-1087-88, 1091-92; **6**-1791; **9**-2652; **13**-4001
tricks with, **1**-109-10; **5**-1606; **14**-4499; **19**-5922
vibration of, **16**-5057
Stripes, on United States flag, **6**-1658; **17**-5493-94
Strokes, of swimming, **12**-3898
Strong, Dr., character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2867
Strongarm, in story, **14**-4414
Strongbow: see Clare, Richard
Strongwood, Indian tribe, **19**-6144
Structure, importance of, **4**-1192
Strutt, Hon. R. J., and radium, **2**-646, 648
Strychnine, a poison, **14**-4484
Stuart, character in "Round the World," **16**-4910
Stuart, Charles: see Charles I, and II, of England
Stuart, Charles Edward, the Young Pretender, **4**-1002, 1043; **5**-1494, 1497-1500
Stuart, Charles James, **16**-5037, 5133
Stuart, Gilbert, American artist, **6**-1691; **13**-4216-17
Stuart, James, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3312
Stuart, James: see James I, king of England
Stuart, James Francis, the Old Pretender, **4**-1043
Stuart, John McDouall, explored Australia, **2**-366, 367
Stuart, Mary: see Mary, Queen of Scots
Stuart, Ruth McEnery, American writer, **7**-2103
Stuarts, origin of name, **10**-3138
royal family of England, **3**-862; **4**-1113; **11**-3547
times of the, **4**-1035
Student, in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
sleepy, **17**-5478
Studio, for moving pictures, **16**-5138-39, 5141
Study, a painting, **6**-1688
of Jack's house: see Jack, house of
Stumpie, Hans, a cobbler, **3**-725
Stumpinghame, in story, **13**-4049
Sturgeon, William, and electro-magnet, **14**-4445
Sturgeon, royal fish, **8**-2601, 2603
Sturgeon Lake, in Canada, **1**-228
Sturgess, William, electro-magnet of, **7**-2169
Sturt, Captain Charles, explored Australia, **2**-366, 367
Stuyvesant, Peter, Dutch governor of New Amsterdam, **2**-527, 529
Style: see Pistil
Styletz, of insects, **10**-3205
Stylus, for writing, **11**-3484; **16**-4960
of talking-machine, **18**-5601
Stymphalis, Lake, birds of, **16**-5185
Styria, and Austria, **9**-2896
Styx, river, **4**-1308
Subject, and Object, **7**-2227
Submarine, and destroyers, **20**-6204
and its opponents, **20**-6208
caricature of Fulton's, **8**-2489
construction of, **18**-5859-64

Submarine, equilibrium of, **12**-3886
in Canal, **18**-5600
in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," **16**-5051
naval, **20**-6204
raising the F 4, **20**-6312
submerged, **7**-2086
working of a, **18**-5857
see also Toy-submarine
Submarine-chaser, a boat, **18**-5860; **20**-6204, 6208
Submarine-warfare, effect on United States, **11**-3495
Subtraction, of numbers, **7**-2230; **11**-3331
Sub-Treasury, in New York, **5**-1393; **16**-5010
Suckers, and air-pressure, **13**-3983
how to make leather, **3**-940
of climbing plants, **1**-169
of lizards, **4**-1211, 1219
of marine animals, **8**-2412, 2484
of roses, **4**-1249
on flies' feet, **3**-916
Sucking, nerves that control, **12**-3599
Sucking-fishes, habits of, **8**-2607
Sucre, General, general of Bolivar, **14**-4514
Sucrose, common sugar, **3**-703-04
Sudan, history of, **8**-2426; **14**-4304, 4306-07
Sudbury District, mines in, **19**-6120
Suevic, ship, **5**-1414
Suez Canal, history, **1**-84; **14**-4298, 4304; **18**-5593
Suez, Isthmus of, importance, **14**-4297, 4302; **16**-4957, 4962
Suffocation, treatment for, **16**-5126
Suffolk, Duke of, and Mother Shipton, **7**-2065
Suffolk, county of, England, **2**-465
Suffolk-Punch, a horse, **19**-6068
Suffrage, in Canada, **5**-1454
in Denmark, **12**-3658
in Hungary, **9**-2906
Sugar, and the Knickerbockers, **18**-5834
as food, **5**-1591; **7**-2080; **9**-2730
as fuel, **9**-2654; **13**-4110
capillarity of, **15**-4877
character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5836
decomposition of, **6**-1890; **10**-3233
digestion of, **8**-2365
dissolving, **18**-5640
energy of, **11**-3592
fermentation of, **19**-5991
from East Indies, **11**-3548
from maple, **3**-703-04; **8**-2499, 2501-03; **9**-2877
in Egypt, **14**-4306
in Fiji, **5**-1492
in Guatemala, **14**-4405
in Halifax, **17**-5544
in Louisiana, **19**-5960
in milk, **3**-914; **9**-2827
in Queensland, **5**-1372
in West Indies, **19**-6045-48
kinds of, **3**-704
production of, **7**-2151, 2156, 2160; **8**-2386
red and brown color of, **11**-3386-87
source of, **3**-702, 703
sweetness of, **14**-4272
yields alcohol, **3**-909; **6**-1890
Sugar-beet, picture of, **3**-face 702
production of, **3**-703-04, 708; **8**-2423
Sugar-bush, tapping the, **8**-2502
Sugar-cane, and Arabs, **19**-6102
production of, **3**-703-04, 707
various kinds of, **3**-face 702
Sugar-pine, of the West, **17**-5430, 5433
Suggestion, power of, **16**-5191
what it is, **12**-3909
Suleiman the Magnificent, sultan of Turkey, **10**-3186, 3192
Suliman Mountains, in Asia, **13**-3924
Sulla (Lucius C.), Roman general, **2**-439; **17**-5278
Sullivan, Anne, and Helen Keller, **10**-3124
Sullivan, Sir Arthur (S.), English composer, **7**-2014, 2016; **11**-3293
Sully, Thomas, American painter, **13**-4218
Sulphates, salts of sulphuric acid, **6**-1814
Sulphur, compounds of, **5**-1586; **6**-1814
electricity and, **7**-2162
for matches, **8**-2428
for plants, **12**-3786
for suffocating insects, **9**-2853, 2859
in gunpowder, **7**-2244
in Mexico, **14**-4401
in Philippines, **7**-2152
in rubber-process, **9**-2716; **11**-3570; **18**-5794, 5798; **19**-5875-78
in sugar-refining, **3**-704, 708
non-metallic element, **3**-706, 811; **4**-1197; **5**-1314, 1317
Sulphur, pollen mistaken for, **11**-3528
production of, **9**-2682
tarnishes silver, **6**-1792
Sulphurs, butterflies, **10**-3020
Sulphur-wort, a plant, **16**-4951, 4956
Sulpicians, in Canada, **17**-5296
Sultan, and Bellini, **4**-1174
ruler of Turkey, **10**-3192, 3246
sends hangings to Mecca, **10**-3029
who found an honest man, **9**-2759
Sumac, a tree, **14**-4562; **17**-5429, 5434
Sumac-berries, food of birds, **11**-3458
Sumatra, monkeys of, **10**-3033
Sumer, Land of: see Shumer, land of
Sumerian, a language, **16**-4960-68
Sumerians, writing of, **11**-3480
Summer, and the Dog-star, **11**-3372
cause of, **2**-433
sleep of animals, **20**-6376
stars in, **9**-2641
warmth of, **10**-3044
white clothing for, **14**-4372
Summer-chafer, injurious insect, **11**-3303
Summer-Garden, in Petrograd, **12**-3800
Summer-house, making a, **15**-4613
Summerson, Esther, character in "Bleak House," **8**-2460
Sums, problem concerning, **3**-850
Sumter, Thomas, during Revolution, **4**-1006
Sun, and his family, **1**-141; **2**-between 424-425; **7**-1962
and river's energy, **16**-5026
and the wind, **12**-3879
as a god, **15**-4842, 4846
black spot after looking at, **1**-48
brightness at noon, **12**-3679
browns skin, **12**-3778
cannot set fire, **12**-3679
cooling of the, **5**-1413; **13**-4116
distance from, **19**-5891
early knowledge of, **7**-1959
eclipses of, **6**-1880-81, 1883; **7**-2091, 2211; **12**-3654
effect on climate, **10**-3232
effect on earth-tides, **8**-2295
elements of, **16**-5025
fades carpets, **15**-4586
fire of, **14**-4481
heat of, **4**-1084; **5**-1413, 1416; **8**-2297; **14**-4389 4481; **16**-5168
helium in, **5**-1319
in early astronomy, **6**-1676, 1680
Indian legend of, **11**-3373
makes tides in the air, **1**-43
motion of, **14**-4482; **18**-5812
names of, **7**-2249
puts out fire, moon, etc., **5**-1418; **12**-3680-81
radiant waves from, **13**-4230
rays of, **10**-3044, 3146, 3228
rising and setting of, **3**-687
shining of, **15**-4587, 4875
size of, **2**-565; **18**-5872
solar system, **1**-142, 144, 321; **5**-1568; **6**-1676; **7**-1962; **8**-2293, 2541; **14**-4392; **15**-4817; **19**-5892
source of oxygen in, **11**-3507
spectrum of the, **9**-face 2736, 2741
steam raised by, **10**-3148
story of, **1**-6, 86, 141, 322
tides on, **1**-43; **8**-2294
time told by, **8**-2361
water in the, **11**-3388
what keeps it alight? **2**-392
wonder of, **7**-2087
worship of, **1**-18; **3**-910; **14**-4506; **16**-5146
see also Midnight-sun
Sun-birds, various, **6**-1760
Sun-dance, Indian religious rite, **8**-2579
Sunday, name of, **1**-91
see also Sabbath
Sundew, insectivorous plant, **11**-3566-67; **16**-5084-85
Sun-dials, for telling time, **5**-1542; **8**-2361
Sunfish, kinds of, **9**-2701, 2707
Sunflower, a plant, **1**-16; **2**-616; **13**-4016, 4136; **16**-5092
state flower, **18**-5815
Sun-God, and Hercules, **16**-5186
of Asia, **16**-4958, 4962
Sunlight, and plants, **15**-4815
can we store? **4**-1285
necessary for health, **3**-908
obscured, **5**-1587; **11**-3391
of darkened sun, **5**-1592

Sunlight, pressure of, **8**-2542
seeing, **12**-3678
spectrum of, **6**-1877
Sunnyside, home of Irving, **5**-1611
Suns, in the Milky Way, **6**-1881
Sunset, as weather-gauge, **7**-2034
colors of, **2**-392
Sunset-Land, **4**-1051
Sunshine, and the martyr, **16**-5094
causes freckles, **13**-4020
energy of, **11**-3592
Sunshine Cottage, home of Miss Brigham, **7**-2035
Sunspots, and spinning of sun, **18**-5813
cause of, **10**-3233; **17**-5356; **19**-5995
effect of, **17**-5294
study of, **7**-2089
Sunstroke, and the neck, **8**-2468
treatment for, **16**-5033
Super-heater, in machinery, etc., **1**-305; **2**-418
Superior, Lake, in North America, **1**-14, 228; **17**-5350; **18**-5688; **19**-6120
Superstitions, survival of, **8**-2424
Supply-ships, naval, **20**-6204-05
Supreme Court, of the United States, **5**-1437; **6**-1686
Surajah Dowlah, nawab of Bengal, **6**-1718
Surat, English factory at, **6**-1716
Surface, and walking, **12**-3684
Surface-tension, what it is, **6**-1795
Surgeons, paid by Isabella, **8**-2445
"Surgeon's Daughter," story of, **5**-1497
Surgery, ancient, **15**-4626
Surinam: see Dutch Guiana
"Surly Tim's Troubles," by Burnett, **7**-2100
Surprise-egg: see Easter-eggs
Surrey, Earl of, writings of, **17**-5484
Surveying, science of, **19**-6082
Surveys, magnetic, **3**-867
Susa, capital of Elamites, **16**-5148
Susan Constant, ship, **2**-522
Suspension-bridge, rods supporting, **12**-3685
see also Bridges, building of
Susquehanna River, bridge over, **1**-33
Sussex, English county, **2**-465
Suttee, custom of, **5**-1636
in "Round the World," **16**-4912
Suvaroff, Russian general, **12**-3728
Svend, Earl, in story, **2**-357
Sverdrup, explorer, **17**-5457
Sverre, king of Norway, **12**-3662
Swallowing, effect on ear, **12**-3916
nerves that control, **12**-3599
process of, **6**-1650; **7**-2174
Swallows, birds, **7**-2213, 2215-16; **11**-3461; **18**-5664
egg of, **6**-face 1756, 1760
home of, **18**-5752; **20**-6290
see also Barn-swallows
Swallow-tail, a butterfly, **10**-3011, 3020
Swallow-wort: see Celandine
"Swamp Fox:" see Marion, Francis
Swamp-rose-mallow, a plant, **16**-5092
Swamp-sparrows, birds, **11**-3460
Swan, Joseph Wilson, **3**-668
Swan, a constellation, **9**-2641
Swan, a bird, **5**-1376, 1557, 1565-66; **8**-2350
in "Ugly Duckling," **6**-1706
quills for pens, **11**-3482
Swan-knight: see "Lohengrin"
Swan of Germany: see Walther von der Vogelweide
Swar, in story, **19**-6017; **20**-6287, 6340
Swarm, of bees, **9**-2851, 2856
Swarthmore College, name of, **19**-5937
Swarthmore Hall, and Margaret Fell, **19**-5935
Swartwout, Captain Abraham, and flag, **17**-5493
Sweat, centre of, **6**-1924
movement of, **13**-4117
poisonous, **3**-815
use of, **6**-1923
Sweat-glands, in the skin, **6**-1923; **13**-4117
Sweden, and Finland, **12**-3726
and the Baltic, **12**-3724
costumes of, **11**-3435
during Seven Years' War, **14**-4555
history of, **8**-2289, 2559; **12**-3651-52
in the New World, **1**-282; **3**-893
map of, **12**-3662
see also Thirty Years' War
Swedes, and Denmark, **12**-3772
in America, **2**-529, 531
in Canada, **1**-230; **19**-5946
name of, **12**-3652
Sweet-bread, is the pancreas, **8**-2366
Sweet-gale: see Bog-myrtle
Sweet-gum, a tree: see Liquidambar
Sweet-marjoram, a plant, **14**-4353, 4355
Sweetmeats, colonial, **3**-966
Sweet-pea, a plant, **3**-931; **5**-1519; **17**-5227, 5232
Sweet-pepper-bush: see Clethra
Sweet-potatoes, a food, **7**-2154
Marion's, **4**-1008
production of, **8**-2386
Sweets, at home, **11**-3552
Sweetwater Dam, in California, **17**-5418
Sweetwilliam, a flower, **3**-732; **6**-1738; **11**-3325; **13**-4135; **17**-5228, 5233
Sweyn, king of Denmark, **12**-3654
Swieten, Ghysbrecht van, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4070
Swift, Jonathan, English author, **5**-1333; **6**-1745, 1747
Swift, a lizard, **4**-1211
Swifts, birds, **7**-2215-16
Swim, of Sir Cloudesley Shovel, **13**-4090
Swim-bladder, of fish, **13**-4000
Swimming, and specific gravity, **12**-3829
easier in salt water, **7**-2011
how to learn, **12**-3897
reason for, **11**-3568
teaching, **4**-1161
tricks of, **5**-1362; **9**-2726
under water, **6**-1652
Swinburne, Algernon C., English poet, **19**-6040
Swiss, and watches, **5**-1540
in America, **2**-531
in Canada, **19**-5946
in North Carolina, **19**-5958
oath of the, at Ruetli, **10**-2983
troops in France, **8**-2280
Swiss Guards, defence of Tuileries, **6**-1820; **8**-2284; **13**-4106; **18**-5848
Switch, of electric light, **12**-3678
Switch-back, a toy railway, **12**-3638
Switchmen, work of, **1**-312
Switzerland, animals of, **2**-510
family tour in, **18**-5841
flag of, **10**-2992
history of, **1**-130; **8**-2559; **11**-3543
ice and snow in, **8**-2528, 2531; **10**-3250
lake-dwellings of, **10**-2984
legendary history of, **6**-1705
maps of, **10**-2991; **18**-5841
president of, **20**-6261
Roman church in, **8**-2552
traces of Napoleon in, **8**-2288
Switzerland of America: see Rocky Mountains of Canada
Swiveller, Richard, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," **9**-2774
Sword, diamond, **4**-1054
of King Arthur, **3**-881-82, 885; **7**-1995; **11**-3372
of Mercury, **4**-1051
of St. Stephen, **9**-2896
Spain's heroes' swords, **11**-3344
Sword-bill, a humming-bird, **6**-1756
Sword-fish, attacks whales, **4**-1071-72
Sword-lily: see Gladiolus
Sybrandt, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4069
Sycamore, Biblical, **10**-3266
European maple, **10**-3265
for whistles, **12**-3902
wood of, **17**-5352
see also Buttonwood, Plane-tree
Sycorax, a witch, **1**-329
Sydenham, Lord, governor of Canada, **4**-1272
Sydney, Cape Breton, **17**-5544, 5546
see also Canada, railways and canals
Sydney, capital of New South Wales, **2**-365; **5**-1368, 1372, 1492
Sydney Evening Herald, Parker and, **14**-4327
Sylvester II, pope, and crown of St. Stephen, **18**-5654
"Sylvie and Bruno," authorship of, **5**-1482
Symbols, bone and horn pictures as, **11**-3479
what are, **5**-1416
Symington, William, steamboat of, **8**-2486-87, 2490
Symmetry, of body, **8**-2464
Symonds, William, and Murdock, **3**-666
Sympathy, power of, **16**-5191; **18**-5721
Symphonies: see Music, composers of
"Syndics, The," picture by Rembrandt, **15**-4589
Synod Buildings, **12**-3802
Syphon, principle of, **3**-733
Syracuse, Duke of, Shakespearian character, **2**-638
Syracuse, N. Y., Erie Canal in, **15**-4764
Syr Daria River, in Asia, **13**-3924

Syria, Sultan of, in "Canterbury Tales," 2-495
Syria, animals in, 4-1011
gift of, 18-5788
glass in, 4-1263
history, 1-127; 17-5280
peninsula of, 12-3855, 3862
plague in, 4-1207
Syrians, Asiatic people, 16-4960
Syringa, a shrub, 16-5088
state flower, 18-5815
Syringe, working of, 13-3983
Syrup, saccharine, 3-706
System, American, of Clay, 8-2438
decimal, 7-2005
duodecimal, 7-2005
high-pressure for fire-fighting, 18-5758
metric, 12-3672; 18-5723
postal, 19-6015
ventilating: see Jack, house of
see also Feudalism, Nerves, Seigneurs, Sun
Széchenyi, Count, of Hungary, 9-2905; 18-5656
Szepes, castle of, 18-5650

T

Tabard Inn, pilgrims at, 2-492-93; 13-3938
Tabb, John Banister, poems: see Poetry Index
Tabernacle, Jewish, 20-6330
Tabitha: see Dorcas
Table, Knights of the Round, in "Table Round," 3-883
made from cheesebox, 15-4707
of spools, 14-4386
photography on, 15-4705
the wishing, 6-1910
Table-cloth, Cluny lace, 17-5525
Table-cover, in appliqué work, 16-5030
of huckaback, 15-4828
Table Round, stories of, 11-3282, 3371
Table-square, in ribbon-work, 7-2139
Tablets, for writing upon, 11-3484
inscribed, 16-4958, 4962, 4964, 4967, 5146
mysterious tumbling, 13-4047
Tabriz, and Constitution, 12-3861, 3864
Tachot, Princess, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5951
Tacitus, Roman historian, 2-536
Tackler, for weaving, 15-4893
Tackles: see Football
Tackleton, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," 8-2302
Tacna, province of, 17-5366
Tadoussac, settlement at, 2-555; 6-1771; 19-6124
Tadpole, consciousness of tail, 14-4276
young of frog, 3-673; 4-1216; 8-2472
Taffril, Lieut., character in "Antiquary," 6-1669
Taffy, making, 1-255; 7-2145
Taft, Lorado, American sculptor, 15-4675
Taft, William H., administration of, 11-3488, 3495
as governor of Philippines, 7-2152
as president, 8-2380
came from Ohio, 8-2382
Tag, games of, 2-618
Tagus River, in Iberian Peninsula, 11-3337, 3347
Tahiti, Island of, in Pacific, 5-1491
Tail, of ant-eater, 4-1016-18
of cocks, 20-6217
of comet, 8-2542, 2546
of fish, 4-1067
of flowers, 12-3816; 13-4135; see also Spurs
of kangaroo, 18-5664
of lizard, 4-1218
of man, 8-2467
of monkey, 18-5664
of opossum, 18-5664
of sea-snake, 5-1383
of seeds, 14-4352
of tadpole, 8-2472
of whale, 4-1067
see also Birds
"Taillefer," by Uhland, 11-3396
Taillefer, the minstrel, 2-589; 7-2068
Tailor-bird, nest of, 7-2220; 18-5751
Tainter, Charles L., and talking-machine, 18-5602
Taj Mahal, a tomb, 5-1636-37; 6-1716
Takamine, Doctor, and adrenal glands, 19-6014
Takin, an animal, 19-6002
Takou Glacier, in Alaska, 13-4059
Takou Inlet, steamer in, 13-4059
Taku River, in Canada, 18-5780
Talavera, battle of, 11-3346; 14-4366
Talavera, character in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2978
Talbot, and pictures, 16-5135
Talbot, Colonel, in "Waverley," 5-1500
Talbot, John, death of, 17-5413
Talegalla: see Brush-turkey
"Tale of a Tub," by Swift, 6-1748
"Tale of Two Cities," by Dickens, 8-2461
"Tales from Shakespeare," by Lamb, 15-4731, 4733
"Tales of the Crusaders," 5-1495
"Tales of Time and Place," by King, 7-2102
"Talisman," story of this novel, 5-1496
Talk, of animals, 17-5505
process of talking, 13-4093
see also Speech
Talking-machine, working and construction of, 13-5601
Tallahassee, capital of Florida, 19-5960
Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles M. de, and Elizabeth Patterson, 16-4945
Tallness: see Height
Tallow-dip, a kind of candle, 4-1065
Tally-ho, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," 13-4138
Talmud, sacred book of Jews, 20-6336
stories from the, 16-4990, 5184
Tamanoir, an ant-eater: see Ant-eater
Tamarisk, a shrub, 16-5212, 5213
Tamenund, Indian chief, 1-199
Tamerlane: see Timur
"Taming of the Shrew," by Shakespeare, 2-643
Tampa, Fla., pleasure resort, 19-5960
Tanagers, birds, 8-2345; 11-3461
Tancred, crusader, 5-1551
Tanganyika, Lake, in Africa, 1-302; 14-4308
Tangent, from a circle, 12-3676
of a clavichord, 4-1088
Tangier, Moroccan seaport, 13-4027; 14-4301
Tangrams, little black, 13-4193
Tankadere, ship, in "Round the World," 16-4915
Tankerville, Lord, owns wild cattle, 2-405
Tanks, for oil-carrying, 13-4169
"Tannhauser," by Wagner, 11-3293
Tannin, in tea and coffee, 11-3414
Tanning, process of, 9-2838
Tansy, a plant, 3-966; 13-4136, 4212
Tantalum, rare metal, 19-5994
Tantramar, marsh of, 1-224
Taoism, a religion, 10-3026
Tapayaxin: see Toad, horned
Tape-grass, aquatic plant, 6-1739, 1741
Tapestry, Bayeux, 8-2544
cartoons for, 3-762
of Penelope, 3-980
of Raphael, 16-5106
Tapioca, a food, 14-4506
Tapir, an animal, 4-1011
and horse, 19-6062
Tapley, Mark, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," 9-2674
Taproot, of sand-plants, 16-5211
Tar, and American colonies, 4-994
for ocean cables, 15-4698
from gas-making, 2-416
from Georgia, 19-5958
from pines, 17-5430
stains of, 18-5644
see also Coal-tar
Tara, Irish council at, 18-5551
Taranaki, province of New Zealand, 5-1488
Tarantism, an imaginary illness, 11-3363
Tarantula, a poisonous spider, 11-3361, 3363
Tarapaca, province of, 17-5366
Tarascon, in "Tartarin of Tarascon," 15-4640
Tar-Baby, character in "Uncle Remus," 5-1483
Tarentum, and Rome, 17-5274
Tariff, Canadian, 4-1280
in direct tax, 5-1394
in Germany, 9-2771
of the United States, 8-2378, 2438, 2440; 11-3494-95
Tarim River, in Asia, 13-3924, 3928, 3933, 4119
Tarkington, Booth, American author, 5-1621
Tarleton, Captain Banastre, during Revolution, 4-997, 1007-08
Tarma, town in Peru, 15-4611
Taro-root, a plant, 9-2882
Tarpon, a fish, 8-2606, 2608
Tarquin, the Proud, legendary king of Rome, 2-435, 437; 5-1403
Tarsus, the ankle, 13-4201
Tartar, of teeth, 7-2080
Tartaric acid, work on, 20-6364

"Tartarin of Tarascon," by Daudet, **15**-4639; **17**-5316
Tartars, and Bulgaria, **10**-3242
conquered China, **1**-125
costumes of, **13**-3931
invaded Russia, **12**-3722
spread of, **13**-3928
see also Mongols
Tartarus, Mount, **6**-1908
Tashkent, capital of Turkestan, **12**-3805
"Task," by Cowper, **19**-6031
Tasman (Abel J.), Dutch explorer, **5**-1367, 1485
Tasmania, animals of, **3**-873, 879
fruit in, **5**-1374
history of, **2**-362, 366; **4**-1120; **5**-1367-68, 1374
island of, **5**-1374
Tasmanian Devil, an animal, **3**-876, 879
Tasmanian Wolf, an animal, **3**-879
Tassel, of corn, **18**-5874
of flag, **17**-5491
Tassi, and Lorraine, **16**-5106
Tasso (Torquato), Italian poet, **5**-1551
Taste, bad taste a protection, **11**-3454
different tastes, **10**-3230
duty of, **19**-5904
law of, **10**-3143
sense of, **12**-3691, 3907; **15**-4635-37
tongue organ of, **7**-2173
various kinds of tastes, **7**-2174
Taste-bulbs, of the mouth, **7**-2173; **14**-4272
Tate, Nahum, hymns of, **7**-2015
poems: see Poetry Index
Tate Gallery, exhibits in, **13**-4174
"Tatler," a periodical, **15**-4724-25
Taube, type of aëroplane, **1**-176
Tavern, Fraunce's, in New York, **5**-1390
Taxation, and Congress, **5**-1435, 1438
and United States Courts, **5**-1437
in United States, **11**-3491
of the American colonies, **4**-1114
Taxation without representation, the slogan, **4**-996
Tax-collector, in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
Taxes, direct and indirect, **5**-1394
early United States, **5**-1394
in Egypt, **14**-4304
in England, **3**-856, 858; **4**-1043
in Europe, **8**-2596
of states, **5**-1391
on American colonies, **3**-900; **4**-996, 1006
on food-stuffs, **10**-3183
on glass windows, **4**-1264
on white phosphorus matches, **3**-812
skins or produce for, **6**-1834
Tay-Bridge, **1**-24, 310
Taycete, a Pleiade, **11**-3374
Taylor, a golf champion, **10**-3214
Taylor, Bayard, poems: see Poetry Index
Taylor, Benjamin Franklin, poems: see Poetry Index
Taylor, Jane, poems: see Poetry Index
Taylor, Jeffreys, poems: see Poetry Index
Taylor, John, and cats, **19**-6052
Taylor, Rowland, martyrdom of, **16**-5094
Taylor, General Zachary, as president, **7**-2043; **8**-2382; **11**-3488, 3492
from Louisiana, **8**-2382
in Mexican War, **6**-1842, 1844-45
Tea, as a drink, **11**-3406
how to prepare, **11**-3327
in New Guinea, **5**-1492
in North Carolina, **19**-5975
not a food, **10**-3183
story of, **19**-5970-71
tax on, **4**-996, 998
water for, **12**-3685, 3780; **15**-4585
why does it rise, **1**-170
see also Labrador-tea, New Jersey tea, etc.
Teach, Edward, a pirate, **2**-532
see also Blackbeard
Tea-cloth, afternoon, **17**-5445
drawn-thread work, **8**-2357
Tea-cosy, use of, **3**-692
Teal, a duck, **5**-1564
Tea-party, fancy-dress, **17**-5347
in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3096
Tea-room, on shipboard, **1**-82
Tears, glands and ducts for, **14**-4263-64
going and coming, **2**-390
use of, **8**-2469
why they are salt, **3**-816
Tear-thumb, a plant, **16**-5092
Teasel, leaf-cups of, **11**-3566
Tecumseh, Indian chief, **3**-759; **6**-1833; **9**-2784
Tedder, for hay, **9**-2714
Tee, of golf, **10**-3211
Teeing-ground, in golf, **10**-3211
Teeth, and nitrous oxide, **15**-4632
and sugar-cane, **11**-3416
cause of headache, **18**-5725
chattering of, **14**-4483
decaying, **10**-3181
growth and use of, **7**-2077
held by jaws, **8**-2572
not alive outside, **4**-1195
of beaver, **3**-678
of birds, **3**-801
of crocodiles, **4**-1221
of fishes, **8**-2477-78, 2610
of flowers and fruits, **13**-4135
of frog, **4**-1216
of gorillas, **11**-3272
of hippopotamus, **4**-1014
of horse, **10**-3097; **19**-6061
of snakes, **5**-1380, 1387
of sphenodon, **4**-1210
of whales, **4**-1068-69
outgrowths of skin, **7**-1982
work of, **19**-5904
Teheran, capital of Persia, **12**-3859, 3862-63
Tehuantepec, Isthmus of, **14**-4397, 4405
Tehuelches, Indian tribe, **14**-4506
Tejada, Sebastian L. de, Mexican president, **14**-4404
Telegram, how we send a, **11**-3575
problems concerning, **2**-491; **3**-736
Telegrams, a game, **8**-2591
Telegraph, development of, **7**-2169; **9**-2713; **20**-6351
in desert, **5**-1372
in London, **11**-3579
in New Zealand, **5**-1490
in South Australia, **5**-1372
invention of, **11**-3491
iridium used in, **19**-5875
makers of, **14**-4441
Telegraph-cable: see Cable
Telegraph-clerk, at Delhi, **15**-4799
Telegraph-lines, why do they hum? **6**-1886
Telegraph-office, in London, **11**-3579
Telegraph-wires, sagging of, **10**-3145
Telegraphy, early, **4**-1119
wireless, invention of, **4**-1119; **5**-1449-50; **11**-3573, 3584-86; **14**-4448; **17**-5355
see also Telegram, how we send a
Tel-el-Amarna, tablets, **16**-4964, 4970
Telemachus, a hermit, **2**-635
Telemachus, son of Ulysses, **1**-74
Telephone, and Edison, **20**-6351
development of, **9**-2717
for divers, **20**-6312-14
in New Zealand, **5**-1490
makers of, **14**-4441, 4446
making a, **1**-247
parts of, **1**-247
waves of ether in, **13**-4230
wonder of, **2**-339
see also Jack, house of
Telephony, wireless, **17**-5355, 5542
Telescope, and Galileo, **6**-1680; **7**-1963, 1967
astronomical, **7**-1967, 1969, 2204
making a simple, **12**-3785
meaning of, **9**-2738
power of, **6**-1790
Telford, Thomas, planned Gota Canal, **12**-3660
Tell, William, Swiss legendary patriot, **1**-130; **6**-1703; **10**-2983, 2988
Telramund, Frederick, Count of, character in "Lohengrin," **18**-5561
"Temperance:" see Elizabeth, Queen, Guyon, Sir
Temperance, fresco of, **6**-1686
Temperance, House of, in "Faerie Queene," **3**-700
Temperature, and gravitation, **11**-3588; **12**-3780
and heat, **14**-4501
and pulse, **13**-4018; **14**-4376
contracts or expands matter, **13**-4024
effects of, **14**-4394
measuring, **12**-3673
normal, **6**-1938
of animals, **2**-571
of body, **3**-873; **13**-4110
of hot days, **12**-3680
of iron, **11**-3388
real scale of, **13**-4085
sense of, **7**-1984
thermometer for highest and lowest, **14**-4395
what it is, **2**-519
see also Moon, Things, hot and cold

"**Tempest,**" by Shakespeare, **1**-329; **18**-5588
Temple, prison called, **13**-4104
Temple-Bar, heads on, **15**-4686
in London, **4**-1258
Temple Gardens, in London, **3**-775
Temples, Buddhist, **19**-6100
buried in sand, **13**-4118
in India, **5**-1636
Jain, of Calcutta, **7**-2242
Solomon's temple, **2**-539; **16**-5202; **17**-5282; **20**-6330-31
Stonehenge, a temple, **7**-1960
see also Egypt
Tench, fish, **9**-2706
Ten Commandments, given to Moses, **20**-6330
Tendons, of the body, **9**-2647
Teneriffe, island of, **4**-1041
Tennessee, admission of, **6**-1834; **11**-3489
and Jackson, **3**-784
capitol of, **19**-5969
description of, **19**-5962
during Civil War, **7**-2050
early history, **4**-998
flower of, **18**-5816
Indians of, **1**-21
marble in, **17**-5349
presidents from, **8**-2382
secession of, **7**-2044, 2046; **11**-3492; **19**-5957
Tenniel (Sir John), his cartoon "Dropping the Pilot," **9**-2771
Tennis, taught children, **10**-3222
Tennis-ball, bounce of, **16**-5020
imitates moon, **15**-4704
Tennis-court, making, **14**-4379
oath in the, **13**-4101
Tennyson, Alfred, Lord, anagram from name of, **16**-5037, 5133
and nature, **7**-2237
English poet, **3**-923; **4**-1055; **19**-6036
poems, **4**-1056; **17**-5411; see also Poetry Index
portrait bust of, **15**-4672
sayings of, **12**-3777; **15**-4584
Tennyson, Charles, English poet, **19**-6036
Tennyson, Lord, son of poet, **19**-6037
Tennyson-Turner, C., poems: see Poetry Index
Tenochtitlan: see Mexico, City of
Tenons, in wood-joints, **5**-1520
Tens, why we count in, **7**-2005
Tenses, of verbs, **11**-3375
Tensor Tympani, of the ear, **12**-3916
Tentacles, of angler-fish, **8**-2608-09
of sea-animals, **5**-1420-21; **8**-2404, 2412
Tents, angry scene in tent, **8**-2523
for hospital, **8**-2445
girls putting up, **12**-3753
of Arabs, **19**-6098-99, 6104
of Indians, **1**-16-17
Tepees, Indian tents, **8**-2577
Teredo, destructive sea-animal, **9**-2615-16
Teresa, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4073
Tergou, in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4069
Terhune, Albert P., an editor, **7**-2098
Terhune, Rev. E. P., husband of Marion Harland, **7**-2098
Terhune, Mary V. H., American writer, **7**-2098
Term, length of presidential, **5**-1396
Termites, destructive ants, **4**-1018; **10**-2972-74
Tern, egg of, **6**-face 1756
sea-fowl, **6**-1642-44, 1762, 1796; **8**-2340
see also Noddy
Terra-cotta, Robbia's figures in, **9**-2797
Terra Nova, ship, **17**-5466
Terriers, various, **20**-6324
Territories, of United States, **5**-1435; **7**-2147
Territory, the most northern, **13**-4057
Terror, grey, **20**-6287, 6340
horse named, **14**-4532
see also Reign of Terror
Terror, ship, **17**-5458, 5464
Terror, Mount, in antarctic, **17**-5464
Terry, Eli, made clocks, **5**-1540
Testament, Old, translation of, **15**-4853
Testimony, in United States, **5**-1438
Test-tubes, use of, **4**-1086
Tetanus, effect on jaw, **14**-4483
Tête Jaune, mountain pass, **13**-5778
Tetrabelodon, a fossil, **12**-3667
Tetsu, ascended in balloon, **18**-5810
Teufels Bridge, in Switzerland, **18**-5847
Te-umman, king of Elamites, **16**-4966
Teutons, and Danube, **9**-2896
and Rome, **17**-5278
Tewfik, Khedive of Egypt, **14**-4304
Tewin, churchyard, tomb in, **6**-1701
Texan Independence, celebration of, **14**-4470
Texas, admitted, **8**-2440; **11**-3492
and Mexico, **14**-4401
annexation of, **11**-3491
birds of, **8**-2344
boll-weevil in, **10**-3205
cattle in, **9**-2677
climate of, **8**-2384
description, **19**-5960
ebony from, **16**-5034
flower of, **18**-5816
history of, **6**-1838, 1840-42; **7**-2050; **8**-2377
holidays of, **14**-4470
petroleum in, **9**-2680
secession of, **7**-2044; **11**-3492
sugar in, **3**-704
Texas-fever, disease of cattle, **11**-3364; **20**-6368
Texas, University of, history of, **14**-4572
Textiles, in United States, **9**-2684
Thackeray, William M., British author, **8**-2321, 2325-26
poems: see Poetry Index
writings of, **11**-3309, 3419, 3515
"**Thaddeus of Warsaw,**" by Porter, **9**-2621
Thales, Greek philosopher and astronomer, **6**-1676; **7**-2161; **11**-3429
Thames Embankment, feeding gulls on, **6**-1642
Thames River, in England, **1**-208; **8**-2486, 2492; **12**-3652
Thanet, Isle of, in England, **1**-212; **2**-466
Thanksgiving Day, in America, **14**-4462-63, 4467
"**That Lass o' Lowrie's,**" by Burnett, **7**-2100
Thaxter, Celia, poems: see Poetry Index
Thayer, Abbott H., American painter, **14**-4252, 4255
Theatre, for shadows: see Shadow-theatre
Greek, in California, **14**-4574
in time of Charles II, **19**-6029
of Shakespeare's time, **18**-5582
Thebes, King of, and Œdipus, **9**-2752
Thebes, Egyptian city, **15**-4844-45; **19**-6184
Thebes, Greek city, **5**-1324; **16**-5202, 5209
Theches, Mount, and Greeks, **16**-5115
Theed, William, sculptor, **16**-5040
Thegns, of England, **8**-2549
Theine, a brain stimulant, **11**-3414
see also Caffeine
Theiss River, in Hungary, **18**-5658
Themistocles, Athenian statesman, **5**-1322; **16**-5208
Theobalds, home of Isaac Watts, **7**-2014
Theocritus, Greek poet, **17**-5308
Theodora, Empress, wife of Justinian, **10**-3189
Theodore, meaning of name, **3**-688
see also Laurie
Theodosia, married Constantius, **17**-5383
Theodosius, Emperor, and St. Ambrose, **13**-4030-31
Theory, electro-magnetic, **7**-2170; **17**-5244
the kinetic, **11**-3427
There, do we see what is not? **2**-518
Thermo-dynamics, science of, **14**-4390
Thermometer, and heat-level, **14**-4501
mercury in, **5**-1318
various kinds of, **6**-1937-38; **12**-3910; **17**-5244
what it is, **14**-4394
Thermopylæ, pass of, **5**-1322; **16**-5150, 5203-04, 5208
Thermos, meaning of, **18**-5637
Theseus (god), and Hippolyte, **16**-5186
in "Canterbury Tales," **2**-497
painting of myth, **6**-1688
sculpture from Parthenon, **13**-4172
Theseus, Duke of Athens, Shakespearian character, **1**-327
Thespiæ, at Thermopylæ, **5**-1322
Thespian, theatrical newspaper of Payne, **10**-3050
Thessaly, part of Greece, **10**-3240
plains of, **10**-3185
Thian Shan Mountains, in Asia, **13**-3923
Thief, Ali Baba and forty thieves, **1**-200
and the dog, **12**-3878
catching, **7**-2181
finding out the, **16**-4989
Indian test for, **7**-2171
Thiers, Louis Adolphe, president of France, **8**-2291
Thigh-bone, fracture of, **14**-4289
of the leg, **8**-2571, 2574
Thimble-flower: see Foxglove
Thing, an assembly, **12**-3658, 3662

Things, a likeness of, **17**-5396
attraction of floating, **12**-3911
dark warmer than light, **11**-3387
effect of temperature on, **13**-4024
ending of all, **17**-5289
fading of, **10**-3227
floating of light, **10**-3150
food of the first living, **13**-4110
heard more plainly by night, **8**-2536
hot and cold, **13**-4083
how fastened together, **5**-1359
if all born were to live, **7**-2085
immediate sight of, **11**-3386
in mid-air, **5**-1586
in the ear, **12**-3915
legends of, **8**-2403; **9**-2758
lifting and gravitation, **18**-5814
made at dinner-table, **7**-2267
makers of beautiful, **19**-6171
measuring from a distance, **10**-3172
moving in space, **8**-2539
poetry of common, **4**-1291
right way to clean, **14**-4494
right way to do, **18**-5647
right way to mend, **14**-4294
seeing, immediately, **11**-3386
seeing the smallest, **15**-4880
seeing, when they happen, **18**-5722
seen by reflected light, **12**-3907
size and weight of, **11**-3388; **12**-3825
some colder than others? **3**-693
speed of, **13**-4112
struck by, **9**-2909
that bend and break, **19**-5891
that creep and crawl, **11**-3355
that do not interest us, **5**-1412
the most valuable, **19**-5893
the strongest thing, **14**-4285
thought to have been seen before, **18**-5811
tiniest living, **3**-817
to do in awkward situations, **13**-4045
we see, drawing, **19**-6161
why they move, **11**-3587
yellow with age, **12**-3911
Things, Book of Familiar: see Tables of Contents
Things to Make and Things to Do: see Tables of Contents
"Thinker," by Rodin, **13**-4174
Thinkers, and best speakers, **19**-5895
famous modern, **13**-4154
Thinking, game of, **18**-5564
Thirsty, what makes us, **4**-1289
Thirteen, why do they say 13 is unlucky? **4**-1289
Thirteenth Amendment, to the Constitution, **7**-2057
Thirty Years' War, story of, **7**-2074; **8**-2558-59; **9**-2904; **12**-3656, 3772
Thistle, a plant, **13**-4012, 4016, 4132, 4136, 4207
and donkey, **1**-290; **8**-2473
carried to Australia, **12**-3889
for designing, **11**-3381
in garden, **17**-5229
national emblem of Scotland, **10**-3136; **18**-5816
see also Plume-thistle, Russian-thistle, etc.
Thistlebird: see Goldfinch
Thistle-down, under microscope, **8**-2333
Thistlewood, Miss Helen, character in "Pendennis," **11**-3515
Thomas, Saint, one of the apostles, **8**-2351; **12**-3726
Thomas, Prince, of England, **3**-773; **15**-4662
Thomas, General (George H.), and West Point, **15**-4735
during Civil War, **7**-2050-51, 2053; **19**-5969
Thomas, General John, at Quebec, **3**-756
Thomas à Kempis, German writer, **13**-4029, 4035
Thomas, the Rhymer, a Scottish poet, **8**-2403
Thomond Bridge, in Limerick, **18**-5559
Thompson, David, fur-trader, **15**-4831
Thompson, George, anagram from, **16**-5133
Thompson, Sir John, premier of Canada, **4**-1281
Thompson, Peter, and enchanted cave, **7**-1995
Thompson, Poulett, **4**-1272
Thompson, General William, at Three Rivers, **3**-756
Thompson River, discovery of, **15**-4831
Thompson-Seton, Ernest, and Boy Scouts, **19**-6136
Thomson, James, poems: see Poetry Index
song writer, **12**-3765-66
Thomson, Sir Joseph, comment on gravitation, **11**-3589
type of mind, **16**-4999
Thomson, Sir William: see Kelvin, Lord
Thong, and a lock, **20**-6357
Thor, god of thunder, **1**-94; **2**-466; **8**-2549; **12**-3652
Thorax, of ant, **10**-2970
of the body, **13**-4200
see also Chest
Thoreau, Henry D., American writer, **5**-1609, 1618; **9**-2885
extracts from, **10**-3063
Thorganby, church at, **17**-5384
Thorlough, death of, **18**-5554
Thorn-apple, poisonous plant, **14**-4561, 4564
Thorncliffe, character in "Rob Roy," **5**-1623
Thorney Island, in the Thames, **15**-4681
Thorns, for pins, **16**-5001
in the finger, **11**-3440
insects that resemble, **11**-3447, 3453
means of climbing, **1**-169
of locust, **14**-4562
of trees, **17**-5338
Thorn-tree, in Irish legend, **11**-3524
the enchanted, **6**-1705
Thornycroft, Hamo, English artist, **13**-4174, 4180
Thoroughwort, as medicine, **3**-966
see also Boneset
Thorpe, Rose Hartwick, poems: see Poetry Index
Thorwaldsen (Albert B.), Danish sculptor, **6**-1820; **13**-4174
Thothmes III, obelisks of, **15**-4848; **16**-5039
Thought, about things that do not interest us, **5**-1412
and words, **5**-1413
coming and going of thoughts, **5**-1411
expressed by artists, **16**-5079
game of what is my thought like? **19**-5920
mystery of telegraphing, **1**-254
of animals, **15**-4692
process of thinking, **5**-1412; **16**-4995, 5022, 5079
reading, **7**-2270; **17**-5293
singleness of, **16**-5021
speed of, **13**-4112
stopping, **16**-5022
teaching, **16**-5021
what is? **5**-1412
Thousand, Retreat of the Ten: see Retreat of the Ten Thousand
Thousand Island Park, pleasure resort, **19**-6123
Thousand Isles, in the St. Lawrence, **19**-6121-22
Thrace, king of: see Diomedes
Thrace, history of, **10**-3247; **16**-5150
Thrashers, birds, **8**-2346; **11**-3463
egg of, **6**-face 1756
Thread, drawn-work, **8**-2357
making cotton, **15**-4886, 4890
"Three Clerks," by Trollope, **8**-2328
"Three Golden Apples," authorship of, **5**-1481
Three-pretty-faces-under-one-hood: see Pansy
Three Rivers, Canadian town, **3**-756; **19**-6124
Three Sisters, an island, **19**-6123
Thresher, a shark, **8**-2476
Threshing-machines, for agriculture, **4**-1136; **13**-4151
Thrift, a plant, **7**-2039; **15**-4762
Thrift, a virtue, **8**-2424
Throat, bleeding of, **16**-4929
lump in the, **15**-4696
Throat-pouch, of lizard, **4**-1211
Throgmorton, Elizabeth, married Raleigh, **17**-5411
Throne, ivory, of Xerxes, **16**-5152
negro, of gold, **17**-5319
peacock: see Peacock Throne
Throne-room, at Persepolis, **16**-5145
Throttle, of engine, **1**-305
"Through the Looking Glass," authorship of, **5**-1482
Throwing-stick, Indian sport, **9**-2782
Thrushes, birds, **7**-2109, 2112; **8**-2350; **11**-3463
egg of, **6**-face 1756
nest of, **18**-5746
see also Missel-thrush, etc.
Thrym, a giant, **1**-94
Thumb, of the hand, **8**-2571, 2573
Thumbeline, little tiny, **11**-3496-97
Thun, Countess of, and Haydn, **11**-3288
Thun, Swiss town, **10**-2984; **18**-5842, 5844
Thunder, and soured milk, **13**-4022
cause of, **3**-813; **5**-1589; **11**-3389; **15**-4581

Thunder, land of, **12**-3623
legends of, **12**-3652
Thunder Bay, and Lake Superior, **19**-6120
Thunderbolt, what it is, **10**-3147
Thunderer, a fish, **8**-2483
Thundering Water: see Niagara Falls
Thunderstorm, what to do in, **6**-1943
Thun, Lake, in Switzerland, **10**-2982; **18**-5842
Thuringia, Landgrave of, and Walther, **11**-3394
Thurio, Shakespearian character, **2**-640
Thursday, name of, **1**-94; **2**-466
Thyme, a plant, **10**-3217; **15**-4655, 4660
see also Water-thyme
"Thyrsis," by Arnold, **19**-6039
Tiarella: see Miterwort
Tiberias, battle of, **5**-1553
Tiberius, emperor of Rome, **2**-536
Tiber River, in Italy, **2**-435; **10**-3074
see also Rome, grandeur that was
Tibert, Sir, the cat, **18**-5569
Tibet, a fur, **16**-5078
and turquoise, **20**-6383
animals of, **1**-295; **19**-6002
costumes of, **13**-3931
land of, **13**-3923
map of, **13**-3926
Tibia, bone of the leg, **8**-2571; **13**-4201
Ticino River, in Italy, **10**-2982, 3078
Tick-birds, with community nests, **8**-2343
Tickling, laughter caused by, **14**-4488
Ticks, life-history of, **11**-3357, 3364
Tick-tack, game of, **3**-965
Ticonderoga, Champlain's battle near, **1**-278
Tides, cause of, **1**-38
effect of, **11**-3388
in the earth's crust, **10**-3036
in the St. Lawrence, **19**-6122
influence on prehistoric life, **2**-377
of air, **1**-43
of early earth, **7**-2211
of fire on sun, **1**-43
of Fundy, **1**-224; **17**-5386, 5547
red-hot of earth, **1**-325
why two, **13**-4023
wonder of time and, **8**-2293
see also Moon, Nova Scotia, Sun, etc.
Tiergarten Park, in Berlin, **9**-2761
Tierra del Fuego, Archipelago of, **14**-4506
natives of, **12**-3664
Tiffany, Louis C., glass work of, **13**-4221
Tiflis, capital of Georgia, **12**-3728, 3804
Tiger, an animal, **1**-151, 153, 155, 163; **18**-5662, 5801, 5802; **20**-6242
and Mowgli, **17**-5467
and porcupine, **3**-681
and the traveler, **19**-6133
claws of, **3**-675
in India, **5**-1631
making stuffed cloth, **3**-727
mimicry of, **11**-3448
sabre-toothed, **1**-14, 50, 155, 206; **4**-1016; **9**-2919; **12**-3670
skull of, **8**-2572
men turned into tigers, **1**-217
talk of, **17**-5506
tongue of, **7**-2173
Tiger-beetle, value of, **11**-3303, 3307
Tiger-lily: see Lily, varieties of
Tiger-moth, an insect, **10**-3011
Tight-rope, walkers on, **13**-3998
Tiglath Pileser I, king of Assyria, **16**-4964
Tiglath Pileser III, king of Assyria, **16**-4965
Tigris River, in Asia, **12**-3855, 3859
see also Assyria, Babylonia, Mesopotamia, etc.
Tiki Tiki, saved bears, **19**-6025
Tilbury, review at, **3**-862
Tilbury Fort, contributed to Greenwich Observatory, **6**-1682
Tilden, Samuel J., Democratic candidate, **8**-2377; **11**-3493
Tiller, of a boat, **15**-4618
Tillietudlem, Tower of, in "Old Mortality," **6**-1776
Tillus, an Athenian, **5**-1321
Tilly, Count of, European general, **8**-2558
Tilly, Sir Samuel, a Canadian, **14**-4323
Tilsby, John, made pins, **16**-5002
Tilton, Theodore, poems: see Poetry Index
Timber, crop in United States, **8**-2387
in Australia, **5**-1371-72, 1376
in Canada, **1**-233
in Philippines, **7**-2152
in Russia, **12**-3797
sent from Norway, **12**-3657, 3662
Timber-hitch, of a rope, **11**-3326
Timbuktu, caravan traffic, **14**-4300
Timby, and Monitor, **7**-2048
Time, constant going of, **10**-3047
Greenwich, **10**-3047
local and standard, **3**-687
measurement of, **12**-3671
problem concerning, **5**-1365, 1522
represented by scar on clock, **6**-1686
telling, **5**-1541-42, 1546; **8**-2361; **13**-4014
unit of, **12**-3672
wonder of time and tide, **8**-2293
Time, Father, character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5840
Time-lock: see Locks, working of
Time-recorders, **5**-1541
Timias, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-701
Timocharis, and the stars, **6**-1676
Timorous, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1128-29
Timothy, grown for hay, **8**-2384
"Timothy's Quest," by Wiggin, **7**-2102
Timur, Mongol leader, **12**-3860; **13**-3928
Tin, alloys of, **6**-1888
and the Phoenicians, **16**-5200
British trade in, **1**-208
for cutlery, **15**-4805
for mirrors, **4**-1268
from Bolivia, **15**-4606
in Alaska, **13**-4058
in Australia, **5**-1372
in bronze, **12**-3646
in Chile, **17**-5366
in Tasmania, **5**-1372, 1374
specific gravity of, **12**-3828
Tinder, for fire, **3**-663
from fungus, **15**-4883
"Tinder-box," authorship of, **5**-1478
Tinder-box, for fire, **8**-2427
magic, **13**-4123
use of, **3**-811
Tinker Bell, character in "Peter Pan," **9**-2887
Tinseltoes, a page, **8**-2400
Tinto, mines of Rio, **11**-3347
Tintoretto, Italian artist, **4**-1178
Tiny Tim, character in "Christmas Carol," **7**-2202
Tip, a foul: see Baseball
Tip-cat, a game, **3**-735
Tippecanoe, battle of, **11**-3491
"Tippecanoe and Tyler too," origin of slogan, **11**-3491
Tipple, of coal-mines, **3**-840
Tipplers, pigeons, **7**-2219
Tippu Sahib, of Mysore, **14**-4366
Tire, mending a punctured, **14**-4294
of rubber, **18**-5794
Tiredness, cause of, **4**-1162; **6**-1879
see also Fatigue
Tirzah, character in "Ben Hur," **17**-5258
Tissaphernes, treachery of, **16**-5114
Tissue-paper, hardened by motion, **11**-3426
Tissues, living, **8**-2472
nervous, **4**-1163
once living, as conductors of heat, **13**-4233
Tisty-tosty: see Guelder-Rose
Tit, a bird, **18**-5751
egg of, **6**-face 1760
Titania, queen of the fairies, **1**-327
Titanic, ship, **11**-3578
Tithing-man, Colonial, **3**-964
Titian, Italian painter, **3**-760-63; **4**-1174-76, 1178; **15**-4591, 4594
pictures of, **3**-760; **18**-5851
Titicaca, plateau of, **15**-4608
Titicaca, Lake, in Peru, **15**-4608
Titles, and Congress, **5**-1435
Titlis Mountain, in Switzerland, **18**-5847
Titmice, birds, **6**-face 1756; **7**-2212, 2220; **8**-2346
Titmouse: see Chickadee
Tit-Tat-Toe, a game, **8**-2590
Titus, emperor of Rome, buildings of, **17**-5282
reign of, **2**-539; **20**-6334
Titus, Arch of, in Rome, **16**-5041, 5048; **17**-5282; **19**-5928, 5933
Titusville, Pa., oil in, **13**-4166
"Tiverton Tales," by Brown, **7**-2101
Tizoc, captives of, **1**-19
Toad, an amphibian, **4**-1215, 1220; **8**-2349, 2470; **20**-6374
and the gnomes, **7**-2182-83
horned, **4**-1212, 1220
killing a, **11**-3297
Old Mother, **11**-3498
stone in head of, **1**-218
value of, **11**-3325

Toad-flax, a weed, **13**-4204, 4210
Toad's Mouth, a rock, **4**-1312
Toadstool, of paper, **15**-4825
poisoning by, **16**-5033
see also Mushroom
"To a Nightingale," by Keats, **19**-6036
Tobacco, early planting of, **1**-16; **4**-994; **17**-5410
early trade in, **2**-524
effects of, **15**-4879; **19**-6108
from Dutch East Indies, **11**-3548
habit of, **17**-5291
in Brazil, **17**-5369
in Oceania, **5**-1492
in Porto Rico, **7**-2156
in West Indies, **19**-6042, 6046-47
not a food, **10**-3183
oils in, **3**-816
poisonous plant, **1**-15; **11**-3413; **12**-3812
production of, **8**-2386; **9**-2686
substitute for, **16**-5219
white, **13**-4014
Tobacco-blindness, smoking causes, **11**-3417
Tobacco-heart, cause of, **11**-3417; **19**-6108
Tobacco-worm: see Cotton-boll worm
Tobago, West Indian island, **19**-6048
Toboggan, Indian sled, **8**-2355; **15**-4839; **16**-5222
Toboggan-slides, on Mount Royal, **16**-5223
Toby, character in "The Chimes," **8**-2299
Todd, John, husband of Dolly Madison, **2**-401
Todd, Mary, married Lincoln, **2**-402
Toe-cap: see Shoes
Toes, of the foot, **8**-2571, 2573-74
walking without, **8**-2470
why ten, **7**-2006
Toft, meaning of, **2**-470
Toggle: see Knots
Togo, German colony, **9**-2771
"To Have and To Hold," by Johnston, **7**-2101
"Toilers of the Sea," by Hugo, **13**-4223; **17**-5312
Tolbooth, Edinburgh prison, **9**-2813
in "Heart of Midlothian," **6**-1774
Toledo, college in, **14**-4570
Toledo, Spanish city, **11**-3338, 3347
Tolls, of Panama Canal, **18**-5598
Tolstoy, Leo Nickolaievitch, Russian writer, **17**-5314
Toltecs, natives of Mexico, **14**-4400
Toluol, from benzol, **2**-416
Tom, a pigeon, **16**-5180
Tom, character in "Water Babies," **12**-3831
Tomahawk, Indian hatchet, **8**-2576
Toma See, a lake, **18**-5848
Tomato, a food-plant, **1**-15; **4**-1159
and Peru, **14**-4510
cultivation of, **10**-2995; **11**-3442, 3554
Tomato-worm: see Cotton-boll worm
"Tom Bowling," by Dibdin, **12**-3766
"Tom Brown at Oxford," by Hughes, **13**-4137
"Tom Brown's Schooldays," by Hughes, **13**-4137
Tombs, Gen. Grant's tomb, **3**-789
Gothic, **16**-5041
in rock, **16**-5151
Lady Grimston's tomb, **6**-1701
Mausolus' tomb, **16**-5207
Napoleon's tomb, **17**-5538
of Caliphs, **19**-6179
of Egyptian kings, **19**-6184, 6187
of Persians, **12**-3859
see also Egypt, India
Tommaso, and Canova, **17**-5381
Tommy, problem concerning, **2**-624
Tommy Toe-biter: see Tadpoles
Tompin, in gnome story, **12**-3875
"Tom Sawyer," by Mark Twain, **5**-1608, 1620
Tomsk, Siberian town, **12**-3804
"Tom Thumb," an engine, **2**-603, 605
Tom Thumb, a story, **3**-719; **5**-1478
Tom Tiddler's Ground, a game, **3**-735
Tomtit, a bird, **7**-2220
see also Blue-tits
Tom-toms, drums, **8**-2576; **9**-2782
Tonga Islands, natives of, **5**-1491
Tongue, and taste, **15**-4637
bleeding of, **16**-4929
of ant-eaters, **4**-1017
of bees, **9**-2858, 2860
of frog, **4**-1216
of giraffe, **4**-1015
of lizards, **4**-1213, 1219
of organ-pipe, **10**-3150
of serpents, **5**-1380
of whale, **4**-1070
of wood-joints, **5**-1360, 1521
sensations of, **9**-2800
usefulness of, **7**-2173
Tonsils, and taste, **15**-4637
Tonty (Henri de), Italian explorer, **1**-278
Tool-box, carpenter's, **2**-383
Too Little: see Elissa
Tools, cleaning, **14**-4494
for gardening, **1**-249
of Aztecs, **1**-274
of Indians, **1**-16-17
prehistoric, **1**-206, 208; **5**-1316; **19**-6019
Tool-steel: see Steel, making
Too Much: see Perissa
Tooth, no third, **7**-2008
Toothache, what gives, **1**-167
Tooth-brush, use of, **7**-2080
Tooth-powder, use of alkaline, **7**-2080
Toothwort, a plant, **9**-2884; **14**-4472, 4474
Top, shows equilibrium, **12**-3671
spins forever, **3**-694
Topaz, precious stone, **20**-6377-78, 6383
Topham, F. W., pictures, **13**-4028; **19**-5924; **20**-6328
Toplady, Augustus M., hymns of, **7**-2017-18
poems: see Poetry Index
Toques, of the Araucanians, **14**-4506
Torah, law, **20**-6334
Torbarg, diver of, **11**-3296
Torch, for light, **3**-663
Greek, and runners, **1**-68
Torch-bearers: see Camp-Fire Girls
Torch-lily: see Kniphofia
Toreadors, bull-fighters, **11**-3345
Tore Lake, in Killarney, **18**-5553
Tories, Canadian loyalists, **4**-1271, 1274
during the Revolution, **4**-1002, 1004, 1006-07; **5**-1390
during War of 1812, **5**-1399
see also Party, the Tory
Tornado, cause of, **19**-5990-91
see also Cyclones, Whirlwinds
Toronto, burning of, **5**-1398-99
capital of Ontario, **1**-228-31; **3**-756; **5**-1454; **6**-1770; **7**-2273; **17**-5400; **19**-6122
Queen's Park, **1**-229, 231
York on site of, **3**-757
Toronto Globe, influence of, **14**-4323
Toronto, University of, in Canada, **17**-5400, 5402
Torpedo, a fish: see Ray, electric
Torpedo, a swimming trick, **9**-2726
Torpedo, of submarine, **18**-5862
working of a, **18**-5858; **20**-6209
use of, **20**-6204
Torpedo-boat, early use of, **20**-6204
rescue from, **11**-3296
Torpedo-boat destroyers, of the United States, **20**-6209
Torpedo-bombs, **1**-182
Torpedo-float, fancy swimming, **12**-3899
Torquatus: see Manlius, Titus
Torque, golden collar, **9**-2666
Torquemada (Juan de), and rubber, **18**-5793
Torquilstone, Castle of, in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1666
Torrens, Lake, discovered, **2**-367
Torres, Luis V. de, Spanish sailor, **5**-1367
Torres Straits, between Australia and New Guinea, **5**-1492
Torretto, and Canova, **17**-5382
Torricelli (Evangelista), Italian physicist, **13**-3978-80
Tortoise, a reptile, **3**-671; **4**-1209; **6**-1897; **8**-2349-50; **12**-3666; **20**-6371, 6374
and eagle, **10**-3096
and hare, **2**-503
and Japanese boy, **19**-6027
as a pet, **2**-514-15; **16**-5133
Tortoise, character in "Alice in Wonderland," **10**-3158
"Tortoise," of Roman army, **19**-5914
Tortoise-shell, a butterfly, **10**-3013, 3020
Tortoise-shell, for handles, **15**-4805
from West Indies, **19**-6045
Tortugas Islands, noddies on, **8**-2340
Torture, Indian, **1**-21; **3**-894
of martyrs, **16**-5094
Totem, of Indians, **1**-17
Totem-poles, from Alaska, **13**-4057
of Indian, **18**-5874
"Tottel's Miscellany," collection of poetry, **17**-5484
Toucan, a bird, **6**-1759, 1761
Touch, and sight, **17**-5516
lines of, **4**-1165
sense of, **7**-1984; **12**-3691-92
tongue, organ of, **7**-2174
Touch-back: see Football

Touch-bodies, of skin, **7**-1984
Touch-centre, in the brain, **12**-3692
Touch-down: see Football
Touch-me-not, a plant, **13**-4135; **15**-4762
Touchwood, from fungus, **15**-4883
Toul, bishopric of, **8**-2559
Toulon, defence of, **8**-2286
French royalists of, **14**-4359
Nelson at, **14**-4364
Toulouse, French city, **8**-2422
Tourmaline, a gem, **20**-6378, 6382
Tourmente, Mount, in Canada, **19**-6124
Tournament, for King Arthur's diamond, **4**-1200
Tourniquet, use of, **15**-4617; **16**-4929
Tours, battle of, **7**-2068
French city, **8**-2423
Toussaint L'Ouverture, revolution of, **19**-6044
Touzel, Edward, carpenter, **4**-1063
Touzel, Thomas, carpenter, **4**-1063
Tow, coarse hemp, **13**-4009
Tower, Giotto's, **9**-2797
Martello, **3**-754
measuring a, **19**-6005
Metropolitan, **5**-1543
picture by J. MacWhirter, **16**-5119
Pisa's leaning, **10**-3080; **11**-3591
round, **18**-5555
see also Lily-tower
Tower-Bridge, **1**-24, 32
Tower Falls, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-587
Tower of London, history of, **2**-473, 590; **3**-776, 855; **4**-1254-55; **6**-1682; **7**-2235
little princes in the, **7**-1992; **15**-4684
Nithsdale's escape from, **7**-2235
Towhee, egg of, **6**-face 1756
Town, how the children saved the, **3**-982
Towns, free, **8**-2596; **10**-2986
see also Hanseatic League
Toy, Egyptians' toys, **15**-4844, 4849-50
mending broken, **14**-4294
to disguise voice, **19**-6170
to measure wind, **5**-1599
toys of Greek children, **16**-5206
Toy-railway, **12**-3638
Toy-submarine, how to make, **11**-3431
Toy-torpedo, making, **12**-3901
Toy-zoo, animals for, **2**-619; **3**-727, 840, 937; **5**-1600; **10**-3117
Tracy, De, built fort at Sorel, **19**-6124
Tracks, of railway, **1**-312
Tractor, for agriculture, **9**-2714
Traddles, character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2863
Trade, Congress and, **5**-1435
laws forbidding foreign, **5**-1397
of colonies, **4**-993-94
see also Commerce
Trade-councils, of Canada, **13**-4128
Traders, of fur-trade, **15**-4836, 4838
Trade-unions: see Labor-unions
Trade-wind, and rain, **18**-5874
cause of, **13**-4232; **19**-5990
Tradition, meaning of, **9**-2804
Trafalgar, battle of, **4**-1112-15; **8**-2288; **11**-frontis., 3346; **14**-4363, 4366; **18**-5628
Trafalgar Square, in London, **4**-1261-62; **16**-5040
Tragopan, a pheasant, **5**-1559-60
Trail, how to follow, **6**-1854
Trailing-arbutus, a plant, **14**-4557, 4561
see also Mayflower
"Trail of the Sword," by Parker, **14**-4327
Train, George Francis, and rail-run vehicles, **19**-6056
Train, and curves, **13**-4019
and motion, **15**-4817
electric-driven, **20**-6351
fast, **11**-3409
games to play on, **10**-2995; **19**-6078
keeps on the rails, **3**-920
one-rail, **1**-97
power of stopping and starting, **16**-5174
problems concerning, **2**-491, 624; **3**-736, 850
railway, **1**-306-08, 315; **2**-598; **8**-2362; **19**-6054-59
saving the trains, **16**-4973
smoke of, **6**-1884
speed of walking in a, **3**-813
trains and the stars, **1**-face 1
upside down, **7**-2246
wireless outfit on, **11**-3582
Trajan, Roman emperor, buildings of, **17**-5282
column of, **16**-5041, 5044
reign of, **2**-539
Tramecksan, Lilliputian party, in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1337
"Tramp, Tramp, Tramp, the Boys Are Marching," song, **10**-3053
Tramtrist, Sir: see Tristram, Sir, of Lyonnesse
Tranio, Shakespearian character, **2**-644
Trans-Caspian Line, of railway, **12**-3805
Transfer-paper, **11**-3382
Translation, form of motion, **11**-3429
Translucent, meaning of, **4**-1284
Transmitter, for telegraphing, **11**-3574, 3576, 3578
Transparency, of objects, **9**-2654
Transparent, meaning of, **4**-1284
Transplanting, in summer, **12**-3644
Transpositions, a puzzle, **17**-5523
Transylvania, history of, **9**-2895, 2903; **18**-5658
Transylvania Company, organization of, **20**-6252
Transvaal, gold in, **17**-5319
history of, **4**-1120
Trap-ball, a game, **5**-1603
Trap-door spider, habits of, **11**-3359, 3362
Trapnell, Walter, diver, **11**-3296
Trappers, for furs, **9**-2835
Indian, **15**-4834
see also Fur-trade, etc.
Traps, for fur-animals, **16**-5076
for lobsters, **15**-3956
see also Hunters, Plants, insectivorous
Trasimenus, Lake, **17**-5276
Travel, in early United States, **5**-1392
Traveler, and the bear, **14**-4346
and the heron, **20**-6292
and the wolves, a game, **3**-735
difficulties of early, **1**-207; **19**-6051
problem of the dinner, **13**-4202
tiger and the, **19**-6133
Traverse, the Indian, **8**-2577
Trawl, for fishing, **8**-2602; **12**-3847-48
Trawler, a boat, **12**-3843
Tray, how to make, **2**-481
Treasure, of Beowulf, **11**-3502
of Egyptian tombs, **15**-4844
of Rhampsinitus, **6**-1912
recovered by divers, **20**-6316
stolen from Westminster, **15**-4685
"Treasure Island," by Stevenson, **8**-2329; **12**-3631
Treasure-ships, of Spain: see Galleons
Treasure Valley, in "King of the Golden River," **5**-1527
Treasury Department, building, **6**-1692
Treasury, United States Secretary of, duties, **5**-1436
Treaties, and Congress, **5**-1390
making United States, **5**-1435-36
see also Reciprocity
Tree of Life, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1129
Tree-pipit, egg of, **6**-face 1760
Trees, age of, **3**-919
American, **17**-5337, 5429
and Gothic arch, **10**-3270
bark of, **3**-919
British, **11**-3523
connected with Boone, **20**-6252-54
do not die in winter, **16**-5174
elasticity of, **3**-921
fairies of the, **14**-4285
flowers of, **1**-188; **7**-2085; **9**-2877
for Europe's ships, **8**-2362
for Indian messages, **7**-2268
for paper, **3**-943
goddess and the, **15**-4866
growth of, **5**-1586; **12**-3906; **13**-4024
in Alaska, **13**-4060
measuring height of, **6**-1943; **17**-5254; **18**-5741
of Barrens, **6**-1918
on grave of Lady Grimston, **6**-1701
or seeds, priority of, **19**-5892
plucking leaf does not hurt, **10**-3147
poisonous, **12**-3746
puzzle concerning, **13**-4202; **14**-4295
show direction, **5**-1605
straightness of, **12**-3906
struck by lightning, **9**-2909
sugar from sap of, **3**-703
tales about, **18**-5775
talks about, **10**-3255; **11**-3523; **12**-3741
the Trysting Tree, **9**-2630
turned to coal, **11**-3569
wood of, **17**-5328
see also Wawona Tree
Tree-sparrow, a bird, **11**-3460
Tree-swallow, a bird, **6**-1762; **11**-3461
Tree-wasp, an insect, **9**-2857
Trefoils, plants, **12**-3813, **14**-4350-52

Trelawney, Squire, in "Treasure Island," 12-3630
Trench, digging, 16-5121
for seat and table, 13-4045
Trent, Nell, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2773
Trent, ship, 7-2048
Trenton, battle of, 4-1004-05
Trent River, in Canada, 1-228; 2-556
Trent Valley, Indian route through, 1-228
Trepang: see Sea-cucumber
Tresham, Sir Thomas, betrayed gunpowder plot, 6-1808
Trestle-trees, of mast, 15-4619-20
Trèves, German town, 9-2768; 13-4238
Trevithick, Richard, engine of, 2-600, 603
Trials, English act concerning, 4-1042
in America, 5-1437-38
Tribes, added to Russia, 12-3722
Tribes, Ten Lost, of Israel, 19-6116; 20-6330
Tribunal of Westphalia, 5-1496
"Tribune of the People:" see Mirabeau
Tribuno, Pietro, Doge of Venice, 4-1170
"Tribute Money," picture by Masaccio, 15-4592
Trick, a drawing, 19-6170
a leg, 19-6170
in moving-pictures, 16-5143
in the water, 12-3898
matchbox, 2-382
of the eye, 1-112
set of simple tricks, 1-106
sleight-of-hand, 8-2358
swimming, 5-1362
the "sell," 3-940
to play, 3-849; 6-1737; 14-4492; 16-5130
with a book, 4-1097
with matches, 3-731
with nuts, 18-5740
with string, 19-5922
see also Things to make and things to do
Tricolor, flag of France, 8-2291
Trier: see Trèves
Trigger-fish, picture of, 8-face 2600
Trillium, a flower, 9-2876-80
Trinidad, island of, 17-5412; 19-6041, 6047-48
Trinity Cape, or Rock, on the Saguenay, 6-1771
Trinity Church, in Boston, windows of, 13-4221
in New York, 16-5014
Trinity-herb: see Pansy
Tripod, a prize, 16-5040
Tripod-stand, making, 12-3785
Tripoli, battle of, 10-3005-06
in Africa, 14-4307-08
pirates of, 11-3490
"Tristan and Isolde," by Wagner, 11-3293
Tristram, of Lyonnesse, Sir, legendary hero, 11-3282
Trock, a game, 3-965
Trogon, a bird, 6-1764; 8-2343
see also Quetzal
Trojans, wars of, 1-73, 76, 78; 3-980
Trollope, Anthony, British author, 8-2321, 2328
Tromp, Dutch admiral, 4-1041; 6-1862; 11-3547
Trompart, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699
Trondhjem Fiord, in Norway, 12-3662
Troop, Dan, character in "Captains Courageous," 17-5374
Troop, Disko, character in "Captains Courageous," 17-5374
Tropic-bird, of the Southern Ocean, 6-1644; 8-2340
Tropics, cause trade winds, 13-4232
heat of, 10-3045
Trott, sad heart of little, 17-5287
Trotter, a horse, 19-6068
"Trotty," character in "The Chimes," 8-2299
Trotwood, Betsy, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2861
Trouble, what to do in, 11-3440
Troubles, in Pandora's box, 16-5118
Trout, fishes, 9-2704-05; 12-3843
see also Brook-trout
Troutina, a stepsister, 11-3280
Trout-lily: see Adder's-tongue
"Trovatore, Il," by Verdi, 11-3294
Trow, of Shetland, 19-6128
Troy, history of, printed by Caxton, 12-3612
story of, 1-73, 76; 11-3374; 13-3936; 16-5200; 17-5272
Troy, N. Y., erected statue to Emma Willard, 10-3120
Truce, flag of, 4-1006
Truck, of engine, 1-304
of mast, 15-4619, 4620
Truckee River, in Nevada, 8-2383
Trudeau, Dr. Edward L., and Saranac, 19-5949
Trudgen, swimming stroke, 12-3899
True, Uncle, character in "Lamplighter," 7-2098
True Love: see Britomart
Truffle, edible fungus, 15-4882
Trumbull, John, American artist, 13-4216
pictures of, 4-1003; 6-1686; 13-4217
Trumpet, increases sound, 16-5023
Trumpeter, a bird, 7-1976
Trumpeters, pigeons, 7-2220
Trumpet-vine, state flower, 18-5815
Trumpet-weed: see Joe-Pye-weed
Trunk, of the body, 13-4201; 15-4829
Trunkles, a dance, 9-2805
Truro, N. S., agricultural college at, 17-5544, 5546
Truth, and thinking, 16-5083
magic pen of, 7-2062
Truth-teller, The: see Alfred the Great
Truxton, Thomas, American naval captain, 10-3006
Tryon, D. W., American painter, 14-4252, 4254
Tryon, William, governor of North Carolina, 4-998
Trysail, of ship, 13-3959-60
Tsai Lun, invented paper, 11-3484
Tsar, girl who saw the, 8-2446
see also Czar
Tschaikovsky, Peter, musician, 11-3293
Tsetse-fly, injurious insect, 10-3194, 3203-04; 20-6368
Tuatera, a lizard, 19-6001
see also Sphenodon
Tube, Eustachian, 20-6234
ivory, in "Magic Carpet," 6-1710
liquids ascend, 15-4877
of skin, 13-4117
pneumatic, 11-3410-11
to the ear, 12-3916
Torricellian, 13-3978-80
see also Guns, Jack, house of
Tuberculosis, and alcohol, 17-5439
and Saranac Lake, 19-5950
cure of, 15-4627
dangerous disease, 3-821, 906-09; 6-1804; 9-2801-02; 10-3220; 20-6366-68
in cows, 9-2831
Tuck, the Friar, 9-2630
Tucuman, battle of, 17-5361
Tudor, Henry: see Henry VII, king of England
Tudor, furniture of, 19-6177
Tudor-rose, heraldic flower, 11-3470
Tudors, and Ireland, 18-5554
English reigning family, 3-856
Tuesday, name of, 1-93
Tugby, character in "The Chimes," 8-2301
Tug-of-war, a game, 3-735; 16-5122
between steamships, 8-2489
Tugs, naval, 20-6214
sea-going, 8-2498
work of, 8-2497
Tuileries Palace, in Paris, 6-1820; 8-2284, 2291; 13-4103, 4106; 17-5536; 18-5848
see also Swiss Guards
Tukulti-Adar I, king of Assyria, 16-4964
Tula, iron-works from, 12-3802
Tulips, flowers, 5-1602; 6-1738; 11-3546; 12-face 3808; 17-5230
see also Music
Tulip-tree, or whitewood, 17-5343, 5345, 5352
Tullamook, lighthouse on, 3-749
Tully-Veolan, in "Waverley," 5-1498
Tumbez, on Gulf of Guayaquil, 14-4510
"Tumble-down Dick:" see Cromwell, Richard
Tumbler, a pigeon, 7-2217, 2219
Tumbler, of lock, 20-6359
Tumblers, how did frogs jump in? 5-1601
magic tumbler, 7-2138
tricks with, 1-106
Tumble-weeds, plants, 13-4210, 4212
Tummelbach Falls, in Switzerland, 18-5845
Tun, meaning of, 2-470
Tundras, Russian plains, 12-3797
Tune, of a wireless-apparatus, 11-3583
Tungsten, a metal, 3-668; 19-5994, 6092
Tungusians, Siberian tribe, 12-3803
Tunicates, development of, 12-3665
Tuning-fork, and wood, 15-4691
sound of, 10-3225; 16-4908, 5058-59
vibrations of, 15-4869, 4872
Tunis, city of, 19-6100
Tunis, Dey of, and Vincent de Paul, 10-3070
French colony, 8-2425-26; 14-4307-08
Tunkhannock Creek, viaduct over, 1-35

Tun-Li, character in story, **18**-5771
Tunnel Mountain, view from, **19**-5943
Tunnels, beneath Alps, **20**-6258-59
electric locomotives, **1**-315
Mont Cenis Tunnel, **8**-2416
of insects, **9**-2850, 2860
of New York aqueduct, **16**-5194-98
Thames Tunnel, **2**-605
under the Channel, **8**-2415
see also Spiders
Tunnies, fish, **8**-2482, 2607
Tupayas, Indian tribe, **14**-4506
Tupis, Indian tribe, **14**-4506
Tupman, character in "Pickwick Papers," **8**-2459
Tupper, Sir Charles, premier of Canada, **4**-1281; **14**-4323, 4326
Tupper, Mount, in Canada, **18**-5780
Turbine-engine, power of, **8**-2494-95
Turbines, for generating electricity, **9**-2715
Turbit, a pigeon, **7**-2217, 2219
Turbo-generator, for electricity, **20**-6352
Turbot, a fish, **8**-2605-06; **12**-3847-48
Turcomans, branch of Turkish race, **5**-1636; **13**-3924-25, 3931; **19**-6066
Turgenev, Ivan, Russian writer, **17**-5314
Turkestan, history of, **13**-3923
map of, **13**-3926
Russian, **12**-3804
Turkey, and Africa, **14**-4304, 4307
and Bosnia and Herzegovina, **10**-3244
and the Crimean War, **8**-2290
and the Great War, **10**-3247
and turquoise, **20**-6383
constitution of, **10**-3246
costumes of, **10**-3245
history of, **4**-1118; **5**-1434
in Asia, **12**-3851, 3855, 3862
Jews in, **20**-6334
maps of, **10**-3184; **12**-3851
parliament of, **10**-3239, 3246
rise and fall of, **10**-3185
sponges and, **14**-4267
sultans of, **10**-3239
Turkey, a bird, **1**-15; **5**-1558, 1563-64; **8**-2342
in race, **15**-4612
quills for pens, **11**-3482
Turkey-buzzard, a scavenger-bird, **6**-1898-99; **8**-2342
Turkish Delight, a candy, **11**-3552
Turks, and Austria-Hungary, **8**-2559; **9**-2896, 2900, 2903; **18**-5652, 5656
and Bulgaria, **10**-3242
and Charles V., **8**-2556
and Crusades, **5**-1549, 1552
and Jerusalem, **20**-6331
and Rome, **17**-5282
and Russia, **12**-3723-24, 3727-28
and Venice, **10**-3080
branch of the Mongols, **13**-3926
defeated by Poland, **9**-2894
in Egypt, **14**-4302
in Europe, **1**-132; **12**-3728-29
in Serbia, **10**-3242
Ottoman, **10**-3190
rulers of India, **6**-1714
Seljouk, **10**-3190
see also Balkans, Lepanto, Mohács, etc.
Turner, C. Y., American painter, **14**-4258
Turner, Charles Tennyson: see Tennyson-Turner, C.
Turner, Mrs. Elizabeth, poems: see Poetry Index
Turner, J. M. W., English artist, **3**-761, 766; **14**-4252; **15**-4591, 4598
Turner, Joseph, song of, **10**-3050
Turnips, cultivation of, **13**-3968, 4134
for hanging baskets, **19**-6080
Turnpikes, a game, **13**-4040
Turnus, king of the Rutuli, **1**-78
Turpentine, from pines, **17**-5430; **19**-5958
Turquoise, magic, in story, **17**-5285
precious stone, **20**-6378, 6383
Turtle, a reptile, **4**-1209; **8**-2607
fossil eggs of, **9**-2918
Indian clan of, **1**-199
Turtle-dove, bird, **7**-2217
Turtlehead, a plant, **16**-5088, 5090
Tuscany, Italian province, **10**-3074, 3080
Tuscaroras, Indian tribe, **1**-21; **2**-532; **3**-894
Tusher, Rev. Tom, character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3311
Tusk, animals' tusks, **12**-3667
of elephant, **7**-2078; **9**-2917
of mammoth, **12**-3804
of narwhal, **4**-1074
Tusk, of walrus, **4**-1066, 1076
Tuskegee Institute, in Alabama, **9**-2942; **19**-5960
Tutuila, island of, American, **7**-2147, 2156
Tver, province of, **12**-3799
Twachtmann, John W., American painter, **14**-4258
"'Twas in the good ship Rover," by Dibdin, **12**-3766
Tway-blade, an orchid, **14**-4474, 4477
Tweedledum and Tweedledee, **5**-1482
Tweed River, and Abbotsford, **5**-1501
"Twelfth Night," by Shakespeare, **2**-445
Twelve Apostles, statues of, **15**-4674
"Twenty Thousand Leagues under the Sea," by Verne, **16**-5049; **18**-5857
Twickenham, Pope's villa at, **19**-6031
Twigs, flattened, **15**-4654
how to draw, **3**-744
in Indian messages, **7**-2268
peep inside lime-tree, **8**-2333
Twiller, Wouter van, character in "Knickerbocker Days," **18**-5831
Twine, making, **13**-4008
Twin-flower, a plant, **10**-3064
Twins, the Heavenly, **9**-2643, 2645
see also Gemini
Twist, Oliver, character in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2320, 2562
Twisted-stalk, a plant, **9**-2884
"Two Gentlemen of Verona," by Shakespeare, **2**-639; **18**-5584
"Two Little Confederates," by Page, **5**-1621
Two Natures in Man, a statue, **15**-4673-74
Twopeny, William, an artist, **18**-5628
Twoshoes, Little Goody, in story, **16**-5179
"Two Years Before the Mast," by Dana, **20**-6235
Tybalt, Shakespearian character, **2**-447
Tyburn, exposure of corpses on, **15**-4686
Tyl, Granny and Grandfather, characters in "Blue Bird," **18**-5838
Tyler, John, administration of, **11**-3488, 3491
as president, **6**-1840; **8**-2380, 2382
college of, **14**-4568
Tyler, Wat, revolt of, **3**-773
Tylo, character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5837, 5839
Tyltyl, character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5835, 5837
Tympanum: see Ear-drum
Tyndale, William, English author, **8**-2555; **13**-3939, 3942
Tyndall, John, English philosopher, **2**-392; **3**-865, 871; **16**-5062
Type, in printing, **3**-950; **12**-3608, 3614
Type-metal, alloy of lead and antimony, **6**-1838; **9**-2680
Typewriter, development of, **9**-2718
Typhoid, microbes of, **3**-821
Typist, and dictaphone, **18**-5606
Tyr, Norse god, **1**-93
Tyrannosaurus, prehistoric animal, **17**-5334
Tyrannus tyrannus: see Kingbird
Tyre, Asiatic city, **5**-1553; **16**-5202
Tyrol, and Austria, **1**-132; **9**-2896, 2903
mountains of, **11**-3392
Tze-hsi, empress of China, portrait of, **1**-face 112

U

Udder, milk-making gland, **5**-1587
Ufa, mining district, **12**-3804
Uffizi Gallery, in Florence, **9**-2792
Uganda, African protectorate, **14**-4305-06
"Ugly Duckling," authorship of, **5**-1478
Uhland, Ludwig, German song-writer, **11**-3396-97
Uhlans, and the bees, **17**-5394
Ujiji, scene of meeting of Stanley and Livingstone, **1**-302
Ulm, German town, **9**-2769
Ulna, bone of the arm, **8**-2571; **13**-4200
Ulster, county of Ireland, **4**-1036; **18**-5551
Ulstermen, origin of, **18**-5556
Ultra-violet, light, **14**-4262
Ulverstone, Friends' meetinghouse at, **19**-5936
Ulysses, Greek hero, **1**-73-74; **3**-980
Umbel-bearers, family of plants, **16**-5092
Umbels, of flowers, **16**-5092
Umbrella, drying, **18**-5647
mending, **14**-4294
of paper, **15**-4825
Umbrella-ants: see Saüba ants
Umbrella-bird, picture of, **6**-1757, 1763
Umbrians, in Italy, **17**-5271
Umpire, for baseball, **17**-5249

Una, character in "Faerie Queene," **3**-697-99
Unamis, Indian, **1**-199
Uncama, adventure of, **17**-5481
Uncas, an Indian, **1**-195
"Uncle Tom's Cabin," published, **5**-1617; **7**-2043, 2096; **11**-3492
"Undertow," picture, by Homer, **14**-4248
Underworld, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1181
Undine, story of a water-nymph, **13**-4053
Ungava, district of, **4**-1281; **6**-1915
Ungulates, hoofed animals, **12**-3668
Unicorn, a constellation, **9**-2645
Unicorn, and yellow dwarf, **4**-1052
horn of, **1**-215
Unicorn-fish, of the sea, **8**-2483
Union, a flag, **17**-5492
Union, Act of, concerning Ireland, **4**-1116
for Canada, **3**-759
Unionists, of Argentina, **17**-5362
Union Jack, of England, **17**-5492
see also England, flag of, Union Jack of
Union of South Africa, **4**-1120
Unitarian Church, beliefs of, **13**-4163
United States, and Barbary Pirates, **14**-4307
and Cuba, **19**-6046
and Danish West Indies, **12**-3658
and French in Mexico, **8**-2290
and Mexico, **14**-4404
and Panama Canal, **18**-5594
and Samoa, **7**-2156
and Venezuela question, **15**-4604
animal products of, **9**-2677
animals of, **3**-681, 684; **4**-1211-12
Army of, **4**-1009
building the New Nation, **5**-1389
butter in, **4**-1132
Cabinet of, **5**-1393; **7**-2040
canals of, **9**-2688
census, **8**-2382
climate, **1**-10, 13-15; **8**-2384
colleges and universities in, **14**-4567
constitution and amendments, **5**-1391, 1400, 1434-38; **6**-1836; **7**-2041, 2044, 2057; **8**-2377, 2436-37, 2439; **11**-3495
cotton in, **15**-4886-87
crops of, **8**-2384
cutlery in, **15**-4803
days celebrated in, **14**-4463
disease in, **9**-2801
dispute with Colombia, **15**-4604
entered Great War, **11**-3495
fisheries of, **12**-3841
fishes of, **9**-2701
flags of, **4**-1115; **6**-1658; **14**-4467; **17**-5494
free land of, **9**-2688
fruit in, **8**-2386; **18**-5714
glimpses of the Southern, **19**-5957
growing West, **6**-1831
history of, **4**-1114; **13**-4079
holidays, **14**-4470
House of Representatives, **5**-1391, 1435-36; **7**-2041
how governed, **5**-1433
immigrants of, **9**-2688
invasion of Canada, **3**-756
islands of West Indies, **19**-6048
lakes of, **1**-14
lost duties because of comma, **18**-5743
manufacturing in, **9**-2682
marble in, **17**-5349
mountains of, **1**-10, 12-13
national game in, **17**-5247
Navy of, **10**-3004, 3006
neutrality of, **5**-1394
olives in, **18**-5718
oysters in, **12**-3851
painters of the, **13**-4215
pheasants in, **5**-1559
pins in, **16**-5002
plants of, **11**-3567; **16**-5034
population of, **5**-1392; **6**-1656; **8**-2382
presidents of, **3**-779; **5**-1392, 1396, 1434-36; **6**-1686; **11**-3489
productions of, **9**-2678
railroads of, **2**-605; **9**-2688
reconstruction period, **7**-2057
salt in, **1**-238
Senate, **5**-1391, 1434-35
silkworms in, **6**-1823
size of, **8**-2382
social life in, **5**-1392, 1394
statesmen of, **8**-2435
sugar in, **3**-703, 708-09
taxes of, **3**-812; **7**-2041-42
United States, tea in, **19**-5971-72
treasury, **11**-3491
trouble with England, **11**-3494
two spies of Revolution, **12**-3919
united nation, **8**-2377; **9**-2677
vice-presidents, **5**-1435-36, 1438; **8**-2380
volcanoes: see Volcanoes in the United States
wages and machinery in, **9**-2711
war with France, **11**-3489
wheat in, **4**-1132; **10**-2947
see also America, Animals, Civil War, United States, Mexican War, Monroe Doctrine, Philippines, Plants, Revolution, American, Spanish War, Tariff, War of 1812, etc.
United States, ship, **5**-1398; **10**-3006-07; **15**-4665
United States Bank, and Jackson, **6**-1840
destruction of, **11**-3491
United States, Book of the: see Tables of Contents
United States Military Academy, at West Point, **15**-4738
see also West Point
United States Naval Academy, at Annapolis, **15**-4741
see also Annapolis
United States Sanitary Commission, **10**-3122
United States Sub-Treasury, in New York, **16**-5017
Univalves, shell-fish, **9**-2618
Universe, size of, **6**-1790
what it is, **1**-3, 140-41; **7**-1964
Universities, Arab, **19**-6182
in Canada, **17**-5402
what they are, **14**-4567
see also Canada, education in
Unknown Knight, character in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1666
Unready, The: see Ethelred, the Unready.
Unter den Linden, street in Berlin, **8**-2597; **9**-2762, 2791
Unterwalden, canton of, **10**-2986, 2988
Unthriftihead, quicksand of, in "Fairie Queene," **3**-700
Upland-Plover, a game bird, **8**-2341
Upper Bow Valley, scene in, **19**-5943
Upper Canada, capital of, **19**-6122
province of, **3**-758; **4**-1271
see also Canada
Upper Canada College, in Canada, **17**-5402, 5405
Upsala, university town, **12**-3660
Upsall Castle, legend of, **7**-1995
Upward, result of traveling, **18**-5639
Ur, Asiatic city, **16**-4960, 4962; **20**-6329
Ural Mountains, in Europe, **12**-3721, 3798, 3804-05; **19**-5875
Uranium, an element, **5**-1319, 1447; **9**-2652; **14**-4276
Uranus, a planet, **1**-148; **6**-1683; **7**-face 1959, 2249; **8**-2389, 2392, 2394
Urban, the Good, **4**-1030
Urban II, a pope, **5**-1550
Urban VIII, pope of Rome, and Lorraine, **16**-5108
Urchin, a hedgehog, **5**-1426
Urea, manufactured, **13**-4116
Uri, canton of, **10**-2986, 2988
"Uriel," Emerson's, **6**-1688
Uriel, in "Paradise Lost," **18**-5678
Ursa Major: see Great Bear
Ursula, St., and the 10,000 Maidens, **4**-1024-25
Ursula, character in "John Halifax, **13**-3970
Uruguay, history of, **17**-5362, 5370
Indians of, **14**-4509
South American Republic, **15**-4603, 4610
Uruguay River, in South America, **17**-5365
Utah, flower of, **18**-5816
history of, **6**-1839, 1844, 1846; **11**-3492, 3494
metals of, **9**-2680
purchase of, **11**-3492
Utensils, of Indians, **8**-2578
Utica, town in New York, **15**-4766
"Utopia," by More, **13**-3942
"Utopia, Ltd.," by Sullivan, **11**-3293
Utrecht, bishop of, **11**-3542
Utrecht, town in Holland, **11**-3540
Utrecht, Treaty of, and peace, **2**-559; **8**-2560; **15**-4832; **17**-5543; **20**-6294

V

Vaal River, in Africa, **17**-5319
Vaccination, for disease, **8**-2474; **9**-2801; **15**-4632
Vaccines, for disease, **20**-6368

Vacuum, in salt-making, **1**-238, 242
in sugar-making, **3**-708
in the lungs, **20**-6310
nature abhors a, **7**-2246; **13**-3978
power of, **7**-2162
rope in, **14**-4484
Torricellian, **13**-3978
what it is, **3**-668, 940; **7**-2010
why real cannot be made, **7**-2010
Valdai Hills, in Russia, **12**-3721
Valdez, Spanish soldier, **11**-3593
Valdivia, port of Chile, **17**-5367
Valencia, province of, **11**-3339
Spanish city, **11**-3338
Valentia, Ireland, landing of cable, **8**-2496
Valentine, St., day of, **19**-5896
Valentine, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4434
Valentine, Shakespearian character, **2**-639
Valentine, E. V., American sculptor, **15**-4675
Valentines, origin of name, **19**-5896
Vale of the White Horse, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," **13**-4137
Valera y Alcala, Juan, Spanish writer, **17**-5316
Valerian, emperor of Rome, capture of, **16**-5155
Valerian, husband of St. Cecilia, **4**-1030
Valerian, a plant, **16**-4951, 4956
Valerius, Publius, Roman noble, **2**-435
Valhalla, Norse heaven, **1**-94, 273; **8**-2549; **12**-3652
Valkyries, costume for, **17**-5346
legendary maidens, **1**-94
Valley, picture, **2**-430
Valley Forge, winter at, **3**-782; **4**-1006
Valley of the Shadow of Death, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1184, 1186
Vallisneria spiralis: see Tape-grass
Valparaiso, town in Chile, **15**-4602; **17**-5366
Val Tavetsch, in Switzerland, **18**-5848
Valverde, Fray Vicente de, Dominican friar, **7**-2223
Valves, of boiler, **1**-304
of heart, **18**-5622
of veins, **5**-1596; **15**-4631
Vampire, a bat, **3**-802
Van, La jeune fée du Lac, **13**-4126
Vanadium, in steel, **18**-5690
Van Bummel, character in "Rip Van Winkle," **15**-4861
Van Buren, Martin, administration of, **11**-3488, 3491
as president, **6**-1840; **8**-2382
Van Cortlandt Park, in New York, **16**-5012
Vancouver, George, British explorer, **7**-2150
Vancouver, city in Canada, **1**-232, 235; **5**-1492; **18**-5613, 5780-81
see also Canada, railways and canals
Vancouver, island of, **1**-232; **4**-1280; **18**-5780
Vancouver, Mount, in Canadian Rockies, **18**-5778
Vandals, and Rome, **17**-5282
in Iberian Peninsula, **11**-3338
Van den Busch, Lydia, character in "The Virginians," **11**-3423
Vanderbilt University, in Tennessee, **19**-5962
Vanderdonk, character in "Rip Van Winkle," **15**-4864
Vanderlyn, John, his picture of landing of Columbus, **1**-58
Van Dyck, Sir Anthony, Flemish painter, **3**-763; **4**-1036; **6**-1857; **15**-4591, 4595
pictures of, **3**-765; **6**-1861
Van Dyke, Dr. Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
Van Eyck, Hubert, Flemish artist, **4**-1174
Van Eyck, Jan, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4073
Van Eyck, Jan, Flemish artist, **4**-1174
Van Eyck, Margaret, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," **13**-4069
Vanguard, a ship, **12**-3695
Van Horne, William C., Canadian railroadman, **14**-4326
Vanity, town in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1181
Vanity Fair, in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1183
Pilgrims in, **4**-1181
"Vanity Fair," by Thackeray, **8**-2326
Van Lake, fairy maid of, **8**-2316
Van Rensselaer, General Stephen, during War of 1812, **3**-759
Van Shaick, Dominie, in story of "Rip Van Winkle," **15**-4781
Van Winkle, Dame, **15**-4779
see also Rip Van Winkle
Vapor, what it is, **11**-3390
Vaporers, moths, **10**-3021
Vaqueros, of Argentina, **17**-5364
Varden, Dolly, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **8**-2320; **9**-2778
Varden, Gabriel, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2778
Vardhamana, founder of religion, **10**-3023-24
Varennes, capture of royalty at, **13**-4103
Varna, on the Black Sea, **10**-3242
Varney, Sir Richard, and Amy Robsart, **12**-3881
Varnish, gives smooth finish, **10**-3147
how to remove, **2**-488
Vasco da Gama, voyage of, **1**-65
Vase, ancient vases, **14**-4539
Greek vases, **16**-5204
making a, **14**-4544, 4545
of folded paper, **15**-4825
painting, **7**-2232
Vaseline, and petroleum, **9**-2680; **13**-4169
"Vashti," by Evans, **7**-2098
Vassar, Matthew, and Vassar College, **14**-4572
Vassar College, for women, **14**-4570-72
Vaterland, ship, **8**-2491
Vatican Palace, home of the Pope, **3**-762; **10**-3082, 3086; **13**-4033-36; **15**-4590; **16**-5098; **19**-5933
Vaudois, French Protestants, **6**-1862
Vaughan, Father, in "Rob Roy," **5**-1625
Vaughn, Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
Vaults, for safe-deposit, **20**-6360-61
Vecchio Palace, **9**-2792
Veddalis, and the leaf insect, **11**-3448
Vedder, Elihu, American artist, **14**-4248
Vedder, Nicholas, character in "Rip Van Winkle," **15**-4780, 4861
Veery, a bird, **11**-3463
Vega, a star, **9**-2639-41, 2643; **18**-5813
Vegetable-garden, care of, **10**-2995 3217; **11**-3325, 3442, 3554; **12**-3644, 3780, 3903; **13**-3968; **14**-4387, 4499
Vegetables, and fruit, **19**-5992
cultivation of, **10**-2995
from Florida, **19**-5960
in Asia, **13**-3924
in early United States, **5**-1394
in Hungary, **10**-3242
production of, in United States, **8**-2386
sugar in, **3**-704
Vegetable-wool, a plant, **6**-1763
Vegetarians, influence of food on, **11**-3273-74
Vegetation, on moon, **14**-4311
Vehicles, problem concerning, **2**-491
woods used for, **17**-5340
Veho, meaning of, **13**-4231
Veii, history of, **2**-436; **11**-3594
Veils, Puritan laws concerning, **2**-526
Veins, bleeding of, **15**-4616-17
blood-vessels, **5**-1593; **6**-1650; **13**-4201
color of, **10**-3144
studies of, **15**-4631
transplanting, **20**-6369
valves in, **7**-1982
varicose, **15**-4617
work of, **19**-6109
wounded, **16**-4928-29
see also Blood
Velasquez, D. R. de Silva y, his picture, "A Boy and His Dog," **3**-767
Spanish painter, **3**-763-64; **11**-3344, 3347; **15**-4591, 4597
Vellum, a writing-material, **11**-3484
Velocity, measurement of, **12**-3674
Velvet-leaf: see Mullein
Vendale, in "Water Babies," **12**-3832
Vendée, La, part of France, **13**-4099
"Vendetta," play by Parker, **14**-4327
Vendôme, Column of, **16**-5041
Veneer, of woods, **8**-2429
Venerable Bede: see Bede
"Venerable Philosopher:" see Lao-Tsze
Venetia, history of, **9**-2905; **10**-3074, 3086, 3190, 3194
Venetians, and forks, **15**-4801
in Greece, **10**-3239
Venezuela, history of, **3**-867; **11**-3494; **14**-4514; **15**-4603; **17**-5412
natives of, **14**-4509
Venice, Duke of, Shakespearian character, **1**-332; **2**-443, 449
Venice, art in, **15**-4590
bell-tower of, **1**-317
fire in, **18**-5756
glass in, **4**-1263
Italian city, **7**-2008; **8**-2554; **9**-2787; **10**-3077-78, 3086
makers of, **4**-1167

Venice, monuments of, **16**-5041
painted by Turner, **3**-761
painting in, **5**-1477
see also St. Mark, church of, in Venice, San Marco, library of
Venice of Spain: see Cadiz
Venice of the North: see Stockholm
Ventilation, of bee-hive, **9**-2854
of coal-mines, **14**-4375
of rooms, **12**-3903; **14**-4274
see also Air, Jack, house of
Ventricles, of the heart, **5**-1596
Venus, and the golden apple, **6**-1710
and the myrtle, **15**-4866
goddess of love, **1**-78; **6**-1908
of Milo, statue, **13**-4172, 4179
Titian's picture of, **3**-762
Venus, the planet, **1**-140, 144; **6**-1681; **7**-1960, 1963, 2249; **8**-2388-89; **9**-2802
"Venus and Adonis," by Shakespeare, **18**-5586
Venus of the Woods: see Ash, European tree
"Venus with the Graces," by Botticelli, **16**-5102
Ver, the spring, **11**-3374
Vera Cruz, building of, **1**-274
history of, **6**-1844-45; **11**-3445; **14**-4398, 4402, 4404
Verb, a part of speech, **11**-3329, 3375, 3465
Verchères, commander of a fort, **6**-1671
Verchères, Madeline de, and the Five Nations, **3**-894; **6**-1671
Vercingetorix, condemned, **2**-434
Verde, Cape, circumnavigated, **11**-3340
Verdi (Giuseppe), composer, **11**-3294
Verdigris, a salt of copper, **18**-5639
Verdun, bishopric of, **8**-2559
Vere, Sir Arthur de, in "Anne of Geierstein," **5**-1496
Vere, Isabella, in "Black Dwarf," **5**-1497
Verges, Shakespearian character, **2**-564
Verigin, Peter, Doukhobor leader, **19**-5944
Verisopht, Lord, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," **9**-2671
Verity, Kate, saved child, **15**-4661
Vermicelli, made of wheat, **10**-2949
Vermont, admitted, **6**-1831; **11**-3489
and flag, **17**-5493
flower of, **18**-5816
gems from, **20**-6382
marble of, **9**-2680; **17**-5349
Verne, Jules, writings of, **13**-4115; **16**-4909, 5049; **18**-5857
Vernon, Diana, heroine of "Rob Roy," **5**-1622-23
Verona, Prince of, Shakespearian character, **2**-448
Verona, tomb of, **16**-5041
Veronese, Paul, Italian artist, **4**-1177, 1179
Veronicas, cultivation of, **7**-2039
Verrazano (Giovanni da), Italian navigator, **1**-276, 279; **2**-553
Verrochio, Andrea del, Italian painter, **4**-1172. 1174; **15**-4590
Versailles, Palace of, history, **7**-2074; **8**-2279-82, 2290, 2599-2600; **13**-4103; **17**-5536, 5538
Versalius, Andreas, Flemish physician, **15**-4630
Verse, blank, **1**-102
different kinds of, **2**-369
made with figures and letters, **18**-5742
see also Poetry
Vertebræ, bones of spine, **3**-675; **8**-2463-68, 2471; **13**-4200
Vertebrates, animals with back-bones, **3**-675; **8**-2463; **9**-2919
Vertigo, what it is, **7**-2248
Verulam, Lord: see Bacon, Sir Francis
Verulam, story about, **19**-5912
Vespasian, emperor of Rome, reign of, **2**-539; **17**-5282; **20**-6334
Vesper-sparrow, a bird, **11**-3460
Vespucci, Amerigo, name applied to America, **1**-65, 272
Vessels, of temple, **16**-5153
sound of empty, **12**-3774
Vestibule, of Mammoth Cave, **4**-1306
Vesuvius, Mount, eruption of, **7**-frontis.
Italian volcano, **7**-2084; **17**-5281
legend of, **9**-2666; **20**-6223, 6228
Vetches, plants, **13**-4135; **14**-4351-52
Viaduct, over Tunkhannock Creek, **1**-35
Vibrations, and sound-waves, **3**-911-12; **10**-3225; **12**-3774; **15**-4579
and talking-machine, **18**-5601
form of motion, **2**-517; **11**-3429; **13**-4084
of bridge, **15**-4812
of musical instruments, **6**-1791; **16**-4904; **19**-5890
Vibrations, of telegraph lines, **6**-1886
study of, **15**-4869
sympathetic, **16**-5058
see also Sound
"Vicar of Bray," song, **12**-3771
Vicar of Christ: see Pope
"Vicar of Wakefield," by Goldsmith, **6**-1752
Vice, or vise, carpenter's, **6**-1940
Vice-admiral, naval rank, **20**-6214
Viceroy, of India, **5**-1638
"Vich Ian Volhr:" see MacIvor, Fergus
Vicksburg, city in Mississippi, **19**-5960
during the Civil War, **3**-789; **7**-2047, 2050-51
Victor (Claude P.), French marshal, **14**-4366
Victor Emmanuel, King of Italy, story of, **1**-135, 334; **6**-1658; **10**-3086
Victoria, queen of England, and songs, **12**-3770-71
and tortoise, **2**-514
cable messages of, **8**-2494-96; **15**-4697
favorite gem of, **20**-6382
reign of, **4**-1116-20; **6**-1720
Victoria, Australia, history of, **5**-1370; **11**-3433
Victoria, capital of British Columbia, **1**-232; **18**-5780, 5783
Victoria Bridge, over St. Lawrence, **4**-1275; **7**-2273; **19**-6124
Victoria Cross, men who have won, **12**-3823
Victoria Day, in Canada, **14**-4463
Victoria Falls, in Africa, **11**-3400; **14**-4300
Victoria Land, discovery of, **17**-5464
Victorian Era, a period, **4**-1120
Victoria Nyanza, lake in Africa, **14**-4299, 4306, 4308
railroad to, **18**-5806
Victoria University, in Toronto, **17**-5407
Victory, Column of, **9**-2762
group of, and Napoleon I, **9**-2762
of Samothrace, **13**-4172; **17**-5539
Victory, ship, **11**-frontis.; **14**-4363; **17**-5459
Vidocq (François E.), French detective, **16**-5112
Vidomar, treasure of, **7**-2019
Vienna, Duke of, Shakespearian character, **2**-561
Vienna, alcohol and children in, **17**-5440
capital of Austria, **8**-2594; **9**-2899; **10**-3244
fire in, **18**-5756
history of, **8**-2559; **9**-2896, 2898, 2900, 2904-05
musicians of, **11**-3284, 3287-88
Turks sought, **10**-3194
Vienna, Congress of, of European powers, **8**-2289, 2592-94; **9**-2905; **10**-2991-92, 3082
"View of the Seine," picture by Martin, **14**-4251
Vigier, Jean, and his mother, **13**-4091
Vigilance Committee, action of, **6**-1846
Vikings, sea-raiders, **2**-468; **12**-3652, 3662, 3722
words in English, **15**-4618
see also Charles XII of Sweden
Villa, General Francisco, revolt of, **14**-4404
Villa, for Modeltown, **3**-845
Huns pillaging, **8**-2551
Village, German, **8**-2548
of earthquake-resisting houses, **10**-3254
of Hungary, **18**-5657
of Igorrotes, **7**-2153
of Pueblo Indians, **12**-3624
see also Modeltown
"Village Blacksmith," by Longfellow, **2**-373; **5**-1613, 1616
Villageois, et la vipère, **17**-5532
Villager, and the viper, **11**-3370
Villefort, M. de, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4316, 4432
Ville-Marie de Montreal: see Montreal
Villeneuve, French admiral, **14**-4364
"Villette," by Brontë, **9**-2625
Vincent de Paul, St., heroic priest, **10**-3069
Vinci, Leonardo da, and flying-machine, **1**-174; **18**-5810
in Rome, **16**-5102
Italian painter, **3**-761, 763, 764; **4**-1172
Vindobona: see Vienna, history of
Vine-chafer, injurious insect, **11**-3303
Vinegar, alcohol turns to, **6**-1891
microbe that makes, **3**-821
Vinery, grapes grown in, **2**-655
Vineyards, in France, **8**-2420
Vinland, location of, **1**-271
Viola, Shakespearian character, **2**-445
Viola, a flower, **17**-5237
Violet, flower, **2**-622; **3**-931; **5**-1602; **7**-2140; **13**-4135
national flower, **18**-5816
perfume from, **5**-1515
state flower, **18**-5815-16

Violet, various, **9**-2880; **16**-5086-87; **17**-5229
see also Adder's tongue, Dame's violet, Water-violet
Violet, a color, **6**-1951; **9**-2696; **14**-4523
in fire-flame, **19**-5892
light-waves of, **1**-166; **17**-5243
Violet-family, of plants, **13**-4135
Violin, music of, **16**-4907-08, 5057
notes of the, **6**-1791; **9**-2652; **13**-4095
strings of, **13**-4001
value of the body, **12**-3774
see also Mute
Violoncello, introduced, **10**-3049
Viper, and the villager, **11**-3370
hibernation of, **20**-6374
horned, **5**-1383
poisonous serpent, **5**-1380, 1383-85
Vipère, villageois et la, **17**-5532
Viper's bugloss, a weed, **14**-4352
Vireo, nest of, **6**-1762; **11**-3462; **18**-5751
Virgil, Latin poet, **1**-73, 76; **2**-536; **14**-4536; **17**-5280, 5308-09
Virgiliæ: see Pleiades
Virgin, constellation of the, **9**-2639, 2643
Virginal: see Spinet
"Virgin, Assumption of the," painting by Titian, **4**-1176
Virginia, and Boone, **20**-6250, 6252
and convention, **5**-1391
and Northwest Territory, **6**-1834
approved Constitution, **5**-1392
capital of, **5**-1395
cedar of, **11**-3485
claims of, **2**-528; **3**-896
flower of, **18**-5816
grant to, **3**-895
history of, **2**-521, 530, 533; **4**-1114; **8**-2377
Indians of, **1**-21
iron-industry in, **18**-5688
laws for Sunday, **3**-964
"Mother of the Presidents," **5**-1397; **6**-1840; **8**-2380, 2382
name of, **1**-281; **3**-959; **4**-1035; **17**-5410; **20**-6271
oil in, **13**-4165
secession of, **7**-2044, 2046; **11**-3492; **19**-5957
settlers in, **6**-1832
Virginia, ship: see Merrimac, ship
Virginia Company, and America, **2**-522; **17**-5487
Virginia Military Institute, history, **19**-5957-58
"Virginian," by Wister, **5**-1621
"Virginians," by Thackeray, **11**-3422
Virginia Reel, a dance, **3**-965
Virginia, University of, story of, **14**-4569
Virgin Islands, and United States, **7**-2147, 2158
Virginius, ship, **11**-3493
"Virgin of the Rocks," picture by Da Vinci, **15**-4590
"Virgin Queen:" see Elizabeth, Queen
Virgin Rock, **17**-5375-76
Vis, meaning of, **11**-3592
Viscacha, an animal, **3**-679, 682
Vision, and the brain, **12**-3889
area of, **12**-3820
binocular, **12**-3822
cells of, **14**-4427
defects of, **18**-5722
importance of, **14**-4259
of birds, **12**-3691
of country folk, **15**-4696
persistence of, **16**-5137
range of, **8**-2353
rapidity of, **11**-3386
Vision, of Constantine, **2**-542; **17**-5384
of St. Helena, **17**-5384
"Vision of Piers Plowman," a poem, **13**-3941
Vis medicatrix naturæ, meaning of, **5**-1460
Vistula River, in Europe, **9**-2764
Visualizing, process of, **16**-4999
Vitality, of body, **9**-2648
Vitellius, claimed Roman Empire, **2**-539
Viti Levu, Lake, sharks in, **9**-2699
Vittoria, defeat of, **11**-3341, 3346
Vladimir, ruler of Russia, **12**-3722
Vladimir, Prince, character in "Land of Youth," **7**-2061
Vladivostock, Russian port of, **12**-3729, 3798, 3804
Vodka, and Russia, **12**-3806
Vogel, Frau Henriette, and Von Kleist, **11**-3396
Vogelweide, a wood, **11**-3393
see also Walther von der Vogelweide
Voice, break of boy's, **15**-4879
cause of beautiful, **18**-5726
control of, **13**-4001
in empty hall, **6**-1655
Voice, of sea animals, **4**-1074
pictures of, **13**-4092; **17**-5254
production of, **20**-6353, 6355
sound of, **15**-4871
that came from a rock, **8**-2588
toy to disguise, **19**-6170
use of, **13**-4093
with hands over ears, **6**-1655
Voice, of a verb, **11**-3376
Voice-box: see Larynx
Voice-cords: see Cords, Vocal
"Voice of the Night," by Longfellow, **5**-1614
"Voice of the People," by Glasgow, **7**-2101
"Voices of Nations in Song," collected by Herder, **11**-3396
Volatile, meaning of, **10**-3147
Volcano de Agua, in Guatemala, **14**-4405
Volcanoes, burning mountains, **1**-5; **2**-430; **9**-2653
forming of, **10**-3251-54; **12**-3905
in France, **8**-2416
in the United States, **1**-13
on the moon, **7**-2207; **10**-3044, 3229; **20**-6215
pumice-stone from, **10**-3045
who lighted? **7**-2083
Vole, various kinds of, **3**-807-08
Volga River, in Russia, **8**-2601; **12**-3721, 3802, 3804
Volley, in tennis, **14**-4379
Volplane, a form of flight, **1**-177
Volta, Alessandro, Italian scientist, **7**-2166; **14**-4441-42
Voltaire, and French Revolution, **13**-4099-4100
French writer, **8**-2552; **17**-5312
Volunteer Park, in Seattle, **9**-2687
Von Kleist, inventor, **7**-2163
Vorst, Cornelius, and the Uhlans, **17**-5394
Vorst, Dirck, and bees, **17**-5394
Vortex-box, for smoke-rings, **15**-4713
Vortex-ring, a smoke-ring, **11**-3427
Vosges Mountains, in Europe, **8**-2416; **9**-2768
war in, **8**-2598
Vote, in Austria, **9**-2906
responsibility of, **14**-4469
Votive Kirche, in Vienna, **9**-2899
Vowel-flame, behavior of, **16**-5062
Vowels, and sound, **13**-4096; **16**-5060
words containing all, **11**-3433
"Voyage of Life," painting by Cole, **13**-4220
Vulcan, god of fire, **1**-74-78; **7**-2083
Orion and, **11**-3373
Vulcan, possible planet, **8**-2389
Vulcanite, form of rubber, **11**-3570; **18**-5794; **19**-5875
Vulcanizing, process of, **9**-2714; **18**-5794
Vulture, ship, **12**-3920
Vultures, flesh-eating birds, **6**-1893, 1895, 1897; **8**-2342

W

Wabasha, wizard of, **15**-4821
"Wacht am Rhein," German national song, **9**-2768
Wading-birds, varieties of, **8**-2341
"Wae's Me for Prince Charlie," song, **12**-3770
Wages, high and low, **9**-2711
problem concerning, **4**-1104
record of time for, **5**-1541
Waggon, a constellation **9**-2645
Waggoner, a constellation, **9**-2639, 2643, 2645
Wagner, Richard, German musician, **11**-3285, 3293, 3394
Wagons, called prairie schooners, **19**-6057
manufacture of, in United States, **9**-2686
Wagtails, birds, **7**-2212, 2221
egg of, **6**-face 1760
Wahbegwannee, the water-lily, **4**-1111
Wain, Charles': see Great Bear
Wairoa River, in New Zealand, **5**-1488
Waist, of a ship, **15**-4619
Wake Island, American, **7**-2147
Wake-rob'n: see Cuckoo-pint, Trillium
Waking, in the morning, **2**-391
"Walden," by Thoreau, **5**-1618
Walden Pond, Thoreau at, **5**-1618
Wales, alcohol and children in, **17**-5440
birds of, **6**-1640
girl of, **17**-5347
history of, **1**-128, 210; **3**-769-770, 774; **8**-2351
national plant of, **18**-5816
Wales, Prince of, origin of title, **3**-770
Walk, how fast do you? **8**-2356
Walker, Admiral, attacked Quebec, **2**-559

Walker, H. O., painting of Lyric Poetry, 6-1688
Walker, Helen, who walked to London, 7-2236
Walker, Horatio, American painter, 14-4258, 4327
picture of Habitants, 17-5298
Walker, John, matches of, 3-811; 8-2428
Walking, in sleep, 1-167
in straight line, 19-6165
in the water, 9-2726
without toes, 8-2470
Walking-stick: see Stick-insects
Wall, garden on, 19-6010
Hadrian's, 2-540
of Antonine, 2-541
of Jack's house: see Jack, house of
plants on a, 11-3514
push of a, 15-4812
Roman in Great Britain, 1-210, 213
slimy, in "Water Babies," 12-3838
stains on, 18-5644
the great, of China, 1-125
wooden, of England, 4-1043
Wallaby, an animal, 3-877; 9-2834
Wallace, Dr. Alfred Russel, naturalist, 3-865, 870
Wallace, Lew, American author, 1-274; 14-4398; 17-5257
Wallace, Sir William, monument to, 3-770; 16-5047
Scottish hero, 1-126, 128, 133
Wallachia, history of, 10-3194, 3240
Wall-barley, a grass, 5-1345
Wallenstein (Albrecht E. von), Austrian general, 8-2558
Waller, Edmund, poems: see Poetry Index
Wallflower, a plant, 11-3325; 12-3644; 13-4134; 17-5228
Wall-marbles, a game, 16-5132
Wall-paper, patterns of, 14-4526
poisonous, 18-5639
Wall-pepper, a plant, 14-4349
Wall-rack, making, 8-2518
Wall Street, in New York, 16-5010
Walnut, black, 7-2003; 17-5431, 5434, 5438
Burbank's 11-3560, 3563, 3565
European, 12-3743
how to know wood, 16-5034
shells of, 9-2725; 12-3900
value of, 7-1996-97
see also Butternut
Walpole (Sir Robert), English statesman, 4-1114
Walpurgis Night, legend of, 13-4239
Walrus, an animal, 4-1066, 1076
teeth of, 17-5456
Walrus, ship, 12-3636
Walsall, Sister Dora and, 1-333
Walter, character in "Canterbury Tales," 2-493
Walter, the Penniless, head of Crusade, 5-1551
Waltham, clock factories at, 5-1540
Walther von der Vogelweide, German poet, 11-3393
Walton-on-the-Thames, battle of, 19-5912
Wamba, jester in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
Wampanoags, Indian tribe, 1-21; 3-894; 19-6117
Wampolder Hof, legend of, 13-4239
Wampum, shells, 1-20
Wand, self-suspending, 10-3216
wizard's 10-3114
Wandering Jew, story of, 3-800
Wandy, a child, 19-6025
Wapinschaw, in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
Wapiti, North American deer, 2-412
War, and arbitration, 10-3233
and Congress, 5-1436
fresco of, 6-1686
Gallic, 17-5280
good in, 17-5515
Indian, 8-2576
necessity of, 17-5515
painting of, 6-1688
Phœnician: see Wars, Punic
Warbeck, Perkin, pretender to English throne, 10-3140
Warble-fly, injures cattle, 11-3305
Warblers, small birds, 8-2346; 11-3464
War-bonnets, Indian, 6-1894
War-chief, Indian, 1-18
Ward, character in "The Virginians," 11-3420
Ward, Herbert, American writer, 7-2101
Ward, John Q. A., American sculptor, 15-4670-71; 16-5017
War Department Building, 6-1692
Wardour, Sir Arthur, character in "Antiquary," 6-1668
Wardour, Isabel, character in "Antiquary," 6-1668
Wards, of a key, 20-6359
Wards, open-air, 15-4627
War-eagle: see Sea-eagles
Warehouses, cold-storage, 12-3764
War Hawks: see Clay, Henry, Calhoun, John C.
Warmth, source of our, 19-5993
see also Heat, of body
Warner, Charles Dudley, in Hartford, 7-2097
Warner, O. L., American sculptor, 15-4675
Warner, Seth, during the Revolution, 4-1000; 6-1832
Warner, Susan, American writer, 7-2099
Warner, Sir Thomas, English adventurer, 19-6043
Warning, a game, 2-618
War of 1812, and Washington, 2-401
history of, 3-758, 5-1398; 6-1836-37, 1841; 10-3006; 11-3490
saltpetre supplies, 4-1305
War of the Spanish Succession: see Spanish Succession, war of
Warp, of cotton, 15-4891-92
Warping-machine, for thread, 15-4891
Warrant-officer, of navy, 20-6214
Warren, in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2777
Warren, ship, 13-5617
Warrington, George, character in "Pendennis," and "Virginians," 11-3419, 3519
Warrington, Harry, character in "The Virginians," 11-3419
Warrington, Sir Miles, character in "Pendennis," 11-3519
character in "The Virginians," 11-3423
Warrington Manor, in "The Virginians," 11-3423
Warrior, of India, 6-1717
Warrior's Path, of Indians, 20-6253
Warroch Point, in "Guy Mannering," 5-1626
Wars, characters in "Blue Bird," 18-5838
War Savings Stamp, what it is, 19-5996
War, Secretary of, duties, 5-1436
Warsaw, capital of Poland, 12-3796, 3798
Wart-hog, variety of pig, 2-414
Warton, Thomas, 13-4157
Warwick, Dowager Countess of, 15-4724
Warwick, Earl of, 5-1356
Wary Will, steward in story of "Grey and White Castles," 6-1903
Wasco County, in Oregon, 9-2676
Wash, putting on a graduated, 11-3334
Wash, The, and treasure of King John, 2-595
Washing-soda: see Sodium carbonate
Washington, Booker T., negro leader, 9-2942; 19-5960
Washington, George, administration of, 11-3488-89
and canals, 15-4766
and corporal, 17-5383
and flag, 17-5493
and Elizabeth Patterson, 16-4945
and the White House, 2-399
and third term, 5-1435
and trouble with France, 10-3006
as president, 5-1394, 1436; 8-2382; 15-4735
at levees, 2-398
chose site of capital, 6-1692
during French and Indian War, 3-896-98
during the Revolution, 4-1001, 1002, 1005, 1008-09
farewell to officers, 5-1390
headquarters of, 5-1615
home of, 3-781
inauguration of, 5-1392-93; 16-5010, 5013-14
life of, 3-779-81; 5-1395
messenger of the French, 3-896-97
portraits of, 2-402; 6-1684, 1691; 13-4214, 4216
resignation of, 5-1390
statues of, 5-1392; 15-4665, 4668, 4670; 16-5010-11, 5017; 19-5956
Thanksgiving Proclamation, 14-4467
see also New York, what one may see in
Washington, Major George, character in "The Virginians," 11-3420
Washington, Lawrence, brother of George, 3-779
manager of Ohio Co., 3-896
Washington, Martha C., and the White House, 2-399
as hostess, 2-398
Washington, Colonel William, at Cowpens, 4-1007
Washington, ship, 15-4768

Washington Arch, in New York, **2**-612; **16**-5011, 5013-14
Washington City, capital of United States, **6**-1684-85; **11**-3490
Washington College, Va., Lee as president, **14**-4467
Washington County, of North Carolina: see Tennessee
"Washington Crossing the Delaware," painting, by Leutz, **13**-4220
Washington District: see Tennessee
Washington Heights, in New York, **16**-5014
Washington Monument, in Washington, **6**-1691
Washington, Mount, in White Mountains, **1**-10; **2**-520
Washington's Birthday, celebration of, **14**-4463-64
Washington Square, in New York, **16**-5013-14
Washington State, admitted, **11**-3494
flower of, **18**-5816
fruit in, **2**-651; **18**-5714
timber in, **8**-2387; **18**-5717
volcanoes in, **1**-13
Washington, University of, in Seattle, **14**-4574
Washoe Reduction Works, for copper-ore, **9**-2685
Wasp, an insect, **3**-816; **9**-2853, 2857, 2859, 2860; **10**-3194; **16**-4956
and its poison, **16**-5023
sting of, **8**-2334
story of, **9**-2849
vision of, **14**-4262
Wasp, ship, **5**-1398; **10**-3008
Watauga Association, and Tennessee, **6**-1834
Watch, as a compass, **15**-4826
for telling time, **5**-1537-38, 1542
in America, **5**-1540
in Switzerland, **10**-2992
power of, **16**-5173
problem concerning, **2**-491; **3**-941
repeater, **5**-1538
see also Chronometer
"Watchers of the Trails," by Roberts, **14**-4327
Watchful, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1185
"Watch on the Rhine," German national song, **12**-3772
Watch-tower, of Jack's house: see Jack, house of
Water, character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5836
Water, a glass of, **3**-733; **7**-2115
action of, **2**-424, 428
air dissolved in, **12**-3781
and growth of flowers, **13**-4013
and heat, **11**-3384, 3506, 3572; **12**-3776; **13**-4084, 4110, 4231; **14**-4313, 4370, 4501-04; **15**-4584, 4877
and oil, **1**-43
and temperature scales, **12**-3673; **14**-4501
as a supporting medium, **11**-3568
as food, **9**-2729
as standard for weights, **12**-3825
behavior of, **1**-164, 170
behavior when falling into, **11**-3440
bends light, **4**-1084
big jar of, **17**-5478
birds hide under, **7**-1971
blocks railways, **1**-311
boiling, **2**-519; **12**-3673, 3781; **13**-4085-88; **14**-4273
breathing under, **12**-3781
burning of, **16**-5024
cannot penetrate skin, **6**-1922
carrying, **13**-4045
clings to hands, **12**-3685
cohesion of, **2**-607, 613
colors on bad, **7**-2011
composition of, **6**-1693-95
contents of, **9**-2910
crackling of, **10**-3149
cracks hot glass, **4**-1086
currents of, **4**-1082-83
density of, **2**-566-67; **3**-914
distribution of, **10**-3032
drops of, **5**-1567; **8**-2333, 2537
evaporation of, **5**-1588; **7**-2250; **8**-2537; **10**-3148; **18**-5873
expands when frozen, **12**-3684
experiments with, **19**-5921
fern in the, **9**-2726
floating on, **10**-3150
for cleansing, **14**-4272
for hydraulic elevator, **19**-6198
forms of, **4**-1164
freezing of, **12**-3673; **13**-4085; **15**-4584, 4877
Water, gases of, **4**-1243-44
great marvel of, **4**-1189
gurgling of, **12**-3774
hard and soft, **5**-1583
height of rise in pump, **13**-3978
in air, **3**-919, 920
in animals, **2**-574
in clouds, **11**-3391
in fountain, **3**-689
in Holland, **11**-3550
in other worlds, **11**-3388
in rainbow, **6**-1877
in revolving pail, **13**-4020
in soap-bubble, **6**-1795
in sweat, **6**-1924
in the eye, **13**-4022
in tunnels, **20**-6260, 6265
in volcanoes, **7**-2084
life in, **2**-547, 571
life-saving in, **5**-1362
machinery for raising, **17**-5415
made by electricity, **7**-2166
molecules, **5**-1583
necessity for, **19**-6109
none in the sun, **11**-3388
not an acid, **6**-1813
on barren-land, **17**-5414
on planets, **10**-3125
petrifies wood, **17**-5292
photograph of, **13**-4234
plants growing in, **8**-2582; **12**-3812
pressure of heat, **11**-3506
problem concerning, **3**-736
produced by burning, **13**-4110; **16**-5025; **20**-6309
purity of, **15**-4585
quenches fire, **6**-1791
reflections of, **10**-3045; **11**-3511
resistance of, **12**-3674
ripples and stone, **4**-1081
scarcity of, in Australia, **5**-1372
seeing through, **4**-1284
sewage in, **3**-907
sound over, **8**-2471
splashing of, **18**-5873
surface of, **12**-3778
swimming in salt and fresh, **7**-2011
tasteless, **12**-3685
temperature of, **11**-3390
things soluble or insoluble in, **12**-3911
three cups of cold, **2**-475
transports seeds, **12**-3890
treading, **12**-3898
tricks with glass of, **19**-6168
waves of, **4**-1081-83
weight of, **14**-4371
what it is, **2**-375; **3**-956, 958; **4**-1031
where it comes from, **7**-2115
why does it boil? **2**-519
Water-avens, a plant, **16**-4951, 4952
"Water Babies," by Kingsley, **5**-1482; **12**-3831
Water-bed, of the spine, **8**-2468
Water-beetle, an insect, **8**-2334; **10**-3194; **11**-3303
Water-birds, varieties of, **8**-2340
Water-boa: see Anaconda
Water-bug: see Croton-water bug
Waterbury, time-pieces in, **5**-1540
Water-carrier, a constellation, **9**-2643
Water-carriers, of Egypt, **19**-6183
Water-clock, for telling time, **5**-1542
Water-cress, salad plant, **12**-3889; **16**-4953, 4956
Water-crowfoot, **16**-4946-47
Water-elder: see Guelder-rose
Water-fairies, Queen of the, character in "Water Babies," **12**-3855
Waterfalls, picture, **2**-431
Waterford, canal-locks at, **15**-4769-70
Water-gas, in gas-making, **2**-416-18
Water-hens, birds, **7**-1970, 1972
Watering can, for garden, **1**-249
Water-lily, Indian story of, **4**-1111
various kinds of, **16**-4946, 4948
Water-line: see Line, Plimsoll's
Waterloo, battle of, **2**-360; **3**-793; **4**-1112-13, 1115; **8**-2289, 2594; **11**-3548; **14**-4365-68; **18**-5628
Napoleon after, **11**-3500
Waterman, L. E., and fountain pens, **19**-5875
Water-mill, for grinding wheat, **4**-1137
Water-mole: see Duck-bill
Water-nymph: see Undine
Water of life, search for, **14**-4409
Water-pheasant: see Jacanas
Water-pipes, **7**-2120, 2126

Water-plantain, aquatic plant, **16**-4950, 4952
Water-poet: see Taylor, John
Water-power, in Bulgaria, **10**-3242
in Germany, **9**-2769
in New England, **9**-2688
in Switzerland, **10**-2992
use of, **9**-2682
Waterproof, what it means, **3**-693
Waters, world in the, **8**-2405
Water-scorpion, habits of, **11**-3361
"Water-Seller," a picture by Velasquez, **3**-764
Water-shrew, an animal, **3**-685
Waterside, plants of the, **12**-3890
Water-snake, a reptile, **5**-1384
Water-soldier, aquatic plant, **16**-4948
Water-spider, habits of, **11**-3359, 3363
Water-spout, cause of, **8**-2474; **19**-5990
Water-sprite: see Kühleborn
Water-supply: see Irrigation
Water-thyme, aquatic plant, **6**-1739; **16**-4948
Water-tower, for fires, **18**-5757, 5768
Watertown, people settled Wethersfield, **2**-532
Water-vapor, and clouds, **15**-4878
and heat, **12**-3680; **14**-4311, 4501-03
and night mists, **11**-3572
before rain, **12**-3778
called steam, **12**-3776
condensation of, **14**-4371; **17**-5408
in air, **14**-4486
in breath, **7**-2248
in flame, **7**-2248
produced by burning, **15**-4693
what it is, **5**-1583, 1588; **13**-4083-84, 4086
Water-violet, a plant, **16**-4955
Water-wheel, for irrigation, **17**-5416
Watkins, Sally, character in "John Halifax," **13**-3969
Watling Street, Roman road, **2**-470
Watling's Island, in Bahamas, **19**-6041
Watson, Sir William, English scientist, **7**-2161, 2164; **14**-4442
Watt, James, and steam-engine, **2**-600-01, 603; **3**-665; **8**-2491-92; **14**-4389
Watteau (Jean A.), French artist, **15**-4591, 4598
Wattles, of birds, **5**-1508; **6**-1897-98
Watts, G. F., English painter, his picture of Sir Galahad, **3**-887
Watts, Dr. Isaac, hymns of, **7**-2014, 2017
poems: see Poetry Index
Waugh, Edwin, poems: see Poetry Index
"Wave of the Sea and of Love," by Grillparzer, **11**-3398
"Waverley," story of the novel, **5**-1495, 1497; **8**-2323
Waverley, Edward, character in "Waverley," **5**-1494, 1498
Waverley, Sir Everard, character in "Waverley," **5**-1498
Waverley, Mistress Rachel, character in "Waverley," **5**-1498
Waverley, Richard, in "Waverley," **5**-1498
Waverley-Honour, in "Waverley," **5**-1498
Waverley Novels, by Scott, **5**-1495; **6**-1663; **8**-2324
Waves, behavior of, **16**-5062
caused by moon, **10**-3145
curling and breaking of, **13**-4024
of snow, **8**-2534
the seventh wave, **7**-2250
tidal, **8**-2295
see also Air, Light, Sound, Water, etc.
Wawa, a savage, **19**-6017; **20**-6287, 6340
Wawona Tree, **3**-915
Wax, for grafting, **19**-5896
from crude-oil, **13**-4169
gives smooth finish, **10**-3147
manufactured by bees, **9**-2852
of bees, **9**-2730
of ear, **12**-3915
vegetable, **16**-5219
Wax-moth: see Bee-moth
Waxvestas, General, and his family, **2**-490
Waxwing, a bird, **6**-1757
Waxworks, Mrs. Jarley's, in "Old Curiosity Shop," **9**-2774
"'Way Down Upon de Swanee Ribber," by Foster, **10**-3051
Wayfaring-tree, flowers of, **13**-4016
Wayne, Anthony, portrait, **4**-1001
Weapons, of Indians, **8**-2576
prehistoric, **5**-1316; **19**-6019
stone, **9**-2919
Weapon-show: see Wapinschaw
"Wearin' o' the Green," song, **12**-3771
Weasel, an animal, **1**-157, 160; **3**-808; **18**-5574
Weather, foretelling the, **7**-2034; **8**-2536
how to study, **10**-2993
name for the science of, **8**-2536
seaweed and, **16**-5174
see also Barometer
Weather Bureau, work of, **5**-1437
Weather-glass, chemical, **14**-4388
see also Barometer
Weatherly, Frederic E., poems: see Poetry Index
Weather-vane, action of a, **19**-5989
making a, **10**-2993; **18**-5642
Weaver, and cloth, puzzle, **7**-2271; **8**-2356
foreign in England, **4**-1042-43
in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
Weaver-birds, nests of, **6**-1753, 1758, 1760; **18**-5748-49
"Weavers," by Parker, **14**-4327
Weaving, in Venice, **4**-1168
Webb, Captain, swam Channel, **14**-4314
Weber (Baron Karl M. F. E. von), German composer, **11**-3294
Webs, of animals, **11**-3568
of fingers and toes, **8**-2573
see also Spider-webs
Webster, Daniel, American statesman, **3**-665; **8**-2438, 2440-42; **17**-5399
statue of, **15**-4668
Webster-Ashburton Treaty, about Canadian boundary, **11**-3491
Weddell, English navigator, **17**-5464
Wedding, a Scotch, **18**-5625
Wedding-feast, the princess's, **16**-5120
Wedding-rings, why do women wear, **5**-1416
Wedge, and the ape, **19**-6133
Wedgwood, and Flaxman's reliefs, **13**-4174
Wednesday, name of, **1**-94; **2**-466
Weeds, in cabbage-family, **13**-4134
poisonous to animals, **18**-5665
roadside, **13**-4205
seeds of, **8**-2345
travels of, **12**-3889
use for, **2**-617
Week, a paper, **14**-4327
Week, what it is, **1**-91
Weevils, various, **10**-3203-04
see also Boll-weevil
Weft, of thread, **15**-4891
Wegg, Silas, character in "Our Mutual Friend," **8**-2462
Wegmann, F., roller-mills of, **9**-2717
Weighing-machine, for flour, **4**-1139
Weight, explanation of, **2**-566-67; **12**-3825
measurement of, **12**-3672-73
of falling bodies, **6**-1679
of hot or cold matter, **12**-3780
of magnetized matter, **12**-3779
of things, **10**-3226; **11**-3591
unit of, **12**-3673
use of, **2**-607
Weights, of a clock, **5**-1537
systems of, **12**-3673
Weimar, Duke of, and Goethe, **17**-5313
Weimar, and German writers, **11**-3395, 3397
Weir, J. Alden, American artist, **14**-4252, 4258
Weka-rail: see Wood-hen
Welland Canal, in Canada, **1**-228; **4**-1272; **7**-2278
Weller, Sam, character in "Pickwick Papers," **8**-2320, 2456-57
Weller, Tony, character in "Pickwick Papers," **8**-2320, 2457
Wellerism, what it is, **8**-2459
Welles, Gideon, Secretary of the Navy, **7**-2040
Wellesley, Sir Arthur: see Wellington, Duke of
Wellesley, Marquis of, governor-general of India, **14**-4366
Wellesley College, for women, **14**-4570
Wellington (Arthur Wellesley), Duke of, and Elizabeth Patterson, **16**-4945
and the water-seller, **3**-662, 764; **4**-1112, 1115
at Waterloo, **8**-2289, 2594
in Portugal, **8**-2288
in Spain, **8**-2289; **11**-3341, 3346
life of, **5**-1330; **14**-4359, 4365-68
puzzle-picture, **3**-930
tomb of, **16**-5047
Wellington City, of New Zealand, **5**-1490, 1492
Wellington Memorial, by Stevens, **13**-4174
Wellington Province, of New Zealand, **5**-1483
Wellman, Walter, exploring part of, **7**-2036
Wells, H. T., painted picture of the telling of Victoria that she was queen, **4**-1117
Wells, Horace, and nitrous oxide, **15**-4632

Wells, for water, **7**-2125
in Australia, **5**-1372
making, **7**-2116
of spools, **14**-4386
salt made from, **1**-241
Wells College, and Frances Folsom, **2**-403
Welsbach-light, **2**-416
Welsh, and Briton, **8**-2424
in Canada, **12**-3732
national song of, **12**-3772
Wenceslas, the good king, **3**-922, 924
Wendy, costume for, **17**-5346
Wener Lake, in Sweden, **12**-3660
Wengern Alp, in Switzerland, **18**-5846
Wentworth, explored Australia, **2**-365
Wentworth, Earl of, tyranny of, **18**-5556
Wentworth, Lady, portrait by Copley, **13**-4216
Wentworth, Thomas, English parliamentarian, **6**-1862, 1864
see also Strafford, Earl of
Wenzel, **9**-2902
see also Wenceslas, Good King
We're Here, a boat, **17**-5372-73
Weser River, in Europe, **8**-2550; **9**-2764
Wesley, Charles, hymns of, **7**-2014, 2017
poems: see Poetry Index
religious reformer, **4**-1120
Wesley, John, hymns of, **7**-2014, 2017
religious reformer, **4**-1120
Wessex, kingdom of, **2**-465-66; **13**-3935, 4077
wisest maid in, **8**-2316
West, Benjamin, American painter, **13**-4215-16
West, Charles, and cable, **8**-2494
West, story of, **18**-5711
the growing, **6**-1831
West Academic Building, at West Point, **15**-4737
Westchester Hills, a picture by Martin, **14**-4248
Western Australia, caves in, **5**-1377
history of, **5**-1374
Western Ghats, mountains, **5**-1632
West Florida: see Florida, history
West Indies, animals of, **3**-876
birds of, **8**-2338, 2343
British islands, **7**-2052
Danish, **12**-3658
French islands, **3**-900; **8**-2426
fruit in, **2**-650; **12**-3901
history of, **1**-7, 64, 272; **4**-1041, 1113; **10**-3006; **14**-4364
inhabitants of, **6**-1930
insects of, **11**-3298
islands of, **19**-6041
land crabs of, **9**-2611-12
naming of, **14**-4464
prawns of, **9**-2615
sponges and, **14**-4267
sugar in, **3**-703, 707
Tories in, **5**-1390
United States trade with, **5**-1392
woods of, **16**-5034, 5039
see also Cuba, Virgin Islands, etc.
Westinghouse, George, air-brake of, **9**-2716
West Jersey, part of New Jersey, **2**-529
Westland, province of New Zealand, **5**-1490
Westlock, John, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," **9**-2675
Westlock, Ruth, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," **9**-2675
Westminster, Abbot of, and Caxton, **13**-3938
Westminster, Archbishop of, character in "Table Round," **3**-882
Westminster, Canon of, **8**-2328
Westminster, Dean of: see Buckland, William
Westminster, Canadian city, **18**-5782
Westminster Abbey, and Caxton's printing-office, **3**-881; **12**-3612-13
building of, **2**-472-73; **4**-1253, 1258, 1261
history of, **2**-590-96; **3**-769-70, 773-74, 859; **4**-1040, 1120; **7**-2072; **13**-4090
Queen Elizabeth (wife of Edward IV) and, **7**-1992
tales of, **15**-4681
see also Henry VII, chapel of, Poet's Corner, Westminster Hall
Westminster Bridge, **3**-667
Westminster Gazette, "John Bull" in, **8**-2352
Westminster Hall, in London, **2**-597; **4**-1034, 1039
Westmorland, history of, **2**-592
Westphalia, Jerome Bonaparte as king of, **16**-4942, 4944
peace of, **8**-2559; **10**-2988
West Point, N. Y., academy at, **15**-4738-39
Arnold and, **12**-3920
West Virginia, admitted, **7**-2046, 2057; **11**-3493
coal in, **9**-2680
flower of, **18**-5816
history of, **19**-5957
iron industry in, **18**-5688
land surveyed in, **3**-896
petroleum in, **9**-2680; **13**-4166
"Westward Ho!" a painting, **6**-1686
"Westward Ho!" by Kingsley, **8**-2328; **12**-3712-13
West-wind, spirit of the, **10**-3210
Westwood, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
Wethersfield, Conn., settled, **2**-532
Wetterhorn, mountain in Alps, **18**-5843, 5846
"We Won't Go Home Until Morning," and "Malbrough," **12**-3772
Wexford, Ire., and Cromwell, **6**-1859
Weyler, General, and Cuba, **7**-2154
Whale, a constellation, **9**-2643
Whale, a sea-animal, **1**-152; **2**-377; **3**-672; **4**-1067; **8**-2349-50
battle with a squid, **8**-2484
bravery of, **17**-5510
hunting, **13**-4060
limbs of, **8**-2464
neck of, **8**-2467
picture of imaginary, **1**-215, 220
skin for leather, **9**-2834
sperm-oil obtained from, **3**-669
see also Beluga
Whale-bone, what it is, **4**-1068
Whale-head, a bird, **7**-1976
Whales, Bay of, in antarctic, **17**-5464
Wharton, Edith, American writer, **7**-2103
Wheat, and canals, **15**-4766, 4768
and chinch-bug, **10**-3205
and price of bread, **16**-5178
as food, **10**-2947
called corn, **19**-6090
elevator for, **18**-5614
for bread, **4**-1131-36
found with mummies, **6**-1793
harvesting, **13**-4149
head of, **10**-2947
important cereal, **7**-2085
in Argentina, **17**-5363
in Australia, **5**-1369, 1372, 1374
in Canada, **1**-230; **7**-2278; **11**-3354; **18**-5608
in France, **8**-2420
in India, **5**-1633-34
in Oregon, **4**-1130
in Sweden, **12**-3660
mills for, **4**-1138
production of, **8**-2386
reaping, **13**-4150-51
time of growing, **9**-2714
varieties of, **3**-913
see also Couch-grass
Wheatear, a bird, **7**-2107, 2110
Wheatstone, Dr. Charles, English physicist, **14**-4441, 4443, 4446
Wheel, and oil, **15**-4695
construction of, **3**-920
for catching fish, **13**-3953
going round of, **3**-693
of a boat, **15**-4618
of a clock, **5**-1537, 1539
of engine, **1**-304; **3**-694
of St. Catherine, **4**-1026-27
potter's, **14**-4541, 4543-45
seeing spokes of spinning, **16**-5026
speed of, **3**-694, 813
stopping of, **3**-693
turning of, **19**-6084
see also Ferris-wheel
Wheelbarrow, for gardening, **1**-249
Wheelbarrow-race, a human, **14**-4292
Wheldrake, Church of St. Helena at, **17**-5384
Whelk, sea-anemone and hermit-crab, **8**-face 2404, 2410
shell-fish, **5**-1420, 1424, 1426-27; **9**-2611, 2617-18
"When the Kye Comes Hame," song, **12**-3770
Whey, albumins of, **15**-4585
of milk, **9**-2828
Whigs: see Party, Whig
Whimbrels, birds, **7**-1978-79
Whinchat, a bird, **7**-2107
egg of, **6**-face 1760
Whipper, Father: see Fouettard, Le Père
Whipping-stitch, in sewing, **2**-622
Whip-poor-will, a bird, **6**-1764; **8**-2343; **11**-3456
egg of, **6**-face 1756

Whirlpool, in a tumbler, **18**-5741
what makes a, **15**-4811
Whirlwind, box that makes a, **4**-1304
cause of, **19**-5990-91
Whiskey, and warmth, **18**-5638
contains ethyl-alcohol, **6**-1890
direct tax on, **5**-1394
Whisky-Jack, a bird, **11**-3456
Whisper, heard in Capitol dome, **13**-4021
Whistle, sound of, **9**-2739; **15**-4872
that a boy can make, **12**-3902
Whistler, James McN., American painter, **14**-4248, 4253
White, John, artist, **20**-6272
White, Stanford, pedestal of Farragut statue, **15**-4671
White, Stewart Edward, American author, **5**-1621
White, and heat, **14**-4372
in flag, **17**-5397, 5491
White-bait, fish, **8**-2604-06
White-beam, of Europe, **11**-3530; **13**-4134
White Captive, a statue, **15**-4667-68
"White Cat," authorship of, **5**-1478
White City: see Chicago, World's Fair
White Crown, farm of, in "Abbé Constantin," **15**-4751
Whitefish, of Great Lakes, **9**-2701, 2704; **12**-3843; **13**-3956
White Fish Bay, lighthouse at, **19**-6120
"White Girl," picture by Whistler, **14**-4248
Whitehall, and British navy, **11**-frontis.
Whitehall, London street, **4**-1261; **11**-3573
Whitehall, Palace of, history, **4**-1039; **6**-1859
White Hart Inn, in "Pickwick Papers," **8**-2457
Whitehaven, Eng., attacked by Jones, **10**-3004
Whitehill, battle of (near Prague), **9**-2904
White Horse, in Canada, **6**-1916; **15**-4621-22
White House, burned, **2**-399, 402; **5**-1399
home of president, **6**-1690
Jefferson in, **3**-783
ladies of the, **2**-399
White House, of the Confederacy, **19**-5959
"White-Man's Foot," the plantain, **12**-3890
White Man's Grave, coast of West Africa, **13**-5723
White Mountains, in New Hampshire, **2**-520
White Nile, river in Africa, **14**-4306
see also Nile River
White Plains, battle of, **4**-1002
White Rabbit, character in "Alice in Wonderland," **5**-1482; **10**-2953, 3162-63
Whites, of Uruguay, **15**-4610
White Sea, of Russia, **12**-3720, 3723; **17**-5456
White Ship, wrecked, **2**-592; **8**-2507
White Strand Bay, cable landing, **8**-2496
White Swan, an inn, **4**-1150
White-tail: see Deer
Whitethroat, a bird, **7**-2107, 2110
White Tower: see Tower of London
White-weed: see Daisy, ox-eye
Whitewood: see Tulip-tree
"Whitey," horse of General Taylor, **6**-1845
Whiting, William, hymns of, **7**-2018
poems: see Poetry Index
Whiting, a fish, **8**-2602-03; **12**-3847
Whitley, monastery above, **2**-466, 468
Whitman, Walt, American writer, **5**-1609, 1619-20
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait of, **14**-4256
Whitney, Eli, and the cotton-gin, **6**-1837; **9**-2711; **15**-4885
Whittier, John Greenleaf, American writer, **5**-1609, 1616; **7**-2097; **10**-3102
poems: see Poetry Index
Whittington, Dick, and his cat, **2**-396
Whortleberries, fruit, **14**-4558; **15**-4760, 4763
Whycocomagh, village of, **17**-5547
Whydah, a bird, **6**-1760-61
Wichita, a Kansas city, **18**-5713
Wick, meaning a village, **2**-465
Wicked, triumph of, **18**-5872
Wickfield, Agnes, character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2866
Wickfield, Mr., character in "David Copperfield," **9**-2866
Wickham, Captain H. A., and rubber, **18**-5795
Wicks, for oil-lamps, **3**-669
"Wide, Wide World," by Warner, **7**-2099
"Widow Capet:" see Marie Antoinette, queen of France
Widows, in India, **5**-1636
see also Trogons
Wien, Max, and wireless, **14**-4448
Wife of Bath, story told by, **2**-498
Wig, and John Endicott, **2**-526
of British judges, **2**-410
Wiggin, Kate Douglas, American writer, **7**-2102
Wiggin, Sam R., lawyer, **7**-2102
Wight, Isle of, history, **2**-465-66; **6**-1859; **10**-3254
Wiglaf, and Beowulf, **11**-3503
Wigwam, Indian dwelling, **1**-16; **8**-2575
of the dead, **4**-1106
Wilberforce, and slave trade, **14**-4577
Wilcox, Ella Wheeler, poems: see Poetry Index
"Wild Animals I have Known," by Seton, **5**-1621; **19**-6135
Wild Cat Band, of boys, **19**-6136
Wild Celery, a duck food, **5**-1564
Wilderness, battle of the, **7**-2053
Wilderness, Hebrews in, **20**-6330
"Wild Geese of Ireland," Irish soldiers, **18**-5557
Wild Oats, Indian tribe, **19**-6112
"Wild Swans," authorship of, **5**-1478
Wilfer, Bella, character in "Our Mutual Friend," **8**-2462
Wilfers, characters in "Our Mutual Friend," **8**-2462
Wilfred, character in "Ivanhoe," **6**-1666
character in "Rob Roy," **5**-1623
Wilhelm I, Emperor of Germany, and cornflowers, **6**-1705
Wilhelmina, Dutch doll, **11**-face 3434, 3438
Wilhelmina, Prussian princess, **14**-4549-50, 4552
Wilhelmina, queen of the Netherlands, **11**-3548
Wilhelmshaven, German port, **9**-2764
Wilkes, Charles, American naval officer, **7**-2156; **17**-5464
Wilkes Land, in Antarctic, **17**-5464
Wilkins, Dick, character in "Christmas Carol," **7**-2200
Wilkins, Mary E.: see Freeman, Mary W.
Wilkins, William, English architect, **4**-1262
Will, and the heir, **16**-5184
depended on apostrophe, **18**-5743
last, of Charles Lounsbury, **17**-5379
Will, centre of the, **12**-3692
Willamette River, in Oregon, **8**-2383
Willard, Emma C., and education for girls, **10**-3118, 3120
song-writer, **12**-3768
Willard, Frances Elizabeth, statue of, **6**-1686
Willard, Dr. James, married Emma C. Willard, **10**-3120
Willet, Joe, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2778
Willet, John, character in "Barnaby Rudge," **9**-2779
William, problem concerning, **3**-850
William, son of Henry I, drowned, **2**-590
William, Duke of Normandy: see William the Conqueror, of England
William, Prince, of England, **8**-2507
William I, the Conqueror, king of England, and the church in England, **15**-4791
bride of, **11**-3542
fought Malcolm Canmore, **10**-3134
puzzle-picture, **3**-930
reign of, **1**-127; **2**-465, 471-73, 590-91, 596; **4**-1253; **7**-2070
William III, king of England, and Addison and Steele, **15**-4726
and Boyne, **12**-3766
and Czar Peter, **12**-3724-25
and Holland, **8**-2559
and James II, **18**-5556
character in "Henry Esmond," **11**-3310
reign of, **3**-894; **4**-1043; **18**-5628
William IV, king of England, and Trafalgar Square, **4**-1262
reign of, **3**-665; **4**-1116-17
William I, emperor of Germany, and Cologne Cathedral, **9**-2766
bust of, **9**-2769
proclaimed at Versailles, **8**-2597-2600
reign, **9**-2772
statue of, **9**-2762
William II, emperor of Germany, and Bismarck, **9**-2771
attention to army and navy, **9**-2764
reign, **8**-2600; **9**-2772
William and Mary, king and queen of England, reign of, **4**-1043; **11**-3547
William and Mary College, history of, **14**-4568
in Virginia, **3**-782
William Longsword, and Richard, **17**-5393
William I, of Orange, the Silent, reign as king of the Netherlands, **11**-3548

William I, of Orange, the Silent, stadtholder of the Netherlands, **1**-134; **8**-2559; **11**-3544-46
William II, reign as king of the Netherlands, **11**-3548
William of Salicet, Italian physician, **15**-4630
William Penn, ship, **15**-4665
William Rufus, king of England, and the church, **15**-4791
and Tower, **4**-1254
built Westminster Hall, **4**-1039
fought Malcolm Canmore, **10**-3134
reign of, **2**-589-90; **5**-1551
William the Lion, first king of Scotland, incidents in life of, **2**-594; **10**-3136
Williams, character in "Tom Brown's School-days," **13**-4141
Williams, Frederick B., American painter, **14**-4258
Williams, Roger, and Rhode Island, **10**-3120
and settlement at Providence, **2**-528
Williamsburg, Va., church at, **5**-1395
college at, **14**-4568
Williamsburg Bridge, of New York, **1**-25
Williams College, history of, **14**-4568
"William Tell," by Rossini, **11**-3294
"William Tell," by Schiller, **17**-5313
Will-o'-the-Wisp, character in "Blue Bird," **18**-5839
is marsh-gas, **11**-3569
Willoughby, Sir Hugh, English navigator, **3**-859; **17**-5457
voyages of, **17**-5456
Willoughby, Lieut., and powder-magazine, **15**-4799
Willow-herb, seeds of, **12**-3895
Willow-pattern, story of, **2**-359
Willows, elastic, **3**-921
flowers of, **9**-2877
for baskets, picture, **1**-95
for whistles, **12**-3902
various, **10**-3269
Willow-wren, egg of, **6**-face 1760
Will-power, and health, **16**-5178
Wills (William J.), explored Australia, **2**-368
Wilmington, N. C., during Civil War, **7**-2052
during Revolution, **4**-1002
sea-port, **19**-5958
Wilmore, Lord, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," **14**-4436
Wilson, smuggler in "Heart of Midlothian," **6**-1773
Wilson, A. B., and sewing-machine, **9**-2717
Wilson, Mrs. A. E.: see Evans, Augusta
Wilson, Billy, in story, **16**-5179
Wilson, Doctor, on Scott expedition, **17**-5466
Wilson, Harry, in story, **16**-5179
Wilson, Mr., married Augusta Evans, **7**-2098
Wilson, Mr., pastor of Boston, **19**-6114
Wilson, Woodrow, administration of, **11**-3488 3495
and Princeton, **14**-4404
as president, **1**-84; **8**-2380, 2382; **20**-6386
at Princeton, **14**-4568
Winander, Boy of, **6**-1688
Wind, and desert-sand, **13**-4118
and rain, **18**-5874
and the signboards, **17**-5474
and the sun, **12**-3879
behavior and whistling of, **4**-1081-83
blowing of, **15**-4588; **19**-5989
carries seeds, **12**-3890-91
changes of the, **6**-1886
direction of, **10**-2993
hot or cold winds, **19**-5990
is current of air, **13**-4231
riders on the, **1**-173
studied by weather bureau, **5**-1437
toy to measure, **5**-1599
worshipped by Indians, **1**-18
see also Trade-wind, Whirlwind
Winders, girls, **15**-4890
Wind-flower: see Wood-anemone
Windham, comment on Burke, **13**-4160
Windmills, battle of, in "Don Quixote," **3**-967
for grinding flour, **4**-1137
of Holland, **11**-3540
of La Mancha, **11**-3344
of paper, **1**-106; **9**-2875
Windows, Arabian, **19**-6105
curtains for, **17**-5350
flower-boxes for, **4**-1102
in Giotto's tower, **9**-2797
noise breaks, **3**-913
of glass, **4**-1263-64, 1266-67
Windows, seeing out of, **6**-1654
taxes on, **4**-1264
see also Jack, house of
Windpipe, use of, **6**-1650; **20**-6231, 6306-08
Windsor, Conn., founded, **2**-532
Windsor, Eng., owned by Westminster, **15**-4681
Windsor, Palace of, in England, **4**-1117
Windward, a direction, **15**-4619
Wine, from elder, **11**-3535
in France, **8**-2420
in Germany, **9**-2768
in Italy, **10**-3086
lack of iron in, **5**-1431
souring of, **20**-6364
Wine-glasses, making, **4**-1264
Winfrid, English missionary, **13**-4032
Wings, eagle's, **17**-5472
of ants, **10**-2966, 2971, 2973
of insects, **11**-3452
of seeds, **12**-3813
use of bird's, **5**-1503, 1510
Wing-sheaths, of insects: see Elytra
Winkelried, Arnold von, Swiss patriot, **1**-132; **10**-2988
Winking, use of, **14**-4264
Winkle, character in "Pickwick Papers," **8**-2459
Winks, a game, **8**-2591
Winnebagos, Indian tribe, **4**-1107; **6**-1841
Winnepegosis Lake, in Canada, **18**-5608
Winnipeg, and the fur-trade, **15**-4834, 4836
Canadian city, **1**-230; **7**-2277; **15**-4834, 4836; **18**-5608-09; **19**-5943, 5946
government buildings of, **5**-1458
views of, **13**-4130
see also Canada, railways and canals, Fort Garry
Winnipeg Lake, in Canada, **1**-230; **18**-5608
Winser, and gas-lighting, **3**-666
Winston, in North Carolina, **19**-5958
Winter, and Grizel Hume, **18**-5626
behavior of flowers in, **16**-5175
black clothes for, **14**-4372
cause of, **2**-433
coldness of, **10**-3044, 3232
map of the stars of, **9**-2645
sleep of animals in, **20**-6371
Winter-berry, a shrub, **14**-4565
Winter-cherry, seed-vessels of, **4**-1249
Wintergreen, a plant, **10**-3066-67; **16**-4955
Winter-king: see Frederick, elector of the Palatinate
Winter-Palace, in Petrograd, **12**-3800
Winter-sports, in colleges, **17**-5406
"Winter's Tale," by Shakespeare, **2**-562; **13**-5588
Winter-wren, a bird, **11**-3463
Winthrop, Governor, family of, **19**-6114
Winthrop, John, American statesman, **2**-526; **8**-2435
Winthrop, John, Jr., and Connecticut, **8**-2435
Winthrops, burial of, **17**-5399
Wire, electricity transmitted by, **7**-2164, 2166-68
furniture made of, **6**-1733
in bird's nest, **18**-5746
that runs under the sea, **15**-4697
see also Strings, of musical instruments
Wire-glass, how made, **4**-1269
Wireless: see Telegraphy, wireless
Wireless-room, on ship, **11**-3581
Wire-walker, feat of, **15**-4816
Wisconsin, admitted, **6**-1846; **11**-3492
flower of, **18**-5816
fruit in, **2**-651
history of, **6**-1834, 1838
timber in, **8**-2387
Wisconsin River, exploration of, **1**-278; **19**-6112, 6117
Wisconsin, University of, in Madison, **14**-4573
Wise men of the East: see Magi
Wishart, George, martyrdom of, **16**-5094
Wishbone, jumping frog made from, **19**-5920
Wister, Owen, American writer, **5**-1621
Witch, and Rapunzel, **8**-2319
and the tinder-box, **13**-4123
legends of witches, **13**-4239
of the forest tree, **3**-723
story of witches, **3**-795
Witch-hazel, a shrub, **14**-4565
Wittenhagen, Martin, character in "Cloister and the Hearth, **13**-4072
Witwatersrand, gold-deposit of, **17**-5319
Wizard, a modern, **20**-6349
of Wahasha, **15**-4821
Wizard-king, puzzles of, **17**-5451, 5523-24
Woad, a dye-plant, **13**-4132
Woden, god of war, **1**-94; **2**-466; **12**-3652

Wo-he-lo, watchword for Camp-Fire Girls, 12-3756
Wolcot, Oliver, comment on Washington, 6-1688
Wolf, Father, and Mowgli, 17-5467
Wolf, Mother, and Mowgli, 17-5467
Wolf, a game, 8-2590
Wolf, an animal, 1-154, 161; 3-805; 20-6242
and human babies, 18-5662
and little dog, 16-5181
and the bear, a play, 17-5520
and the crane, 2-580
and the fox, 2-504
and the kid, 7-2179; 10-2963
and the lamb, 6-1809
boy who cried, 11-3370
caged, of Rome, 18-5662; 19-5926
communications, 17-5507
cubs nursed by dogs, 18-5661
dog, a variety of, 2-508; 20-6320
dog and, 7-1991
fox and the, 8-2404
Gelert and the, 17-5385
in sheep's clothing, 2-504; 8-2317
men turned into wolves, 1-217
race with wolves, 3-981
Rip's dog, 15-4780
Romulus and Remus nursed by, 17-5272
shadow-picture, 17-5353
that came in the night, 4-1064
traveler and the wolves, 3-735
see also Isengrim, the wolf, Little Red Riding-Hood, Tasmanian wolf,
Wolfe, Charles, poems: see Poetry Index
Wolfe, General (James), at Louisbourg, 3-898
at Quebec, 2-559; 3-892; 4-1114; 12-3768
Wolf-spider, habits of, 11-3361, 3363
Wollaston, Dr., improved microscope, 8-2332
Wolseley, Lord, and wolf-stories, 18-5662
Wolsey, Cardinal, dismissed by Henry VIII, 18-5591
Wolsey (Thomas), English statesman, 3-858; 7-2065; 16-5095
Wolverene, enemy of beaver, 3-678; 6-1918; 15-4835; 20-6242
Woman-suffrage, history of, 5-1454; 10-3121; 12-3658
Wombat, an animal, 3-877-78
Women, and pain, 15-4692
colleges for, 14-4570
for settler's wives, 2-524
forced to wear veils, 2-526
former treatment by Teutons, 8-2548
in Finland, 12-3805
of the United States, 10-3119
rate of breathing, 6-1651
skulls of, 8-2572
votes for, 5-1433, 1490
woman and Pe-le, 17-5283
woman and the empty cask, 12-3879
woman's ride in the sea, 13-4089
woman who saved family, 14-4578
work of Indian, 1-18
writers of England, 9-2619
see also Cawnpore
Wonder, emotion of, 16-5188
"Wonder-book," authorship of, 5-1481
Wonder, Book of: see Tables of Contents
"Wonderful Adventures of Nils," by Lagerlof, 17-5316
Wonders, of the world, 3-910; 16-5207
Wood, Henry, husband of Ellen Price, 9-2624
Wood, Jethro, and plough, 9-2714
Wood, General Leonard, and school republic, 20-6390
as governor of Cuba, 7-2154
Wood, alcohol stains on, 18-5644
and fools of Gotham, 13-4126
bundle of, and woodman, 7-2062
cause of knots in, 16-5177
collection of woods, 17-5352
cracked by heat, 14-4486
expansion and contraction of, 15-4817
fire made from, 3-663, 810
floating of, 3-695
for cutlery, 15-4805
for furniture, 16-5034
for pianos, 4-1090
hardened by fire, 20-6342
hydrogen in, 4-1189
ink on, 18-5741
insects boring, 10-3200, 3204
leaf-pictures on, 16-5123
not conductor of heat, 4-1086
petrifaction of, 12-3625; 17-5292
pokering on, 4-1298
Wood, products of, 9-2684
rot of, 7-2008
uses of, 8-2387; 10-2968
warm when rubbed, 8-2540
warps in damp weather, 12-3911
Wood-anemone, flower, 9-2879-80
Woodbine, a plant, 12-3815-16; 15-4655
Woodbourne, in "Guy Mannering," 5-1627
Wood-carving, in Black Forest, 9-2768
Woodchuck, and his shadow, 20-6376
Woodcock, a game-bird, 8-2341
egg of, 6-face 1756
Woodcourt, Dr. Allan, character in "Bleak House," 8-2460
Woodcraft Indians, boys' society, 19-6136
Wood-duck, a bird, 8-2338, 2340
Wood-gatherer: see Camp-Fire Girls
Wood-hen, a bird, 5-1509
Wood-joints: see Joints, in carpentry
Woodland: see Markland
Woodlands, point on St. Lawrence, 19-6123
Woodlark, egg of, 6-face 1760
Wood-louse, a crustacean, 11-3356-57
Woodman, and bundle of wood, 7-2062
and Mercury, 10-2963
Woodpeckers, birds, 6-face 1752, 1762; 18-5749
Roman story of, 14-4533
varieties of the, 7-1980; 8-2343; 10-3154
Wood-pewee, a bird, 11-3457
Wood-pigeon: see Stock-dove
Wood-pulp, furnished by Canada, 12-3734
use of, 3-942; 9-2686
Woodruff, sleeping-car of, 9-2716
Woodruff, a plant, 13-4016; 15-4655, 4660
Wood-shrimp, injures timber, 9-2615
Wood-sorrel, a plant, 10-3065-66; 13-4135; 14-4349, 4355
Wood-spurge, leaf arrangement, 13-4012
"Woodstock," story of, 5-1497
Wood-thrush, a bird, 11-3459, 3463
Wood, Wandering, in "Faerie Queene," 3-697
Woodwender, in story, 6-1903
Wood-witch: see Stinkhorn
Woodworth, Samuel, song of, 10-3050
Wool, and electricity, 7-2163, 2166
and the Netherlands, 11-3542
ball of, 4-1247
disappearance of, 18-5725
for crochet-work, 5-1364
from Russia, 12-3802
from Tasmania, 5-1374
in Australia, 5-1368-74
in England, 2-521; 3-773
in France, 8-2420
in Germany, 9-2766
in Italy, 10-3086
in Morocco, 14-4301
in New Zealand, 5-1490
in United States, 9-2681, 2684
mat of, 8-2519
of American colonies, 4-994
production of, 9-2678; 18-5716
same structure as hair, 1-166; 2-408
seeds carried in, 12-3895
see also Asbestos, Sheep, Vegetable-wool
Wool-pack, cumulus clouds, 12-3682
Woolwich, English town, 4-1043
Woolworth Building, in New York, 16-5008, 5198; 19-6202
Worcester, battle of, 4-1039; 6-1862
Worcester, Massachusetts town, 15-4803
Worde, Wynken de, and Caxton, 12-3612
Word-forming, a game, 16-5122
Word-game, an amusing, 10-2994; 19-6168
Word-making, a game, 7-2143
Words, for anagrams, 16-5037
foreign, 18-5865
how to learn little, 3-737
in English, 10-3231
learning to write little, 6-1946
making new from old, 8-2369
meaning of, 6-1945
new, for new things? 4-1287
number mostly used, 8-2351
number of English, 8-2351
of four letters, 3-983
of two syllables, 4-1231
problem concerning, 5-1365
square, 17-5451, 5523
that describe things, 9-2691
thinking in, 5-1413
used in place of nouns, 9-2921
Wordsworth, Dorothy, sister of Wordsworth, 19-6034
Wordsworth, William, and dogs, 20-6326

Wordsworth, William, and Rydal, **14**-4373
English poet, **3**-958; **15**-4657; **19**-6033
poems: see Poetry Index
Work, Henry Clay, song of, **10**-3053
Work, and heat, **14**-4389
of Colonial children, **3**-963
value of, **18**-5639
Work-basket, making, **19**-6165
what to do with girl's, **2**-489, 621; **3**-730, 848, 939; **4**-1101
Workbox, how to make girl's, **2**-487
Worker-bee, importance of, **9**-2855
see also Bee
Workers, among ants, **10**-2966
Workhouse, in "Oliver Twist," **8**-2563
Workmen, nature's little, **3**-677
Workshops, for aëroplanes, **1**-178
Work through the Homes, slogan of Camp-Fire Girls, **12**-3756
World, all discovered? **8**-2352
burning out of, **5**-1413
first voyage round, **1**-66
history of, **1**-59
how big is? **2**-613
light when the sun is behind dark clouds, **5**-1587
Milky Way turning into, **6**-1881
spinning of, **14**-4377
see also Earth, Worlds
"World I Live In," by Keller, **7**-2103
Worldly Wiseman, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," **4**-1126
Worlds, change in other, **19**-5991
collisions of, **17**-5398
in the skies, **7**-1959
making of other, **9**-2844
number of, **13**-4110
procession of the, **1**-3
roundness of, **4**-1162
sun's family of, **8**-2388-89
World's Fairs: see Chicago, Paris, Philadelphia, etc.
Worms (town), legend of, **13**-4239
Worms, backboneless animals, **3**-671; **12**-3665
breathe underground, **3**-914
hibernation of, **20**-6374
in sponge, **8**-2411
in the jumping bean, **8**-2475
life of cut, **8**-2470
see also Caterpillar, Earthworm, Glow-worm
Wormwood, a plant, **13**-4136
Worry, cause of, **18**-5637
effect on digestion, **10**-3180
Wotton, Sir Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
Wounds, treatment of, **15**-4630; **17**-5528; **20**-6369
see also First Aid to the Injured
Woundworts, plants, **16**-4953, 4956
Wrasses, fishes, **5**-1421
Wreaths, dropped by aviators, **1**-179
"Wreck of the Hesperus," a poem, **5**-1614
Wren, Sir Christopher, English architect, **4**-1253, 1256, 1259; **16**-5206
Wren, Jenny, character in "Our Mutual Friend," **8**-2462
Wren, King, **8**-2403
Wren, a bird, **7**-2109, 2113; **8**-2350
egg of, **6**-face 1756, 1760
nest of, **6**-face 1760; **18**-5750
various kinds of, **8**-2346; **11**-3463
Wright, Edward, and Mercator's projection, **6**-1767
Wright, Lemuel W., pins made by, **16**-5002
Wright, Orville, and aëroplanes, **1**-174-75
flying-machine of, **9**-2718
Wright, Wilbur, and aëroplanes, **1**-174; **9**-2718
Wrist, bones of, **8**-2571, 2573; **13**-4200
pulse in, **13**-4201
Writers, English women, **9**-2619
famous American, **5**-1609
famous German, **11**-3393
great English, **15**-4723
of other lands, **17**-5307
of Shakespeare's time, **17**-5483
of songs, **10**-3049
see also Authors
Writing, by ghosts, **19**-5923
centre of, **12**-3821
cuneiform, **11**-3480, 3484; **16**-4964, 5148
demotic, **11**-3482
early, **3**-688; **12**-3909
five new letters, **3**-987
how men learned to write, **11**-3479, 3482
how Tom and Nora learned, **1**-261
invention of, **13**-4024
letters with loops above the lines, **4**-1235
Writing, magic, **19**-6084
of the Egyptians, **15**-4844, 4853
on the wall, **16**-4970
pressure on down strokes, **18**-5724
Tom and Nora and the pothooks, **2**-455
Tom and Nora make more letters, **3**-741
with pen and ink, **6**-1653
with slate pencil, **6**-1653
see also Picture-writing
Writing-board, handy, **4**-1095
Writing, School Lessons in: see Tables of Contents
Writs of Assistance, in America, **5**-1438
"Wrong, What is?" **17**-5252
Wrought-iron: see Iron, making
Wu-Mang, and the mosquitoes, **19**-6028
Würtemberg, Duke of, and Schiller, **17**-5313
Würtemberg, Grand Duke of, and Jane Porter, **9**-2622
Würtemberg, part of Germany, **9**-2769
"Wuthering Heights," by Brontë, **9**-2625
Wyandottes, kind of hen, **15**-4712
Wyant, Alexander H., American artist, **14**-4247, 4249, 4251
Wyatt, Sir Thomas, writings of, **17**-5484
Wyclif, John, English reformer, **3**-773, 856; **8**-2594; **9**-2902; **13**-3940
Wyoming, admitted, **11**-3494
flower of, **18**-5816
purchase of, **11**-3492
sheep in, **9**-2678

X

Xenon, gaseous element, **5**-1319
Xenophon, Greek historian, **5**-1320, 1326; **16**-5114, 5152, 5208
Xerophytes, dry-plants, **16**-5085
Xerxes I, king of Persia, **16**-5150, 5153, 5203, 5206, 5208
X-rays, discovery of, **20**-6366
of light, **5**-1319; **17**-5243
photographed key, **20**-6370
Xury, a boy, **4**-1225

Y

Yahoos, characters in "Gulliver's Travels," **5**-1338
Yaks, as beasts of burden, **1**-295; **13**-3930
Yakuts, Siberian tribe, **12**-3803
Yale, Elihu, and Yale College, **14**-4568-69
Yale, Linus, Jr., lock-maker, **20**-6358
Yale, Linus, Sr., lock-maker, **20**-6358
Yale University, story of, **14**-4568-69
Yang-su, Chinese boy, **17**-5478
Yankee Doodle, origin of, **10**-3052
Yaon, Emperor, and Yu Shun, **19**-6028
Yard, unit of length, **12**-3672
Yards, of ship, **13**-3959-60
Yarkand, Asiatic town of, **13**-3928, 3933
Yarmouth, Nelson at, **14**-4363
Yarmouth, port of Canada, **1**-223; **17**-5546
Yarn, cotton, **15**-4886
of hemp, **13**-4010
see also Thread
Yarrow, a weed, **13**-4208-09
Yasnaya Polyana, estate of Tolstoy, **17**-5314
Yaupon, a shrub, **14**-4565
Yawl, a boat, **13**-3959-60
Yawn, cause of, **3**-814
why infectious, **12**-3909
why is it rude to? **3**-815
Yeames, W. F., his picture of Queen Elizabeth and the French ambassador, **3**-857
Year, length of, **6**-1676
months of, **7**-2206
telling the, **5**-1537
two short years, **17**-5523
what it is, **1**-88
"Yeast," by Kingsley, **8**-2328
Yeast, effects of, **4**-1131; **10**-3233; **19**-5991
Yeast-plant, a microbe, **3**-821, 909; **6**-1890-91
Yeats, William Butler, Irish poet, **19**-6040
Yellow, color combinations of, **6**-1951
in fire flame, **19**-5892
of aged things, **12**-3911
primary color, **9**-2696
sacred color, **20**-6381
waves of, **1**-166; **6**-1796
Yellowbird, the summer, **11**-3464
Yellow Fever Commission, work of, **10**-3236
Yellow-hammer, a bird, **7**-2109, 2111; **10**-3155

Yellowhead: see Tête jaune
Yellowhead Pass, railway in, **7**-2276
Yellow-jacket, a wasp, **9**-2860
Yellowstone, falls of the, **2**-587
Yellowstone Lake, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-587
Yellowstone Park, and Boone, **20**-6248, 6255
gems from, **20**-6379
in America, **2**-424, 582, 583, 586
Yellowstone River, in Yellowstone Park, **2**-587
Yellow-throat, a warbler, **8**-2346
Yellow-wort, a plant, **13**-4136
Yen, boy who milked deer, **19**-6028
Yenfoh, a Chinese boy, **17**-5478
Yenisei River, in Siberia, **12**-3804
Yeoman, in "Canterbury Tales," **13**-3939
Yeomen, naval clerks, **20**-6214
Yew, a tree, **11**-3536; **17**-5430
Yew-wood, called German ebony, **16**-5034
Yoghurt, sour milk, **19**-6102
Yoho Valley, in Canada, **12**-3904
Yoke, of a boat, **15**-4618
Yonge, Miss Charlotte M., English author, **9**-2621, 2627
York, Duke of, gave Delaware to Penn, **2**-531
New York named for, **2**-529
white rose, badge of, **3**-775
see also James II, king of England
York, Can., early capital of Canada, **3**-757-58; **5**-1398; **11**-3490
York, Eng., Cardinal Wolsey and, **7**-2065
St. Helena and, **17**-5384
York Factory, and fur-traders, **15**-4838
York, House of, in Wars of the Roses, **3**-775-76
Yorkshire, churches of, **2**-592
woolen trade of, **3**-773
Yorktown, McClellan at, **7**-2048
surrender at, **4**-1008-09
Yoruba Country, in Africa, **11**-3297
Yosemite Falls, in California, **1**-139; **4**-1310
Yosemite Valley, scenery of, **4**-1310
Youghal, Raleigh's garden at, **17**-5410
Young, Brigham, Mormon leader, **6**-1839
Young, Dr., and nerves of the eye, **14**-4525
Young, Ella Flagg, superintendent of schools, **10**-3123
Young, James, and oil, **3**-669; **13**-4166
Young, Dr. Thomas, English physicist, **11**-3482, 3592; **16**-5166
Young, William, married Ella Flagg Young, **10**-3123
Young Chevalier: see Stuart, Charles Edward
Young Men's Christian Association, money raised for, **11**-3495
Young Pretender: see Stuart, Charles Edward
"Young Scholar," play by Lessing, **11**-3394
Young Turks, political party, **10**-3246
Youth, land of, **7**-2060
poetry of, **4**-1055
see also Fountain of Youth
Yowcuski, Japanese village, **16**-5182
Ypres, Bishop of, and Count d'Egmont, **16**-5225
Yucatan, animals of, **4**-1075
birds of, **8**-2342
part of Mexico, **14**-4397-4400
Yukon, and crime, **15**-4624
district of, **4**-1281
gold in, **17**-5318
Yukon, productions of, **19**-6092
Territory of, **5**-1454, 1457; **6**-1916-18; **12**-3732
Yukon River, in North America, **6**-1916; **7**-2148
Yu Shun, who became an emperor, **19**-6028

Z

"Z," in names, **11**-3433
Zaandam, Holland, Peter's hut at, **12**-3724
Zacatecas, Mexican town, **14**-4403
Zama, battle of, **17**-5276
Zambesi River, African stream, **14**-4300, 4308
falls in, **11**-3400
Zane, Elizabeth, and gunpowder, **9**-2814
Zanzibar, African port and island, **8**-2607; **14**-4308
Zebra, and foal, **18**-5665-66
lion hunts for, **19**-5883
stripes of, **11**-3448
Zeeland, province of, **11**-3546
Zend-Avesta, sacred book, **16**-5155
Zenebi, king of Balsora, **9**-2753
Zenith, highest point of sky, **10**-3146
Zenta, battle of, **18**-5658
Zeppelin, Count (Ferdinand von), balloons of, **1**-172-73
Zeppelins, air-ships or dirigible balloons, **1**-172, 174
Zermatt, Alpine town, **10**-2980
Zero, absolute, **13**-4085-86
on scales, **12**-3673
Zeus, father of the gods, **16**-5201, 5204, 5206
Ziczac, a bird, **4**-1214, 1221
Zinc, alloys of, **6**-1888
and electricity, **7**-2166
in Brazil, **17**-5371
in bronze, **12**-3646
in Canada, **19**-6094
in West Indies, **19**-6045
production of, **9**-2680
Zircon, precious stone, **20**-6382
Zodiac, constellations of the, **9**-2643
signs of the, **20**-6377
Zones, climate of temperate, **10**-3045
the arid, **12**-3625
see also Canal Zone
Zoo, animals caught for, **20**-6241
at Dublin, **1**-155
London, **4**-1013-15
that never was, **1**-215
see also Toy zoo
Zoo-guess, a game, **7**-2144
Zoological Gardens, in New York, **16**-5012
Zoroaster, founder of religion, **10**-3023, 3028; **16**-5146, 5155
Zoroastrianism, a religion, **10**-3028
Zuccaro, Spanish artist, **18**-5851
Zuccone, carved by Donatello, **9**-2796
Zuñis, Indian tribe, **1**-16
Zürich, Swiss town, **10**-2985, 2992
Zürich, Lake, in Switzerland, **10**-2982, 2984
Zutphen, battle of, **2**-475
Zuyder Zee, in Holland, **11**-3540, 3542
Zwemer, Dr., comment on Bedouins, **19**-6098
Zwingli, Swiss reformer, **10**-2985, 2988

SPECIAL INDEX OF POEMS & NURSERY RHYMES

THIS is probably the most complete index of verses for boys and girls appearing in any book. The names of poets are in the general index, but in this special index a poem is entered three times, so that it can be found if we know either the title, the first line, or the author's name.

The collection of poetry in *The Book of Knowledge* is made up of separate poems, and they represent every kind of verse. There are sonnets, songs, odes, dramatic pieces, humorous verses, hymns, and psalms; nursery rhymes in English and French; folk-lore songs of Germany; songs set to music; nonsense verses; and selections from Shakespeare and many other poets whose works are too long to quote as a whole. The illustrations are not indexed.

Not only is this collection the largest and most representative collection ever made for children, but it is arranged on an educational plan, which not merely aims at cultivating a love for poetry in the minds of boys and girls, but also attempts to build up in the minds of readers a conception of the general nature of a poet's work, and of the meaning of particular poems. Every poem, moreover, has a special introduction, giving information about the author or the poem. The Poetry section, therefore, is a true education in the very best kind of literature.

All the poems of an author are together under his name. They are *indented* under the name, that is to say, the titles are set a little way in from the margin and not even with the other lines. This means that all poems with these short lines are by the author whose name is above them.

To find a poem look under the first line, the title, or the author's name. No notice is taken of "A" or "The," so that if you are looking for "The Spider and the Fly" you should look up "Spider."

The black-face figures give the volume number, and the light-face figures give the page number.

A

A, B, C, tumble down D, **12**-3794
A baby was sleeping, **9**-2818
A barking sound the shepherd hears, **12**-3602
A boy espied, in morning light, **20**-6303
A bridge weaves its arch with pearl, **17**-5523
A budding author, something new, **18**-5742
A butterfly perched on a mossy brown stile, **16**-4980
A chieftain to the Highlands bound, **3**-825
A country life is sweet, **4**-1294
A cuckoo went back in his clock, **11**-3405
A dainty maid of R. K. D., **18**-5742
A dainty shepherd-maiden, **13**-4190
A diller, a dollar, in color, **8**-2308
A duck and a drake, **14**-4339
A fair girl was sitting in the greenwood shade, **11**-3404
A farmer went trotting upon his gray mare, in color, **9**-2825
A farmer's dog leaped over the stile, **9**-2748
A fragment of a rainbow bright, **6**-1871
A gift on the finger, **12**-3794
A goodly host one day was mine, **10**-3038
A horse, long used to bit and bridle, **8**-2510
A joyful flourish lilted clear, **11**-3460
A kiss when I wake in the morning, **16**-4980
A light broke in upon my soul, **10**-3151
A lion with the heat oppress'd, **4**-1157
A little cock sparrow sat on a green tree, **5**-1408
A little fairy comes at night, **4**-1156
A little old man and I fell out, **11**-3317
A little saint best fits a little shrine, **9**-2820
A little stream had lost its way, **15**-4774
A million little diamonds, **8**-2451
A mouse found a beautiful piece of plum-cake, **13**-4187
A nick and a nock, **13**-4068
A nightingale that all day long, **3**-712
A parrot from the Spanish main, **4**-1294
A peasant stood before a king, and said, **14**-4337
A perilous life, and sad as life may be, **4**-1294
A pie sat on a pear-tree, **10**-3042
A poet's cat, sedate and grave, **6**-1800
A primrose by a river's brim, **10**-3255
A red sky at night is the shepherd's delight, **8**-2536
A roguey, poguey Bogie Man, **15**-4722
A sunshiny shower, **7**-2134
A swarm of bees in May, **5**-1582
"A temple to friendship," said Laura, enchanted, **15**-4898
A thousand miles from land are we, **14**-4518
A wet sheet and a flowing sea, **14**-4516
A wind came up out of the sea, **12**-3789
A woodland walk, **9**-2883
Abide with me, fast falls the eventide, **13**-3991
Abou Ben Adhem and the Angel, **4**-1156
Above the edge of dark appear the lances of the sun, **11**-3475
Across the narrow beach we flit, **14**-4338

Addison, Joseph
Spacious Firmament on High, **13**-4066
Twenty-third Psalm, **2**-548
Afar in the Desert, **6**-1929
Ah! vous dirai-je, Maman, **14**-4423
Ah, what can ail thee, wretched wight, **19**-6088
Ahab Mohammed, **14**-4337
Aladdin, **16**-4978
Alas! how light a cause may move, **19**-5982
Alden, Margaret H.
Mother's World, **9**-2663
Aldrich, Thomas Bailey
Memory, **13**-3990
Alexander, Mrs.
All Things Bright and Beautiful, **15**-4897
Burial of Moses, **19**-5897
Once in Royal David's City, **7**-2190
Alexander Selkirk, **15**-4896
Alishan, Leon
Baby and the Brook, **13**-4066
All are architects of Fate, **13**-3992
All in the golden afternoon, **5**-1483
All pains the immortal spirit must endure, **18**-5590
All peacefully gliding, **15**-4651
All that thou art not makes not up the sum, **5**-1575
All the Children, **16**-5067
All the corn is a golden brown, **19**-6132
All the World's a Stage, **9**-2935
All Things Bright and Beautiful, **15**-4897
All things by immortal power, **11**-3587
All things shall pass away, **2**-479
All worldly shapes shall melt in gloom, **12**-3792
All's Right With the World, **3**-713
Allerton, Ellen P.
Beautiful Things, **12**-3604
Allingham, William
Fairies, **2**-547
Four ducks on a pond, **19**-6087
Robin Redbreast, **2**-480
Wishing, **4**-1057
Alma, field of heroes, hail! **18**-5822
Alma-Tadema, Miss Laurence
If No One Ever Marries Me, **12**-3606
King Baby on His Throne, **12**-3606
Little Sister, **12**-3605
March Meadows, **12**-3605
Nesting Hour, **12**-3605
New Pelisse, **12**-3605
Playgrounds, **12**-3605
Twilight Song, **12**-3605
Alone I walked the ocean strand, **13**-4186
Ambitious Sophy, **13**-4066
America, the beautiful, **18**-5819
American Flag, **6**-1928
Among the fine old kings that reign, **17**-5389
An ancient story I'll tell you anon, **8**-2447
An old woman was sweeping her house, **19**-5986
And pray who are you? **11**-3405
And what is so rare as a day in June? **7**-2238

And winking Mary-buds began to ope their golden eyes, 9-2882
Anderson, Alexander
Cuddle Doon, 12-3603
Angels' Whisper, 9-2818
Announced by all the trumpets of the sky, 11-3404
Answer to a Child's Question, 2-480
Antony, the Great Speech of Mark, 9-2931
Anundsen, H.
Autumn is a gipsy, 19-5899
Apple Winds, 17-5267
Arab's Farewell to His Steed, 3-710, 714
Arabia's desert-ranger, 1-102
Arctic Indian's faith, 17-5389
Ariel's Song, 1-331
Armageddon, 13-3990
Armies in the Fire, 1-103
Arming of Pigwiggen, 6-1874
Arnold, Sir Edwin
Armageddon, 13-3990
Arnold, Matthew
Extract from, 18-5590
Forsaken Merman, 11-3401
Quiet Work, 17-5266
Shakespeare, 13-4065
Around the green gravel the grass grows green, 12-3869
Arrow and the Song, 13-4188
Art thou poor, yet hast thou golden slumbers? 7-2023
Arthur O'Bower had broken his band, 10-3041
As down in the sunless retreats, 6-1929
As he trudged along to school, 15-4778
As I walked by myself, 4-1060
As I was going by Charing Cross, 8-2453
As I was going o'er Westminster Bridge, 10-3041
As I was going to St. Ives, in color, 9-2823
As I was going to sell my eggs, 13-4068
As I was going up Pippen Hill, 11-3317
As I went over the water, the water went over me, 12-3794
As I went through a garden gap, 10-3041
As I went to Bonner, in color, 9-2825
As if some wounded eagle's breast, 10-3068
As in the sunshine of the morn, 12-3701
As Johnny went to school with books, 15-4778
As Life's unending column pours, 16-5159
As Little Jenny Wren, 12-3702
Aspiration, 13-4066
As soft as silk, as white as milk, 10-3041
As the days lengthen, 7-2134
As through the land at eve we went, 19-5985
Astronomy is 1-derful, 18-5742
At Atri, in Abruzzi, a small town, 20-6301
At Flores in the Azores, 13-4183
At Last, 12-3699
At midnight, in his guarded tent, 18-5633
At Sea, 14-4516
At the king's gate the subtle noon, 16-5066
Attend all ye who list to hear our noble England's praise, 14-4515
Au clair de la lune, 14-4522
Auld Lang Syne, 9-2822
Austin, Alfred
Queen and the Flowers, 6-1927
Austria, 18-5819
Author's Resolution in a Sonnet, 19-5984
Autumn, 7-2238
Aye, tear her tattered ensign down, 5-1572

B

Baa, baa, black sheep, with music, 6-1802
Baby, 2-548
Baby and I, 11-3318
Baby and the Brook, 13-4066
Baby, baby, by, 12-3605
Baby, baby, lay your head, 2-480
Baby moon, 'tis time for bed, 12-3605
Baby's got a new pelisse, 12-3605
Baby's got no legs at all, 12-3605
Babyland, by Ella Wheeler Wilcox, 5-1513
Babyland, by George Cooper, 9-2820
Bailey, Philip James
End of Life, 4-1057
Bailiff's Daughter, 17-5498
Baillie, Joanna
Good-night, good-night, 4-1059
Ballad of Agincourt, 9-2743
Balmont, Constantin
Russia, 18-5821
Banks, George Linnæus
What I Live for, 16-5065
Banner of England, not for a season, 12-3787
Bannockburn, 3-826
Barbara Frietchie, 15-4895
Barbauld, Mrs. Anna Letitia
Life, 17-5267
Barber, barber, shave a pig, 11-3405
Bard, The, 20-6299
Barefoot Boy, 7-2240
Bargain, 12-3789
Baring-Gould, Rev. S.
Now the day is over, 17-5502
Baron's Last Banquet, 13-4186
Barr, Matthias
Only a Baby Small, 9-2745
"Barry Dane:" see Logan, John E.
Bat, bat, come under my hat, 5-1582
Bates, David
Speak Gently, 14-4337
Bates, Katherine L.
America, the Beautiful, 18-5819
Bath Time, 12-3605
Battle of Blenheim, 2-545
Battle of the Baltic, 6-1872
Battle-Hymn of the Republic, 13-5819
Baxter, Richard
Lord, It Belongs Not to my Care, 14-4421
Be Patient with the Children, 13-4066
Beautiful faces are those that wear, 13-3604
Beautiful Things, 12-3604
Becker, Charlotte
Envoy, 17-5498
Becket, Thomas à
Columbia, the Gem of the Ocean, 18-5818
Beddoes, Thomas Lovell
How many times? 8-2451
Bedouin Song, 16-5064
Bed-time, 12-3605
Beech Tree's Petition, 2-479
Bees, The, with music, 13-3996
Begbie, Harold
What Every Wise Child Should Do, 18-5636
Beggar Maid, 3-824
Behind him lay the gray Azores, 2-547
Behold her, single in the field, 5-1575
Behold Shock-headed Peter, 15-4775
Believe me if all those endearing young charms, 19-5985
Bell of Atri, 20-6301
Bell of St. Michel, 17-5391
Belle Dame sans Merci, 19-6088
Bells, The, 9-2821
Bells of Shandon, 19-5898
Beneath dim aisles, in odorous beds, 10-3064
Bennett, William Cox
Lullaby, O Lullaby, 13-4066
Béranger, Pierre Jean de
Grandmother's Tale, 5-1511
Beside the ungathered rice he lay, 4-1058
Best School of All, 10-3178
Better Land, 17-5264
Better Things, 17-5500
Better to smell the violet cool, 17-5500
Betty Pringle had a little pig, 14-4520
Between nose and eyes a strange contest arose, 12-3603
Between the dark and the daylight, 11-3475
Bid me to live, and I will live, 12-3789
Big and Little Things, 12-3701
Billy, Billy, come and play, 11-3405
Billy Boy, 11-3319
Bingo, 8-2590
Birch and green holly, boys, 5-1582
Birds are singing round my window, 13-3991
Birds in Summer, 13-4188
Birds of a feather flock together, 13-4189
Birth of Christ, 7-2190
Bivouac of the Dead, 18-5633
Bjerregaard, H. A.
Sonner af Norge, 18-5821
Black we are, but much admired, 10-3041
Blake, William
Lamb, 3-712
Laughing Song, 11-3316
Night, 19-5984
Nurse's Song, 6-1874
Piping Down the Valleys Wild, 18-5632
Sleep, Beauty Bright, 6-1875
Tiger, 4-1157
Bless you, bless you, bonnie bee, 11-3318
Blessed are they that mourn, 15-4899

Blessings on thee, little man, 7-2240
Blewett, Jean
Song of the golden sea, 15-4651
Blind Boy, 4-1057
Blow, blow, thou winter wind, 9-2929; 18-5588
Blow, wind, blow, and go, mill, go, 15-4720
Blue and the Gray, 8-2450
Boadicea, 2-478
Bobby Shaft is gone to sea, 18-5734
Bogie Man, with music, 15-4722
Boker, George Henry
Dirge for a Soldier, 4-1056
Bonar, Dr. Horatius
Thy way, not mine, O Lord, 13-4065
Bonnie Jean, 16-5160
Bonny Kilmeny gaed up the glen, 14-4417
Born in the purple, born to joy and pleasance, 10-3064
Bostwick, Helen B.
King's Picture, 17-5264
Bounce Buckram, velvet's dear, in color, 7-2192
Bourdillon, Francis William
Night has a thousand eyes, 19-5985
Bow-wow, says the dog, 18-5734
Bow, wow, wow, whose dog art thou? 13-4067
Bowles, William Lisle
Caged Bird, 12-3604
Boy and the Angel, 13-4185
Boys' Song, 3-713
Brabançonne, La, 18-5821
Bravest battle that ever was fought, 15-4774
Break, Break, Break, 16-5064
Brewer, Ebenezer Cobham
Little Things, 4-1057
Brian O'Lin had no breeches to wear, 11-3318
Bridge, 7-2238
Bring back your sheep, 13-4190
Brook, 1-103
Brown, F. C.
Hundred Years to Come, 17-5500
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett
Child's Thought of God, 2-548
Court Lady, 19-5981
Musical Instrument, 6-1799
My Kate, 19-5900
Poet and the Bird, 17-5501
Sleep, 18-5633
Sweetest Lives, 5-1572
Valediction, 5-1572
Weakest Thing, 12-3700
Woman's Shortcomings, 13-4187
Browning, Robert
All's Right with the World, 3-713
Aspiration, 13-4066
Boy and the Angel, 13-4185
Grow old along with me, 8-2307
Home Thoughts From Abroad, 8-2448
How they Brought the Good News, 8-2305
Incident of the French Camp, 13-3992
Last Ride Together, 16-5160
Lost Leader, 19-5982
Patriot, 15-4719
Pied Piper of Hamelin, 2-370
Prospice, 4-1056
Brownlow, E. B.
Work, 17-5388
Bryant, William Cullen
Blessed are they that mourn, 15-4899
Death of the Flowers, 15-4719
Extract from, 9-2882
Forest Hymn, 8-2449
Gladness of Nature, 14-4338
Indian at the Burial-place of his Fathers, 17-5266
Planting the Apple-tree, 17-5264
Robert of Lincoln, 8-2511
Song of Marion's Men, 5-1573
To a Waterfowl, 9-2820
To the Fringed Gentian, 15-4899
Bugle, 11-3403
Builders, 13-3992
Bull, John
God Save the King, 17-5267
Bunyan, John
Pilgrim, 7-2022
Shepherd boy's song in "Pilgrim's Progress," 12-3791
Burial of Moses, 19-5897
Burial of Sir John Moore, 3-713
Burial of the Linnet, 11-3476
Burns, Rev. James Drummond
An Evening Hymn, 13-4135
Burns, Robert
Auld Lang Syne, 3-2822
Bannockburn, 3-826
Bonnie Jean, 16-5160
Cotter's Saturday Night, 13-4063
John Anderson, 12-3791
Man's a Man for a' that, 15-4774
My Heart's in the Highlands, 5-1574
O, wert thou in the cauld blast, 20-6300
Red, Red Rose, 16-5065
To a Mountain Daisy, 14-4516
Bury the Great Duke, 15-4715
Butterfly and the Snail, 12-3701
Butterfly's Ball, 4-1058
Butterfly's Funeral, 8-2451
Buttons, a farthing a pair, 12-3868
By Nebo's lonely mountain, 19-5897
By the Flow of the Inland River, 8-2450
By the moon's silver ray, 14-4522
By the rude bridge that arched the flood, 5-1574
By the sea, 6-1873
By the shores of Gitche Gumee, 12-3865
Bye, Baby Bunting, 3-827
Bye, oh, my baby, 12-3794
Byrom, John
Christians, awake, 7-2188
Byron, George Gordon, Lord
Destruction of Sennacherib, 8-2306
Eve of Waterloo, 18-5634
Extracts from, 10-3151
Prisoner of Chillon, 10-3175
She Walks in Beauty, 11-3402
Solitude, 15-4715
To Thomas Moore, 19-5983
Vision of Belshazzar, 7-2133

C

Caged Bird, 12-3604
Campbell, Thomas
Battle of the Baltic, 6-1872
Beech-tree's Petition, 2-479
Hohenlinden, 4-1059
Irish Harper, 8-2449
Last Man, 12-3792
Lord Ullin's Daughter, 3-825
Parrot, 4-1294
Poor Dog Tray, 11-3316
Ye Mariners of England, 3-715
Canadian Boat Song, 15-4649
Canadian song-sparrow, 17-5390
Cane-Bottomed Chair, 18-5631
Carey, Lady Elizabeth
True Greatness, 9-2745
Carey, Henry
Sally in Our Alley, 12-3789
Carroll, Lewis
Lion and the Unicorn, 18-face 5636
"Tweedledum and Tweedledee," 17-5504
Walrus and the Carpenter, 5-1576
Cary, Phœbe
Leak in the Dyke, 6-1797
Casabianca, 4-1294
Castle by the Sea, 20-6304
Castle-builder, 12-3604
Cat's Tea-party, 6-1802
Cataract of Lodore, 4-1292
Cedar and pine and fir and branching palm, 11-3524
C'est la mère Michel qui a perdu son chat, 14-4523
Chadwick, John White
His Mother's Joy, 14-4517
Character of a Happy Life, 13-4065
Charge of the Light Brigade, 6-1798
Charley, Charley, stole the barley, 13-4067
Chaucer, Geoffrey
Extracts from, 2-494, 497-99; 13-3940
Cherry Ripe, 11-3402
Child, Mrs. Lydia Maria
Thanksgiving Day, 15-4899
Child and Mother, 12-3793
Child and the Snake, 7-2132
Children's Hour, 11-3475
Child's Evening Prayer, by Coleridge, 2-547
Child's Evening Prayer, by Graves, with music, 11-3478
Child's Thought of God, 2-548
Child's Wish in June, 17-5500
Christians, Awake, Salute the happy morn, 7-2188
Christmas Carol, 11-3475

Christmas Hymn, **16**-4976
Christmas is coming, the geese are getting fat, **16**-4980
Christmas Morning, **7**-2189
Cibber, Colley
Blind Boy, **4**-1057
Circle, **19**-5982
Clap, clap handies, **13**-4068
Clare, John
Poet's Last Thoughts, **14**-4338
Clear and cool, clear and cool, **9**-2664
Close his eyes; his work is done, **4**-1056
Cloud, **17**-5263
Clough, Hugh
Say Not the Struggle Naught Availeth, **9**-2822
Cock-a-doodle-doo, in color, **5**-1581
Cock-Robin got up early, **10**-3042
Cocks crow in the morn, **3**-826
Cold and raw the north wind doth blow, **8**-2453
Coleridge, Hartley
Song of the Nightingale, **2**-479
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor
Answer to a Child's Question, **2**-480
Child's Evening Prayer, **2**-547
Extract from, **13**-4112
Good, Great Man, **14**-4421
Colors of the Flag, **17**-5390
Columbia, the Gem of the Ocean, **18**-5818
Columbus, **2**-547
Come, all ye weary wanderers, **7**-2189
Come, dear children, let us away, **11**-3401
Come, fairest fisher maiden, here, **20**-6303
Come follow, follow me, **12**-3700
Come, let us plant the apple-tree, **17**-5264
Come, let's to bed, **3**-828
"Come, little leaves," said the wind one day, **8**-2306
Come, live with me, and be my love, **16**-5065
Come, take up your hats, and away let us haste, **4**-1058
Common Natures, **12**-3603
Common Things, **13**-4188
Composed upon Westminster Bridge, **13**-3992
Conclusion, **12**-3791; **17**-5413
Cook, Eliza
Fern and the Moss, **15**-4897
King Bruce and the Spider, **8**-2509
Mouse and the Cake, **13**-4187
Old Arm Chair, **7**-2239
Cooper, George
Babyland, **9**-2820
Leaves and the Wind, **8**-2306
Cornwall, Barry
Fisherman, **4**-1294
Horned Owl, **8**-2511
Sea, **15**-4896
Stars, **3**-715
Stormy Petrel, **14**-4518
Coronation, **16**-5065
Cory, William
Heraclitus, **18**-5632
Cotter's Saturday Night, **13**-4063
Could ye come back to me, Douglas, Douglas, **6**-1928
Could you count the bright stars peeping, **10**-3039
Council of Horses, **10**-3177
Counsel to Girls, **6**-1799
Court Lady, **19**-5981
Court of Fairyland, in color, **2**-frontis.
Courtin', **5**-1512
Cowper, William
Alexander Selkirk, **15**-4896
Boadicea, **2**-478
Dispute Between Nose and Eyes, **12**-3603
Dog and the Water-lily, **7**-2132
Epitaph on a Hare, **7**-2133
Faithful Bird, **10**-3177
God moves in a mysterious way, **6**-1873
John Gilpin, **9**-2657
Loss of the Royal George, **2**-480
Nightingale and Glow-worm, **3**-712
Retired Cat, **6**-1800
Cradle Song, **6**-1875; **19**-5900
Croak, said the toad, I'm hungry, I think, **13**-4067
Crocus, **15**-4772
Cromwell, our chief of men, who through a cloud, **13**-3991
Cross patch, **5**-1582
Crossing the Bar, **5**-1575
Cry of the Dreamer, **15**-4773
Cuckoo and the Jackass, with music, **12**-3795
Cuddle Doon, **12**-3603
Cunningham, Allan
At Sea, **14**-4516
Curfew Bell, **10**-3037
Curly Locks, with music, **5**-1582
Cushy cow, bonny, let down thy milk, **12**-3869

D

Dad, has a boat, **13**-4190
Daffodils, **1**-104
Dainty diddlety, my mammy's maid, **18**-5734
Daisy at Christmas, **16**-4978
Dame, get up, and bake your pies, in color, **7**-2194
Dance a Baby, with music, **7**-2134
Dance, little baby, dance up high, **11**-3477
Dance of the Flowers, **10**-3039
Dance to your daddie, **4**-1060
Darius Green and his Flying-Machine, **19**-6085
Darling mother, shall I say, **14**-4423
Day is Done, **16**-4978
Daybreak, **12**-3789
Death, **12**-3788
Death, be not proud, though some have called thee, **12**-3788
Death of Napoleon, **8**-2307
Death of the Flowers, **15**-4719
Death of the Old Year, **7**-2191
De Bell of St. Michel, **17**-5891
Deed and a Word, **15**-4774
Defence of Lucknow, **12**-3787
Dekker, Thomas
O Sweet Content, **7**-2023
Deserted House, **12**-3699
Deserted Village, **18**-5727
Destruction of Sennacherib, **8**-2306
Dey say dat in the winter, **15**-4899
Dibdin, Charles
Tom Bowling, **6**-1801
Dibdin, Thomas J.
Sir Sidney Smith, **6**-1871
Dickens, Charles
Ivy Green, **8**-2449
Dickery, dickery, dare, **13**-4067
Dickinson, Mary Lowe
If We Had But a Day, **11**-3403
Did you hear of the curate who mounted his mare? **11**-3316
Did you ne'er think what wondrous beings these? **14**-4519
Diddle, diddle dumpling, my son John, **14**-4422
Diddley-Diddley-Dumpty, **11**-3477
Ding, dong, bell, with music, **8**-2514
Dirge For a Soldier, **4**-1056
Discontented Apples, **9**-2746
Discoverer, **14**-4420
Dispute between Nose and Eyes, **12**-3603
Dixie, **18**-5818
Do you know what the birds say? The sparrow, the dove, **2**-480
Do you say that sugar-making, **8**-2505
Do you wish the world were better? **7**-2132
Dobbin's Friend, **9**-2745
Doctor Faustus was a good man, **12**-3868
Doctor Foster went to Glo'ster, **8**-2453
Dodge, Mary Mapes
Billy Boy, **11**-3319
Dobbin's Friend, **9**-2745
Frolic of Johnny the Stout, **9**-2742
Good Little Girls, **11**-3319
Little White Feathers, **11**-3319
One and One, **11**-3319
Terrible Ball, **6**-1875
Three Old Ladies, **11**-3319
Willie's Lodger, **9**-2746
Does the road wind up hill all the way? **15**-4772
Dog and the Water-lily, **7**-2132
Domett, Alfred
Christmas Hymn, **16**-4976
Donne, Dr. John
Death, **12**-3788
Don't fret about the thing that's past, **11**-3370
Doudney, Sarah
Lesson of the Water Mill, **15**-4773
Things That Never Die, **9**-2745
Douglas, Douglas, Tender and True, **6**-1928
Douglas tragedy, **19**-6088
Down from yon distant mountain height, **13**-4066
Drake, Joseph Rodman
American Flag, **6**-1928
Drayton, Michael
Arming of Pigwiggen, **6**-1874

Drayton, Michael
Ballad of Agincourt, **9**-2743
Extract from, **13**-3940
Dream of Eugene Aram, **7**-2129
Dribble, dribble, trickle, trickle, **11**-3318
Drummond, William Henry
De Bell of St. Michel, **17**-5391
"Ole Tam on Bord-a Plouffe," **17**-5387
Dryden, John
Extracts from, **11**-3524
Duncan, Mrs. Mary Lundie
Jesus, Tender Shepherd, **13**-4186
Dust, **17**-5500
Dyer, Sir Edward
My Mind to me a Kingdom is, **7**-2023

E

Earth has not anything to show more fair, **13**-3992
Edgar, Sir James
Canadian song-sparrow, **17**-5390
Eftsoons they heard a most melodious sound, **17**-5486
Elder, Mrs. Lilla T.
Mother's Kisses, **4**-1157
My Menagerie, **7**-2239
O Mammy's Pickaninny, **15**-4899
There's Room at the Top, **5**-1513
Uncle Sam's Young Army, **11**-3474
Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog, **6**-1873
Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard, **7**-2021
Eliot, Henrietta Robins
Why It Was Cold in May, **17**-5501
Elixir, **13**-3991
Elizabeth, Elspeth, Betsey and Bess, in color, **8**-2308
Emerson, Ralph Waldo
Extracts from, **9**-2883
Good-bye, **16**-5159
Hymn of Concord, **5**-1574
Mountain and the Squirrel, **3**-926
Nation's Strength, **14**-4517
Snow Storm, **11**-3404
En passant dans un petit bois, **16**-4981
Enchanted Shirt, **1**-104
End of Life, **4**-1057
England and America in 1782, **15**-4717
England's sun was slowly setting, **10**-3037
Envoy, **17**-5498
Epitaph on a Hare, **7**-2133
Ere on my bed my limbs I lay, **2**-547
Erl King, **20**-6304
Eternal Father, Strong to Save, **15**-4896
Ethereal minstrel! pilgrim of the sky, **7**-2133
Eve of Waterloo, **18**-5634
Even such is time, that takes in trust, **12**-3791; **17**-5413
Evening Hymn, **13**-4185
Evening Hymn, **5**-1574
Every evening, after tea, **17**-5504
Every lady in this land, **15**-4720; **18**-5743
Every one that flatters thee, **9**-2934
Ewing, Mrs.
Burial of the Linnet, **11**-3476
Excelsior, **3**-715
Eyes of blue, and hair of gold, **9**-2663

F

Faber, Frederick William
Extract from, **11**-3469
Faintly as tolls the evening chime, **15**-4649
Fair Daffodils, **7**-2131
Fair stood the wind for France, **9**-2743
Fairies, **2**-547
Fairy Life, **9**-2929
Fairy Lullaby, **9**-2929
Fairy Song, **3**-712
Fairy Tempter, **11**-3404
Fais dodo, Colas, mon petit frère, **14**-4522
Faith, **13**-4184
Faithful Bird, **10**-3177
Fall of Cardinal Wolsey, **9**-2930
Farewell, **1**-104
Farewell, a long farewell to all my greatness, **9**-2930
Farragut, **8**-2450
Father and I went down to camp, **18**-5818
Father in heaven, hallowed be Thy name, **14**-4420
Father William, **2**-546
Fatherland, **3**-926
Father's Advice to His Son, **9**-2934
Fe, fi, fo, fum, **6**-1811
Fear death?—to feel the fog in my throat, **4**-1056
Fear no more the heat o' the sun, **18**-5584
Fern and the Moss, **15**-4897
Fiddle-de-dee, fiddle-de-dee, **4**-1295
Fiddle-Dee-Dee, **16**-5068
Fidelity, **12**-3602
Field, Eugene
Fiddle-Dee-Dee, **16**-5068
Good-Children Street, **7**-2024
Rock-a-by Lady, **16**-4979
Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Lock, **12**-3867
Teeny-Weeny, **17**-5504
Wynken, Blynken, and Nod, **1**-100
Finch, Francis Miles
Blue and the Gray, **8**-2450
Nathan Hale, **5**-1573
Finds tongues in trees, books in the running brooks, **10**-3255
Finis, **15**-4774
Fir-tree, **10**-3040
First Nowell, **16**-4976
First the farmer sows his seed, **12**-3794
Fisherman, **4**-1294
Five little fairies, bright as the day, **3**-990
Five little pussy-cats, invited out to tea, **6**-1803
Five little sisters, walking in a row, in color, **12**-3871
Flag, **18**-5732
Flag, **18**-5824
Flag Day, **18**-5732
Flight of Peter Bell, **13**-3989
Flight of the Arrow, **14**-4420
Flight of Youth, **17**-5266
Flour of England, fruit of Spain, **10**-3041
Flower in the crannied wall, **4**-1195; **9**-2877
Follen, Eliza Lee
Oh, Look at the Moon, **10**-3038
For every evil under the sun, **5**-1582
For I dipt into the future, far as human eye could see, **16**-5067
For I have learned, **17**-5359
For want of a nail the shoe was lost, in color, **9**-2824
Forest Hymn, **8**-2449
Forsaken Merman, **11**-3401
Foster, Stephen Collins
Massa's in the Cold, Cold Ground, **18**-5632
My Old Kentucky Home, **11**-3402
O, Boys, carry me 'Long, **7**-2239
Old Folks at Home, **5**-1572
Found in the garden dead in his beauty, **11**-3470
Fountain, **3**-713
Four-and-twenty tailors went to kill a snail, **3**-828
Four ducks on a pond, **19**-6087
Four things a man must learn to do, **18**-5633
Fox and His Wife, The, in color, **2**-549
France, Nursery Rhymes of
Ah! vous dirai-je, Maman, **14**-4423
Au clair de la lune, **14**-4522
C'est la mère Michel qui a perdu son chat, **14**-4523
En passant dans un petit bois, **16**-4981
Fais dodo, Colas, mon petit frère, **14**-4522
Je suis un petit poupon, **14**-4423
La Bergère, **13**-4190
La boulangère a des écus, **14**-4522
Les Petits Bateaux, **13**-4190
Pan! Qu'est-ce qu'est là? **14**-4423
Ramène Tes Moutons, **13**-4190
Sur le pont d'Avignon, **16**-5162
Friends and Flatterers, **9**-2934
Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me your ears, **9**-2931
Frog he would a-wooing go, A, with music, **5**-1514
Frolic of Johnny the Stout, **9**-2742
From breakfast on through all the day, **4**-1059
From out the tomb the dead heroes are speaking, **18**-5820
From the coverts of the thicket comes a wondrous burst of song, **11**-3462
From the desert I come to thee, **16**-5064
From the leafy maple ridges, **17**-5390
From thy fearful sword I know thee, **18**-5823
Frost Looked Forth, **16**-5156
Full knee-deep lies the winter snow, **7**-2191

G

Gaelic Lullaby, 17-5388
Garibaldi's Hymn, 18-5820
Gates, Ellen M. H.
My Mother's Hands, 9-2664
Gather ye Rosebuds while ye may, 6-1799
Gay, John
Butterfly and the Snail, 12-3701
Council of Horses, 10-3177
Gentle Jesus, meek and mild, 16-5067
Gentlefolks, in my time I've made many a rhyme, 6-1871
Germany, Folk-songs of, in English verse
Dance of the Flowers, 10-3039
Fir-tree, 10-3040
God Only Knows, 10-3039
Hobby-horse, 10-3040
Son of My Heart, 10-3039
Song of the Two Hares, 10-3039
Were I a Birdie Too, 10-3039
Gilder, Richard Watson
Great Nature is an Army Gay, 14-4518
Ginevra, 6-1926
Girls and boys come out to play, with music, 4-1060
Gisborne, Thomas
Worm, 6-1874
Give me your ear, good children all, 6-1875
Give thy thoughts no tongue, 9-2934
"Give us a song!" the soldiers cried, 6-1928
Give us men, 19-6086
Gladness of Nature, 14-4338
Go 'way, go 'way, don't ring no more, ole bell of Saint Michel, 17-5391
Go, lovely rose, 19-5899
Go to bed first, 13-4189
Goblin Market, 6-1867
God be with thee, my beloved, 5-1572
God makes sech nights, 5-1512
God moves in a mysterious way, 6-1873
God of our fathers, known of old, 15-4898
God Only Knows, 10-3059
God preserve our noble Emp'ror, 18-5819
God Rest You, Merry Gentlemen, 7-2187
God Save the King, 17-5267
God Sends Love to You, 11-3475
God shield ye, heralds of the spring, 10-3038
Goethe, Johann W. von
Erl King, 20-6304
Haste not! Rest not, 5-1573
Rest, 20-6304
Wild Rose, 20-6303
Goldsmith, Oliver
Deserted Village, 18-5727
Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog, 6-1873
Epitaph for Burke, 13-4160
Good friend, for Jesus' sake forbear, 18-5582
Good, Great Man, 14-4421
Good King Wenceslas, 3-924
Good little boys should never say, 6-1724
Good Little Girls, 11-3319
Good name in man or woman, dear, my lord, 9-2934
Good people all of every sort, 6-1873
Good-bye, good-bye to summer, 2-480
Good-bye, proud world! I'm going home, 16-5159
Good-Children Street, 7-2024
Good-morrow to you, Valentine, 9-2748
Good-night, 2-480
Good-night, Good-night! 4-1059
Goosey, goosey, gander, 5-face 1409; with music, in color, 8-2308
Gould, Hannah Flagg
Name in the Sand, 13-4186
Graceful and tall the slender, drooping stem, 9-2886
Grandmother's Tale, 5-1511
Graves, Alfred Percival
Bees, with music, 13-3996
Bogie Man, with music, 15-4722
Child's Evening Prayer, with music, 11-3478
Cuckoo and the Jackass, with music, 12-3795
Ladybird, Fly, with music, 10-3040
M. N. O., with music, 11-3317
White Hart, with music, 12-3872
see also Germany, Folk-songs of
Gray, Thomas
Bard, 20-6299
Elegy in a Country Churchyard, 9-2620
Gray-haired Old Farragut, 8-2450
Great A, little a, 14-4422
Great A, little a, bouncing B, 12-3702
Great Adventurer, 18-5635
Great Day for England, 9-2933
Great King William spread before him, 11-3403
Great Nature is an Army Gay, 14-4518
Great Speech of Mark Antony, 9-2931
Great, wide, beautiful, wonderful world, 3-826
Greedy Boy, 3-924
Greenaway, Kate
Five little sisters, walking in a row, 12-3871
Little Miss Patty and Master Paul, 12-3871
Look over the wall, and I'll tell you why, 12-3870
Polly's, Peg's and Poppety's, 12-3871
Prince Finikin and his mamma, 12-3870
Three little girls were sitting on a rail, 12-3871
Three tabbies took out their cats to tea, 12-3871
Under the window is my garden, 12-3870
Greene, Albert Gorton
Baron's Last Banquet, 13-4186
Gregory, Charles Noble
Two Men, 17-5501
Greville, Sir Fulke
On Sir Philip Sidney, 17-5497
Groves were God's first temples, 8-2449
Grow old along with me, 8-2307
Guy Fawkes, Guy: Stick him up on high, 6-1807

H

Hail, Columbia, 9-2663
Hail, to thee, blithe spirit, 16-5157
Half a league, half a league, 6-1798
Hall, Gertrude
Dust, 17-5500
Halleck, Fitz-Greene
Marco Bozzaris, 18-5633
Halt! Who goes there? 14-4423
Hamelin Town's in Brunswick, 2-370
Hamerton, S. C.
Birth of Christ, 7-2190
Handy Pandy, Jack-a-Dandy, 13-4189
Happiest Land, 6-1800
Happiness, 12-3700
Hark, hark! the dogs do bark, 3-739
Harte, Bret
Heathen Chinee, 5-1575
Harvest Time, 15-4651
Hast thou seen that lordly castle? 20-6304
Haste not! Rest not, 5-1573
Have you heard of the Valley of Babyland? 5-1513
Have you heard of the wonderful one-hoss shay? 16-5063
Hawkshawe, Mrs.
Common Things, 13-4188
Hay, John
Enchanted Shirt, 1-104
Haydn, Joseph
Austria, 18-5819
He comes in the night! He comes in the night, in color, 7-2193
He loves me, he don't, in color, 14-4339
He quickly arms him for the field, 6-1874
He spoke of Burns; men rude and rough, 16-5068
He that is down needs fear no fall, 12-3791
He that would thrive, 3-929
He was a rat, and she was a rat, 16-4980
He was an apple, and she was an apple, 9-2746
Heap on more wood! the wind is chill, 7-2188
Hear, hear, O ye nations, and hearing obey, 18-5824
Hear, O Ye Nations, 18-5824
Hear the sledges with the bells, 9-2821
Heathen Chinee, 5-1575
Hector Protector was dressed all in green, in color, 9-2825
Heine, Heinrich
Lorelei, 6-1929
Pretty fisher maiden, 20-6303
To my sister, 20-6303
Hemans, Felicia
Better Land, 17-5364
Casabianca, 4-1294
Homes of England, 3-925
Pilgrim Fathers, 16-5158
Henry was every morning fed, 7-2132
Her arms across her breast she laid, 3-824
Her hair was tawny with gold, 19-5891
Heraclitus, 18-5632
Herbert, George
Elixir, 13-3991

Here, a sheer hulk, lies poor Tom Bowling, 6-1801
Here am I, little Jumping Joan, 3-828
Here in this picture you can see, 15-4777
Here lies our good Edmund, whose genius was such, 13-4160
Here lies whom hound did ne'er pursue, 7-2133
Here we go round a ginger ring, 14-4520
Here we go up, up, up, 15-4720
Here's a poor widow from Babylon, in color, 5-1579
Herrick, Robert
Cherry Ripe, 11-3402
Counsel to Girls, 6-1799
Fair Daffodils, 7-2131
Ternarie of Littles, 9-2820
To Anthea, 12-3789
Hey diddle, dinkety, poppety, pet, 12-3702
Hey, my kitten, my kitten, 15-4720
Heywood, Thomas
Lark, 11-3402
Hi, diddle diddle, 3-827
Hiawatha's brothers, 17-5391
Hiawatha's childhood, 12-3865
Hiawatha's departure, 12-3866
Hick-a-more, hack-a-more, 10-3041
Hickory, Dickory, Dock, with music, in color, 3-face 717
Hickson, William Edward
Try Again, 11-3476
Higgledy piggledy, here we lie, 4-1060
Higgley piggley, my black hen, 4-1295
High diddle ding, in color, 9-2825
Hill, Aaron
Common natures, 12-3603
Hills o' Skye, 17-5388
His fame shall never pass away, 5-1511
His Mother's Joy, 14-4517
Ho, for a frolic, 9-2742
Ho, ho! quoth the frog, 13-4067
Ho, my kitten, a kitten, 18-5734
Hobby-horse, 10-3040
Hoffman, Dr.
Hunter and the Hare, 15-4776
Johnny Head-in-Air, 15-4778
Shock-headed Peter, 15-4775
Story of a Blackamoor, 15-4777
Story of Fidgety Philip, 15-4775
Story of Flying Robert, 15-4778
Hogg, James
Boy's Song, 3-713
Kilmeny, 14-4417
Hohenlinden, 4-1059
Hold the high way, and let thy soul take lead, 13-3940
Holland, Joseph Gilbert
Christmas Carol, 11-3475
Holmes, Oliver Wendell
Old Ironsides, 5-1572
Two Armies, 16-5159
What the Stars Have Seen, 9-2746
Wonderful One-hoss Shay, 16-5063
Holyrood, 16-5158
Home, Sweet Home, 2-478
Home they brought her warrior dead, 15-4814
Home Thoughts from Abroad, 8-2448
Homer
Extract from, 4-1291
Homes of England, 3-925
Hood, Thomas
Dream of Eugene Aram, 7-2129
I Remember, I Remember, 3-925
November in England, 14-4518
Queen Mab, 4-1156
Song of the Shirt, 9-2818
Hop, hop, hop, 10-3040
Hopkinson, Joseph
Hail, Columbia, 9-2663
Horned Owl, 8-2511
Horse, 8-2510
Hosmer, Frederick L.
Hear, O Ye Nations, 18-5824
Houghton, Lord
Men of Old, 14-4517
House that Jack built, pictures, 18-5733
Housekeeper, 14-4336
How beautiful is the rain, 17-5265
How does the water come down at Lodore? 4-1292
How doth the little busy bee, 2-546
How happy is he born or taught, 13-4065
How Horatius Kept the Bridge, 5-1403
How many miles to Babyland? 9-2820
How many miles to Babylon? 11-3318
How many pounds does baby weigh, 6-1800
How many times do I love thee, dear, 8-2451
How pleasant the life of a bird must be, 13-4188
How seldom, friend, a good, great man inherits, 14-4421
How They Brought the Good News, 8-2305
How to Write a Letter, 11-3475
How would Willie like to go, 16-5065
Howard, Alice G.
Sorrow, 14-4518
Howe, Mrs. Julia Ward
Battle-Hymn of the Republic, 18-5819
Howitt, Mary
Birds in Summer, 13-4188
Old Christmas, 16-5066
Spider and the Fly, 12-3601
Howitt, William
Wind in a Frolic, 2-374
Hugo, Victor
Stream and the Ocean, 8-2449
Hume, Alexander
Summer's Day, 8-2451
Humpty Dumpty sat on a wall, 3-985
Hundred years to come, 17-5500
Hunt, Leigh
Abou Ben Adhem and the Angel, 4-1156
Jenny Kiss'd Me, 12-3789
Hunter and the Hare, in color, 15-4776
Hunting Song, 14-4516
Hush, baby, my dolly, I pray you don't cry, 12-3702
Hush, my dear, lie still and slumber, 19-5900
Hush! the waves are rolling in, 17-5388
Hush-a-bye, babby, lie still with thy daddy, in color, 14-4339
Hush-a-bye, baby, 13-4067
Hush-a-bye, Baby, on the Tree Top, with music, in color, 18-face 5637
Hush-a-bye, Colin, brother of mine, 14-4522
Hush'd was the evening hymn, 13-4185
Hymn of Concord, 5-1574
Hymn of Empire, 17-5390
Hymn on the Nativity of My Saviour, 7-2189
Hymn to Liberty, 18-5821
Hymn to Liberty (Greece), 18-5823

I

I am monarch of all I survey, 15-4896
I am tired of planning and toiling, 15-4773
"I am writing to mother," Alice said, 4-1157
I am! yet what I am who cares or knows? 14-4338
I bring fresh showers for the thirsting flowers, 17-5263
I cannot do the big things, 12-3701
I come from haunts of coot and hern, 1-103
I died a queen. The Roman soldier found, 15-4853
I do not like thee, Doctor Fell, 12-3868
I do not want a puppy-dog, 15-4902
I do think my head, 11-3588
I had a little boy, 13-4189
I had a little moppet, 12-3702
I had a little nut-tree, in color, 8-2308
I had a little pony, 8-2455
I had no thought of stormy sky, 17-5267
I have a little kinsman, 14-4420
I have a little shadow that goes in and out with me, 1-103
I have a little sister, they call her Peep, Peep, 10-3041
I have been here before, 13-4187
I have had playmates, I have had companions, 12-3602
I have seen you, little mouse, 9-2748
I hear thee speak of a better land, 17-5364
I heard a brooklet gushing, 20-6303
I heard men saying: Leave hope and praying, 12-3791
I know a child, and who she is, 12-3869
I know not that the men of old, 14-4517
I know not what sorrow is o'er me, 6-1929
I know this earth is not my sphere, 13-4066
"I lak on summer ev'ning w'en nice cool win' is blowin'," 17-5387
I live for those who love me, 16-5065
I love it, I love it, and who shall dare, 7-2239
I love little pussy, 11-3478
I love sixpence, pretty little sixpence, 4-1295; with music, 8-2453

I love the little flowers, 11-3477
I love you well, my little brother, in color, 14-4339
I must not throw upon the floor, 16-5161
I often sit and wish that I, 15-4900
I often wonder if our Phil, 15-4775
I once had a sweet little doll, dears, 14-4517
I Remember, I Remember, 3-925
I said, Then, dearest, since 'tis so, 16-5160
I saw a new world, 20-6302
I saw a peacock with a fiery tail, 18-5743
I saw a ship a-sailing, 15-4720
I saw a sower walking slow, 12-3792
I saw eternity the other night, 8-2451
I saw three ships come sailing by, in color, 7-2192
I shot an arrow into the air, 13-4188
I should like to rise and go, 4-1154
I sing the Birth was born to-night, 7-2189
I sprang to the stirrup, 8-2305
I stood and watched my ships go out, 17-5267
I stood on the bridge at midnight, 7-2238
I stood upon the plain, 17-5390
I strove with none, for none was worth my strife, 15-4774
I suppose if all the children, 16-5067
I swing to the sunset land, 17-5388
I think he had not heard of the far towns, 18-5729
I think when I'm a grown-up man, 9-2656
I Think When I Read, 17-5267
I Travel'd Among Unknown Men, 16-4977
I wandered lonely as a cloud, 1-104
I wasn't brave, I had to cry, 9-2656
I'd like to be a farmer, 12-3604
If all the ships I have at sea, 6-1798
If all the world and Love were young, 7-2023
If all the world were apple pie, 15-4720
If bees stay at home, 19-5901
If Candlemas Day be bright and fair, 6-1724
If ever there lived a Yankee lad, 19-6085
If I had as much money as I could spend, 4-1158
If I want to be happy, 18-5636
If ifs and ans, 7-2134
If no one ever marries me, 12-3606
If the old woman who lived in a shoe, 15-4900
If thou shouldst ever come by choice or chance, 6-1926
If We Had But a Day, 11-3403
If wishes were horses, 8-2453
If you are to be a gentleman, 12-3868
If you order a person to bring you some chalk, 11-3424
If you sneeze on Monday, you sneeze for danger, 8-2453
If you were housed in a hut in a vale, 19-6196
Il était une bergère, 13-4190
I'll introduce—just wait awhile, 13-4190
I'll sing you a song, 7-2134
I'll tell you a story, 8-2455
I'm a chubby little thing, 14-4423
I'm a cracker of pipes, 16-4933
I'm going out a-hunting, 11-3477
"I'm writing to mother," Alice said, 4-1157
In a cottage in Fife, 10-3042
In a crack near a cupboard, with dainties provided, 3-924
In Absence, 5-1575
In April, 3-929
In days of yore, from Britain's shore, 8-2506
In his chamber, weak and dying, 9-2817
In London once I lost my way, 16-5162
In marble halls as white as milk, 10-3041
In Memoriam, extracts, 13-3985; 19-5983, 5986
In Praise of England, 9-2933
In shining groups, each stem a pearly ray, 10-3068
In summer I am very glad, 12-3605
In the hollow tree in the old grey tower, 8-2511
In the little Crimson Manual it's written plain and clear, 15-4651
In the name of the Empress of India, 8-2512
In the seaport of St. Malo, 15-4648
In this our spacious isle, I think there is not one, 13-3940
Inchcape Rock, 7-2131
Incident in a Railroad Car, 16-5068
Incident of the French Camp, 13-3992
Independence Bell, 18-5730
Indian at the Burial-place of His Fathers, 17-5266
Industry of Animals, 9-2822
Ingelow, Jean
Seven Times One, 11-3476
Story of Life, 16-5067
Into the sunshine, 3-713
Irish Harper, 8-2449
Irving, Minna
Flag Day, 18-5732
Is John Smith within? 15-4720
Is there, for honest poverty, 15-4774
Is this a time to be cloudy and sad, 14-4338
Isle of Long Ago, 15-4718
It happened on a summer's day, 12-3604
It is a beauteous evening calm and free, 6-1873
It is common, 16-5066
It is not growing like a tree, 6-1874
It is not the thing you do, dear, 15-4898
It is the spot I came to seek, 17-5266
It little profits that an idle king, 15-4717
It matters little where I was born, 17-5501
It settles softly on your things, 17-5500
It sleeps among the thousand hills, 15-4649
It stands beside the cottage door, 8-2500
It was a summer evening, 2-545
It was nothing but a rose I gave her, 16-4978
It was roses, roses, all the way, 15-4719
It was the calm and silent night, 16-4976
It was the schooner Hesperus, 1-105
It's good to see the school we knew, 10-3178
I've watch'd you now a full half-hour, 13-4065
Ivy Green, 8-2449

J

Jack and Jill went up the hill, 2-453; with music, 17-5268
Jack Frost went out on a wintry day, 7-2190
Jack Jingle went 'prentice, 14-4422
Jack Spratt could eat no fat, 4-1296
Jack Spratt had a pig, 13-4068
Jackson, Helen H.
Coronation, 16-5066
Like a blind spinner in the sun, 6-1929
Jacky, come give me thy fiddle, 8-2453
Jacques Cartier, 15-4648
Je suis un petit poupon, 14-4423
Jealous Jack Frost, 7-2190
Jenneval
La Brabançonne, 18-5821
Jenny kiss'd me when we met, 12-3789
Jesu, Lover of My Soul, 14-4421
Jesus bids us shine, 13-3992
Jesus, tender Shepherd, hear me, 13-4186
Jezcze Polska, 18-5824
Jim and George were two great lords, in color, 8-2308
Jock of Hazeldean, 6-1874
John Anderson, my jo, John, 12-3791
John Cook had a little grey mare; he, haw, hum, 12-3868
John Gilpin was a citizen, 9-2657
Johnny Head-in-Air, in color, 15-4778
Johnny shall have a new bonnet, 8-2514
Johnson, E. Pauline
Harvest Time, 15-4651
Prairie Greyhounds, 17-5388
Song my Paddle Sings, 15-4649
Jonson, Ben
Hymn on the Nativity of my Saviour, 7-2189
True Growth, 6-1874
Joy and temperance and repose, 9-2910
Joy of Life, 4-1157
Judge not the workings of his brain, 5-1512
June, 7-2238
Just for a handful of silver he left us, 19-5982
Just to be tender, just to be true, 12-3700

K

Keats, John
Fairy Song, 3-712
On first looking into Chapman's Homer, 9-2663
On the Grasshopper and Cricket, 15-4719
To a Nightingale, 9-2744
Keble, John
Evening Hymn, 5-1574
Rainbow, 6-1871
Key, Francis Scott
Star-Spangled Banner, 18-5817
Kilmeny, A Fairy Legend, 14-4417
King, Mrs. Harriet E.
Crocus, 15-4772
King and the Abbot, 8-2447
King Baby on his throne, 12-3606

King Bruce and the Spider, 8-2509
King Christian stood beside the mast in smoke and mist, 18-5820
King Lear and His Three Daughters, 9-2661
King of Clubs, he often drubs, 12-3702
King Pippin built a fine new hall, 8-2514
King's Picture, 17-5264
Kingsley, Charles
Farewell, 1-104
Lost Doll, 14-4517
Sands of Dee, 2-478
Three Fishers, 8-2510
Tide River, 9-2664
Ugly Princess, 14-4519
Young and Old, 11-3404
Kinney, Coates
Rain on the Roof, 17-5502
Kipling, Rudyard
Overland Mail, 8-2512
Recessional, 15-4898
Kitten and the Falling Leaves, 11-3476
Knave of Hearts, in color, 5-1410
Know, men of England, Anjou and Touraine, 19-6195
Kong Christian stod bed Hiern Mast, 18-5820
Krummacher
Moss Rose, 20-6303

L

La Bergère, 13-4190
La boulangère a des écus, 14-4522
La plus aimable à mon gré, 13-4190
Ladybird, fly, with music, 10-3040
Lady-bird, lady-bird, fly away home, 3-986
Lafontaine, Jean de
Castle-builder, 12-3604
Lamb, Charles and Mary
Child and the Snake, 7-2132
Housekeeper, 14-4336
Lame Brother, 11-3474
Love, Death and Reputation, 19-5982
Old Familiar Faces, 12-3602
Lamb, 3-712
Lambs, 12-3605
Lame Brother, 11-3474
Lamps now glitter down the street, 1-103
Land of Nod, 4-1059
Land of Thus-and-So, 16-5065
Landor, Walter Savage
Finis, 15-4774
Late Leaves, 12-3790
Winter, 19-5985
Larcom, Lucy
Extracts from, 10-3102
Lark, 11-3402
Lark-bird, lark-bird soaring high, 12-3605
Lars Porsena of Clusium, 5-1403
Last Charge of the French at Waterloo, 8-2510
Last Man, 12-3792
Last Ride Together, 16-5160
Last Rose of Summer, 5-1512
Late Leaves, 12-3790
Laughing Brook, 15-4899
Laughing Song, 11-3316
Lavender blue and rosemary green, 13-4068
Lavender's blue, diddle, diddle, with music, 16-4981
Lay me a green sod under my head, 9-2634
Lay of the Last Minstrel, 9-2819
Lead, Kindly Light, 7-2013
Leak in the Dyke, 6-1797
Lear, Edwin
Nonsense Rhymes, 4-1062; 13-3994
Leaves and the Wind, 8-2306
Legaré, James Matthew
Ahab Mohammed, 14-4337
Lend me thy mare to go a mile, in color, 14-4339
Les Petits Bateaux, 13-4190
Lesson of the Honey Bees, 9-2933
Lesson of the Water Mill, 15-4773
Let him in whom old Dutch blood flows, 18-5820
Letty's Globe, 6-1765
Liberty Bell, 18-5730
Life and thought have gone away, 12-3699
Life! I know not what thou art, 17-5267
Life Lesson, 14-4337
Life lies before me, but shut is the door, 19-5983
Light of Our Virtues, 9-2934
Like a blind spinner in the sun, 6-1929
Lilies of the valley chime, 10-3039
Lincoln, the Man of the People, 9-2663
Lion and the Mouse, 4-1157
Lion and the Unicorn, in color, 18-face 5636
Lisle, Rouget de
Marseillaise, 15-4772
Listen, my children, and you shall hear, 18-5731
Listen to the water mill, 15-4773
Little Betty Winkle she had a little pig, 9-2748
Little Bingo, with music, 9-2748
Little Boat, 13-4190
Little Bobby Snooks was fond of his books, 13-4068
Little Bo-peep has lost her sheep, with music, 4-1233
Little Boy Blue, come blow up your horn, 3-929
Little boy that cried, 14-4422
Little Busy Bee, 2-546
Little Children, Wake and Listen, 7-2190
Little Cock-Sparrow, 5-1408, 1470
Little drops of water, 4-1057
Little, I ween, did Mary guess, 14-4517
Little Jack Horner sat in a corner, 3-828; with music, 3-986
Little lamb, who made thee? 3-712
Little maid, pretty maid, whither goest thou? 11-3318
Little Man in Leather, 11-3406
Little Miss Muffet, 4-1295
Little Miss Patty and Master Paul, in color, 12-3871
Little Nanny Etticoat, 3-827
Little Polly Flinders, 2-551
Little Robin Redbreast sat upon a tree, 12-3794
Little Sister, 12-3605
Little Sophy by the Seaside, 5-1513
Little Star, 4-1156
Little Things, 4-1057
Little Tom Tucker, 3-827
Little Tommy Tittlemouse, 8-2453
Little White Feathers, 11-3319
Little White Lily, 9-2822
Living for self and thinking of self, 5-1513
Logan, John E.
When summer comes, 15-4648
London in 1802, 13-3991
Long legs, crooked thighs, 10-3041
Long live the king in peace, 18-5821
Long years of bondage having ended, 18-5821
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth
Arrow and the Song, 13-4188
Baby and the Brook, 13-4066
Bell of Atri, 20-6301
Bridge, 7-2238
Builders, 13-3992
Children's Hour, 11-3475
Day is Done, 16-4978
Daybreak, 12-3789
Excelsior, 3-715
Happiest Land, 6-1800
Maidenhood, 19-5899
Memories, 19-5983
Norman Baron, 9-2817
Old Clock on the Stairs, 10-3176
Paul Revere's Ride, 18-5731
Psalm of Life, 2-546
Rain in Summer, 17-5265
Serenade, 8-2306
Ship of State, 3-926
Ships That Pass in the Night, 15-4773
Slave's Dream, 4-1058
Snow Flakes, 6-1873
Song of Birds, 14-4519
Song of Hiawatha, extracts, 12-3865-66; 17-5391
Three Kings, 16-4975
Tide Rises, the Tide Falls, 16-4977
To the River Charles, 12-3701
Village Blacksmith, 2-373
Wreck of the Hesperus, 1-105
Look over the wall, and I'll tell you why, in color, 12-3870
Lord, by whose might the Heavens stand, 17-5391
Lord, It Belongs Not to My Care, 14-4421
Lord's Prayer in Verse, 14-4420
Lord Ullin's Daughter, 3-825
Lord, who art merciful as well as just, 10-3038
Lorelei, 6-1929
Loss of the Royal George, 2-480
Lost Doll, 14-4517
Lost Leader, 19-5982
Love and Friendship, 15-4898
Love, Death and Reputation, 19-5983
Love in tears, 19-5900

Love Knot, 7-2241
Love me, Sweet, with all thou art, 9-2664
Love Will Find Out the Way, 15-4773
Love, won or lost, is countless gain, 19-5900
Lovelace, Richard
To Lucasta, on going to the Wars, 19-5984
Lover, Samuel
Angels' Whisper, 9-2818
Fairy Tempter, 11-3404
Love's Reasonings, 17-5501
Lowell, James Russell
Aladdin, 16-4978
Courtin', 5-1512
Fatherland, 3-926
Fountain, 3-713
Incident in a Railroad Car, 16-5068
June, 7-2238
Parable, 16-5159
Sower, 12-3792
Stanza on Freedom, 14-4421
Lucy, 3-712
Lucy Gray, 6-1872
Luke, Mrs.
I Think When I Read, 17-5267
Lullaby! O Lullaby, 13-4066
Lullaby of an Infant Chief, 3-824
Lynn, Ethel
Weighing the Baby, 6-1800
Lyte, H. F.
Abide with me, 13-3991
Officer's Grave, 6-1801

M

M. N. O., with music, 11-3317
Macaulay, Lord
How Horatius Kept the Bridge, 5-1403
Spanish Armada, 14-4515
McCarroll, James
Royal Race, 17-5389
Macdonald, George
Baby, 2-548
Better Things, 17-5500
Little White Lily, 9-2822
Over the Hill, 16-5064
Wind and the Moon, 10-3178
McGee, Thomas D'Arcy
Arctic Indian's faith, 17-5389
Jacques Cartier, 15-4648
Mackay, Dr. Charles
Deed and a Word, 15-4774
Love's Reasonings, 17-5501
Miller of Dee, 20-6302
Sea-king's Burial, 11-3473
There's a good time coming, boys, 12-3700
William the Conqueror, 11-3403
Maclagan, Alexander
We'll ha'e nane but Highland Bonnets here, 18-5822
McLellan, Isaac
Death of Napoleon, 8-2307
McLennan, William
Hills o' Skye, 17-5388
Mahoney, Francis Sylvester
Bells of Shandon, 19-5898
Maid of R. K. D., 18-5742
Maiden! with the meek brown eyes, 19-5899
Maidenhood, 19-5899
Man Who Is Twelve Years Old, 18-5633
Man's a Man for a' That, 15-4774
Man's Good Name, 9-2934
Man's Greatest Treasure, 9-2934
Man's Requirements, 9-2664
Maple leaf forever, 8-2506
March, 4-1294
March Meadows, 12-3605
March of the Men of Harlech, 18-5822
March winds and April showers, 9-2825
Marching down to Armageddon, 13-3990
Marco Bozzaris, 18-5633
Maria intended a letter to write, 11-3475
Markham, Edwin
Lincoln, the Man of the People, 9-2663
Marlowe, Christopher
Passionate Shepherd, 16-5065
Marseillaise, 15-4772
Mary had a little lamb, 16-5161
Mary had a pretty bird, 12-3702
Mary, Mary, quite contrary, 8-2455
Massa's in the cold, cold Ground, 18-5632
Master I have, and I am his man, 12-3869
Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John, 3-828
Maud Müller on a summer's day, 11-3315
Memories, 19-5983
Memory, 13-3990
Men of Harlech! in the hollow, 18-5822
Men of Old, 14-4517
Mendonca, Henrique L. de
Portuguese National Hymn, 18-5822
Mercantini
Garibaldi's Hymn, 18-5820
Meredith, William T.
Farragut, 8-2450
Merrily swinging on brier and weed, 8-2511
Merry are the bells, in color, 7-2195
Mexican National Hymn, 18-5823
Mid pleasures and palaces though we may roam, 2-478
Miles, Alfred H.
Big and Little Things, 12-3701
Miller, Emily H.
Jesus bids us shine, 13-3992
Miller, Joaquin
Bravest battle that ever was fought, 15-4774
Columbus, 2-547
Miller, Thomas
Industry of Animals, 9-2822
Mother to Her Infant, 11-3404
Spring Walk, 10-3176
Sun, 5-1513
Miller, William
Wee Willie Winkie, 3-824
Miller of Dee, 20-6302
Million little diamonds, 8-2451
Millions of massive raindrops, 15-4720
Milton, John
Extracts from, 11-3524; 18-5673-79
On his blindness, 19-5985
On May Morning, 4-1293
To the Lord General Cromwell, 13-3991
Milton! thou shouldst be living at this hour, 13-3991
Mine be a cot beside a hill, 3-926
Mine eyes have seen the glory, 18-5819
Mine host of the Golden Apple, 10-3038
Minnie and Winnie, 4-1059
Minstrel Boy, 2-546
Miss Kitty was rude at the table one day, 2-551
Miss Poppy, 15-4897
Miss Sophy, one fine sunny day, 13-4066
Mitford, Mary Russell
Joy of Life, 4-1157
Molly, my sister, and I fell out, 13-4067
Monday's child is fair of face, 16-5161
Montgomery, James
Daisy at Christmas, 16-4978
Moore, Clement C.
Visit from St. Nicholas, 7-2240
Moore, Thomas
Alas! how light a cause may move, 19-5982
As down in sunless retreats, 6-1929
Believe me, if all those endearing young charms, 19-5985
Canadian Boat Song, 15-4649
Harp that once through Tara's halls, 19-5898
Last Rose of Summer, 5-1512
Love and Friendship, 15-4898
Minstrel Boy, 2-546
Oft in the Stilly Night, 12-3790
Poor Dog Tray, 11-3316
She is Far From the Land, 12-3602
Sound the Loud Timbrel, 18-5632
Morning and Evening, 6-1867
Morning, evening, noon, and night, 13-4185
Morris, William
Voice of Toil, 12-3791
Moss Rose, 20-6303
Mother, 5-1572
Mother, may I go to swim? 14-4520
Mother Mitchell one day lost her pussy, alack, 14-4522
Mother, mother, the winds are at play, 17-5500
Mother to Her Infant, 11-3404
Mother's Kisses, 4-1157
Mother's World, 9-2663
Mountain and the Squirrel, 3-926
Mounted Police, 15-4651
Mouse and the Cake, 13-4187
Mr. East gave a feast, 14-4520
Much have I traveled, 9-2663
Muir, Alexander
Maple leaf forever, 8-2506
Müller, Wilhelm
Whither? 20-6303

Mulock, Dinah Maria
Douglas, Douglas, Tender and True, **6**-1928
Multiplication is vexation, **3**-929
Musical Instrument, **6**-1799
My banks they are furnished with bees, **4**-1057
My beautiful! my beautiful! that standest meekly by, **3**-714
My boat is on the shore, **19**-5983
My child, when we were children, **20**-6303
My dear, do you know, **14**-4522
My fairest child, I have no song to give you, **1**-104
My faith looks up to Thee, **13**-4184
My father he died, in color, **8**-2309
My father he left me three acres of land, **10**-3042
My good blade carves the casques of men, **4**-1056
My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains, **9**-2744
My heart leaps up when I behold, **3**-713
My Heart's in the Highlands, **5**-1574
My house is red—a little house, **11**-3477
My Kate, **19**-5900
My Lady Wind, **17**-5503
My little old man and I fell out, **7**-2134
My lov'd, my honor'd, much respected friend, **13**-4063
My Maid Mary, in color, **7**-2192
My Maryland, **8**-2512
My Menagerie, **7**-2239
My mind lets go a thousand things, **13**-3990
My mind to me a kingdom is, **7**-2023
My Mother, **3**-824
My Mother's Hands, **9**-2664
My Old Kentucky Home, **11**-3402
My parents bow, and lead me forth, **14**-4519
My parents sleep both in one grave, **11**-3474
My Playmate, **16**-4976
My Shadow, **1**-103
My Ships, **6**-1798
My soul, there is a country, **13**-3992
My strength is failing fast, **11**-3473
My true love hath my heart, and I have his, **12**-3789

N

Nalbandian
Hymn to Liberty, **18**-5821
Name in the Sand, **13**-4186
Nathan Hale, **5**-1573
Nation's Strength, **14**-4517
Naturalized Alien, **18**-5732
Nesting Hour, **12**-3605
New Pelisse, **12**-3605
Newbolt, Henry
Best School of All, **10**-3178
Newman, Cardinal
Lead, Kindly Light, **7**-2013
Night, by Blake, **19**-5984
Night, by Shelley, **19**-5899
Night has a thousand eyes, **19**-5985
Nightingale and Glow-worm, **3**-712
No need to the circus to go have I, **7**-2239
No stir in the air, no stir in the sea, **7**-2131
No sun, no moon, **14**-4518
No, trust me; she is peevish, sullen, froward, **9**-2934
Noble heroes of the sea, **18**-5822
Noblest Roman, **9**-2933
Nonsense rhymes of Edward Lear, **4**-1062; **13**-3994
Norman Baron, **9**-2817
North wind doth blow, **4**-1156
Norton, Hon. Mrs.
Arab's Farewell to His Steed, **3**-714
Not a drum was heard, not a funeral note, **3**-713
Not gold, but only man can make, **14**-4517
November in England, **14**-4518
Now, all of you, give heed unto, **15**-4720
Now, he who knows old Christmas, **16**-5066
Now the bright morning star, day's harbinger, **4**-1293
Now the day is over, **17**-5502
Now, what do you think, in color, **14**-4339
Nurse's Song, **6**-1874
Nymph's Reply to the Passionate Shepherd, **7**-2023

O

O, all you little Blackie-tops, in color, **3**-718
O beautiful for spacious skies, **18**-5819
O blithe new-comer, I have heard, **6**-1927
O, Boys, Carry me 'Long, **7**-2239
O Captain! my Captain, **8**-2448
O Dear! what can the matter be? with music, **19**-5901
O fir-tree fine, **10**-3040
O God! it is a fearful thing, **10**-3175
O God! methinks it were a happy life, **9**-2932
O God, our help in ages past, **6**-1801
O leave this barren spot to me, **2**-479
O little lambs, the month is cold, **12**-3605
O Mammy's Pickaninny, **15**-4899
O Mary, go and call the cattle home, **2**-478
O Mother-My-Love, if you'll give me your hand, **12**-3793
O, my love's like a red, red rose, **16**-5065
O! say, can you see, by the dawn's early light, **18**-5817
O, say, what is that thing call'd light, **4**-1057
O ship incoming from the sea, **17**-5389
O Sweet Content, **7**-2023
O Thou that sendest out the man, **15**-4717
O! Wert Thou in the Cauld Blast, **20**-6300
O, Wild West Wind, thou breath of Autumn's being, **19**-6089
Ode on Immortality, **12**-3697
Ode on the Death of Wellington, **15**-4715
Ode to the West Wind, **19**-6089
O'er a low couch the setting sun, **13**-4186
Of a' the airts the wind can blaw, **16**-5160
Of all the gay birds that e'er I did see, **12**-3794
Of all the girls that are so smart, **12**-3789
Of all the thoughts of God that are, **18**-5633
Of Nelson and the North, **6**-1872
Off Rivière du Loup, **17**-5389
Officer's Grave, **6**-1801
Oft I had heard of Lucy Gray, **6**-1872
Oft I remember those whom I have known, **19**-5983
Oft in the Stilly Night, **12**-3790
Ogilvie, Will H.
Apple Winds, **17**-5267
Holyrood, **16**-5158
Oh, a dainty plant is the ivy green, **8**-2449
Oh, a wonderful stream is the river of Time, **15**-4718
Oh! Columbia, the Gem of the Ocean, **18**-5818
Oh, deem not they are blest alone, **15**-4899
Oh, hush thee, my baby, thy sire was a knight, **3**-824
Oh, Look at the Moon, **10**-3038
Oh, my country, entwine on thy temples, **18**-5823
Oh, my pretty cock, **11**-3477
Oh! Paddy dear, and did you hear the news that's goin' round? **18**-5824
Oh, ring the bells, **11**-3405
Oh! say can you hear? **18**-5824
Oh, to be in England, **8**-2448
Oh, where and oh where is my little wee dog? **14**-4520
Oh, where are all the good little girls? **11**-3319
Oh who is so merry, so merry, heigho! **18**-5734
Oh, who would keep a little bird confined? **12**-3604
Oh, ye! who so lately were blithesome and gay, **8**-2451
Oh, young Lochinvar is come out of the West, **15**-4771
O'Hara, Theodore
Bivouac of the Dead, **18**-5635
Old Abram Brown is dead and gone, **7**-2134
Old Arm Chair, **7**-2239
Old Christmas, by Mary Howitt, **16**-5066
Old Christmas, by Sir Walter Scott, **7**-2188
Old Cloak, **12**-3790
Old Clock on the Stairs, **10**-3176
Old Familiar Faces, **12**-3602
Old Folks at Home, **5**-1572
Old Friends, **19**-5985
Old Ironsides, **5**-1572
Old King Cole was a merry old soul, **15**-4900; with music, **15**-4901
Old Mother Hubbard, **8**-2513
Old Mother Twitchett had but one eye, **10**-3041
Old Woman and her pig, **19**-5986
Old woman, old woman, shall we go a-shearing? **11**-3318; **14**-4520
Old woman, tossed up in a basket, **10**-face 3042
Old Woman, Tossed up in a Blanket, with music, **6**-1724
"Ole Tam on Bord-a Plouffe," **17**-5387
Omission, **15**-4898
On came the whirlwind—like the last, **8**-2510
On Christmas Eve I turned the spit, **14**-4422
On first looking into Chapman's Homer, **9**-2663
On his blindness, **19**-5985

On Linden, when the sun was low, 4-1059
On May morning, 4-1293
On Saturday night, 12-3702
On Sir Philip Sidney, 17-5497
On the bridge of Avignon, 16-5162
On the Grasshopper and Cricket, 15-4719
On the green banks of Shannon, when Sheelah was nigh, 8-2449
Once a little boy, Jack, was ever so good, 14-4422
Once in Persia ruled a king, 2-479
Once in Royal David's City, 7-2190
Once on a time I saw a bear, 8-2514
Once on a time Love, Death and Reputation, 19-5983
Once upon a midnight dreary, 14-4335
One and one, 11-3319
One hot summer day a hunter went out, 15-4776
One I love, two I love, 18-5734
One lesson, Nature, let me learn of thee, 17-5266
One misty, moisty morning, in color, 9-2825
One misty morning, 11-3406
One not learned, save in gracious household ways, 5-1572
One, two, buckle my shoe, in color, 9-2826
One, two, three, four, five, 11-3477
One was a king, and wide domain, 17-5501
Only a Baby Small, 9-2745
Only a Boy, 17-5498
Opportunity, 14-4420
O'Reilly, John Boyle
Cry of the Dreamer, 15-4773
Orpheus with his lute made trees, 9-2929
Orsames' Song, 19-5984
O'Shaughnessy, Arthur
St. John the Baptist, 18-5729
Work of the Poets, 14-4338
Others abide our question. Thou art free, 13-4065
Our band is few, but true and tried, 5-1573
Our land, our land, our Fatherland, 18-5820
Our little systems have their day, 19-5985
Our Norland, 15-4647
Out and in the river is winding, 15-4650
Out of the bosom of the air, 6-1873
Out of the frozen earth below, 15-4772
Over hill, over dale, 9-2929
Over the Hill, 16-5064
Over the mountains, 15-4773; 18-5635
Over the river and through the wood, 15-4899
Overland Mail, 8-2512
Owl, 15-4772

P

Pack clouds away, and welcome day, 11-3402
Palmer, Ray
Faith, 13-4184
Pan! Qu'est-ce qu'est là? 14-4423
Papa, les petits bateaux, 13-4190
Parable, 16-5159
Parrot, 4-1294
Parts of one stupendous whole, 10-3232
Passing through a little wood, 16-4981
Passionate Shepherd, 16-5065
Pat-a-cake, pat-a-cake, baker's man, 4-1060
Patmore, Coventry
Love in Tears, 19-5900
Love serviceable, 19-5983
Patriot, 15-4715
Paul Revere's Ride, 18-5731
Payne, John Howard
Home, Sweet Home, 2-478
Peace, 13-3992
Peacock, Thomas Love
Priest and the Mulberry Tree, 11-3316
Pease-pudding hot, 4-1295
Peg, peg, with a wooden leg, 12-3702
Pemmy was a pretty girl, 6-1876
Perry, Nora
Love Knot, 7-2241
Pet Lamb, 6-1925
Peter Bell: A Tale, 13-3989
Peter, Peter, pumpkin eater, 13-4067
Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled pepper, 3-827
Peter White will ne'er go right, 3-986
Pictures in the Fire, 3-826
Pied Piper of Hamelin, 2-370
Pierpont, John
Warren's Address, 8-2306
Pilgrim, 7-2022
Pilgrim Fathers, 16-5158
Pillowed and hushed on the silent plain, 15-4651
Pink, small and punctual, 9-2878
Piping Down the Valleys Wild, 18-5632
Plains of Abraham, 17-5390
Planting the Apple-tree, 17-5264
Platt, John James
Rose and Root, 13-3990
Playgrounds, 12-3605
Please to Remember, 6-1807
Poe, Edgar Allen
Bells, 9-2821
Raven, 14-4335
Poet and the Bird, 17-5501
Poet's Last Thoughts, 14-4338
Poland's not a slave for ever while her sons alive remain, 18-5824
Polly, put the kettle on, 3-929
Polly's, Peg's, and Poppety's, 12-3871
Poor babes in the wood, in color, 14-4521
Poor Billy boy was music mad, 11-3319
Poor Dicky's dead, 11-3477
Poor Dog Tray, 11-3316
Poor little Betty is kind and sweet, 19-6132
Poor lone Hannah, 10-3102
Poor old Robinson Crusoe, 8-2455; 14-4520
Pope, Alexander
Extract from, 10-3232
Portuguese National Hymn, 18-5822
Prairie greyhounds, 17-5388
Praise of England, 9-2933
Prayer, 10-3038
Pretty Fisher-Maiden, 20-6303
Pretty flowers, tell me why, 16-4982
Pretty maid, pretty maid, 4-1295
Priest and the Mulberry Tree, 11-3316
Prince Finikin and his mamma, 12-3870
Princess, selections from, 14-4519; 19-5985
Pringle, Thomas
Afar in the Desert, 6-1929
Prisoner of Chillon, 10-3175
Procter, Adelaide Anne
Pictures in the Fire, 3-826
Procter, Bryan Waller: see Cornwall, Barry
Prospice, 4-1056
Psalm of Life, 2-546
Punch and Judy fought for a pie, 13-4067
Purple violets lurk, 9-2880
Pussy-cat ate the dumplings, 12-3794
Pussy-cat Mew jumped over a coal, 13-4068
Pussy-cat Mole, 8-2455
Pussy-cat, pussy-cat, where have you been? 8-2454
Pussy sits beside the fire, in color, 14-4339

Q

Quality of mercy is not strained, 9-2934
Queen and the Flowers, 6-1927
Queen Anne, Queen Anne, she sits in the sun, 10-3042
Queen Mab, 4-1156; 12-3700
Quiet Work, 17-5266

R

Rain, 1-102
Rain in Summer, 17-5265
Rain is raining all around, 1-102
Rain on the Roof, 17-5502
Rainbow, by John Keble, 6-1871
Rainbow, by Wordsworth, 3-713
Raleigh, Sir Walter
Conclusion, 12-3791; 17-5413
Nymph's Reply to the Passionate Shepherd, 7-2023
Ramêne Tes Moutons, 13-4190
Randall, James Ryder
My Maryland, 8-2512
Why the Robin's Breast is Red, 13-3990
Rands, William Brighty
I saw a New World, 20-6302
World, 3-826
Rapid, 15-4651
Raven, 14-4335
Read, T. Buchanan
Sheridan's Ride, 8-2307
Reaper, 5-1575
Recessional, 15-4898
Reconciliation, 19-5985
Red, Red Rose, 16-5065
Red River Voyageur, 15-4650
Remember, remember, 14-4520
Rest, 20-6304

Rest is not quitting the busy career, **20**-6304
Retired Cat, **6**-1800
Revenge, **13**-4183
Ride a cock horse, **20**-6305
Ride away, ride away, Johnny shall ride, **7**-2192
Riley, James Whitcomb
Land of Thus-and-So, **16**-5065
Life Lesson, **14**-4337
Ring Out, Wild Bells, **7**-2191
Ring-ting! I wish I were a primrose, **4**-1057
Rise up, rise up, now, Lord Douglas, she says, **19**-6088
Rise, ye Serbians, rise as one, **18**-5823
River, **9**-2820; **17**-5389
River that in silence windest, **12**-3701
Robert Barnes, fellow fine, **10**-3042
Robert of Lincoln, **8**-2511
Robin and Richard were two pretty men, **3**-828
Robin and the wren, **12**-3702
Robin Hood, Robin Hood, **15**-4900
Robin Redbreast, **2**-480
Robin the Bobbin, the big, greedy Ben, **8**-2453
Robin-a-Bobin, **13**-4068
Robin-Friend has gone to bed, **12**-3605
Rock-a-by, baby, thy cradle is green, **12**-3869
Rock-a-by Lady, **16**-4979
Rock of Ages, **10**-3038
Rogers, Samuel
Ginevra, **6**-1926
Wish, **3**-926
Ronsard, Pierre de
Welcome to Spring, **10**-3038
Roscoe, William
Butterfly's Ball, **4**-1058
Rose, **19**-5899
Rose and Root, **13**-3990
Rossetti, Christina
Goblin Market, **6**-1867
Up-Hill, **15**-4772
Rossetti, D. G.
Sudden Light, **13**-4187
Round de meadows am a-ringing, **18**-5632
Rowley Powley, pudding and pie, **2**-551
Royal Race, **17**-5389
Rub-a-dub-dub, **11**-3477
Ruin seize thee, ruthless king! **20**-6299
Rule, Britannia, **2**-548
Runeberg
Vart Land, **18**-5820
Russia, **18**-5821

S

Sad Ventures, **17**-5267
Said a people to a poet, **17**-5501
Said the wind to the moon, I will blow you out, **10**-3178
Sail on, sail on, O ship of state, **3**-926
St. John the Baptist, **18**-5729
St. Swithin's Day, if thou dost rain, **6**-1724
Sally in our Alley, **12**-3789
Sammy Smith would drink and eat, **3**-924
Sandpiper, **14**-4338
Sands of Dee, **2**-478
Sangster, Charles
Our Norland, **15**-4647
Plains of Abraham, **17**-5390
Rapid, **15**-4651
Sangster, Margaret
Omission, **15**-4898
Say not, because he did no wondrous deed, **17**-5498
Say Not the Struggle Naught Availeth, **9**-2822
Scantlebury, Elizabeth
Laughing Brook, **15**-4899
Schiller, Johann C. F.
Extract from, **17**-5523
Schneckenburger
Die Wacht am Rhein, **18**-5822
Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled, **3**-826
Scott, Duncan Campbell
Off Rivière du Loup, **17**-5389
Scott, Frederick George
Colors of the Flag, **17**-5390
Hymn of Empire, **17**-5391
River, **17**-5389
Unnamed lake, **15**-4649
Scott, Sir Walter
Jock of Hazeldean, **6**-1874
Last Charge of the French at Waterloo, **8**-2510
Lay of the Last Minstrel, **9**-2819
Lullaby of an Infant Chief, **3**-824
Old Christmas, **7**-2188
Scott, Sir Walter
Sound Loud the Clarion, **11**-3404
Time, **17**-5498
Young Lochinvar, **15**-4771
Sea! **15**-4896
Sea-gull, sea-gull, sit on the sand, **4**-1060
Sea-king's Burial, **11**-3473
See the kitten on the wall, **11**-3476
See-saw, Margery Daw, with music, **3**-827
See-saw, sacaradown, **8**-2514
Serenade, **8**-2306
Servia, **18**-5823
Service, Robert W.
Mounted Police, **15**-4651
Seven Ages of Man, **9**-2935
Seven Times One, **11**-3476
Shakespeare, **13**-4065
Shakespeare, William
Ariel's Song, **1**-331
As You Like It, extracts from, **9**-2929, 2935
Court of Fairyland, in color, **2**-frontis.
Epitaph of, **18**-5582
Extracts from, **5**-1585; **9**-2882; **15**-4654; **18**-5584, 5588
Friends and Flatterers, **9**-2933
Hamlet, extract from, **9**-2934
Julius Cæsar, extracts from, **9**-2931-33, 2935
King Henry IV, extract from, **9**-2935
King Henry V, extracts from, **9**-2933
King Henry VI, extracts from, **9**-2932, 2935
King Henry VIII, extracts from, **9**-2929-30
King John, extract from, **9**-2933-35
Love's Labour's Lost, extracts from, **9**-2929, 2935
Macbeth, extract from, **9**-2935
Measure for Measure, extracts from, **9**-2934-35
Merchant of Venice, extracts from, **9**-2934
Midsummer Night's Dream, extracts from, **9**-2929
Much Ado About Nothing, extract from, **7**-2023
Othello, extract from, **9**-2934
Richard II, extracts from, **9**-2933-34
Sayings from Shakespeare, **9**-2935; **10**-3255
Silvia, **12**-3791
Songs, **9**-2929
Troilus and Cressida, extract from, **9**-2935
Two Gentlemen of Verona, extract from, **9**-2934
Under the greenwood tree, **15**-4899
Shall I sing? says the lark, **11**-3405
Shall I, wasting in despaire, **19**-5984
Shanley, Charles Dawson
Walker of the Snow, **15**-4650
She dwelt among the untrodden ways, **3**-712
She has laughed as softly as if she sighed, **13**-4187
She is far from the land, **12**-3602
She Walks in Beauty, **11**-3403
She was a Phantom of Delight, **11**-3403
She was not as pretty as women I know, **19**-5900
Shed no tear! O, shed no tear, **3**-712
Sheldon, Lurana
Naturalized Alien, **18**-5732
When the call is sounded, **18**-5732
Shelley, Percy Bysshe
Autumn, **7**-2238
Cloud, **17**-5263
Night, **19**-5899
Ode to the West Wind, **19**-6089
Skylark, **16**-5157
Shenstone, William
Shepherd's Cot, **4**-1057
Shepherd boy's song in "Pilgrim's Progress," **12**-3791
Shepherdess, **13**-4190
Shepherd's Happy Life, **9**-2932
Sheridan's Ride, **8**-2307
Ship of State, **3**-926
Ships That Pass In the Night, **15**-4773
Shock-headed Peter, in color, **15**-4775
Should auld acquaintance be forgot, **9**-2822
Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Locks, in color, **12**-3867
Shy bird of the silver arrows of song, **11**-3460
Sidney, Sir Philip
Bargain, **12**-3789
Sigh, **16**-4978
Sigh no more, Ladies, sigh no more, **7**-2023
Silence augmenteth grief, writing increaseth rage, **17**-5497
Silent Voices, **7**-2239
Sill, Edward Rowland
Opportunity, **14**-4420
Silvia, **12**-3791

Simon Brodie had a cow, 12-3702
Simple Simon met a pieman, 17-5269
Sing a song of sixpence, with music, 3-716
Sing, sing what shall I sing? 3-827
Sing, ye ripening fields of wheat, 15-4651
Sir Galahad, 4-1056
Sir Sidney Smith, 6-1871
Skylark, 16-5157
Slave's Dream, 4-1058
Sleep, 18-5633
Sleep, baby, sleep, 11-3318
Sleep, baby, sleep, 19-5898
Sleep, Beauty Bright, 6-1875
Sleep, sonny darling, your mother's delight, 10-3039
Sluggard, 3-712
Slumber, my darling, no danger is near, 11-3404
Smiley, Maurice
Man Who Is Twelve Years Old, 18-5633
Smith, Samuel Francis
My country, 'tis of thee, 18-5819
Snow Flakes, 6-1873
Snow Storm, 11-3404
So are the stars and the arching skies, 16-5067
So bashful when I spied her, 9-2879
So work the honey bees, 9-2933
Solitude, 15-4717
Solomon Grundy, 8-2454
Some little mice sat in a barn to spin, 9-2748; 10-3042
Somebody crawls into mamma's bed, 2-544
Somebody's Mother, 17-5265
Somewhat back from the village street, 10-3176
Somewhere it is always light, 5-1513
Son of My Heart, 10-3039
Song my paddle sings, 15-4649
Song of Birds, 14-4519
Song of Hiawatha, 12-3865
Song of Marion's Men, 5-1573
Song of the Camp, 6-1928
Song of the Golden Sea, 15-4651
Song of the Nightingale, 2-479
Song of the Shirt, 9-2818
Song of the Two Hares, 10-3039
Sonner af Norge, 18-5821
Sonnet, 19-5983
Sons of dear Norway, O proud and ancient kingdom, 18-5821
Soon after the late snow has melted, 9-2879
Sorrow, 14-4518
Sound, Sound the Clarion, 11-3404; with picture, 16-5062
Sound the Loud Timbrel, 18-5632
Southey, Robert
Battle of Blenheim, 2-545
Cataract of Lodore, 4-1292
Father William, 2-546
Inchcape Rock, 7-2131
Prayer, 10-3038
Traveler's Return, 7-2131
Southrons, hear your country call you, 18-5818
Sower, 12-3792
Spacious Firmament on High, 13-4066
Spanish Armada, 14-4515
Speak Gently, 14-4337
Speed on, speed on, good Master, 15-4650
Spenser, Edmund
Extracts from, 17-5484, 5486
Spider and the Fly, 12-3601
Spofford, Harriet Prescott
Sigh, 16-4978
Spring Walk, 10-3176
Stand! the ground's your own, my braves, 8-2306
Stanza on Freedom, 14-4421
Star-Spangled Banner, 18-5817
Stars, 3-715
Stars of the summer night, 8-2306
Stately tree, 17-5484
Stay near me—do not take thy flight! 13-4065; 18-5729
Stedman, Edmund Clarence
Discoverer, 14-4420
Stevenson, Robert Louis
Armies in the Fire, 1-103
Epitaph, 8-2329
Land of Nod, 4-1059
My Shadow, 1-103
Rain, 1-102
Travel, 4-1154
Unseen Playmate, 3-714
Still, still with Thee, when purple morning breaketh, 19-5898
Stoddard, Richard Henry
Birds, 13-3991
Flight of the Arrow, 14-4420
Flight of Youth, 17-5266
Stormy Petrel, 14-4518
Story of a Blackamoor, in color, 15-4777
Story of Fidgety Philip, in color, 15-4775
Story of Flying Robert, in color, 15-4778
Story of Life, 16-5067
Stowe, Harriet Beecher
When I awake I am still with thee, 19-5898
Straight is the path of duty, 5-1582
Strandberg
Ur Svenska Hjertans, 18-5821
Stream and the Ocean, 8-2449
Strong Son of God, Immortal Love, 13-3985
Such beautiful, beautiful hands, 9-2664
Suckling, Sir John
Orsames' Song, 19-5984
Sudden Light, 13-4187
Sum, sum, sum, 13-3996
Summer has doft his latest green, 19-5985
Summer is a-coming in, 7-2237
Summer's day, 8-2451
Sun, 5-1573
Sun is a glorious thing, 13-4188
Sun of my soul, thou Saviour dear, 5-1574
Sunset and evening star, 5-1575
Suppose the Little Cowslip, 16-5160
Sur le pont d'Avignon, 16-5162
Surely, good sir, you follow me, 18-5742
Sweet and low, sweet and low, 2-478
Sweet Auburn, loveliest village of the plain, 18-5727
Sweet is Childhood, 16-5067
Sweet to the morning traveler, 7-2131
Sweetest Lives, 5-1572
Swiftly walk over the western wave, 19-5899
Swiss National Hymn, 18-5823
Sylvia, song to, 18-5588

T

Tabb, John Banister
In Absence, 5-1575
Taffy was a Welshman, Taffy was a thief, 4-1060
Tate, Nahum
Twenty-Third Psalm, 2-548
Taylor, Bayard
Bedouin Song, 16-5064
Song of the Camp, 6-1928
Taylor, Benjamin Franklin
Isle of Long Ago, 15-4718
Taylor, Jane
Good-night, 2-480
Horse, 8-2510
Little Star, 4-1156
My Mother, 3-824
Taylor, Jeffreys
Lion and the Mouse, 4-1157
Young Mouse, 3-924
Teach me, my God and King, 13-3991
Tears, Idle Tears, 6-1799
Teeny-Weeny, 17-5504
Tell me not, in mournful numbers, 2-546
Tell me not, sweet, I am unkind, 19-5984
Tell tale tit, 5-1582
Tender-handed stroke a nettle, 12-3603
Tennyson, Alfred, Lord
Beggar Maid, 3-824
Break, Break, Break, 16-5064
Brook, 1-103
Bugle, 11-3403
Charge of the Light Brigade, 6-1798
Cradle Song, 6-1875
Crossing the Bar, 5-1575
Death of the Old Year, 7-2191
Defence of Lucknow, 12-3787
Deserted House, 12-3699
England and America in 1782, 15-4717
Extracts from, 12-3909; 14-4277; 15-4814, 4853
Flower in the crannied wall, 4-1195; 9-2877
In Memoriam, extracts, 13-3985; 19-5983, 5985
Locksley Hall, extract from, 16-5067
Minnie and Winnie, 4-1059
Mother, 5-1572
Ode on the Death of Wellington, 15-4715
Owl, 15-4772
Princess, The, selection, 14-4519; 19-5985
Quotations from, 12-3909; 15-4814
Reconciliation, 19-5985
Revenge, 13-4183
Ring Out, Wild Bells, 7-2191
Silent Voices, 8-2339

Tennyson, Alfred, Lord
Sir Galahad, **4**-1056
Sweet and Low, **2**-478
Tears, Idle Tears, **6**-1799
Ulysses, **15**-4718
Tennyson-Turner, C.
Letty's Globe, **6**-1765
Little Sophy by the Seaside, **5**-1513
Ternarie of Littles, **9**-2820
Terrible Ball, **6**-1875
Thackeray, William Makepeace
Cane-bottomed Chair, **18**-5631
Tragic Story, **4**-1157
Thanksgiving Day, **15**-4899
Thaxter, Celia
Sandpiper, **14**-4338
The angel of the flowers one day, **20**-6303
The Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold, **8**-2306
The autumn is a gipsy, when the frost is in the air, **19**-5899
The baby new to earth and sky, **14**-4277
The bairnies cuddle doon at nicht, **12**-3603
The baker's wife has sacks of gold, **14**-4522
The beginning of eternity, **11**-3433
The blessing of my later years, **15**-4749
The boy stood on the burning deck, **4**-1294
The bravest battle that ever was fought, **15**-4774
The breaking waves dashed high, **16**-5158
The Chinaman praises his Ts, **18**-5742
The cock doth crow, **7**-2134
The cock is crowing, **4**-1294
The cock's on the housetop, blowing his horn, **3**-929
The cuckoo and the jackass, **12**-3795
The cuckoo's a bonny bird, **11**-3318
The curfew tolls the knell of parting day, **7**-2021
The current that with gentle murmur glides, **18**-5584
The day is done, and the darkness, **16**-4978
The despot's heel is on thy shore, **8**-2512
The dew was falling fast, the stars began to blink, **6**-1925
The dove says, "Coo, Coo, what shall I do?" **18**-5734
The fair maid, who, at the First of May, **4**-1295
The fairest action of our human life, **9**-2745
The first Nowell the Angel did say, **16**-4976
The flag—it stands for hearth and home, **18**-5732
The frost looked forth one still, clear night, **16**-5156
The frugal snail with forecast of repose, **14**-4336
The girl in the lane that couldn't speak plain, **9**-2748
The good dame looked from her cottage, **6**-1797
The gossips of the village—see, in color, **14**-4339
The graceful Columbine, all blushing red, **9**-2883
The grave old clock on the mantelpiece, **16**-4980
The gray Hoss-Chestnut's leetle hands unfold, **9**-2878
The greenhouse is my summer-seat, **10**-3177
The groves were God's first temples. Ere man learned, **8**-2449
The hands are such dear hands, **15**-4898
The harp that once through Tara's Halls, **19**-5898
The hart he loves the high wood, **14**-4520
The hill of success may be steep, boys, **5**-1513; **11**-3402
The horned moon, with one bright star, **13**-4112
The hunt is up, the hunt is up, **14**-4516
The king from the council chamber, **17**-5264
The King of Clubs, he often drubs, **12**-3702
The King of France, and four thousand men, in color, **8**-2308
The King of France went up the hill, **7**-2134
The King was on his throne, **7**-2133
The King was sick, his cheek was red, **1**-104
The land I claim claims me, **18**-5732
The leaves are falling; so am I, **12**-3790
The life of man, **14**-4420
The lilies of the valley chime, **10**-3039
The little birds are singing, **9**-2746
The Lord my pasture shall prepare, **2**-548
The lucid interspace of world and world, **12**-3909
The lute-voice birds rise with the light, **9**-2822
The man in the moon, **7**-2134
The man in the wilderness asked me, **12**-3702
The melancholy days are come, **15**-4719
The minstrel boy to the war has gone, **2**-546
The monarch oak, the patriarch of the trees, **11**-3524
The moon held court in Holyrood, **16**-5158
The mountain and the squirrel, **3**-926
The muffled drum's sad roll has beat, **18**-5635
The night has a thousand eyes, **19**-5985
The noon was shady, and soft airs, **7**-2132
The North Wind doth blow, **4**-1156
The Owl and the Pussy Cat went to sea, **16**-5161
The path by which we twain did go, **19**-5983
The pines were dark on Ramoth hill, **16**-4976
The poetry of earth is never dead, **15**-4719
The pure, the bright, the beautiful, **9**-2745
The purest treasure mortal times afford, **9**-2934
The quality of mercy is not strained, **9**-2934
The Queen of Hearts, **5**-1410
The rain is raining all around, **1**-102
The robin and the red-breast, **11**-3405
The Robin and the Wren, **12**-3702
The Robin in the cherry-tree, **11**-3464
The Rock-a-by Lady from Hush-a-by Street, **16**-4979
The rose aloft in sunny air, **13**-3990
The saffern swarms swing off from all the willows, **9**-2878
The Saviour, bowed beneath His cross, climbed up the dreary hill, **13**-3990
The Sea! the Sea! the open Sea! **15**-4896
The shades of night were falling fast, **3**-715
The silver sea, **14**-4313
The sorrow that nobody mentions, **14**-4518
The spacious firmament on high, **13**-4066
The splendor falls on castle walls, **11**-3403
The stars of midnight shall be dear, **15**-4749
The stately homes of England, **3**-925
The streamlet down from the mountainous glen, **8**-2449
The sun descending in the West, **19**-5984
The sun is a glorious thing, **13**-4188
The sun is careering in glory and might, **4**-1157
The sun is down, and time gone by, **4**-1059
The sun, one fine evening on high, **11**-3405
The sun shines bright in the old Kentucky home, **11**-3402
The sun was shining on the sea, **5**-1576
The sweetest lives are those to duty wed, **5**-1572
The tide rises, the tide falls, **16**-4977
The time so tranquil is and still, **8**-2451
The warm sun is failing, the bleak wind is wailing, **7**-2238
The way was long, the wind was cold, **9**-2819
The white dove sat on the castle wall, **14**-4339
The wind one morning sprang up from sleep, **2**-374
The woman was old and ragged and gray, **17**-5265
The woman's cause is man's; they rise or sink, **14**-4519
The Year had all the Days in charge, **17**-5501
The year's at the spring, **3**-713
The yellow violet's modest bell, **9**-2882
Then the little Hiawatha, **17**-5391
There are gains for all our losses, **17**-5266
There are sounds, like flakes of snow falling, **11**-3469
There dwelt a miller hale and bold, **20**-6302
There is a farmer who is YY, **18**-5742
There is a flower, a little flower, **16**-4978
There is a pleasure in the pathless woods, **15**-4717
There is in the wide, lone sea, **6**-1801
There is thy gold; worse poison to men's souls, **5**-1585
There, little girl, don't cry, **14**-4337
There lived a sage in days of yore, **4**-1157
There once was a bird that lived up in a tree, **16**-5068
There sat one day in quiet, **6**-1800
There was a fern on the mountain, **15**-4897
There was a frog lived in a well, **17**-5268
There was a jolly miller, **9**-2825; **12**-3642
There was a king in olden days, **6**-1927
There was a king met a king, **10**-3041
There was a little boy and a little girl, **7**-2134
There was a little boy went into a field, **9**-2748
There was a little girl, who had a little curl, **2**-551
There was a little man, and he had a little gun, **12**-3869
There was a little man who wooed a little maid, **13**-4189
There was a little rabbit sprig, **5**-1582
There was a man, and he had naught, in color, **5**-1578
There was a man, and he went mad, **4**-1296
There was a man of Thessaly, **10**-3042
There was a monkey climbed up a tree, **4**-1061

There was a sound of revelry by night, **18**-5634
There was a time when meadow, grove, and stream, **12**-3697
There was a young lady of Bute, **4**-1062
There was a young lady of Portugal, **13**-3994
There was a young lady of Russia, **13**-3994
There was a youth, a well beloved youth, **17**-5498
There was an archbishop named T8, **18**-5742
There was an old lady all dressed in silk, **11**-3319
There was an old lady of Chertsey, **13**-3994
There was an old man, **13**-4189
There was an old man at a casement, **13**-3995
There was an old man in a boat, **13**-3995
There was an old man in a pew, **13**-3994
There was an old man in a tree, **2**-551
There was an old man of Aôsta, **13**-3994
There was an old man of Apulia, **13**-3994
There was an old man of Coblenz, **4**-1062
There was an old man of Corfu, **4**-1062
There was an old man of Kilkenny, **4**-1062
There was an old man of Nepaul, **13**-3995
There was an old man on some rocks, **13**-3995
There was an old man who said Hush, **4**-1062
There was an old man with a flute, **13**-3995
There was an old man with a poker, **13**-3994
There was an old person of Basing, **13**-3994
There was an old person of Chili, **13**-3995
There was an old person of Dover, **13**-3995
There was an old person of Dutton, **4**-1062
There was an old person of Mold, **4**-1062
There was an old person of Rhodes, **13**-3994
There was an old person of Sparta, **4**-1062
There was an old woman, and what do you think, **8**-2455
There was an old woman, as I've heard tell, in color, **3**-face 928
There was an old woman called Nothing-at-all, **18**-5734
There was an old woman lived under a hill, **3**-828
There was an old woman toss'd up in a blanket, with music, **6**-1724
There was an old woman tossed in a basket, in color, **6**-face 1723
There was an old woman who had three sons, **10**-face 3042; **15**-4720
There was an old woman who lived in a shoe, in color, **3**-face 927
There was an owl lived in an oak, **18**-5734
There were once two cats of Kilkenny, **13**-4068
There were three jolly Welshmen, **14**-4424
There were three sisters in a hall, **13**-4067
There were two blackbirds, **3**-828
There's a dear little home in Good-Children Street, **7**-2024
There's a good time coming, boys, **12**-3700
There's a man that I know, **13**-5633
There's a neat little clock, **11**-3317
There's a ship lies off Dunvegan, **17**-5388
There's a song in the air, **11**-3475
There's all the difference in the world, **11**-3376
There's no dew left on the daisies and clover, **11**-3476
There's nothing like a daddie, **15**-4902
There's Room at the Top, **5**-1513
There's something in a flying horse, **13**-3989
They are slaves who fear to speak, **14**-4421
They are such tiny feet, **13**-4066
They dined all alone at 8.8, **18**-5742
They glide upon their endless way, **3**-715
They say that God lives very high, **2**-548
They that wash on Friday, **11**-3317
They told me, Heraclitus, they told me you were dead, **18**-5632
They will come from the hill and the valley, **18**-5732
Things That Never Die, **9**-2745
Thirty days hath September, **3**-827
Thirty white horses upon a red hill, **10**-3041
This England never did, nor ever shall, **9**-2933; **18**-5584
This I beheld, or dreamed it in a dream, **14**-4420
This is the house that Jack built, **18**-5733
This little pig went to market, **3**-828
This royal throne of kings, this sceptr'd isle, **9**-2933; **18**-5584
This was the noblest Roman of them all, **9**-2933
This winter's weather it waxeth cold, **12**-3790
This world is too much with us, **19**-5983
Thomas a Tattamus took two T's, **13**-4189
Thompson, Francis
Extract from poetry of, 11-3587-88
Thomson, James
Rule, Britannia, **2**-548
Thorpe, Rose Hartwick
Curfew Bell, **10**-3037
Thou blossom bright with autumn dew, **15**-4899
Though you shall lodge with me this night, **6**-1811
Three Blind Mice, with music, **3**-929
Three fishers went sailing away to the west, **8**-2510
Three hunters together a deer-stalking went, **12**-3872
Three kings came riding from far away, **16**-4975
Three little girls were sitting on a rail, **12**-3871
Three Old Ladies, **11**-3319
Three tabbies took out their cats to tea, in color, **12**-3871
Three wise men of Gotham, **8**-2455
Three Years She Grew, **15**-4749; **16**-4977
Threshold, **19**-5983
Thy Way, Not Mine, O Lord, **13**-4065
Thyself and thy belongings, **9**-2934
Tide River, **9**-2664
Tiger, tiger, burning bright, **4**-1157
Tilton, Theodore
All Things shall Pass Away, **2**-479
Time, **17**-5498
Time's glory is to calm contending kings, **18**-5588
'Tis a lesson you should heed, **11**-3476
'Tis sweet to hear the merry lark, **2**-479
'Tis the last rose of summer, **5**-1512
'Tis the voice of a sluggard; I heard him complain, **3**-712
Tit-tat-toe, **8**-2590; **13**-4189
To a Butterfly, **13**-4065; **18**-5729
To a Mountain Daisy, **14**-4516
To a Nightingale, **9**-2743
To a Skylark, **17**-5502
To a Waterfowl, **9**-2820
To Anthea, **12**-3789
To drum-beat and heart-beat, **5**-1573
To Lucasta, on going to the wars, **19**-5984
To market, to market, to buy a fat pig, **3**-828
To my Sister, **20**-6303
To the Cuckoo, **6**-1927
To the Fringed Gentian, **15**-4899
To the Lord General Cromwell, **13**-3991
To the River Charles, **12**-3701
To the Skylark, **7**-2133
To Thomas Moore, **19**-5983
Toll for the brave, **2**-480
Tollens, Hendrik Van
Wie Nierlansch, **18**-5820
Tom Bowling, **6**-1801
Tom, Tom, the piper's son, **8**-2454
Toplady, Augustus M.
Rock of Ages, **10**-3038
Tracasca Regele, **18**-5821
Tragic Story, **4**-1157
Travel, **4**-1154
Traveler, what lies over the hill? **16**-5064
Traveler's Return, **7**-2131
Trip upon trendies, in color, **12**-3703
Trowbridge, John Townsend
Darius Green and his Flying-Machine, **19**-6085
True Greatness, **9**-2745
True Growth, **6**-1874
Try again, **11**-3476
Turn, turn, thy hasty foot aside, **6**-1874
Turner, Charles Tennyson: see Tennyson-Turner, Charles
Turner, Mrs. Elizabeth
Ambitious Sophy, **13**-4066
Greedy Boy, **3**-924
How to Write a Letter, **11**-3475
'Twas in the prime of summer-time, **7**-2129
'Twas on a summer morning, **15**-4897
'Twas once upon a time, **12**-3794
'Twas the night before Christmas, when all through the house, **7**-2240
Tweedledum and Tweedledee, in color, **17**-5504
Twenty-third Psalm, **2**-548
Twilight Song, **12**-3605
Twinkle, twinkle, little star, **4**-1156
'Twixt a hill and hollow, hollow pass, **10**-3039
Two Armies, **16**-5159
Two frogs fell into a milk-pail deep, **11**-3405
Two little boys named Willie, **9**-2746
Two little dogs sat by the fire, **12**-3702
Two little dogs were basking in the cinders, **12**-3794
Two little girls are better than one, **11**-3319

Two little kittens, one stormy night, in color, 14-4340
Two Men, 17-5501
Two pigeons flying high, 2-359
Two Robin Redbreasts built their nest, 12-3869
Two sticks and an apple, 4-1158
Tying her bonnet under her chin, 7-2241

U

U. C. I. D. K., 18-5742
Ugly Princess, 14-4519
Uhland, Ludwig
Castle by the Sea, 20-6304
Ulysses, 15-4718
Uncle Sam's Young Army, 11-3474
Under a spreading chestnut tree, 2-373
Under a toadstool, 13-3993
Under my window, 9-2664
Under the greenwood tree, 9-2929; 15-4899
Under the wide and starry sky, 8-2329
Under the window is my garden, in color, 12-3870
Unnamed Lake, 15-4649
Unseen Playmate, 3-714
Until this grain of sand, 18-5822
Up from the meadows rich with corn, 15-4895
Up from the South at break of day, 8-2307
Up-Hill, 15-4772
Up-hill and down dale, 11-3318
Up the airy mountain, 2-547
Up with me! up with me into the clouds, 17-5502
Upon a time a neighing steed, 10-3177
Upon St. Paul's steeple stands a tree, 12-3869
Upon yon nearest rock top, 16-5161
Ur Svenska Hjertans, 18-5821
Useful Plough, 4-1294

V

Valediction, 5-1572
Van Dyke, Dr.
Four Things, 13-5633
God sends Love to You, 11-3475
Vart Land, 18-5820
Vaughan, Henry
Peace, 13-3992
Vision, 8-2451
Village Blacksmith, 2-373
Vision, 8-2451
Vision of Belshazzar, 7-2133
Vision of the Future, 16-5067
Visit from St. Nicholas, 7-2240
Voice of Toil, 12-3791
Voyageur on golden air, 11-3457

W

Wacht am Rhein, 18-5822
Waken, Christian children, 7-2190
Walker of the Snow, 15-4650
Waller, Edmund
Rose, 19-5899
Walrus and the Carpenter, in color, 5-1576
War begets Poverty, 19-5982
Warren's Address to the American soldiers, 8-2306
Wash me and comb me, 11-3318
Wassail! wassail! all over the town, in color, 14-4341
Watts, Isaac
Cradle Song, 19-5900
Little Busy Bee, 2-546
O God, our Help in Ages Past, 6-1801
Sluggard, 3-712
Waugh, Edwin
Christmas Morning, 7-2189
Way down upon the Swanee River, 5-1572
Wayward Daughter's Fate, 9-2934
We are all in the dumps, in color, 9-2825
We are the music-makers, 14-4338
We are three brethren out of Spain, 12-3868
We are Uncle Sam's young army, 11-3474
We had a pleasant walk to-day, 10-3176
We have been o'er land and sea, in color, 2-frontis.
We have no Dryads in our woods, 15-4647
We just shake hands at meeting, 19-5985
We live in deeds, not years; in thoughts, not breaths, 4-1057
We should fill the hours with the sweetest things, 11-3403
We worship the spirit that walks unseen, 17-5389
Wearing o' the Green, 18-5824
Weatherly, Frederic E.
Discontented Apples, 9-2746
Jealous Jack Frost, 7-2190
Miss Poppy, 15-4897
River, 9-2820
What Bobbie Would Like, 12-3604
What Might Have Been, 9-2746
Wee, modest, crimson-tippèd flower, 14-4516
Wee Willie Winkie, in color, 3-824; 9-2825
Weighing the Baby, 6-1800
Welcome to spring, 10-3038
We'll ha'e nane but Highland Bonnets here, 18-5822
Were I a birdie, too, 10-3039
Wesley, Charles
Gentle Jesus, meek and mild, 16-5067
Jesu, Lover of my Soul, 14-4421
West wind, blow from your prairie nest, 15-4649
Westwood, Thomas
Mine Host of the Golden Apple, 10-3038
Under my window, under my window, 9-2664
What are little boys made of? 8-2455; with music, 16-5162
What Bobbie Would Like, 12-3604
What Does It Matter, 17-5501
What does little birdie say, 6-1875
What Every Wise Child Should do, 18-5636
What Everyone Knows, 3-826
What I live for, 16-5065
What is it you ask me, darling? 3-826
What is the blue on our flag, boys? 17-5390
What is the meaning of thy song, 17-5501
What is the news of the day? in color, 9-2825
What is the rhyme for porringer? 7-2192
What Might Have Been, 9-2746
What the Stars Have Seen, 9-2745
What was he doing, the great god Pan, 6-1799
What's he that wishes so? 9-2933
When all the world is young, lad, 11-3404
When Britain first, at Heaven's command, 2-548
When cats run home and light is come, 15-4772
When children are playing alone on the green, 3-714
When daffodils begin to peer, 15-4654
When Eve had led her lord away, 9-2746
When Freedom from her mountain height, 6-1928
When God who is forever free, 18-5821
When good King Arthur ruled this land, in color, 5-1580
When I awake I am still with thee, 19-5898
When I consider how my light is spent, 19-5985
When I was a bachelor, 9-2747
When I was a beggarly boy, 16-4978
When I was a little boy, 3-986
When I'm grown up, 9-2656
When I'm put to bed to-day, 11-3478
When icicles hang by the wall, 9-2929
When in the morning we arise, 8-2370
When Letty had scarce pass'd her third glad year, 6-1765
When little Fred was called to bed, 7-2134
When little Sammy Soapsuds, 4-1158
When Mummy's away, 9-2656
When on my day of life the night is falling, 12-3699
When summer comes, 15-4648
When the British warrior queen, 2-478
When the call is sounded, 18-5732
When the dumb Hour clothed in black, 7-2239
When the green woods laugh with the voice of joy, 11-3316
When the humid shadows hover, 17-5502
When the Norn Mother saw the whirlwind hour, 9-2663
When the snow is on the ground, in color, 14-4339
When the voices of children are heard on the green, 6-1874
When thou com'st with reddening dawn, 18-5823
When 'tis pouring fast with rain, 15-4778
When you see that flag of beauty, 18-5732
Where are you going to, my pretty maid? with music, 4-1158
Where did you come from, baby dear? 3-548
Where do you come from, river sweet? 9-2820
Where have you been, my boy Tammie? 15-4721
Where is the true man's fatherland? 3-926
Where the bee sucks, there suck I, 1-331; 18-5588

Where the pools are bright and deep, 3-713
Where, where will be the birds that sing, 17-5500
Whereas by you I have been driven, 11-3433
Which I wish to remark, 5-1575
Which is the weakest thing of all, 12-3700
While We May, 15-4898
White Hart, with music, 12-3872
Whither? 20-6303
Whither, midst falling dew, 9-2820
Whiting, W.
Eternal Father, strong to save, 15-4896
Whitman, Walt
O Captain! my Captain! 8-2448
Whittier, John Greenleaf
At Last, 12-3699
Barbara Frietchie, 15-4895
Barefoot Boy, 7-2240; 12-3699
Extracts from, 9-2878, 2880
Maud Müller, 11-3315
My Playmate, 16-4976
Red River voyageur, 15-4650
Who Can This Somebody Be? 2-544
Who comes here? 3-827
Who fed me from her gentle breast, 3-824
Who is Silvia? What is she, 12-3791; 18-5588
Who Killed Cock Robin? 8-2452
Who rides there so late through the night—dark and drear, 20-6304
Who would true valor see? 7-2022
Whose dwelling is the light of setting suns, 10-3233
Why do you laugh, little brook, 15-4899
Why hurry, little river, 17-5389
Why is Pussy in bed? 15-4900
Why It Was Cold In May, 17-5501
"Why sitt'st thou by that ruined wall," 17-5498
Why so pale and wan, fond lover? 19-5984
Why the Robin's Breast is Red, 13-3990
Why weep ye by the tide, ladie? 6-1874
Widmer, Leonard
Swiss National Hymn, 18-5823
Wie Nierlansch, 18-5820
Wilcox, Ella Wheeler
Babyland, 5-1513
My Ships, 6-1798
Wishing, 7-2132
Wild Rose, 20-6303
Wild was the night, yet a wilder night, 8-2307
Will you walk into my parlor? 12-3601
William the Conqueror, 11-3403
Willie's Lodger, 9-2746
Willy boy, Willy boy, where are you going? in color, 14-4339
Wind and the Moon, 10-3178
Wind-flowers sway, 9-2880
Wind in a Frolic, 2-374
Winter, 19-5985
Winter Song, 9-2929
Winter Wind, 9-2929
Wise Sayings from Shakespeare, 9-2935
Wish, 3-926
Wishing, by Ella Wheeler Wilcox, 7-2132
Wishing, by William Allingham, 4-1057
With deep affection and recollection, 19-5898
With fingers weary and worn, 9-2818
With thunder shout the air is rent, 18-5822
Wither, George
Author's Resolution in a Sonnet, 19-5984
Without haste! without rest, 5-1573
Wolfe, Charles
Burial of Sir John Moore, 3-713
Woman's Shortcomings, 13-4187
Wonderful One-Hoss Shay, 16-5063
Wordsworth, William
By the Sea, 6-1873
Composed upon Westminster Bridge, 13-3992
Daffodils, 1-104
Extracts from, 9-2884; 10-3233; 15-4749; 17-5359
Fidelity, 12-3602
I Travel'd Among Unknown Men, 16-4977
Kitten and the Falling Leaves, 11-3476
London in 1802, 13-3991
Lucy, 3-712
Lucy Gray, 6-1872
Wordsworth, William
March, 4-1294
Ode on Immortality, 12-3697
Pet Lamb, 6-1925
Peter Bell: A Tale (The Flight of Peter Bell), 13-3989
Rainbow, 3-713
Reaper, 5-1574
She Was a Phantom of Delight, 11-3403
Sonnet, 19-5983
Three Years She Grew, 15-4749
To a Butterfly, 13-4065
To a Skylark, 17-5502
To the Cuckoo, 6-1927
To the Skylark, 7-2133
Work, 17-5388
Work of the Poets, 14-4338
Work! use all thy will, give all thy might, 17-5388
World, 3-826
Worm, 6-1874
Worn and footsore was the Prophet, 16-5159
Wotton, Sir Henry
Character of a Happy Life, 13-4065
Wreck of the Hesperus, 1-105
Wynken, Blynken, and Nod, 1-100

Y

Yankee Doodle, 18-5818
Ye mariners of England, 3-715
Ye sons of France, awake to glory, 15-4772
Yet God be praised! the Pilgrim said, 9-2878
You are going out to tea to-day, 14-4422
"You are old, Father William," the young man cried, 2-546
You know we French stormed Ratisbon, 13-3992
You see, merry Phyllis, that dear little maid, 11-3477
You shall have an apple, 7-2134
You spotted snakes, with double tongue, 9-2929
Young and old, 11-3404
Young lambs to sell, 3-827
Young Lochinvar, 15-4771
Young Mouse, 3-924
Young Russia, hail, victorious, 18-5821
Young Sophy leads a life without alloy, 5-1513

SONGS WITH MUSIC

Baa, baa, black sheep, 6-1802
Bees, 13-3996
Bogie Man, 15-4722
Child's Evening Prayer, 11-3478
Cuckoo and the Jackass, 12-3795
Curly Locks, 5-1582
Dance a Baby, 7-2134
Ding, dong, bell, 8-2514
Frog he would a-wooing go, 5-1514
Girls and boys come out to play, 4-1060
Goosey, Goosey Gander, 8-2305
Hickory, dickory, dock, in color, 3-face 717
Hush-a-bye, baby, in color, 18-face 5637
I love sixpence, 8-2453
I saw three ships, in color, 7-2192
Jack and Jill, 17-5268
Ladybird, Fly, 10-3040
Lavender's Blue, 16-4981
Little Bingo, 9-2748
Little Bo-peep, 4-1233
Little Jack Horner, 3-986
M. N. O., 11-3317
O Dear what can the matter be? 19-5901
Old King Cole, 15-4901
Old woman tossed up in a blanket, 6-1724
See-saw, Margery Daw, 3-827
Sing a Song of Sixpence, 3-716
Three blind mice, 3-929
What are little boys made of? 16-5162
Where are you going to, my pretty maid? 4-1158
White Hart, 12-3872